

DĪGHANIKĀYATṬHAKATHĀṬĪKĀ
LĪNATTHAVANNAṆĀ

Pali Text Society

DĪGHANIKĀY-
AṬṬHAKATHĀTĪKĀ
LĪNATTHAVANṆANĀ

VOL. II

Edited by
LILY DE SILVA, M.A., Ph.D.
of the University of Ceylon
Peradeniya

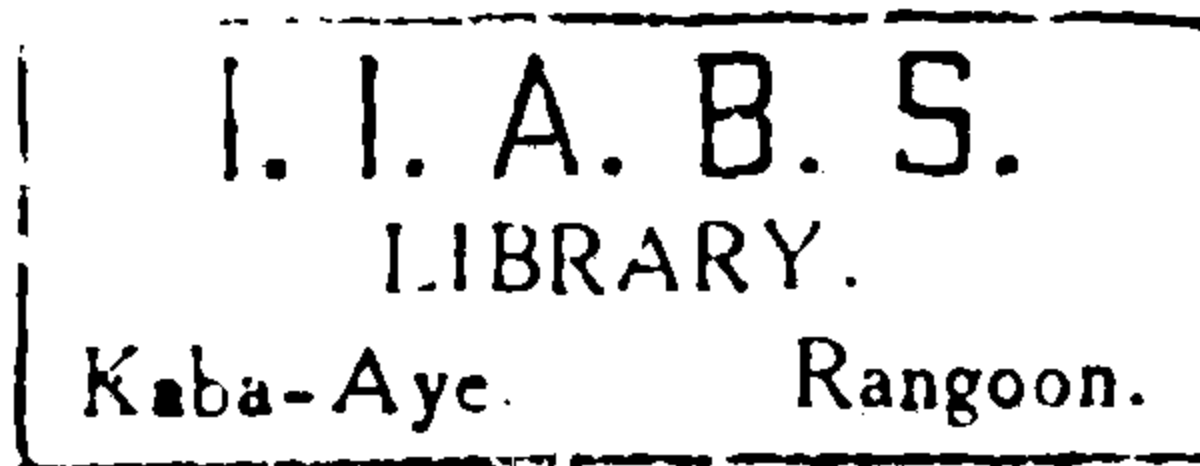
LONDON
Published for the Pali Text Society
by
LUZAC & COMPANY, LTD.
46 Great Russell Street, W.C. 1
1970

SBN 7189 0477X

All rights reserved

© P.T.S. 1970

10277



254.3

TO
MY BELOVED PARENTS

CONTENTS

page

XIV	Mahâpadânasuttavaṇṇanā . . .	I
XV	Mahānidânasuttavaṇṇanā . . .	103
XVI	Mahâparinibbânasuttavaṇṇanā . . .	158
XVII	Mahâsudassanasuttavaṇṇanā . . .	248
XVIII	Janavasabhasuttavaṇṇanā . . .	261
XIX	Mahâgovindasuttavaṇṇanā . . .	278
XX	Mahâsamayasuttavaṇṇanā . . .	295
XXI	Sakkapañhasuttavaṇṇanā . . .	310
XXII	Mahâsatipaṭṭhânasuttavaṇṇanā . . .	351
XXIII	Pâyâsisuttavaṇṇanā . . .	443

MAHĀVAGGAVANĀNĀYA LĪN' ATTHAPPAKĀSANA

XIV

Mahāpadānasuttavanāna

¹ Namō tassa Bhagavato Arahato Sammāsambuddhassa.¹

I, 1. Yathājātānaṃ karerirukkhānaṃ ² ghanapattasākhā-
vitānehi maṇḍapasāṅkhepena ³ sañchanno padeso *Kareri-* 407. 4
maṇḍapo ti adhippeto. *Dvāre* ti dvārasamīpe. Dvāre 407. 4
ṭhitarukkhavasena aññatthāpi samaññā atthīti dassetuṃ
yathā ti ādi vuttaṃ. Kathaṃ pana Bhagavā mahāgandha- 407. 5
kuṭiyaṃ avasitvā tadā karerikuṭikāyaṃ vihasīti? Sā pi
Buddhassa Bhagavato vasanagandhakuṭi ⁴ evāti dassento
Anto Jetavane ti ādiṃ āha. *Salalāgāran* ⁵ ti devadāruruk- 407. 6, 7
khehi katagehaṃ. *Pakatibhattassa pacchato* ti bhikkhūnaṃ 407. 14
pākatikabhattakālato pacchā, ṭhitamajjhantikato ⁶ uparīti
attho. *Piṇḍapātato paṭikkantānaṃ* ⁷ ti piṇḍapātabhojanato 407. 16
apetānaṃ, ten' āha *bhattakiccan* ti ādi. Maṇḍalasaṅghānā 407. 16
mālasaṅkhepena katā nisīdanasālā *maṇḍalamālan* ti adhip- 407. 17
petā ⁸ ti āha *nisīdanasālāyāti*.⁹ 407. 18

P u b b e n i v ā s a p a ṭ i s a ṃ y u t t ā ti ettha pubba- 407. 21
saddo atītavisaṃyo, nivāsa-saddo kammaśādhano, khandha-
vinimutto ca nivasitadhammo n' atthi, khandhā ca san-
tānavasen' eva ¹⁰ pavattantīti āha *pubbenivuttha* ¹¹-kkhandha- 407. 22
santānasaṅkhātena ¹² *pubbenivāsenāti*. *Yojetvā* ti visaya- 407. 24
bhāvena yojetva. *Pavattitā* ti kathitā. Dhammūpasam- 407. 24
hitattā ¹³ dhammato anapetā ti dhammī,¹⁴ ten' āha *dham-* 407. 24
masaṃyuttā ti.

¹⁻¹ ABGG^mM omit

² AG^m karerikuṭikāyarukkhānaṃ
BG karerukkhānaṃ

³ B^mP °saṅkhepehi

⁴ ABGG^mM vasanaka-

⁵ So all MSS; DA salalagharan

⁶ B^mP °majjhanhikato

⁷ BG paṭikkānaṃ

⁸ ABGG^mM adhippetan

⁹ ABGG^mM °sālā ti

¹⁰ ABGG^mM santānaṃ-

¹¹ BGMP °nivutta

¹² AG^m kkhandhā-

BG °saṅkhāte

¹³ AG^m °saṅgahitattā

¹⁴ ABGG^mM nidhammi

407. 25 *U d a p ā d ī* ti pad' uddhāro, tassa uppannā jātā ti iminā sambandho. Taṃ pan' assa¹⁵ uppann' ākāraṃ pāḷiyaṃ saṅkhepato va¹⁶ dassitaṃ,¹⁶ vitthārato dassetuṃ
407.25; 408.1 *aho acchariyaṃ* ti ādi āraddhaṃ. Tattha *ke anussaranti, ke nānussaranti*ti padadvaye paṭhamam yeva sappapañcam,¹⁷
408. 2 na itaran ti tad eva puggalabhedaṭṭo, kālavibhāgato, anus-
408. 3 saraṇ' ākārato¹⁸ opammato niddisantena¹⁹ *Tillhiyā anus-*
*saranti*ti ādi vuttaṃ. *Aggappattakammavādino*²⁰ ti sikhāp-
pattakammavādino,²¹

“ Atthi kammaṃ atthi kammavipāko ” ti (a)

408. 4 evaṃ kammassakatañāṇe²² ṭhitā tāpasaparibbājakā. *Cat-*
*tālīsaṃ yeva kappe anussaranti*ti Brahmajāl' ādisu Bhaga-
vatā tathā paricchijja vuttattā. Tato paraṃ nānussaran-
titi²³ tathāvacanaṃ ca diṭṭhigatopaddutassa²⁴ tesam nā-
408. 5 ṇassa paridubbalabhāvato. *Sāvaka* ti mahāsāvaka. Tesam
hi kappasatasahassaṃ pubbābhinihāro. Pakatisāvaka pana
tato ūnakan²⁵ eva anussaranti. Yasmiṃ kappānaṃ lak-
khādhikaṃ ekaṃ dve ca asaṅkheyyānīti kālavasena evaṃ
parimāṇo yathākkamaṃ aggasāvaka-paccekabuddhānaṃ
puññāñābhinihāro,²⁶ sāvakabodhi-paccekabodhipāramitā-
408. 5-7 sambharaṇaṃ ca, tasmā vuttaṃ *Dve aggasāvaka . . . pe . . .*
kappasatasahassaṃ cāti. Yadi bodhisambhārasambharaṇa-
kālaparicchinno tesam tesam ariyānaṃ abhiññāñānavi-
bhavo, evaṃ sante²⁷ Buddhānaṃ pi 'ssa saparicchedatā²⁸
408. 7- āpannā ti codanaṃ sandhāy' āha *Buddhānaṃ pana: Etta-*
kan ti paricchedo n' atthi, yāvatakaṃ ākaṅkhanti tāvatakaṃ
408. -9 *anussaranti*ti,

“ Yāvatakaṃ ñeyyaṃ tāvatakaṃ ñāṇaṃ ” ti (b)

vacanato. Sabbaññutañāṇassa viya hi Buddhānaṃ abhiññā-
ñāṇaṃ pi savisaye²⁹ paricchedo nāma n' atthi, tasmā

(a) A II 230

(b) Nd² 235

¹⁵ B^mP pan' assā

¹⁶⁻¹⁸ BG vadanti taṃ

¹⁷ AG^m sappapañca; M sappapañca

¹⁸ BG °ssaraṇakālato

¹⁹ BG niddissantena

²⁰ DA °ppattā-

²¹ AG^m sakkhappatta-

²² B^m °katāñāṇe

²³ ABGG^mM °ssaratīti

²⁴ BG °gatopaddātassa
B^mP °gatopattakassa

²⁵ P līnakam

²⁶ ABGG^mM puññā-

²⁷ AG^m samvutte

²⁸ BG saparicchedanāya

²⁹ P visaye

yaṃ yaṃ ñātum icchanti, te taṃ taṃ jānanti eva. Atha vā
sati pi kālaparicchede karuṇūpāyakosallapariggah' ādinam³⁰
sāṭisayattā³¹ mahābodhisambhārānam paññāpāramitāya
pavatti-ānubhāvassa paricchedo nāma n' atthi, kuto tan-
nimittakānam abhiññāñāṇānan ti vuttam *Buddhānam* . . . 408, 7-8
pe . . . n' atthīti.

*Khandhapaṭipāṭiyā*³² ti yathāpaccayam anupubbam³³ 408, 10
pavattamānānam khandhānam anupubbiyā. *Khandhapa-* 408, 12
*vattan*³⁴ ti vedanādikhandhappavattim.³⁵ Tesam hi anubha-
van' ādi-ākāragahaṇam³⁶ assa sāṭisayam, tam³⁷ saññā-
bhava³⁸ tattha tattha anussaraṇavasena gahetvā gac-
chantā³⁹ ekavokārabhave⁴⁰ alabhantā *na passantīti* vuttā, 408, 13
jāle patitā viya sakunā, macchā viya cāti adhippāyo. 408, 13
*Kuṇṭhā*⁴¹ viyāti khañjā⁴² viya. *Paṅgulā viyāti* pīṭhasap- 408, 13
pino⁴³ viya.⁴⁴ *Diṭṭhim gaṇhantīti* adhiccasamuppannikadiṭ- 408, 15
ṭhim gaṇhanti. *Yatṭhikoṭinetukam*⁴⁵ gamanam *yatṭhikoṭi-* 408, 16
gamanam khandhapaṭipāṭiyā amuñcanato. *Evam sante pīti* 408, 21
kāmam Buddhasāvakā pi asaññabhava khandhappavat-
tam⁴⁶ na passanti, evam sante pi *te* Buddhasāvakā asañ- 408, 22
ñabhavam laṅghitvā parato anussaranti. *Vatṭe*⁴⁷ ti ādi 408, 22
tathā tesam anussaraṇ' ākāradassanam⁴⁸ *Buddhehi din-* 408, 24
nanaye thatvā ti

“Yattha pañcakappasatāni rūpappavatti yeva, na arū-
pappavatti, so⁴⁹ asaññabhavo” ti (c)

evam Sammāsambuddhehi desitāyam dhammanītiyam⁵⁰
thatvā. Evam hi antarā cutipaṭisandhiyo apassantā *parato* 408, 25
anussaranti, seyyathā pi āyasmā Sobhito ti. So kira pub-
benivāse ciñṇavasī hutvā anupaṭipāṭiyā attano nibbattaṭ-

(c) ?

³⁰ BB^mGP °ādinā
M °pariggāh' ādinā
³¹ AG^m sāṭisayasayattā
³² BG °paṭipattiyā
³³ B^mP °pubba
³⁴ B^mP °ppavattin
³⁵ ABGG^mM °ppavatti
³⁶ BG °gahaṇām
³⁷ AG^m ta; E te
³⁸ ABGG^mM °bhāve
³⁹ ABGG^mM gacchanto
⁴⁰ BGM °bhāve

⁴¹ P kuṇḍā
⁴² B^m dandhā
P khandhā
⁴³ A °samappino
A °sappino
⁴⁴ ABGG^mM omit
⁴⁵ B^mP °koṭihetukam
⁴⁶ B^mP °ppavattim
⁴⁷ DA vatṭa
⁴⁸ G^m anussaraṇakāraṇa-
⁴⁹ ABGG^mM yo
⁵⁰ B^mP °nettiyam

- 408, 26 *ṭhānaṃ anussaranto yāva asaṇṇabhavo attano acittakapa-*
ṭisandhi, tāva addasa, tato paraṃ pañcakappasataparimāṇe
kāle cutipaṭisandhiyo adisvā avasāne cutiṃ disvā “ Kin
*nāṃ’ etan ” ti āvajjamāno*⁵¹ *nayavasena : Asaṇṇabhavo*⁵²
bhavissatiti niṭṭhaṃ agamāsi. Atha naṃ Bhagavā taṃ
kāraṇaṃ aṭṭh’ uppattiṃ katvā pubbenivāsaṃ anussarantā-
naṃ aggaṭṭhāne ṭhapesi.^(d) *Cutipaṭisandhiṃ oloketvā ti*
idaṃ cutipaṭisandhivasena tesāṃ ñāṇassa saṅkamanadassa-
*naṃ,*⁵³ *tena sabbaso bhavo anāmasitvā gantum na sak-*
kontīti dasseti. Taṃ tad eva passantīti yathā nāma sarada-
*samaye ṭhitamajjhantikavelāya*⁵⁴ *caturatanike gehe cak-*
khumato purisassa rūpagataṃ supākaṭaṃ eva hotīti lokasid-
dham eva, siyā pana tassa sukhumataratirohit’ ādibhedassa
rūpagatassa agocaratā. Na tveva Buddhānaṃ nātum
*icchitassa ñeyyassa agocaratā, atha kho taṃ ñāṇ’ ālokena*⁵⁵
obhāsitaṃ hatthatale āmalakaṃ viya supākaṭaṃ suvibhū-
taṃ eva hoti tathā ñeyy’ āvaraṇassa suppahīnattā. Ten’
*āha Buddhā*⁵⁶ *pana attanā vā*⁵⁷ *parehi vā diṭṭhakatasutaṃ,*⁵⁸
*saradasuriyamaṇḍal’ obhāsasadisā*⁵⁹ *ti ca ādi.*
Tathā sāvaka ca paccekabuddhā cāti ettha tathā-saddena
attanā diṭṭhakatasutaṃ eva anussarantīti idaṃ upasaṃ-
*harati, tena sappadesaṃ eva nesāṃ anussaraṇaṃ, na*⁶⁰
*nippadesaṃ ti dasseti.*⁶¹
*Khajjopanakakimi-obhāsasadisāṃ*⁶² *ñāṇassa ativiya-app’*
ānubhāvatāya. Sāvakanā ti ettha pakatisāvakanāṃ pāka-
*tikapaḍīp’ obhāsasadisāṃ.*⁶³ *Mahāsāvakanāṃ mahāpadīp’*
obhāsasadisāṃ. Ten’ āha Visuddhimagge

“ Ukkāpabhāsadisaṃ ⁶⁴ ” ti.^(e)

(d) AA I 172 ; ThagA II 41

(e) VSM 412

⁵¹ B^mP āvajjayamāno
⁵² BG °bhāvo
⁵³ BG °dassanā
⁵⁴ B^mP °majjhantika-
⁵⁵ ABGG^mM ñāṇaṃ lokena
⁵⁶ ABGG^mM Buddhānaṃ
⁵⁷ BG omit
⁵⁸ AG^m diṭṭhikataṃ-
 BG °katā-
 M °kataṃ-

⁵⁹ B^mP omit sarada
 AM °obhāसान
 BGG^m °maṇḍalebhāसान
⁶⁰ A omits
 BGM nā
 G^m naṃ
⁶¹ B^mP nidasseti
⁶² ABGG^mM khajjupanaka-
 B^m omits kimi
 DA khajjopanakā-
⁶³ ABGG^mM pākatikadīp’-
⁶⁴ P ukkābhāsasadisāṃ

Osadhitārak' obhāśasadisan ti ussannā ⁶⁵ pabhā etāya 409, 5
 dhīyati, ⁶⁶ osadhīnaṃ vā anubalappadāyakattā ⁶⁷ osadhīti
 evaṃ laddhanāmāya tārakāya pabhāśadisam. *Saradasuri-* 409, 6
yamaṇḍal' obhāśasadisam sabbaso andhakāraavidhamanato.
 Apaṭubhāvaahetuko visayagahaṇe cañcalabhāvo *khalitam*, 409, 10
 kuṇṭhabhāvaahetuko ⁶⁸ visayassa anabhisamayo *paṭighāto*. 409, 10
Āvajjanaṭṭhāpātibaddham evāti āvajjanamattādhīnaṃ, āvajjita- 409, 10
 matte eva yath' icchitassa paṭivijjhanakan ti attho. Sesapa-
 dattaye ⁶⁹ pi es' eva nayo. Asaṅgaṃ ⁷⁰ appaṭihatam pavat-
 tamānaṃ Bhagavato nāṇaṃ lahutare pi visaye, garutare ca
 ekasadisam evāti dassetum *Dubbalaṭṭhāpāṭe* ⁷¹ ti ādinā 409, 12
 upamādvayaṃ vuttam.

Dhammakāyattā Bhagavato guṇaṃ ⁷² ārabba pavattā
Bhagavantam yeva ārabba uppannā ti vuttā. *Tam sabbam* 409, 16, 17
pīti tam yathāvuttam sabbam pi pubbenivāsapaṭisaṃ-
 yuttam katham. Titthiyānaṃ sāvakaṇaṃ ca pubbenivāsā-
 nussaraṇaṃ Bhagavato pubbenivāsānussaraṇassa hīn' udā-
 haraṇadassanavaseṇ' ettha kathitam. Evaṃ hi Bhagavato
 mahantabhāvo visesato pakāsito hotīti. *Sanṅkheṭato* ti 409, 17
 samāsato. Yattako ⁷³ hi ⁷⁴ pubbenivāsānussatiñāṇassa pa-
 vattibhedo attano nāṇassa visayabhūto, tam sabbam tadā
 yathākathitam, te bhikkhū saṅkhipitvā *iti pīti* āhaṃsu. 409, 17
 Tassa ca anek' ākāratāya āmeṇḍitavacanaṃ ⁷⁵ pi-saddo
 sampiṇḍan' attho.

“ Iti kho bhikkhave sappatibhaya bālo ” ti ⁽¹⁾

ādisu viya ākār' attho iti-saddo ti dassento *evam pīti* tad 409, 18, 19
 attham āha.

2. *Vuttam evāti* ettha ca idha pāṭhe yaṃ vattabbaṃ tena 409, 21
 pāṭhena sādharmaṇaṃ, tam ⁷⁶ vuttam evāti adhippetam.
 Na asādhāraṇaṃ apubbapadavaṇṇanāya adhikattā ⁷⁷ ti tam

(1) M III 61; A I 101

⁶⁵ ABGG^mM usantaṃ

P osanta

⁶⁶ G^mM dīyati

P miyati

⁶⁷ ABGG^m °dāyikattā

M °dāsikattā

⁶⁸ B^mP kuṇṭhi-

⁶⁹ B^mP °padadvaye

⁷⁰ B^mP asaṅga

⁷¹ ABGG^mM °patti-

⁷² ABGG^mM guṇā

⁷³ ABGG^mM sattako; P yatthako

⁷⁴ B^mP pi

⁷⁵ B^mP āmedita-

⁷⁶ ABGG^mM omīti

⁷⁷ AB^mMP adhikatattā

400, 22, 20 dassento *Ayam eva hi viseso* ti ādim āha. *Assosī* ti idam savanakiccanipphattiyā⁷⁸ vuttam saddagahanamu-khena tad atthāvabodhassa siddhattā. Tattha pana pāliyam

“Imam saṅkhiyadhammam⁷⁹ veditvā⁸⁰” (g)

400, 26 icceva vuttam. Ime bhikkhū mamaguṇe thomenti. Katham? Mama pubbenivāsañāṇam ārabbāti yoyanā. *Nipphattin*⁸¹ ti kiccanipphattiṃ,⁸² tena kātabbakiccasiddhan⁸³ ti attho. *No* ti pucchāvācī, nu-iti iminā samān’ attho nipāto ti vuttam *iccheyyātha nūti*.

410, 3 3. *Nan* ti Bhagavantam. *Yam Bhagavā* ti ettha yam-saddena kiriyāparāmasanabhūtena dhammiṃ katham kareyyāti evam vuttam dhammikathā-karaṇam parāmaṭṭham; *etassāti* padassa attho ti āha *etassa dhammikathākaraṇassāti*, ādaravasena pana tam dvikkhattum vuttam. *Suṇātha* ti ettha itisaddo ādi-attho, pakār’ attho vā, tena⁸⁴ manasi*karothāti padam saṅgaṇhāti. *Sotāvadhānam* sotassa odahanam, sus-sūsā ti attho. Chinnaṃ upacchinnaṃ vaṭumam saṃsāra-vaṭṭam etesan ti *chinnavaṭumakā* sammāsambuddhā, aññe ca khīṇ’ āsavā; idha pana Sammāsambuddhā adhippetā. Tesam hi sabbaso anussaraṇam itaresam avisayo. Ten’ āha *aññesam asādhāraṇan* ti.

410, 15 4. *Paccallavacane dissati* yam-saddo kattu-atthadīpanato.⁸⁵ *Upayogavacane* dissati yam-saddo pucchanakiriyāya* kamm’ atthadīpanato. *Tan* ti ca upayogavacanam eva pucchatī-saddassa dvikammakabhāvato. *Yan* ti yena kāraṇenāti ayam ettha attho ti āha *karaṇavacane dissatīti*. *Bhumme*⁸⁶ ti *daṭṭhabbo* ti yathā yam-saddo na kevalam paccatta-upayogesū eva, atha kho karaṇe pi dissati, evam idha bhumme ti *daṭṭhabbo*. *Dasasahassilokadhātun* ti jātikkhettabhūtam dasasahassacakkavālam. *Unnādentō up-*

(g) D I 2

⁷⁸ BGP nippattiyā
⁷⁹ ABGG^mM saṅkhiyā-
⁸⁰ BG veditvā
⁸¹ BGM nippattin
⁸² ABGG^mM kiccam-

⁸³ B^mP kātabbasiddhin
⁸⁴ B^m etena; P sotena
⁸⁵ B^mP kamm’ attha-
 * . . . * AG^m omit
⁸⁶ So all MSS; DA bhummi’ atthe

paṇṇi anek' acchariyapātubhāvapaṭimaṇḍitattā⁸⁷ buddh' uppādassa. Kālassa bhaddatā nāma tattha sattānaṃ guṇavibhūtiyā, Buddh' uppādaparamā ca guṇavibhūti tabbahulatā⁸⁸ yassa kappassa bhaddatā ti āha *pañca-Buddh' uppādapāṭimaṇḍitattā*⁸⁹ *sundarakappe* ti, tathā sārabhūtaguṇavasena *sārakappe* ti. *Imaṃ kappam thomento*^{410, 22} *evam āhāti* vatvā imassa kappassa tathā thometabbatā anaññasādhāraṇā⁹⁰ ti dassetum *yato paṭṭhāyāti* ādi vuttam.^{410, 24}

Tattha *yato paṭṭhāyāti* yato pabhūti. *Abhinīhāro kato* ti^{410, 24} manussatt' ādi-aṭṭh' aṅgasamannāgato abhinīhāro pavat-tito. Saṃsārassa anādibhāvato imassa Bhagavato abhinīhārato puretaram uppannā Sammāsambuddhā anantā aparimeyyā ti tehi uppannakappe nivattento *etasmim*⁹¹^{410, 25} *antare* ti āha. Kāmaṃ Dīpaṅkarabuddh' uppāde ayaṃ Bhagavā abhinīhāram akāsi, tassa pana Bhagavato nibbatti imassa abhinīhārato purimatarā ti vuttam *Amhākaṃ*^{410, 26} *... pe ... nibbattiṃsūti*.⁹² *Asaṅkheyyakappapariyosāne* ti^{410, 29} mahākappānaṃ asaṅkheyyapariyosāne. Esa nayo ito⁹³ paresu pi. *Ito tiṃsakappasahassānaṃ uparīti* etena Padu-muttarassa Bhagavato, Sumedhassa ca Bhagavato antare ek' ūnasattatikappasahassāni buddhasuññāni ahesun ti dasseti. *Ito aṭṭhārasannaṃ kappasahassānaṃ uparīti* iminā^{411, 9} Sujātassa ca⁹⁴ Bhagavato Atthadassissa ca Bhagavato antare eken' ūnāni dvādasakappasahassāni buddhasuññāni ahesun ti dasseti. *Ito catunavute kappe* ti iminā Dhammadassissa ca⁹⁴ Bhagavato Siddh' atthassa ca Bhagavato antare chādhikanavasat' uttarāni sattarasakappasahas-sāni⁹⁵ buddhasuññāni ahesun ti dasseti. *Ekatimse kappe*^{411, 14} ti iminā Vipassissa ca⁹⁴ Bhagavato Sikhissa ca Bhagavato antare saṭṭhi kappā⁹⁶ buddhasuññā⁹⁶ ahesun ti dasseti.⁹⁷ Te sabbe pi Padumuttarassa Bhagavato oraṃ Sumedh' ādihi uppannakappehi saddhim samodhāniyamānā satasa-hassam⁹⁸ kappā⁹⁹ honti, yattha mahāsāvaka' ādayo vivaṭ-

⁸⁷ ABGG^mM °patimaṇḍitattā

⁸⁸ AG^m tabbā-

BGM tambahulatā

⁸⁹ ABGG^mM °uppādā-

AG^mM °patimaṇḍi-

⁹⁰ ABGG^mM °sādhāraṇam

⁹¹ So all MSS; DA tasmim

⁹² B, abhinibbattiṃsūti

⁹³ ABGG^mM itaro

⁹⁴ B^mP omit

⁹⁵ BG °kappasata-

⁹⁶ B^mP kappāni . . . suññāni

⁹⁷ ABGG^mM omit

⁹⁸ B^mP °sahassā

⁹⁹ AG^m kappo

- 411, 18 tūpanissayāni kusālanī sambharim̐su. Buddhasuññe hi ¹⁰⁰ loke paccekabuddhā uppajjitvā tesam purisavisesānam puññābhisandābhivuddhiyā ¹⁰¹ paccayā honti. *Evam : Ayan* ti ādi vuttam ev' attham nigamanavasena vadati.
- 411, 22 *Kim pan' etan* ti ādi pubbanimittavibhāvan' atthāya
411, 22 āraddham. Tattha *etan* ti Buddhānam uppajjanam.
- 411, 26 *Kappasaṇṭhānakālasmin* ti vivaṭṭakappassa saṇṭhahana-
411, 26 kāle. *Ekam asaṅkheyyan* ti samvattatṭhāyim̐ ¹⁰² sandhāy'
411, 26 āha. *Ek' aṅganam hutvā ṭhite* ti pabbatarukkhagacch' ādī-
nam, megh' ādīnañ ca abhāvena vivaṭ' aṅganam ¹⁰³ hutvā
ṭhite. *Lokasannivāse* ti bhājanalokena sannivisitabbaṭṭhāne.
411, 27 *Vīsati yaṭṭhiyo usabham*. Usabhamattā, dve usabhamattā
411, 31 ti ādinā paccekam mattā-saddo yojetabbo. *Yojanasahassa-*
411, 33 *mattā* ¹⁰⁴ *hutvā* ti patamānā va udakadhārā ¹⁰⁵ yojanasahas-
samattam ākāsaṭṭhānam pharitvā ¹⁰⁶ pavattiyā yojana-
412, 2 *sahassamattā* ¹⁰⁷ *hutvā*. *Yāva Akaniṭṭhakabrahmalokā* ¹⁰⁸
ti yāva Ābhassarabrahmalokā, yāva Subhakiṇṇabrahma-
lokā, ¹⁰⁹ yāva Vehapphalabrahmalokā ¹¹⁰ ti attho.
- 412, 8 *Vātavasenāti* saṭṭhisahassādhika - navayojanasatasahass'
412, 9 ubbedhassa ¹¹¹ sandhārakavātamaṇḍalassa ¹¹² vasena. *Ma-*
hābodhipallaṅko ti mahābodhipallaṅkappadesam ¹¹³ āha.
Tassa pacchā vināso, paṭhamam saṇṭhānañ ca dhammatā-
412, 11 vasena veditabbam. ¹¹⁴ *Tatthāti* tasmim̐ padese. *Pubbani-*
mittam hutvā ti buddh' uppādassa pubbanimittam hutvā.
Pubbanimittasannissayo hi ¹¹⁵ gaccho nissitavohārena tathā
412, 12, 17 vutto. Ten' āha *Tassāti* ādi. *Kaṇṇikābaddhāni hutvā* ti
ābaddhakaṇṇikā viya hutvā. Suddh' āvāsabrahmāno atta-
manā . . . pe . . . gacchantīti yojanā. Vehapphale pi Subha-
412, 22 kiṇṇhe ¹¹⁶ saṅgahetvā *nava brahmalokā* ti vuttam. Tathā hi

¹⁰⁰ B^mP pi¹⁰¹ ABGG^mM puññābhisuññābhi-
vuddhiyāB^mP °ābhibuddhiyā¹⁰² AG^mM samvattāyi

BG °tṭhāyi

¹⁰³ ABGG^m vivaṭ' aṅgamB^m vivaṭam aṅgam

M vivaṭ'-

¹⁰⁴ ABGG^m °matvā

DA sahasayojanamattā

¹⁰⁵ ABGG^mM °dhāta¹⁰⁶ ABGG^m paritvā¹⁰⁷ A °mattam¹⁰⁸ AG^m Avaniṭṭhabrahma-

BGM Aviniṭṭhabrahma-

B^m Avinatṭhabrahma-¹⁰⁹ B^mP Subhakiṇṇa-¹¹⁰ P Vehapphalā-¹¹¹ BG °yojanasatta-¹¹² AG^m sabbāraṇavāta-

BGM sandhāraṇa-

P samhāraka-

¹¹³ ABGG^mM °pallaṅkappamā-
desanam¹¹⁴ AG^m °tabbā¹¹⁵ AG^m hoti¹¹⁶ So all MSS

te catutthiṃ ye va viññāṇaṭṭhitim bhajanti. Nikkhamante-
 sūti ¹¹⁷ mahābhinnikkhamanaṃ ¹¹⁸ abhinikkhamantesu. Abhi-
 jāti paṇ' ettha jātibhāvasāmaññaṇa gabbh' okkantiyā va
 saṅgahitā. Nimīyati anumīyati ¹¹⁹ phalaṃ etenāti *nimittam*, ^{412, 18}
 kāraṇaṃ. Nāpakam pi ¹²⁰ kāraṇaṃ disvā tassa avyabhi-
 cāribhāvena ¹²¹ phalaṃ siddham eva katvā gaṇhanti, ¹²²
 yathā taṃ Asito isi abhijātiyaṃ mahāpurisassa lakkhaṇāni
 disvā tesam avyabhicāribhāvena ¹²³ buddhagūṇe siddhe eva
 katvā gaṇhi, evaṃ pana gayhamānaṃ tannimittakaṃ ¹²⁴
 phalaṃ tad ānubhāvena siddham viya vohariyati tabbhāva-
 bhavato. ¹²⁵ Ten' āha *Tesam nimittānaṃ ānubhāvenāti* ādi. ^{412, 32}
 Tathā c' āha Bhagava

“ So tena lakkhaṇena samannāgato . . . pe . . . Rājā
 samāno kiṃ labhati? . . . Buddho samāno kiṃ labhatī ”
 ti ^(h)

ca evaṃ ādi. *Imam atthan* ti pañca Buddhā imasmim ^{413, 1}
 kappe uppajjissantīti imam atthaṃ yathāvato ¹²⁶ *jāniṃsu*. ^{413, 1}

*Kappaparicchedavasena*ti I t o s o e k a n a v u t o ¹²⁷ ^{413, 3}
 k a p p o ¹²⁷ ti ādinā yattha yattha kappe te te Buddhā
 uppannā, tassa tassa kappassa paricchindanavasena ¹²⁸
 pariṇānanavasena. Idan tan ti hi niyametvā paricchijja
 jānaṃ paricchindanaṃ *paricchedo*.

7. *Parittan* ti ittaraṃ. ¹²⁹ *Lahusaṇ* ¹³⁰ ti salla- ^{413, 7}
 hukam, āyuno ¹³¹ adhippetattā ¹³² rassan ti vuttaṃ hoti.
 Ten' āha *ubhayam etaṃ appakass' eva vevacanan* ti. ^{413, 7}

A p p a m v ā b h i y y o ti avisesajotanaṃ ¹³³ v i s a m ^{413, 10}
 v ā ¹³⁴ t i m s a m ¹³⁴ v ā ti ādinā aniyamitavaseṇ' eva ¹³⁵

(h) D III 146

¹¹⁷ ABGG^mM nikkhantesūti

¹¹⁸ BG °nikkham

¹¹⁹ ABGG^mM *twice*

¹²⁰ B^mP *add* hi

¹²¹ B vyābhi-

¹²² B^mP gaṇhi

¹²³ ABGG^mM avyābhi-
 B^mP °cārī-

¹²⁴ AG^m taṃ nimittam
 B tā nimittam kaṃ

¹²⁵ B^m tabbhāve-

¹²⁶ •B^mP yāthā-

¹²⁷ B^mMP °navute kappe

¹²⁸ ABGG^mM °cchinnavasena

¹²⁹ ABGG^mM itaraṃ

¹³⁰ B^mP lahukam

¹³¹ BG āsuno

¹³² AG^m abhippe-

¹³³ A avisesacodanaṃ
 G^m avasesacodanaṃ
 BGM avasesacodana

¹³⁴ AG^m vā tisam

BGM *omit*

¹³⁵ ABGG^mMP aniyāmita-

413. 12 yathālābhato vavatthapetvā ¹³⁶ ayañ ca nayo apacuro ti dassento *Evam* ¹³⁷ *dīgh' āyuko alidullabho* ti āha. Idam tam visesavavatthāpanam puggalesu pakkipitvā dassento tattha
413. 14 *Vīsākhā* ti ādim āha. Yadi evam kasmā amhākam Bhagavā ¹³⁸ tattakam ¹³⁹ pi kalam na jīvi? Nanu mahābodhisattā carimabhave ativiya-ulāratamena puññābhisañkhārena paṭi-
413. 20 sandhim gaṇhantiti? Saccam ¹⁴⁰ etan ti tattha kāraṇam dassetum *Vipassī-ādayo paṇāti* ādi vuttam. Tattha abhijā-
413. 23 tiyā mettāthānatāya abhisañkhāraviññāṇassa mettāpub-
- babhāgatā, ¹⁴¹ tad anugamam ¹⁴² hi tesam ¹⁴³ visesato paṭisan-
- dhiviññāṇam. Tassa visesato bahulam khemavitakkūpa-
- nissayatāya ¹⁴⁴ somanassasahagatatā, ¹⁴⁵ anaññasādhāraṇa-
- paropadesarahita-ñāṇavisesūpanissayatāya ñāṇasampayut-
- tatā, asañkhārikatā ca veditabbā. *Asaṅkheyyam* ¹⁴⁶ *āyu* ¹⁴⁷ ādhāravisesato, nissayavisesato, paṭipakkhadūrībhāvato, ¹⁴⁸
- pavatti-ākāravisesato ¹⁴⁹ ca aparimeyy' ānubhāvatāya kāra-
- ṇassa. Tattha cirataram kalam santānassa pāramitā-
- paribhāvitatā ¹⁵⁰ ādhāravisesatā. ¹⁵¹ Alobh' ajjhāsay' ādi-
- āsayasampadā nissayavisesatā. Lobhamacchariy' ādipāpa-
- dhammavikkhambhanam ¹⁵² paṭipakkhadūrībhāvo. Sab-
- basattānam sakalavaṭṭadukkhanissaraṇ' atthāya āyūhanā
- pavatti-ākāraviseso veditabbo.

413. 24 Ayañ ca nayo sabbesam mahābodhisattānam carima-
- bhavābhiniḍḍattakakamm' āyūhane sādharmaṇo ti tassa
- phalenāpi ekasadisena eva bhavitabban ti āha *Iti sabbe* ¹⁵³
- Buddhā asaṅkheyy' āyukā* ti, asaṅkheyyakālāvasān' āyukā ¹⁵⁴
- ti attho. Asaṅkheyy' āyukatāsamvattanasamattham ¹⁵⁵
- yadi ¹⁵⁶ pi ¹⁵⁶ kammam hoti, Buddhā pana tadā manus-

¹³⁶ ABGG^mM pavattha-

¹³⁷ AG^m *omī*

¹³⁸ BG bhagavatā

¹³⁹ G^mMP tatthakam

¹⁴⁰ ABGG^mM sabbam

¹⁴¹ P °bhāgatāya

¹⁴² AM anugamā

¹⁴³ BG putesam

¹⁴⁴ P khemam-

AG^m °nissayatā

¹⁴⁵ ABGG^m °sahagatatā

M °sahagatatthā

¹⁴⁶ AG^m °kheyyā

¹⁴⁷ B ayyamyu

G ayya

¹⁴⁸ BGM °pūribhāvato

¹⁴⁹ AG^m pavattiyā-ākāra-

¹⁵⁰ BM °bhāvitattā

G °bhāvittā

¹⁵¹ ABGG^mM °visayato

¹⁵² B^m lābha-

ABGG^mM °vikkhambhanā

¹⁵³ ABGG^mM sabba

¹⁵⁴ AG^m asaṅkheyyākālāvatthān'-

B °kālānuvasān' āyukā

B^m °kālāvatthān'-

P °kālāvattān'-

¹⁵⁵ B^mP °āyukasamvattana-

¹⁵⁶ B^mP paricitam

sānaṃ param' āyuppannānānurūpaṃ eva kālaṃ tathā
 parinibbāyanti tato paraṃ tathā sādhetabbapayojanābhā-
 vato; dhammatā 'v' esāti vā veditabbam.¹⁵⁷ Aṭṭhaka-
 thāyaṃ pana tato paraṃ¹⁵⁸ aṭṭhānassa *Utubhojanavipattiya* 413. 25
 ti kāraṇaṃ vuttaṃ. Taṃ¹⁵⁹ lokasādhāraṇaṃ loke jātasaṃ-
 vaddhānaṃ¹⁶⁰ Tathāgatānaṃ nahotīti na sakkā vattum.
 Tathā hi nesam rogakilamath' ādayo honti yeva. *Utubho-* 413. 25
*janavasena*ti asampannassa¹⁶¹ sampannassa ca utuno, bho-
 janassa ca vasena yathākkamaṃ *āyu hāyati pi vadḍhati pi.* 413. 26
*Āyūti*¹⁶² ca param' āyu¹⁶² adhippetam. Tattha yaṃ 413. 26
 vattabbam, taṃ Brahmajālaṭikāyaṃ¹⁶³ vuttam eva.

Idāni tam atthaṃ samudāgamato paṭṭhāya dassetuṃ
Tattha yadā ti ādi vuttaṃ. Dhamme niyuttā dhammikā, na 413. 27
 dhammikā *adhammikā*, hiṃs' ādi-adhammapasutā. *Adham-* 413. 27, 28
mikam eva hoti issarajanānaṃ anuvattanena, paresaṃ
 diṭṭhānugati-āpajjanena ca. *Uṇhavalāhakā devatā* ti uṇha- 413. 31
 utuno paccayabhūta - meghamālāsamuṭṭhāpakā¹⁶⁴ deva-
 puttā. Tesam kira tathā citt' uppādasamakālam eva yath'
 icchitaṭṭhānaṃ uṇhaṃ pharamānā¹⁶⁵ valāhakamālā nāti-
 bahalā¹⁶⁶ ito c' ito¹⁶⁷ nabhaṃ chādentī¹⁶⁷ vitanoti.¹⁶⁸
 Esa nayo *sīta*valāhakavassavalāhakāsu. *Abbhavalāhakā* pana 413. 32
devatā sīt' uṇhavassemi vinā kevalaṃ abbhapaṭalass' eva
 samuṭṭhāpakā veditabbā. *Tāsaṃ* ti ettha mittā ti padaṃ 413. 32
 ānetvā yojanā.¹⁶⁹ Kāmaṃ heṭṭhā vuttā sattavidhā pi
 devatā Cātummahārājikā¹⁷⁰ va, tā pana tena tena visesena
 vatvā idāni tad aññe paṭhamabhūmike Kāmavacaradeve
 sāmāññato gaṇhanto *Cātummahārājikā*¹⁷⁰ ti āha. *Tāsaṃ* 414. 1, 4
adhammikatāyāti rājūnaṃ adhammikabhāvamūlakena upa-
 rāj' ādi-adhammikabhāvaparamparāgatena¹⁷¹ tāsaṃ deva-
 tānaṃ adhammikabhāvena. *Visamaṃ candimasuriyā pari-* 414. 4

¹⁵⁷ B^mP °tabbā

¹⁵⁸ BG *omit*; B^mP *add* pana

¹⁵⁹ ABGG^mM *omit*

¹⁶⁰ A °saṃvatṭhānaṃ
 B^mP °saṃvuddhānaṃ

¹⁶¹ ABGG^mM ayampanassa

¹⁶²⁻¹⁶² ABGG^mM āyun ti ca param'
 āyumaṃ

¹⁶³ B^mP °jāl' āditikāyaṃ

¹⁶⁴ ABGG^mM °samuṭṭhāpakāya

¹⁶⁵ A paramāna

BGM paramānā

G^m parama

¹⁶⁶ B °bahulā

¹⁶⁷⁻¹⁶⁷ AG^m nabhajādevanti

BG nabhañjādentī

M nahañjādentī

¹⁶⁸ ABGG^mM citanoti

¹⁶⁹ See DA 413 footnote 6

¹⁷⁰ B^mP Cātumahā-

¹⁷¹ B^mP °paramparābhatena

- harantīti* bahābādhatādi ¹⁷²-aniṭṭhaphalūpanissayabhūtas-
 sa yathāvuttassa ¹⁷³ adhammikatāsaññitassa sādharmaṇassa
 pāpakammasa balena visamaṃ vāyante ¹⁷⁴ vāyuna
 pīḷiyamānā ¹⁷⁵ candimasuriyā sineruṃ parikkhipantā visa-
 maṃ parivattanti yathāmaggena nappavattanti. ¹⁷⁶ Ta-y-
 idaṃ ¹⁷⁷ yathā ¹⁷⁸ candimasuriyānaṃ visamaparivatta-
 naṃ ¹⁷⁹ visamavātasāṅkhobhahetukaṃ, evaṃ utu-vass' ādi-
 visamappavatti pīti ¹⁸⁰ dassetuṃ *vāto yathāmaggena na*
vāyalīti ādi vuttaṃ. *Devatānaṃ* ti sītavalāhakadevatā-
 didevatānaṃ. Ten' āha *sīl' uṇhabhedo utūti* ādi. *Tas-*
mim asampajjante ti tasmim yathāvutte vassabījabhūte ¹⁸¹
 utumhi yathākālaṃ sampattim anupagacchante. *Na sammā*
devo vassatīti saṅkhepato vuttam atthaṃ vivaranto ¹⁸²
kadācīti ādim āha. Tattha *kadāci vassatīti* kadāci avas-
 sanakāle vassati. ¹⁸³ *Kadāci na vassatīti* kadāci vassitab-
 bakāle na vassati. *Katthaci vassati, katthaci na vassatīti*
 padasavassam ¹⁸⁴ āha. *Vassanto pīti* ādi *kadāci vassati,*
kadāci na vassatīti padadvayass' eva atthavivaraṇaṃ.
Vigatagandhavaṇṇaras' ādīti ¹⁸⁵ ādi-saddena ni-r-ojataṃ
 saṅgaṇhāti. *Ekasmim padese* ti bhattapacanabhājanassa
 ekapasse. *Uttanḍulan* ti pākato ukkantatanḍulaṃ. *Tīh'*
ākārehīti ¹⁸⁶ sabbaso aparīṇataṃ, ekadesena parīṇataṃ,
 dupparīṇataṃ ¹⁸⁷ cāti evaṃ tīhi ¹⁸⁸ pakārehi ¹⁸⁸ paccati, pakk'
 āsayam upagacchati. *App' āyukā* ti ettha dubbaṇṇā cāti pi
 vattabbam. *Evaṃ utu-bhojanavasena āyu hāyati* hetumhi
 aparikkhiṇe pi paccayassa paridubbalattā.
Yadā paṇāti ādi sukkapakkhassa ¹⁸⁹ attho vuttavipari-
 yāyena ¹⁹⁰ veditabbo.

¹⁷² A bahāmbādhatādi
 B^mP bahvā-
 G^m bahāmbādhatādi
 M bahyābādha-

¹⁷³ B^mP °vutta

¹⁷⁴ A vāyamantena
 BG vāyante tena

¹⁷⁵ ABGG^mM pelliya-

¹⁷⁶ B^mP add ti

¹⁷⁷ B^mP assidaṃ

¹⁷⁸ ABGG^mM omit

¹⁷⁹ ABGG^mM visamaṃ parivattan-
 tānaṃ

¹⁸⁰ ABGG^mM omit pi

¹⁸¹ ABGG^mM °bhūta

¹⁸² ABGG^mM vicaranto

¹⁸³ ABGG^mM add kadāci vassatīti

¹⁸⁴ B^mP padasam

¹⁸⁵ ABGG^mM omit vanna

¹⁸⁶ AG^mM nīhārekārehīti

BG tihārekārehīti

DA tih' eva ākārehi

¹⁸⁷ B^m dupari-

¹⁸⁸ B^mP tih' ākārehi

¹⁸⁹ ABGG^mM dukkhapakkhassa
 P sukkha-

¹⁹⁰ ABGG^mM °vipariyayena

Vaḍḍhitvā vaḍḍhitvā parihīnan ti veditabbam. Kasmā? 415, 6
 Na hi ekasmiṃ antarakappe aneke Buddhā uppajjanti, eko
 eva pana uppajjatīti. Idāni tam attham vitthārato das-
 setum *Kathan* ti ādi vuttam. *Cattāro* ¹⁹¹ *thatvā* ti accan- 415, 7, 9
 tasamyoge upayogavacanam. *Yam yam āyuparimāṇesūti* 415, 21
 yattaka - yattaka - param' āyuppamāṇesu. *Tesam pīti* 415, 22
 Buddhānam. Tad eva ¹⁹² āyuparimāṇam ¹⁹³ hoti, tattha
 kāraṇam heṭṭhā vuttam eva.

Āyuparicchedakathā.¹⁹⁴

8. *Mūle* ti mūlāvayavassa samīpe. Tam pana tassa 415, 24
 heṭṭhāpadeso hotīti āha *pālalirukkha* heṭṭhā ti. *Tam* 415, 24, 25
divasan ti attanā jātadivase, *tam divasan* ti vā ¹⁹⁵ Bhagavato 415, 25
 abhisambodhidivase. So kira bodhirukkho sālakalyāṇi ¹⁹⁶
 viya paṭhaviyā abbhantare eva puretaram vaḍḍhento
 abhisambodhidivase paṭhavim ¹⁹⁷ ubbhijjitvā uṭṭhito rata-
 nasatam ucco, tāvad eva ca vitthato hutvā nabham pūret-
 vā ¹⁹⁸ aṭṭhāsi. Ayam pi kir' etassa rukkhabhāvena viya
 aññehi vemattatā. Ghanasamḥatanāḷavaṇṇatāya *kaṇṇi-* 415, 27
kabaddhehi ¹⁹⁹ *viya pupphehi*. *Ekasañchannā* ti pupphānam 415, 28
 ni-r-antaratāya ekajjham sañchannā. *Tattha tattha nibad-* 416, 4
dha . . . pe . . . samujjalan ti taham taham olambitakusuma-
 dāmehi c' eva taham taham khittamālāpiṇḍīhi ca ito c' ito
 vippakiṇṇā ²⁰⁰ vividhavaṇṇamuttapupphehi ²⁰¹ ca samma-
 d-eva ujjalam. *Aññamaññasirisampannānīti* ²⁰² aññamañ- 416, 10
 ñassa siriya sobhāya sambaddhāni.²⁰³

Buddhaguṇavibhavasirin ti Sammāsambuddhehi adhigan- 416, 12
 tabbaguṇavibhūtisobham. *Paṭivijjhamāno* ²⁰⁴ ti adhigac- 416, 12
 chanto.

Set' ambarukkho ti setavaṇṇaphalo ambarukkho. *Tad* 416, 16

¹⁹¹ B^m cattāri
 P catvāri
 DA cattāri with v.l. cattāro

¹⁹² B^m tam tad eva
 B eva twice

¹⁹³ BG °parimānānam

¹⁹⁴ B^m Jātiparicched' ādivaṇṇanā
 niṭṭhitā

¹⁹⁵ B^mP add tam

¹⁹⁶ B^m °kalyāṇi

¹⁹⁷ B^mP pathavim

¹⁹⁸ B^mP pūrento

¹⁹⁹ M karāṇṇika-
 DA kaṇṇikā-

²⁰⁰ B^m °kiṇṇa
 P °kiṇṇam

²⁰¹ B^mP vividhavaṇṇamutta-

²⁰² ABGG^mM °sirisamsattānīti

B^m °sirisampattānīti

P añña-m-añña-

²⁰³ BG sambandhāni

B^mP sampannāni

²⁰⁴ ABGG^mM °vijjamāno

- 416, 19 *evāti pāṭaliyā* ²⁰⁵ vuttappamāṇam eva. *Ekato* ti ekapasse.
 416, 21 *Surasānīti* sumadhurarasāni.
 416, 28, 30 *Eko va pallaṅko* ti eko va pallaṅkapadeso. *So* ²⁰⁶ *so*
 416, 30 rukkho *Bodhīti vuccati* bujjhanti etthāti katvā.
 416, 33 9. *Sāvaka-paricchede* ti sāvakayugaparicchede. *Khaṇ-*
 416, 33 *ḍa* ²⁰⁷ *Ti ssa n* ti dve pi ekajjhaṃ gahe tvā ekatta-
 416, 34 vasena vuttan ti āha *Khaṇḍo ca Tisso cāti*. Buddhānaṃ
 417, 3 sahodaro vemātiko ²⁰⁸ pi vā jeṭṭhabhātā na hotīti *ekapitiko*
 417, 6 *kaniṭṭhabhātā* ti vuttam. *Avasesehi* sattchehi. ²⁰⁹
 417, 6 *Paññāpāramiyā matthakam patto* ti vatvā tassa mat-
 417, 6 thakappattaṃ guṇavisesaṃ dassetuṃ *Sikhinā Bhagavatā* ti
 ādi vuttam.
 417, 15 *Uttaro* ti uttamo. Puna Uttaro ti theram nāmena vadati.
 417, 28 *Pāraṇ* ²¹⁰ ti ²¹⁰ parakoṭimattakam. ²¹¹
 417, 31 *Paññāvisaye* ²¹² ti paññādhikāre. Pavattiṭṭhānasīsena ²¹³
 hi pavattim vadati.
 418, 5 10. *Uposathan* ti āṇāpātimokkham. *Dutiyatatiyesūti* ²¹⁴
 418, 6 dutiye tatiye ca sāvakasannipāte. *Es' eva* ²¹⁵ *nayo* ti
 catu-r-aṅgikataṃ atidisati. ²¹⁶
 418, 14 *Abhinīhārato paṭṭhāya vatthum kathetvā pabbajjā dīpetabbā*
 ti, ²¹⁷ sā pana yasmā Manorathapūraṇiyaṃ Aṅg' uttar'
 atthakathāyaṃ vitthārato āgatā, tasmā tattha vuttanayen'
 eva veditabbā ti.
 418, 28 11. *Nibaddh' upaṭṭhākabhāvan* ²¹⁸ ti ārambhato paṭṭhāya
 yāva parinibbānā niyata-upaṭṭhākabhāvaṃ. Aniyata-upaṭ-
 418, 29 ṭhākā pana Bhagavato paṭhamabodhiyaṃ bahu ahesum,
 ten' āha *Bhagavato hīti* ādi.
 Idāni Ānandatthero yena kāraṇena Satthu nibaddh'
 upaṭṭhākabhāvam upagato, ²¹⁹ yathā ca upagato, ²¹⁹ taṃ
 419, 1, 3 dassetuṃ *Tattha ekadā* ti ādi vuttam. *Ahaṃ iminā maggena*
gacchāmīti āha anayavyasan' āpādakena kammanā ²²⁰ codi-

²⁰⁵ ABGG^mM omit
²⁰⁶ ABGG^mM once only
²⁰⁷ G Buddha-
²⁰⁸ AG^mM vemātuko
 BG memātuko
 M dvemātuko
²⁰⁹ B^mP puttehi
²¹⁰ AG^m omit
²¹¹ AG^m parakoṭim-
 BGM °koṭim-

²¹² AG^m °viseso
 BGM °visayo
²¹³ B^mP °ṭṭhānavasena
²¹⁴ DA dutiye-
²¹⁵ ABGG^mM so eva
²¹⁶ P °dissati
²¹⁷ B^mP omit
²¹⁸ ABGG^mM buddh' upaṭṭhāka-
²¹⁹⁻²¹⁹ BG omit
²²⁰ B^mP kammunā

yamāno. Atha naṃ Bhagavā tam atthaṃ anārocetvā ²²¹
 va khemaṃ maggaṃ sandhāya *Ehi bhikkhu, iminā gac-* 419, 4
chāmāti āha. Kasmā pan' assa Bhagavā tam atthaṃ n'
 ārocesīti? Ārocite pi asaddahanto ²²² n' ādiyatīti. Taṃ hi
 tassa hoti dīgharattim ahitāya dukkhāyāti. *Te ti te gama-* 419, 14
naṃ, tan ti vā pāṭho.

Anvāsatto ²²³ ti anubaddho, upadduto vā. 419, 22

Dhammagāravanissito saṃvego *dhammasaṃvego* : Amhesu 419, 30
 nāma tiṭṭhantesu Bhagavato pi īdisaṃ jātan ti. *Ahaṃ* 419, 34
upaṭṭhahissāmīti vadanto dhammasenāpati atthato evaṃ
 vadanto nāma hotīti *Ahaṃ bhante tumhe* ti ādi vuttaṃ. 419, 32
Asuññam eva ²³⁴ *sā disā* ti asuññā yeva mama sā disā. 420, 1

Tattha kāraṇaṃ āha *tava ovādo Buddhānaṃ ovādasadiso* ti. 420, 1

Vasitum na dassatīti ²³⁵ ekagandhakūṭiyaṃ vāsaṃ n' 420, 18
 āṇāpessatīti ²³⁶ adhippāyo.

Parammukhā desitassāpi dhammassatīti suttantadesanaṃ ²³⁷ 421, 12
 sandhāya vuttaṃ. Abhidhammadesanā pan' assa param-
 mukhā va pavattā pageva yācanāya. Tassā vācanāmaggo
 pi Sāriputtattherappabhavo. Kasmā? ²³⁸ So Niddesa-
 Paṭisambhidā viya therassa bhikkhuno gahitadhammak-
 khandhapakkhiyo. ²³⁹ Apare pana : Dhammabhaṇḍāgāriko
 paṭipāṭiyā tikadukesu devasikaṃ kat' okāso Bhagavantaṃ
 pañhaṃ pucchi, Bhagavā pi 'ssa pucchitapucchitaṃ naya-
 dānavasena vissajjesi. Evaṃ abhidhammo pi satthārā
 parammukhā desito pi therena sammukhā paṭiggahito va
 ahoṣīti vadanti. Sabbhaṃ vīmaṃsitvā gahetabbaṃ.

A g g' u p a ṭ ṭ h ā k o ti upaṭṭhāne sakkaccakāritāya 421, 18
 aggabhūto upaṭṭhāko. Thero hi upaṭṭhākaṭṭhānaṃ lad-
 dhakālato paṭṭhāya Bhagavantaṃ duvidhena udakena,
 tividhena dantakaṭṭhena, pādaparikammaṇa, piṭṭhiparikam-
 mena, ²⁴⁰ gandhakūṭi-pariveṇasammajjanenāti evaṃ ādihi
 kiccehi upaṭṭhahanto : Imāya nāma velāya satthu idaṃ
 nāma ²⁴¹ laddhuṃ vaṭṭati, idaṃ nāma kātum vaṭṭatīti

²²¹ A anāretvā
 BGM anāropetvā

²²² P assaddahanto

²²³ ABGG^mM anvāsato
 DA anvāsanno

²³⁴ B^mP add me

²³⁵ P dassetīti

²³⁶ BG tānapessetīti
 B^mP na labhissatīti

²³⁷ AG^m vuttanta-

²³⁸ ABGG^mM tasmā

²³⁹ A °paṭikkhiyo

²⁴⁰ B^mP omit

²⁴¹ ABGG^mM nāmaṃ

cintetvā taṃ taṃ nipphādentō ²⁴² mahatiṃ daṇḍadīpikaṃ ²⁴³ gahetvā ekarattiṃ gandhakuṭipariveṇaṃ ²⁴⁴ nava vāre anupariyāyati. ²⁴⁵ Evaṃ hi 'ssa ahosi: Sace me thīnamiddhaṃ okkameyya, Bhagavati pakkosante paṭivacanaṃ dātuṃ nāhaṃ sakkuṇeyyan ti; tasmā sabbarattiṃ daṇḍadīpikaṃ hatthena na muñcati. Tena vuttaṃ agg' upaṭṭhāko ti.

421, 21

421, 22

12. Pitu-mātu-jātanagaraparicchedo pitumukhena āgata-tattā *Pitiparicchedo* ti vutto. *Vihāraṃ pāvīsīti* gandhakuṭiṃ pāvīsi. *Ettakaṃ* ²⁴⁶ *kathetvā* ti kappaparicched' ādi-navavārapaṭimaṇḍitaṃ ²⁴⁷ Vipassi-ādīnaṃ sattannaṃ Buddhānaṃ pubbenivāsapaṭisaṃyuttaṃ ettāvatīti ²⁴⁸ desanaṃ desetvā. Kasmā pan' ettha Bhagavā Vipassi-ādīnaṃ sattannaṃ yeva Buddhānaṃ pubbenivāsaṃ kathesi, na Buddhavaṃsadesanāyaṃ viya pañcavīsatiyā Buddhānaṃ, tato vā pana bhiyyo ti? Anadhikārato, payojanābhāvato ca. Buddhavaṃsadesanāyaṃ hi:

“ Kīdiso te mahāvīra abhinīhāro nar' uttama
kamhi kāle tayā vīra patthitā bodhi-m-uttamā ” ti ⁽¹⁾

ādīnā pavattitaṃ ²⁴⁹ pucchāṃ adhikāraṃ atṭh' uppattiṃ katvā yassa Sammāsambuddhassa pādamūle attanā mahābhinihāro kato, taṃ Dīpaṅkaraṃ Bhagavantaṃ ādiṃ katvā yesaṃ catuvīsatiyā Buddhānaṃ santike ²⁵⁰ bodhiyā ²⁵¹ laddhabyākaraṇo hutvā tattha tattha pāramiyo pūresi, tesāṃ paṭipattisaṅkhāto pubbenivāso, attano ca paṭipatti kathitā. Idha pana tādiso adhikāro n' atthi, yena Dīpaṅkārato paṭṭhāya, tato vā pana parato Buddhē ārabbhā pubbenivāsaṃ katheyya. Tasmā na ettha Buddhavaṃsadesanāyaṃ viya pubbenivāso vitthārīto. Yasmā ca Buddhānaṃ desanā nāma desanāya bhājanabhūtānaṃ puggalānaṃ ñāṇabalānurūpā, na attano ñāṇabalānurūpā; tasmā tattha aggasāvakānaṃ, mahāsāvakānaṃ, tādīsānañ

(1) Buddhavaṃsa I 75

²⁴² BM nippā-
G uppādentō
²⁴³ P dantadīpikaṃ
²⁴⁴ ABGG^mM °kuṭiṃ-
²⁴⁵ BGM °pariyāyāti
²⁴⁶ ABGG^mM etthakaṃ

²⁴⁷ B °ādīnaṃvavārapaṭimaṇḍitaṃ
AGG^mM °paṭimaṇḍitaṃ
²⁴⁸ B^mP ettāvatā
²⁴⁹ B^m pavattaṃ taṃ
²⁵⁰ B^mP santikā
²⁵¹ ABGG^mM bodhāya

ca devabrahmānaṃ vasena sā ²⁵² desanā vitthāritā. Idha pana pakatisāvakaṇaṃ tādīsānaṃ ca devatānaṃ vasena pubbenivāsaṃ kathento sattannaṃ eva Buddhānaṃ pubbenivāsaṃ kathesi. Tathā hi ne Bhagavā palobhanavasena samuttejetuṃ sappapañcatāya kathāya desanaṃ matthakaṃ apāpetvā va gandhakuṭiṃ pāvīsi. Tathā ²⁵³ imissā eva desanāya anusārato Āṭṇāṭṭiyaparittadesanādayo pavattā.

Api c' ettha Bhagavā attano suddh' āvāsacārikāvibhāvinīyā ²⁵⁴ uparidesanāya saṅgaḥ' atthaṃ Vipassi-ādīnaṃ eva sattannaṃ Sammāsambuddhānaṃ pubbenivāsaṃ kathesi. Tesāṃ yeva hi sāvaka tādā c' eva etarahi ca suddh' āvāsabhūmiyaṃ ṭhitā, na aññesaṃ parinibbutattā. Siddh' attha-Tissa-Phussaṇaṃ ²⁵⁵ kira Buddhānaṃ sāvakaṃ suddh' āvāsesu uppannā ²⁵⁶ uppattisamanantaram eva imasmiṃ sāsane Upak' ādayo viya arahattaṃ adhigantvā na cirass' eva parinibbāyīṃsu, na tattha tattha ²⁵⁷ yāvatāyukaṃ atthaṃsūti vadanti. Tathā yesaṃ Sammāsambuddhānaṃ paṭivedhasāsaṇaṃ ek' aṃsato nicchayena ²⁵⁸ ajjāpi dharati, na antarahitaṃ, ²⁵⁹ te eva kittento Vipassi-ādīnaṃ yeva Bhagavantānaṃ pubbenivāsaṃ imasmiṃ sutte kathesi veneyy' ajjhāsayavasena. ²⁶⁰ Apubbācarimaniyamo pana aparāparaṃ saṃsaraṇakasatt' āvāsavasena ²⁶¹ ekissā lokadhātuyā icchito ti na ten' etaṃ virujjhatīti daṭṭhabbaṃ. *Ni-r-antaram matthakaṃ pāpetvā* ti abhijātito paṭṭhāya ^{421, 26} yāva pātimokkha' uddesa, ²⁶² yāva ²⁶³ Buddhakiccasiddhi, tāva naṃ ²⁶⁴ matthakaṃ sikkhaṃ pāpetvā. Na tāva kathito ti yojanā.

Tanti ti dhammatantiṃ, ²⁶⁵ pariyattin ti attho. Putta- ^{421, 29} puttamātu-yāna-vihāra-dhanavivahāradāyaka' ādīnaṃ sambahulānaṃ atthānaṃ vibhāvanavasena pavattavāro *sam-* ^{421, 33} *bahulavāro.* ²⁶⁶

Kāmaṇ cāyaṃ pāḷiyaṃ anāgato, atthakathāsu āgatattā ²⁶⁷

²⁵² B^mP omit

²⁵³ B^mP add ca

²⁵⁴ ABGG^mMP °vibhāvaniyā

²⁵⁵ P Phussa' ādīnaṃ

²⁵⁶ B^mP upapannā

²⁵⁷ AG^mP once only

²⁵⁸ P niccayena

²⁵⁹ P anantara-

²⁶⁰ ABGG^mM viney'-

²⁶¹ B^mP °sattavāsa-

²⁶² B^m °uddeso

²⁶³ B^mP yāvatā

²⁶⁴ B^mP omit

²⁶⁵ ABGG^mMP °tanti

²⁶⁶ AG^m °bahulā-

²⁶⁷ BG āgatattaṃ

422. 1 ānetvā ²⁶⁸ pana ²⁶⁸ dīpetabbo ti taṃ dīpento *Sabba-bodhisat-*
 422. 1. 3 *tānaṃ hīti ādim āha. Kulavaṃso kulānukkamo. Pavenīti*
 422. 3 *paramparā. Kasmā ti putt' uppattiyā kāraṇaṃ pucchitvā*
 422. 3 *taṃ vissajjento Sabbaññubodhisattānaṃ hīti ādim āha, tena*
tesaṃ jātānagar' ādi ²⁶⁹ paññāyanaṃ ²⁷⁰ ek' aṃsato manus-
sabhāvasañjānaṃ' atthaṃ icchitabbam, aññathā yathādhīp-
peta-Buddhakiccasiddhi eva na siyā ti dasseti, yato mahā-
sattānaṃ carimabhave manussaloke eva pātubhavo, na
aññattha.
422. 24. 25 Cand' ādīnaṃ sobhāvisesaṃ rahe²⁷¹ti cajāpetīti Rāhu,
 Rāhuggaho. Idha pana Rāhuvīyāti *Rāhu. Bandhanan* ti
 ca anatth' uppattiṭṭhānaṃ ²⁷² taṃ sandhāya vuttaṃ.
 Tathā mahāsattena vuttavacanam eva gahetvā kumārassa
 Rāhulo ti nāmaṃ akāṃsu.
422. 28 *Athāti* nipātamattaṃ. *Rocanīti* ²⁷³ rocanasīlā, ujjala-
 422. 29 rūpā ²⁷⁴ ti attho. *Rucaggaṭīti* ²⁷⁵ rucam pabhātaṃ ²⁷⁶
 āgatibhūtā, ²⁷⁷ ga-kār' āgamaṃ katvā vuttaṃ. Itthiratana-
 bhāvato manussaloke sabbāsaṃ bimbapaṭicchannabhūtā ²⁷⁸
 422. 29 ti *Bimbā.*
423. 6 *Jhānā vuṭṭhāyāti* pāda²⁷⁹kajjhānato vuṭṭhāya.
423. 24 *Aṭṭh' aṅgul' ubbedhā* ti aṭṭh' aṅgulappamāṇa ²⁷⁹-bahala-
 423. 24 bhāvā. *Cūl' aṃsena chādetvā* ti tiriya²⁸⁰bhāgena ṭhapanavasena
 423. 25 sabbam viharatṭhānaṃ chādetvā. *Suvaṇṇayaṭṭhiphālehīti* ²⁸⁰
 423. 26 phālappamāṇāhi ²⁸¹ suvaṇṇayaṭṭhihi. *Suvaṇṇahatthipādānīti*
 423. 28 pakatihatthipādaparimāṇāni suvaṇṇakhandhāni. ²⁸² *Vutta-*
 423. 28 *nayen' evāti cūl' aṃsen' eva. Suvaṇṇakaṭṭhīhīti* ²⁸³ suvaṇ-
 423. 31 ṇakhandhehi. ²⁸⁴ *Salakkhaṇānaṃ* ²⁸⁵ ti lak²⁸⁶khaṇasampan-
 nānaṃ samasārānaṃ. ²⁸⁶
424. 9 *Bodhipallaṅko* ti abhisambujjhanakāle nisajjaṭṭhānaṃ.

²⁶⁸ B^mP pana ānetvā²⁶⁹ AG^m sañjata-²⁷⁰ B^mP paññāyamānaṃ²⁷¹ A rahoti

BG rahe

²⁷² B^mP °ṭṭhāna²⁷³ B^mP rocinīti²⁷⁴ B uppalarūpā²⁷⁵ So all MSS; DA Rucaggaṭṭi²⁷⁶ A pabhānaṃ

B pahānaṃ

G pahanam

²⁷⁷ AG^m agatibhūto

BGM agati-

²⁷⁸ ABGG^mM bimbāpaṭicchanda-²⁷⁹ ABGG^mM °aṅgulu-²⁸⁰ ABGG^mM °pālehītiDA suvaṇṇ' itthikākapālehi
with v.l. suvaṇṇayaṭṭhiphālehi²⁸¹ M pāla- For tāla- ?²⁸² B^mP °khaṇḍāni²⁸³ BG suvaṇṇatthitikāhītiB^mP °kaṭṭhīti²⁸⁴ B^mP °khaṇḍehi²⁸⁵ AG^mM sallakkha-

B sallakkhenatan

G sallakkhetan

²⁸⁶ B^mP sahaṣṣārānaṃ

Avijahito ti Buddhānaṃ tathānisajjāya anaññatthabhāvi- 424, 9
bhāvato apariccatto. Ten' āha *ekasmiṃ yeva thāne hotīti*. 424, 9
Paṭhamapaḍaṇṭhīti ²⁸⁷ pacchime sopānaphalake tathvā 424, 12
tṭhiyāmanassa dakkhiṇapādassa paṭiṭṭhāpanaṭṭhānaṃ. ²⁸⁸
Taṃ pana yasmā daḥhaṃ thiraṃ kenaci abhejjaṃ hoti,
tasmā *paḍaṇṭhīti* vuttaṃ. Yasmiṃ bhūmibhāge idāni 424, 12
Jetavanamahāvihāro, tattha yasmiṃ thāne purimānaṃ
sabbabuddhānaṃ mañcā paññattā, tasmīṃ yeva padese
amhākaṃ pi Bhagavato mañco paññatto ti katvā *cattāri* 424, 13
mañcapāḍaṭṭhānāni avijahitān' eva hontīti vuttaṃ. Mañ-
cānaṃ pana mahantakhuḍḍakabhāvena ²⁸⁹ mañcapaññāpa-
napadesassa mahantāmahantatā appamaṇaṃ, Buddh' ānu-
bhāvena pana ²⁹⁰ so padeso sabbadā ekappamaṇo yeva
hotīti *cattāri mañcapāḍaṭṭhānāni avijahitān' eva hontīti* 424, 13
vuttan ti daṭṭhabbaṃ. *Vihāro pi na vijahati* ²⁹¹ evāti etthāpi 424, 14
es' eva nayo. Purimaṃ viharatṭhānaṃ na pariccajati
attho.

Visiṭṭhā mattā vimattā, ²⁹² vimattā va *vemattaṃ*, visa- 424, 20
disatā ²⁹³ ti attho. *Pamaṇaṃ āroho*. ²⁹⁴ *Padhānaṃ* duk- 424, 20, 21
karakiriya. *Rasmīti* sarīrappabhā. 424, 21

Sattānaṃ pākātikahatthena ²⁹⁵ cha-hattho majjhima-
puriso, tato ²⁹⁶ tiguṇaṃ Bhagavato sarīrappamaṇaṃ ti
Bhagavā aṭṭhārasa-hattho ti vadanti. Apare pana bha-
ṇanti: Manussaṇaṃ pākātikahatthena ²⁹⁷ catu-hattho maj-
jhimapuriso, tato tiguṇaṃ Bhagavato sarīrappamaṇaṃ ti
Bhagavā dvāḍasa-hattho upādinna-karūpadhamavasena;
samantato pana byāmaṃ mattaṃ byāmappabhā pharati
upari cha-hatthaṃ abbhuggatā, ²⁹⁸ bahalatarappabhā rūpeṇa
saddhiṃ aṭṭhārasa-hattho hotīti.

Addhaniyaṃ ti dīghakālaṃ. ²⁹⁹ *Ajjhāsaya-paṭibaddhaṃ* ³⁰⁰ 424, 30; 425, 1
ti bodhisambhārasambharaṇakāle tathāpavatt' ajjhāsaya-
dhīnaṃ, tathāpavattapaṭṭhanānurūpaṃ ³⁰¹ vipulaṃ vipula-

²⁸⁷ All MSS °pada-
DA °pāda with v.l. °pada-
B^mP °gaṇṭhikā ti

²⁸⁸ B^mP paṭiṭṭhahanaṭṭhānaṃ

²⁸⁹ P °khuddakā-

²⁹⁰ AG^m dvā; BGM vā

²⁹¹ B^mP vijahito

²⁹² M adds mattā

²⁹³ AG^m °sadiṣatāni

²⁹⁴ •AG^mM ārogo

²⁹⁵ BG pakatika-

²⁹⁶ A tena; G^m teno

²⁹⁷ AG^m pakatihatthena

BG pakatika-

²⁹⁸ B^mP °ggato

²⁹⁹ ABGG^mM °kāla

³⁰⁰ P °paribaddhaṃ

³⁰¹ P tathāpavattapaṭṭha-
pavattanānurūpaṃ

taraṇ ca hotīti attho. Svāyam attho Cariyāpiṭakavaṇ-
 nanāyaṃ vuttanayen' eva veditabbo. Ettha ca yasmā
 sarīrappamāṇaṃ, padhānaṃ, sarīrappabhā ca Buddhānaṃ
 visadisā ti idha pāḷiyaṃ anāgatā ti, tasmā tehi saddhiṃ
 vemattatāsāmaññaena āyu-kulāni pi idha āharitvā dīpitāni.
 425. 4 *Paṭividdhaguṇesūti* ³⁰² adhigatasabbaññaguṇesu. Nanu ca
 bodhisambhāresu, veneyyapuggalaparimāṇe ³⁰³ ca vemat-
 taṃ ³⁰⁴ n' atthīti? Saccaṃ, ³⁰⁵ n' atthi. Tad ubhayaṃ pana
 Buddhaguṇagahaṇena gahitaṃ eva hotīti na uddhaṭaṃ.
 Yad aggena hi sabbabuddhānaṃ Buddhaguṇesu vemattaṃ
 n' atthi, ³⁰⁶ tad aggena nesaṃ bodhisambhāresu ³⁰⁷ pi
 vemattaṃ n' atthīti. ³⁰⁸ Kasmā? Hetu-anurūpatāya pha-
 lassa, eten' eva ³⁰⁹ veneyyapuggalaparimāṇe ³¹⁰ vematta-
 bhāvo ³¹¹ vibhāvito. Mahābodhisattānaṃ hi hetu-avatthā-
 yaṃ sambhatūpanissay' indriyaparipākā veneyyapuggalā ³¹⁰
 carimabhava arahattasampattiya ³¹² paripositāni ³¹³ kama-
 lavanāni suriyarasmisamphassena viya Tathāgataguṇ' ānu-
 bhāvasamphassena vibodham ³¹⁴ upagacchantīti ³¹⁴ dīpesuṃ
 aṭṭhakathācariyā.

425. 9

425. 13

Nidhikumblhīti ³¹⁵ cattāro mahānidhayo ³¹⁶ sandhāya va-
 dati. *Jālo cāti ca-saddena* katamahābhinihāro cāti ayam
 pi attho saṅgahito ti daṭṭhabbo. Vuttaṃ h' etaṃ Bud-
 dhavaṃse

“Tārāgaṇā virocanti nakkhattā ³¹⁷ gaganamaṇḍale, ³¹⁸
 visākhā candimāyuttā, ³¹⁹ dhuvam Buddhō bhavissatī”
 ti. (1)

Eten' eva ca sabbabuddhānaṃ visākhanakkhatte ³²⁰ yeva ³²¹
 mahābhinihāro hotīti ca vadanti.

(1) Buddhavaṃsa II 96

³⁰² ABGG^m paṭividdham-
 M °vidham-
³⁰³ ABGG^m vinayapuggala-
 M vineya-; P vineyya-
³⁰⁴ BG vematthaṃ
³⁰⁵ ABGG^mM sabbam
³⁰⁶ BG ti *only*
³⁰⁷ B^mP sambodhi-
³⁰⁸ ABGG^mM n' atthi
³⁰⁹ B^mP ek' anten' eva
³¹⁰ AG^m vinaya-; BGM vineya-
³¹¹ BGM vemattā-

³¹² ABGG^mM rahadasampattiya
³¹³ ABGG^mM pariposagatāni
³¹⁴ BG vibodhamukhagacchantīti
³¹⁵ B^m °kumbho
³¹⁶ ABGG^mM °nidhi
³¹⁷ ABGG^mMP nakkhattam
³¹⁸ AG^m gahaṇa-
³¹⁹ BG candimāyattā
³²⁰ ABGG^mM vesākhavisākha-
 B^m °nakkhatten' eva
 P vesākhanakkhatten' eva
³²¹ B^mP *omit*

13. *Ayaṃ galīti* ayaṃ pavatti * pavattan' ākāro, aññe 425, 19
pubbenivāsaṃ anussarantā iminā ākārena anussarantīti
attho. Yasmā cutito paṭṭhāya yāva paṭisandhi, tāva
anussaraṇaṃ ārohanaṃ atītātara ³²²-atītataṃ' ādijātisaṅ-
khāte ³²³ pubbenivāse nāṇassa abhimukhabhāvena pavattīti
katvā; tasmā paṭisandhito paṭṭhāya yāva cuti, tāva
anussaraṇaṃ orohanaṃ pubbenivāse paṭimukhabhāvena
nāṇassa pavattīti * āha *pacchāmukhaṃ nāṇaṃ pesetvā* ti. 425, 21
Cutigantabban ³²⁴ ti *yaṃ pana idaṃ* cutiyā nāṇagatiyā 425, 20
gantabbaṃ taṃ gamanaṃ bujjhantīti attho. *Garukan* ti 425, 22
bhāriyaṃ dukkaraṃ, ten' āha *ākāse padaṃ dassento viyāti*. 425, 22
Aparam pi kāraṇaṃ ti chinnavatūmānussaraṇaṃ pacchā- 425, 24
mukhaṃ nāṇaṃ ³²⁵ pesanato aparam acchariy' abbhuta-kā-
raṇaṃ.

Yatrā ti paccatt' atthe, *nāma* ti acchariy' atthe 425, 26
nipāto, *hi*-saddo anattako. Ten' āha ³²⁶ *yo nāma Tathā-* 425, 26
gato ³²⁶ ti. Evañ ca katvā *yatrā*ti nipātavasenāti ³²⁷ visuṃ 425, 26
yatra-saddagahaṇaṃ samatthitaṃ hoti. Papañcenti sat-
tasantānaṃ saṃsāre vitthārentīti *papañcaṃ*. *Kammavattāṃ* 425, 27, 29
vuccati kilesavaṭṭassa papañcagahaṇena, vipākavaṭṭassa
dukkhagahaṇena gahitattā. *Pariyādinna vaṭṭe* ³²⁸ 425, 30
ti sabbaso khepita vaṭṭe. ³²⁹

Maggasīlena phalasīlenāti vatvā ta-y-idaṃ maggaphala- 426, 1
sīlaṃ lokiyasīlapubbakaṃ, Buddhānañ ca lokiyasīlaṃ pi
lok' uttarasīlaṃ viya anaññasādhāraṇaṃ evāti dassetuṃ
lokiya-lok' uttarasīlenāti vuttaṃ. Samādhipaññāsu pi es' 426, 1
eva nayo. *Samāhipakkhā* ti samādhi ca samāhipakkhā ca 426, 2
samāhipakkhā ³³⁰ ti ekadesasarūp' ekaseso ³³¹ daṭṭhabbo.
Ten' āha *Maggasamādhinā* ti ādi, *vihāro gahito vāti* ca. 426, 3, 8
Samāhipakkhā nāma viriya-sati-ādayo. ³³² 426, 7

Sayan ti attanā. *Nīvaraṇ' ādīhīti* nīvaraṇehi c' eva tad 426, 16
ekaṭṭhehi ca pāpadhammehi, vitakkavicār' ādīhi ca. *Vimut-* 426, 16

* . . . * AG^m omit

³²² B^m atīta-atītātara

³²³ BG atītamājāti-

M atītamādi-jāti-

³²⁴ So all MSS; DA cutiṃ-

³²⁵ B^mP nāṇa

³²⁶⁻³²⁸ AG^m yo janāmatagato

BG yo janāmatthāgato

M^o yo janāmattāgato

³²⁷ B^mP °vasena

³²⁸ ABGG^mM parivaṭṭe

³²⁹ A °vagge

³³⁰ AG^m sakkhā

³³¹ ABGG^mM °ekasese

³³² ABGG^mM add nāma

- 426, 18 *tattā vimuttīti*³³³ *saṅkhaṃ gacchanīti* iminā vimutti-saddassa
 426, 18 kammasādhanaṭam āha aṭṭhasamāpatti-ādivisayattā tassa.
 426, 23 Vimuttattā ti ca: Vikkhambhanavasena vimuttattā ti
 426, 23 ādinā yojetabbam. *Tassa tassāti* aniccānupassan' ādikassa.
Paccanīk' aṅgavasenāti pahātabbapaṭipakkha-aṅgavasena.
*Paṭippassaddh' ante uppannattā*³³⁴ ti kilesānaṃ paṭippasam-
 bhanam paṭippassaddham, so eva *anto* pariyosānabhāvato,
 tasmim sādhetabbe³³⁵ nibbattattā; tam-tam-maggavaj-
 jhakilesānaṃ paṭippassambhanavasena pavattattā ti attho.
 Kilesehi nissatātā,³³⁶ apagamo ca³³⁷ nibbānassa tehi vivit-
 tattā³³⁸ evāti āha *dūre thitattā* ti.
 426, 25 16. *Dhammadhātūti* dhammānaṃ sabhāvo, atthato³³⁹
 426, 30 cattāri ariyasaccāni. *Suppaṭividdhā* ti suṭṭhu paṭividdhā sa-
 426, 30 vāsanam sabbesaṃ kilesānaṃ pajahanato. Evaṃ hi sabbañ-
 ñutā dasabalapaññādayo³⁴⁰ cāti sabbabuddhaguṇā³⁴¹ Bha-
 gavatā adhigatā ahesum.³⁴² Arahattam dhammadhātūti keci.
 426, 32 Sabbaññutañānaṃ ti apare. *Dvīhi padehīti* dvīhi vākyehi.³⁴³
 426, 32 *Ābaddhan* ti paṭibaddham, tam-mūlakattā uparidesanāya.
 426, 33 *Devacārikakolāhalan*³⁴⁴ ti attano devalokacārikāyaṃ³⁴⁵
 426, 33 Suddh' āvāsadevānaṃ kutūhalappavattim *dassento* suttanta-
 427, 1 pariyosāne *vicāressati*, atthato vibhāvessatīti yojanā. *Ayaṃ*
desanā ti I t o s o b h i k k h a v e ti ādinā vitthārato
 pavattitadesanam āha.
 427, 3 *Nidānakande* ti ādito desitam uddesadesanam³⁴⁶ āha. Sā
 hi imissā desanāya nidānaṭṭhāniyattā tathā vuttā.
 427, 6 17. *Vipassīti tassa nāman* ti vatvā tassa anvatthataṃ
 427, 6 dassetum *tañ ca kho* ti ādi vuttam. *Vividhe atthe* ti tirohita-
 vidūradesagat' ādike nīl' ādivasena³⁴⁷ nānāvidhe,³⁴⁸ tad
 aṇṇe ca³⁴⁹ indriyagocarabhūte³⁴⁹ te ca³⁵⁰ yathūpagate,
 427, 6 vohāravinicchaye cāti nānāvidhe atthe. *Passanakusalatā-*
yāti dassane nipuṇabhāvena.

³³³ ABGG^mM vimuttin ti³³⁴ P upapannā³³⁵ AG^m saddhetabbe³³⁶ AG^mM nissavanā; BG nissavatā³³⁷ BG ti³³⁸ ABGG^mM vivittatā³³⁹ ABGG^mM add ti³⁴⁰ ABGG^m °paññāñādayoB^mP °ñāñ' ādayo³⁴¹ B^mP sabbe-³⁴² ABGG^mM ahettum³⁴³ ABGG^m vākkehi³⁴⁴ ABGG^mMP °cāriya-

DA °cārikāya-

³⁴⁵ BG °carikāyaṃB^mP °loke; M omits loka³⁴⁶ ABGG^mM uddesanam ādesanam³⁴⁷ ABGG^m nivalādivasena

M nivalādivasena

³⁴⁸ BG tidaṇṇe va³⁴⁹ BG °gocaram-³⁵⁰ ABGG^mM add te

Yāthāvato ñeyyaṃ bujjhatīti *bodhi*, so eva sattayogato
b o d h i s a t t o ti āha *paṇḍitasatto bujjhanakasatto* ti. 427, 8
 Sucintitacintit' ādinā pana vattabbam eva n' atthi. Yadā
 ca tena ³⁵¹ mahābhinihāro kato, tato ³⁵² paṭṭhāya mahābo-
 dhiyaṃ ek' antaninnattā bodhimhi satto ³⁵³ *bodhisatto* ³⁵⁴ 427, 8
 ti ³⁵⁴ āha *bodhisāṅkhātesūti* ādi. Maggañānapadaṭṭhānaṃ 427, 8
 hi sabbaññutañāṇaṃ, ³⁵⁵ sabbaññutañānapadaṭṭhānañ ca
 maggañāṇaṃ bodhīti ³⁵⁶ vuccati. *S a t o s a m p ā j ā n o* 427, 10
 ti iminā catutthāya gabbhāvakkantiyā okkamīti dasseti.
 Catasso hi gabbhāvakkantiyo, idh' ekacco gabbhe ³⁵⁷
 mātukucchiyaṃ okkamane, ṭhite, nikkhamane ti tīsu pi ³⁵⁸
 ṭhānesu asampajāno hoti; ekacco paṭhame ṭhāne sam-
 pajāno, na itaresu; ³⁵⁹ ekacco paṭhame dutiye ca ṭhāne
 sampajāno, na tatiye; ekacco tīsu pi ṭhānesu sampajāno
 hoti. Tattha paṭhamā gabbhāvakkanti ³⁶⁰ lokiyamahā-
 janassa vasena vuttā, dutiyā asītimahāsāvakānaṃ vasena,
 tatiyā dvinnāṃ aggasāvakānaṃ paccekabuddhānañ ca
 vasena. Te kira kammajavātehi uddhamṇāpādā ³⁶¹ adho-
 sirā ³⁶² anekasataporise papāte viya yonimukhe khittā,
 tālacchiggalena ³⁶³ hatthī viya, sambādhena yonimukhena
 nikkhamantā mahantaṃ dukkhaṃ pāpuṇanti, tena tesāṃ :
 Mayaṃ nikkhamāmāti sampajāññaṃ na hoti. Catutthā ³⁶⁴
 sabbaññubodhisattānaṃ ³⁶⁵ vasena. Te hi mātukucchis-
 miṃ ³⁶⁶ paṭisandhiṃ gaṇhantā pi pajānanti, tattha vasantā
 pi pajānanti, nikkhamanakale pi pajānanti. Na hi te ³⁶⁷
 kammajavātā ³⁶⁷ uddhamṇāpāde adhosire ³⁶⁸ katvā khipitum
 sakkonti, dve hatthe pasāretvā ³⁶⁹ akkhīni ummīletvā
 ṭhitakā va nikkhamantīti. *Ñāṇena paricchinditvā* ti pub- 427, 11
 babhāge pañcamahāvilokanañāṇehi c' eva : Idāni cavāmīti
 cutiparicchindanañāṇena ca, aparabhāge : Idha mayā paṭi-
 sandhi gahitā ti paṭisandhiparicchindanañāṇena ca paric-
 chijja jānitvā.

³⁵¹ B^mP panānena

³⁵² ABGG^mM omit

³⁵³ ABGG^mM add ti

³⁵⁴ AG^m omit

³⁵⁵ AG^m omit

P sabbañāṇaṃ

³⁵⁶ ABGG^mMP mahābodhīti

³⁵⁷ B^mP gabbho

³⁵⁸ B^mP omit

³⁵⁹ ABGG^mM add pi

³⁶⁰ ABGG^mM gabbh' okkanti

³⁶¹ ABGG^mMP °pādaṃ

³⁶² BG °siraṃ

³⁶³ AG^m kāla-

³⁶⁴ AG^m catutthāya

³⁶⁵ G sabbaññuta-

³⁶⁶ B^mP °kucchimhi

³⁶⁷ AG^m nekkhammajavātā

³⁶⁸ AG^m adho pi sire

³⁶⁹ B^mP pasāritvā

427. 16 Pañcannaṃ mahāpariccāgānaṃ, nāt' atthacariyādīnaṃ
ca sati pi pāramīpariyāpannabhāve³⁷⁰ sambhāravisesa-
bhāvadassan' atthaṃ viṣuṃ gahaṇaṃ. Tattha³⁷¹ aṅgaparic-
cāgo, nayanapariccāgo, attapariccāgo, rajjapariccāgo, put-
tadārapariccāgo ti ime *pañcamahāpariccāgā*.³⁷² Tatthāpi
kāmaṃ aṅgapariccāg' ādayo pi dānapāramī yeva, tathā pi
pariccāgavisesabhāvadassan' atthañ c' eva sudukkarabhā-
vadassan' atthañ ca mahāpariccāgānaṃ viṣuṃ gahaṇaṃ.
Tato eva ca aṅgapariccāgato³⁷³ viṣuṃ nayanapariccāgaga-
haṇaṃ, pariccāgabhāvasāmaññe pi rajjapariccāgaputta-
427. 17 dārapariccāgagahaṇaṃ ca kataṃ. Nātināṃ atthacariyā *nāl'*
atthacariyā, sā ca kho karuṇāyanavasena. Tathā sattalo-
kassa diṭṭhadhammikasamaparāyikaparam' atthānaṃ vasena
427. 17 hitakiriyā³⁷⁴ *lok' atthacariyā*. Kammassakataññāvasena,
anavajjakamm' āyatana-sipp' āyatana-vijjattāṇavasena,³⁷⁵
khandh' āyatan' ādivasena,³⁷⁶ lakkhaṇattay' āditīraṇa-
vasena³⁷⁷ ca attano paresaṃ ca tattha satipaṭṭhānena
427. 18 nāṇacāro *buddhacariyā*,³⁷⁸ sā pan' atthato paññāpāramī
yeva,³⁷⁹ nāṇasambhāravisesatādassan' atthaṃ pana viṣuṃ
427. 18 gahaṇaṃ. *Buddhacariyānaṃ*³⁸⁰ ti bahuvacananiddesena
pubbayoga-pubbacariyā-dhamm' akkhān' ādīnaṃ³⁸¹ saṅ-
gaho daṭṭhabbo. Tattha gatapaccāgatika-vattasaṅkhā-
tāya³⁸² pubbabhāgapatīpadāya³⁸³ saddhiṃ abhiññāsa-
māpattinipphādanāṃ³⁸⁴ pubbayogo.³⁸⁵ Dān' ādisu yeva
sātisaṃyapaṭipatti pubbacariyā. Yāva³⁸⁶ Cariyāpiṭakasaṅ-
gahitā abhinīhāro pubbayogo, kāy' ādivivekavasena ekacari-
yāpubbacariyā ti keci. Dān' ādīnaṃ c' eva app' icchatādī-
naṃ ca saṃsāranibbānesu ādīnav' ānisaṃsānaṃ ca vibhā-
vanavasena,³⁸⁷ sattānaṃ³⁸⁸ bodhittaye³⁸⁹ patiṭṭhāpana-

³⁷⁰ B^mP pāramiyā-³⁷¹ AG^m na tattha³⁷² ABGG^mM °pariccāgo³⁷³ B^mP *add* pi³⁷⁴ B^mP hitacariyā³⁷⁵ B^m vijjāthāna-

P °sibbāyatana-sippatthāna-

³⁷⁶ A khaṇḍ' āyatan'-G^m baddh' āyatan'-³⁷⁷ AGG^m lakkhaṇatthāyānītiṭṭhāna-

B lakkhaṇatthāyānītiṭṭhāna-

M lakkhaṇatthāyānītiṭṭhāna-

³⁷⁸ B^m buddha-

P buddhatta-

³⁷⁹ AG^m yena ca³⁸⁰ B^m buddha-³⁸¹ ABGG^mM °dhammakkhān' ādīnaṃ³⁸² B^m °paccāgata-³⁸³ AG^mM patīpadāya *only*

BG pubbatīpadāya

³⁸⁴ AG^m °samāpattinapapphā-
dānaṃ³⁸⁵ ABGG^mM pubbayogo³⁸⁶ ABGG^mM yā vā³⁸⁷ ABGG^mM vibhāva *only*³⁸⁸ AG^m yattānaṃ³⁸⁹ ABGG^mM bodhisattaye

paripācanavasena ca pavattā kathā dhamm' akkhānaṃ.
Koṭim patvā ³⁹⁰ ti param ³⁹¹ pariyaṇtaṃ param' ukkaṃsaṃ 427, 18
 pāpuṇitvā. *Sattamahādānānīti* ³⁹² aṭṭhavassikakāle : Hada- 427, 19
 yamaṃs' ādini pi yācakānaṃ dadeyyan ³⁹³ ti ajjhāsayaṃ
 uppādetvā dinnadānaṃ, maṅgalahatthidānaṃ, gamanakāle
 dinnam sattaṣaṭṭakamahādānaṃ, maggaṃ gacchantena din-
 naṃ assadānaṃ, rathadānaṃ, puttadānaṃ, ³⁹⁴ bhariyādānaṃ
 ti imāni sattamahādānāni datvā. ³⁹⁵

Idān' eva me maraṇaṃ hotūti adhimuccitvā ³⁹⁶ kālaka-
 raṇaṃ *adhimuttikālakiriyā*, taṃ bodhisattānaṃ yeva, na 427, 26
 aññesaṃ. Bodhisattā kira dīgh' āyukadevaloke ṭhitā :
 Idha ṭhitassa me bodhisambhārasambharaṇaṃ na sam-
 bhavatīti ³⁹⁷ tattha vāsato nibbinnaṃ mānasā honti, tadā
 vimānaṃ pavisitvā akkhīni nimmiḍetvā : ³⁹⁸ Ito uddhaṃ me
 jīvitam nappavattatūti cittaṃ adhiṭṭhāya nisīdanti ; citta-
 dhiṭṭhānaṣamanantaram eva maraṇaṃ hoti. Pāramīdham-
 mānaṃ hi ukkaṃsappattiya ³⁹⁹ tasmim tasmim attabhāve
 abhiññāsamāpattihi santānassa visesitattā attasinehassa
 patanubhāvena, ⁴⁰⁰ sattesu ca mahākaruṇāya ulārabhāvena,
 adhiṭṭhānaṣaṭṭakamānānaṃ āpattiya bodhisattānaṃ
 adhippāya ⁴⁰¹ samijjhanti. Citte viya kammesu ca nesam
 vasībhāvo, tasmā yattha uppannānaṃ ⁴⁰² pāramiyo samma-
 d-eva paribrūhanti. ⁴⁰³ Vuttanayena kālaṃ katvā tattha
 uppajjanti. ⁴⁰⁴ Tathā hi amhākaṃ mahāsatto ⁴⁰⁵ imasmim
 yeva kappe nānājātisu aparihīnaajjhāno kālaṃ katvā brah-
 maloke nibbatto, appakam eva kālaṃ tattha ṭhatvā tato
 cavitvā manussaloke nibbatto, pāramīsambharaṇapasuto ⁴⁰⁶
 ahosi. Tena vuttaṃ — bodhisattānaṃ yeva, na aññesaṃ ti.
Eken' attabhāvena antarena pāramīnaṃ *sabbaso pūritattā* 427, 28, 29
 ti iminā payojanābhāvato tattha ṭhatvā adhimuttikāla-

³⁹⁰ ABGG^mM pattā

³⁹¹ B^mP para

³⁹² ABGG^mM dān' ādinīti

³⁹³ P dadeyyun

³⁹⁴ AG^m *add* sambhavatīti tattha
vāsato nibbinna

³⁹⁵ B^m katvā

³⁹⁶ AG^m adhipucchitvā
BGM adhimucchitvā

³⁹⁷ B^mP *add* katvā

³⁹⁸ B^m nimmiḍetvā

³⁹⁹ •B^mP ukkaṃsappavattiya

⁴⁰⁰ BG patānu- ; B^mP tanubhāvena

⁴⁰¹ BG *add* ti

⁴⁰² BG uppajjanānaṃ

B^mP upapannānaṃ

⁴⁰³ P *corrected to* paribhūhanti

⁴⁰⁴ B^mP upapajjanti

⁴⁰⁵ AG^m mahācarimabhava aneka-
mahanidānaṣaṭṭhānapubbi-
kāya dibbasampattisadisāya
mahāsampattiṃ yā nibbattiṃ
viya bodhisatto

⁴⁰⁶ AG^m pāramīsambhanā-

kiriya nāma ⁴⁰⁷ nāhositi ⁴⁰⁷ dasseti. Api ca tattha yāvatā-yukam ⁴⁰⁸ avatṭhānam ⁴⁰⁹ carimabhava anekamahānidhānasamuṭṭhānapubbikāya ⁴¹⁰ dibbasampattisadisāya mahā-sampattiyā nibbatti ⁴¹¹ viya, Buddhabūta ca asadisadān' ādivasena anaññasādhāraṇalābh' uppatti viya ca: Ito param mahāpurisassa dibbasampatti-anubhavanam nāma n' atthīti ussāhajātassa puññasambhārassa vasenāti daṭṭhabbam. Ayam h' ettha ⁴¹² dhammatā.

427. 31 *Manussagaṇanavasena*, ⁴¹³ na ⁴¹⁴ devagaṇanavasena. ⁴¹⁵

427. 32 *Pubbanimittānīti* cutiyā pubbanimittāni.

428. 3 *Amilāyitvā* ti ettha amilātagahaṇen' eva ⁴¹⁶ tāsam mālānam

vaṇṇasampadāya pi gandhasampadāya pi sobhāsampadāya pi avināso dassito ti daṭṭhabbam. Bāhir' abbhantarānam rajojallānam lesassa ⁴¹⁷ pi abhāvato devānam sariragatāni vatthāni sabbakālam parisuddhapabhassarān' eva hutvā

428. 3. 4 *tiṭṭhantīti āha Vatthesu pi es' eva nayo* ti. *N' eva* ⁴¹⁸ *sītam*

na uṇhan ti yassa sitassa paṭikāravasena ⁴¹⁹ adhikam seviyamānam uṇham, sayam eva vā kharataram ⁴²⁰ hutvā abhibhavantam sarire sedam uppādeyya, tādisam n' eva

428. 4 *sitam, na uṇham vā* ⁴²¹ *hoti. Tasmim kāle* ti yathāvutte ⁴²²

428. 5 *maran' āsannakāle. Bindu-binduvasenāti* chinna-suttāya āmuttamutt' āvaliyā ⁴²³ nipatantā ⁴²⁴ muttāgulikā ⁴²⁵ viya

428. 5 *bindu bindu hutvā. Sedā* ti sedadhārā ⁴²⁶ *muccanti. Dan-*

428. 6 *tānam khaṇḍitabhāvo* ⁴²⁷ *khaṇḍiccam. Kesānam palita-*

428. 6 *bhāvo* ⁴²⁸ *pāliccam. Ādi-saddena* valittacatam saṅgaṇhāti.

428. 9 *Kilantarūpo attabhāvo* ⁴²⁹ *hoti, na pana khaṇḍiccapālicc'*

428. 10 *ādīnīti* ⁴³⁰ *adhippāyo. Ukkaṇṭhitā* hi ⁴³¹ *anabhirati. Sā n'*

⁴⁰⁷ ABGG^mM nam hositi

⁴⁰⁸ B^m °āyuka

⁴⁰⁹ B^m thānam

P adhiṭṭhānam

⁴¹⁰ B^m nidhi for nidhāna

P nidāna for nidhāna

⁴¹¹ AG^mM nibbattim

⁴¹² P c' ettha

⁴¹³ AG^m °ganavasena

B^mP °gaṇanā-

DA manussānam gaṇanavasena

⁴¹⁴ ABGG^mM omit

⁴¹⁵ AG^m °ganavasena

B^mP °gaṇanā-

⁴¹⁶ AG^m °gahane ca

⁴¹⁷ B^mP lepassa

⁴¹⁸ DA na with v.l. n' eva

⁴¹⁹ ABGG^mM pati-

P paṭihāra-

⁴²⁰ AG^m kharatanam

⁴²¹ B^mP omit

⁴²² B^mP °vutta

⁴²³ AG^m āmuttā only

⁴²⁴ AG^m omit

⁴²⁵ B^mP mutta-

⁴²⁶ AG^m sedajalla vā

BGM sedajale vā

⁴²⁷ AG^m omit

⁴²⁸ ABGG^m phalita-

⁴²⁹ ABG^m attā na

G aṭṭha na; M attā na

⁴³⁰ B^mP °ādīti

ABGG^mM °ādīni

⁴³¹ B^mP ti

atthi uparūpari ulāra-ulārānaṃ ⁴³² yeva bhogānaṃ visesato
 rucijananānaṃ ⁴³³ upatitṭhanato. ⁴³⁴ *Nissasantīti* ⁴³⁵ uṇhaṃ 428, 10
 nissasanti. ⁴³⁵ *Vijambhantīti* anabhirativasena vijambhanaṃ 428, 11
 karonti. *Paṇḍitā evāti* buddhisampannā eva devatā. 428, 17
 Yathā devatā sampatijātā : ⁴³⁶ Kīdisena puññakammaena
 idha nibbattā ti cintetvā : Iminā nāma puññakammaena idha
 nibbattā ti jānanti, evaṃ atītabhave attanā kataṃ, aññadā
 pi vā ekaccaṃ puññakammaṃ jānanti, yeva mahāpuññā ti
 āha *Ye mahāpuññā* ti ādi. 428, 20

* *Na* ⁴³⁷ *paññāyanti* ciratarakālattā param' āyuno ti. ⁴³⁸ 429, 3
Aniyyānikan ti na niyyān' āvahaṃ sattānaṃ abhājana- 429, 7
 bhāvato. Sattānaṃ ⁴³⁹ param' āyuno parittatā ⁴⁴⁰ nāma
 pāp' ussannatāyāti āha * *Tadā hi* ⁴⁴¹ *sattā ussannakilesā* 429, 8
hontīti. Etth' āha : Kasmā Sammāsambuddhā manussaloke
 eva uppajjanti, na devabrahmalokesūti? Devaloke tāva n'
 uppujanti brahmacariyavāsassa anokāsabhavato, tathā
 anacchariyabhavato. Acchariyadhammā hi Buddhā Bhaga-
 vanto, tesam sā acchariyadhammatā dev' attabhāve
 tṭhitānaṃ na ⁴⁴² pākaṭā hoti, yathā manussabhūtānaṃ,
 devabhūte hi Sammāsambuddhe ⁴⁴³ dissamānaṃ Buddh'
 ānubhāvaṃ dev' ānubhāvato ⁴⁴⁴ loko dahati, na Buddh'
 ānubhāvato. Tathā sati Sammāsambuddho ti nādhimuc-
 cati, na sampasīdati, issarakuttagāhaṃ na vissajjeti, dev'
 attabhāvassa ca cirakālāvaṭṭhanato ⁴⁴⁵ ekaccasassatavādato
 na parimuccati. Brahmaloce n' uppajjantīti etthāpi ⁴⁴⁶
 es' eva nayo. Sattānaṃ tādīsagāhavinimocan' atthaṃ hi ⁴⁴⁷
 Buddhā Bhagavanto manussasugatiyaṃ yeva uppajjanti, na
 devasugatiyaṃ. Manussasugatiyaṃ uppajjantā pi opapā-
 tikā na honti, sati ca opapātikūpapattiyaṃ ⁴⁴⁸ vuttado-
 sānavattanato, ⁴⁴⁹ dhammaveneyyānaṃ dhammatantiyā

⁴³² ABGG^m ulārānaṃ

⁴³³ B^mP duvijānanānaṃ

⁴³⁴ B^mP °tiṭṭhahanato

⁴³⁵ ABGG^mM nissayantīti
 P nissamantīti

⁴³⁶ ABGG^mM sampatti-

* . . . * P omits

⁴³⁷ P pana

⁴³⁸ B^m omits

⁴³⁹ B^m sattā na

⁴⁴⁰ AG^m paritattā

• B^m honti instead

⁴⁴¹ ABGG^mMP omit

⁴⁴² BG omit

⁴⁴³ AG^m °buddho hi

⁴⁴⁴ AG^m add va

BG °bhāvatāvatova

⁴⁴⁵ B^mP °kālādhiṭṭhānato

⁴⁴⁶ ABGG^mM etthāti

⁴⁴⁷ ABGG^mM omit

⁴⁴⁸ AG^m °pattiyā

⁴⁴⁹ AG^m vuttadesānavattanato

ṭhapanassa viya dhātuveneyyānaṃ dhātūnaṃ ṭhapanassa icchitabbattā ca. Na hi opapātikānaṃ parinibbānato ud-dhaṃ sarīradhātuyo tiṭṭhanti. Manussaloke uppajjantā pi ⁴⁵⁰ mahābodhisattā carimabhava ⁴⁵¹ manussabhāvassa ⁴⁵² pākāṭabhāvakaraṇāya ⁴⁵³ dāraḥapariggaham pi karonti, ⁴⁵⁴ yāva puttamukhadassanā agāramajjhe tiṭṭhanti, ⁴⁵⁵ paripākagatasīlanekkhammaṇṇādipāramitā ⁴⁵⁶ pi na abhinikkhamanti. ⁴⁵⁷ Kiṃ vā etāya kāraṇacintāya? Sabbabuddhehi ⁴⁵⁸ āciṇṇasamāciṇṇo ⁴⁵⁹ 'yaṃ ⁴⁶⁰ kamo, ⁴⁶⁰ yad idaṃ manussabhūtānaṃ yeva abhisambujjhanā, na devabhūtānanti. Ayam ettha dhammatā. Tathā hi tad attho mahābhinihāro pi manussabhūtānaṃ yeva ijjhati, na devabhūtānaṃ.

Kasmā pana Sammāsambuddhā Jambudīpe eva uppajjanti, na sesadīpesu? Keci tāva āhu: Yasmā paṭhaviyā nābhibhūtā Buddhabhāvasahācalaṭṭhānabhūtā ⁴⁶¹ bodhi-maṇḍabhūmi Jambudīpe eva, tasmā Jambudīpe eva uppajjantīti; tathā: Itaresam pi avijahitaṭṭhānānaṃ ⁴⁶² tatth' eva labbhanato ti. Ayam pan' ettha amhākaṃ khanti: Yasmā purimabuddhānaṃ, mahābodhisattānaṃ, ⁴⁶³ paccekabuddhānaṃ ca nibbattiyā sāvakaḥbodhisattānaṃ sāvakaḥbodhiyā abhinihāro, sāvakaḥpāramiyā sambharaṇaṃ, paripācanaṃ ca Buddhakhettabhūte imasmim cakkavāle Jambudīpe eva ijjhati, na aññattha. Veneyyānaṃ ⁴⁶⁴ vinayan' attho ca Buddh' uppādo ti ⁴⁶⁵ aggasāvakamahāsāvak' ādi veneyyavisesāpekkhāya ⁴⁶⁶ etasmim Jambudīpe eva Buddhā nibbattanti, na sesadīpesu. Ayaṇ ca nayo sabbabuddhānaṃ āciṇṇasamāciṇṇo ti. Tesam uttamapurisānaṃ tatth' eva uppatti sampatticakkānaṃ viya aññamaññūpanissayato ⁴⁶⁷

⁴⁵⁰ AG^mM ca

BG va

⁴⁵¹ GM °bhāve

⁴⁵² ABGG^mM °bhāva

⁴⁵³ BGM °kāraṇāya

⁴⁵⁴ B^mP karontā

⁴⁵⁵ AG^m tiṭṭhantā

⁴⁵⁶ AG^m °nekkhammaṃ-

B^m °pāramikā

⁴⁵⁷ B^mP add ti

⁴⁵⁸ BG^m sambuddhehi

⁴⁵⁹ B^m °ciṇṇā

P °samāpatti

⁴⁶⁰ B^m omits

⁴⁶¹ B^m Buddh' ānubhāvasahitā
acala-

P °bhāvamahā acala-

⁴⁶² AG^mM °tṭhānā

BG °jahitatthā na

⁴⁶³ AG^m attānaṃ *only*

BG *omit*; M sattānaṃ *only*

⁴⁶⁴ ABGG^mM vineyya

P vineyyānaṃ

⁴⁶⁵ BGM cāti

⁴⁶⁶ AG^m vinayapekkhāya

BGM vineyapekkhāya

P vinayāvisesā-

⁴⁶⁷ ABGG^mM añña-m-aññaṃ
panissayato

aparāparam pavattatīti daṭṭhabbam. Eten' eva imaṃ cakkavālam majjhe katvā iminā saddhiṃ cakkavālānaṃ dasasahassass' eva jātikkhettabhāvo ⁴⁶⁸ dīpito, ito aññassa Buddhānaṃ uppattiṭṭhānassa Tepiṭake Buddhavacane anupalabbhanato. Ten' āha *Tīsu dīpesu Buddhā na nibbat-* ^{429, 16}
tanti, Jambudīpe yeva nibbattantīti dīpaṃ passīti. Iminā nayena desaniyāme pi kāraṇaṃ nīharitvā vattabbam.

Idāni ⁴⁶⁹ *khattiyakulam* ⁴⁷⁰ *lokasammataṃ*, brāhmaṇānaṃ ^{429, 30}
pi pūjanīyabhāvato. *Rājā pitā bhavissatīti kulam passi,* ^{429, 31}
pituvasena kulassa niddisitabbato.

Dasannaṃ ⁴⁷¹ *māsānaṃ upari satta divasāni* ⁴⁷² passi, tena ^{430, 5}
attano antarāyābhāvaṃ aññāsi, tassā ca Tusitabhave dibbasampattipaccanubhavanaṃ.

Tā devatā ti dasasahassīcakkavālādevatā. ⁴⁷³ Kathaṃ pana ^{430, 9}
tā devatā tadā bodhisattassa pūritapāramībhāvaṃ, bhāvitāñ ⁴⁷⁴ c' assa Buddhabhāvaṃ jānantīti? Mahesakkhānaṃ ⁴⁷⁵ devatānaṃ vasena, yebhuyyena ca tā ⁴⁷⁶ devatā abhisamayabhāgino. Tathā hi Bhagavato dhammasaṃvibhāge ⁴⁷⁷ anekavāraṃ dasasahassacakkavālādevatāsannipāto ⁴⁷⁸ ahosi. *Cavāmīti* ⁴⁷⁹ *jānāti* cuti-āsannajavanehi ^{430, 15}
ñāṇasahitehi cutiyā upaṭṭhitabhāvassa paṭisaṃviditattā. *Cuticittam na jānāti* cuticittakkhaṇassa ⁴⁸⁰ ittarabhāvato. ^{430, 15}
Tathā hi taṃ cutūpapātāñāṇassa pi avisayo va. Paṭisandhicitte pi es' eva nayo.

Āvajjanapariyāyo ti āvajjanakkamo. Yasmā ⁴⁸¹ ekavāraṃ ^{430, 18}
āvajjitamattena ārammaṇaṃ nicchinituṃ ⁴⁸² na sakkā, tasmā ⁴⁸³ tam ev' ārammaṇaṃ dutiyaṃ tatiyañ ca āvajjitvā nicchayati. ⁴⁸⁴ Āvajjanasīsenā c' ettha javanavāro gahito. Ten' āha *dutiya-tatiya-cittavāre* ⁴⁸⁵ *eva* ⁴⁸⁶ *jānissatīti.* Cutiyā ^{430, 19}
puretaraṃ katipayacittavārato paṭṭhāya: Maraṇaṃ me

⁴⁶⁸ B^mP khettabhāvo
⁴⁶⁹ B^m adds ca
⁴⁷⁰ A °kule
G^m °kula
⁴⁷¹ AG^m dassannaṃ
⁴⁷² B^m adds ti
⁴⁷³ ABGG^mM °sahassa-
⁴⁷⁴ B^m kathañ
P tañ
⁴⁷⁵ BGM °sakkānaṃ
⁴⁷⁶ AG^m omit

⁴⁷⁷ AG^m dhammaṃ saṃvibhāgo
B^m dhammadāna-
⁴⁷⁸ P °sannipatitā
⁴⁷⁹ AG^m bhavāmīti
BGM byāmīti
⁴⁸⁰ ABGG^mM omit cuti
⁴⁸¹ P yathā
⁴⁸² P nicchindituṃ
⁴⁸³ P omits
⁴⁸⁴ AG^m ti nicchayati
⁴⁸⁵ P omits citta
⁴⁸⁶ So all MSS; DA evaṃ

430. 23 āsannan ti jānanato *cutikkhaṇe pi: Cavāmīti* ⁴⁸⁷ *jānātīti*
 430. 24 vuttam. Paṭisandhiyā pana apubbabhāvato ⁴⁸⁸ *paṭisandhi-*
cittam na ⁴⁸⁹ *jānāti.* Cittanikantiyā ⁴⁹⁰ uppattito parato
 430. 24 *Asukasmim thāne* ⁴⁹¹ *mayā* ⁴⁹¹ *paṭisandhi gahitā ti jānāti.*
 430. 25 *Tasmim kāle* ti paṭisandhigahaṇakāle. *Dasasahassiloka-*
dhātu ⁴⁹² *kampatīti* ettha kampanakāraṇam heṭṭhā Brah-
 majālavaṇṇanāyam vuttam eva. Atthato pan' ettha yaṃ
 vattabbam, taṃ parato Mahāparinibbānavanṇanāyam āga-
 missati. Mahākāruṇikā Buddhā Bhagavanto sattānam
 hitasukhavidhānatapparatāya bahulam somanassitā va hon-
 hīti tesam paṭhamamahāvīpākacittena paṭisandhigahaṇam
 atthakathāyam ^(k) vuttam. Mahāsīvatthero pana yadi pi
 mahākāruṇikā Buddhā Bhagavanto sattānam hitasukha-
 vidhānatapparā ⁴⁹³ va, ⁴⁹⁴ vivek' ajjhāsayā pana visaṅkhā-
 raninnā sabbasaṅkhāresu ajjhupekkhanabahulā ti pañca-
 mamahāvīpākacittena paṭisandhigahaṇam āha.

431. 3 *Pure puṇṇamāya sattamadivasato paṭṭhāyāti* puṇṇamāya
 pure sattamadivasato paṭṭhāya, sukkapakkhe navamito
 paṭṭhāyāti attho. *Sattame* ⁴⁹⁵ *divase* ti navamito sattame
 431. 9 *divase āsāhipuṇṇamāya.* ⁴⁹⁶ *Imam* ⁴⁹⁷ *supinan* ti idāni
 vuccamān' ākāraṃ supinaṃ. ⁴⁹⁸ *Majjhim' atthakathāyam*
 pana

“Anotattadahaṃ netvā ekam antaṃ atthaṃsu. Atha
 nesam deviyo ⁴⁹⁹ āgantvā manussamalaharaṇ' atthaṃ ⁵⁰⁰
 nahāpetvā ⁵⁰¹ ” ti ^(l)

431. 15 vuttam. Tattha ⁵⁰² nesam deviyo ti mahārājūnaṃ deviyo.
Caritvā ti gocaraṃ caritvā.

431. 21 *Haritupaṭṭhāyāti* ⁵⁰³ haritena gomayena kataparibhaṇḍāya.
 431. 20 *So ca kho purisagabbho, na itthigabbho, putto te bhavissatīti*

(k) Cp MA IV 174

(l) MA IV 175; J I 50

⁴⁸⁷ DA adds na, but v.l. shows that certain traditions omit it even there.

⁴⁸⁸ P abuddhabhāvato

⁴⁸⁹ P omits

⁴⁹⁰ B^mP omit citta

⁴⁹¹ B^m and DA me thāne

⁴⁹² ABGG^mMP omit lokadhātu

⁴⁹³ AG^m °vidhānapparā

⁴⁹⁴ ABGG^mM omit

⁴⁹⁵ BGP sattama

⁴⁹⁶ B^mP °puṇṇamāyam

⁴⁹⁷ B^mP idam

⁴⁹⁸ B^mP omit

⁴⁹⁹ M corrected to devatā

⁵⁰⁰ BG mānusa-

⁵⁰¹ B^m nhāpetvā; P nyāpitvā

⁵⁰² P tassa

⁵⁰³ AG^m hāritu-

B^mP haritūpalittāyāti

ettakam eva te brāhmaṇā attano supinasatthanayena ⁵⁰⁴
kathesuṃ. *Sace agāraṃ ajjhāvasissatīti* ādi pana ⁵⁰⁵ devatā- ^{431, 30}
dhiggahena ⁵⁰⁶ bhāvīnaṃ ⁵⁰⁷ atthaṃ yāthāvato ⁵⁰⁸ pave-
desuṃ.

D h a m m a t ā ti ettha dhamma-saddo ^{432, 1}

“ Jātidhammānaṃ bhikkhave sattānaṃ ” ti ^(m)

ādisu viya pakatipariyāyo, dhammo eva dhammatā yathā
devo eva devatā ti āha *ayaṃ sabhāvo* ti, ayaṃ pakatīti ^{432, 2}
attho. Svāyaṃ sabhāvo atthato tathā niyatabhāvo ti āha
ayaṃ niyāmo ⁵⁰⁹ *ti vuttaṃ hotīti*. Niyāmo pana bahuvidho ti ^{432, 2}
te sabbe atth’ uddhāranayena uddharitvā idhādhippetani-
yāmaṃ eva dassetuṃ *Niyāmo* ⁵¹⁰ *ca nāmāti* ādi vuttaṃ. ^{432, 2}
Tattha kammānaṃ niyāmo *kammaniyāmo*.⁵¹⁰ Esa nayo ^{432, 3}
utuniyāma’ ādisu tīsu. Itaro pana dhammo eva niyāmo
dhammaniyāmo,⁵¹⁰ dhammatā.⁵¹¹ *Kusalassa* kammaṣa. ^{432, 4}
Nisento ⁵¹² tikkhaṃ ⁵¹³ karonto. ^{432, 9}

Anūp’ ādibhūmibhāgavisesavasena ⁵¹⁴ utuvisesassa ⁵¹⁵ das-
sanato utuvasena ⁵¹⁶ sijjhamānaṃ ⁵¹⁷ rukkh’ ādīnaṃ puppha-
phal’ ādigahaṇaṃ *Tesu tesu janapadesūti* visesetvā vuttaṃ. ^{432, 14}
Tasmiṃ tasmiṃ kāle ti tasmiṃ tasmiṃ vasant’ ādi kāle. ^{432, 14}

Madhurato bijato, *tittato* bijato ti yojanā. ^{432, 19, 20}

Vattamānasamīpe vattamāne viya voharitabban ti *o k -* ^{432, 31}
k a m a t ī ti vuttan ti āha *okkanto* ⁵¹⁸ *hotīti attho* ⁵¹⁹ ti.
Evam hotīti evaṃ vuttappakāren’ assa sampajānanā hoti. ^{433, 1}
Na okkamamāne ⁵²⁰ paṭisandhikkhaṇassa duviññeyyatāya, ^{433, 1}
yathā ⁵²¹ ca vuttaṃ *paṭisandhicittam* na jānātīti. ^{430, 24}

(m) A V 216

⁵⁰⁴ BGM supināna-

⁵⁰⁵ ABGG^mM jana

⁵⁰⁶ B^mP devatāviggahena

⁵⁰⁷ B^mP tam *instead*

⁵⁰⁸ M *corrected to yathā-*

⁵⁰⁹ DA and ABGG^mM use niyama
and niyāma synonymously with-
out discrimination. B^m uses
niyāma throughout. In this
passage too niyāma is adopted
throughout.

⁵¹⁰ ABGG^mMP niyamo

⁵¹¹ AG^m dhammaniyatā

⁵¹² ABGG^mM nisedhento

⁵¹³ ABGM ticinaṃ; G^m ticinaṃ

⁵¹⁴ B^mP arūp’ ādi-

Anūpo salilappāyo

kacchaṃ puma-napumsake

saddalo harite dese

tiṇenābhinavena hi.

Abh 187; Cp J IV 381

⁵¹⁵ B^mP ^ovisesa

⁵¹⁶ B^mP utuvisesena

⁵¹⁷ B^mP sijjhamānānaṃ

⁵¹⁸ P okkamanto

⁵¹⁹ B^m ayam ev’ attho

DA ayam attho

⁵²⁰ AG^m okkamāvāte

DA okkamamane

⁵²¹ B^mP tathā

433. 2 Dasasahassacakkavālapattharaṇena vā *A p p a m ā ṇ o*.
 433. 3. 7 Ativiya samujjalanabhāvena *u ḷ ā r o*. *D e v' ā n u b h ā -*
v a ṇ ti devānaṃ pabhānubhāvaṃ.⁵²² Devānaṃ⁵²³ hi
 433. 8 Ten' āha *nivatthavatthassā*ti ādi.
 Lokānaṃ lokadhātūnaṃ antaro vivaro lok' antaro, so
 433. 11 eva⁵²⁵ itthilingavasena⁵²⁶ *l o k' a n t a r i k ā* ti vutto.
 433. 15 Rukkhagacch' ādinā kenaci⁵²⁷ na⁵²⁸ haññantīti⁵²⁹ *A g h ā*,
 433. 15 asambādhā. Ten' āha niccavivaṭṭā ti. *A s a ṃ v u t ā* ti
 433. 16 *heṭṭhā* upari ca kenaci na pihitā,⁵³⁰ tena vuttaṃ
heṭṭhā p i a p p a t i ṭ ṭ h ā ti. Tattha *p i*-saddena yathā heṭṭhā
 udakassa⁵³¹ pidhāyikā⁵³² paṭhavi n' atthīti asaṃvutā lok'
 antarikā, evaṃ upari pi cakkavālesu viya devavimānā-
 naṃ abhāvato asaṃvutā appatiṭṭhā ti dasseti. Andhakāro
 433. 16 ettha atthīti *andhakārā*. Cakkhuviññāṇānaṃ⁵³³ na,⁵³³ ālo-
 kassa⁵³⁴ abhāvato;⁵³⁴ na cakkhuno. Tathā hi t e n a
 o b h ā s e n a a ṇ ṇ a m a ṇ ṇ a ṃ s a ṇ j ā n a n t ī t i v u t t a ṃ .
 Jambudīpe tthitamajjhantikavelāyaṃ⁵³⁵ Pubbavidehavāsī-
 naṃ atthaṅgamanavasena⁵³⁶ upaḍḍhaṃ⁵³⁷ suriyamaṇḍa-
 laṃ paññāyati, Aparagodhānavāsīnaṃ⁵³⁸ uggamanavasena,
 433. 20 evaṃ sesadīpesu pīti āha *ekappahāren' eva tīsu dīpesu pañ-*
ñāyanti.⁵³⁹ Ito aññathā pana dvīsu eva dīpesu ekappa-
 hārena paññāyanti.⁵³⁹ Ek' ekāya disāya nava nava yojana-
 sataṣaṇṇāni andhakāraṇaṃ pi iminā va nayena
 433. 24 daṭṭhabbaṃ. *P a b h ā y a n a p p a h a n t ī t i* attano pabhāya obhā-
 situṃ na⁵⁴⁰ abhisambhūnanti.⁵⁴⁰ Yugandharapabbatasa-
 mappamāṇe⁵⁴¹ ākāse vicaraṇato *c a k k a v ā l a p a b b a t a s s a v e m a j -*
 433. 24 *j h e n a v i c a r a n t ī t i* vuttaṃ.

⁵²² B pabhānuvāna
 G pabhānubhāna
 M pathānuvānaṃ

⁵²³ ABGG^mM omī

⁵²⁴ B^mP abhibhavati

⁵²⁵ AG^m evaṃ

⁵²⁶ A itthiṃ miṅgavasena
 G^m itthimiga-

⁵²⁷ AG^m keci

⁵²⁸ AG^mM omī

⁵²⁹ BG hantīti

⁵³⁰⁻⁵³⁰ AG^m ce kenaci pihitā
 BGM ekenaci pihitā
 For c' ettha kenaci na
 pihitā ?

⁵³¹ ABGG^mM udakassā

⁵³² A pidāsikā

G pidhāpikā

G^mM pidhasikā

⁵³³ AG^m °viññāṇānaṃ

B^mP °viññāṇaṃ na jāyati

⁵³⁴ BGM lokassa bhāvato

⁵³⁵ B^mP °majjhanhika-

⁵³⁶ ABGG^mM atthagamana-

⁵³⁷ AG^m upaṭṭhaḍḍhaṃ

⁵³⁸ B^mP °goyāna-

⁵³⁹ P paññāyanti

⁵⁴⁰ B^mP anabhisambhūnanti

⁵⁴¹ B^mP °pabbatappamāṇe

*Vāvaṭā*⁵⁴² ti khādan' attham gaṇhitum upakkamantā. 434, 2
*Viparivattitvā*⁵⁴³ ti vivaṭṭitvā.⁵⁴⁴ *Chijjitvā* ti mucchāpattiyā 434, 3, 4
 viya ṭhitaṭṭhānato muñcitvā,⁵⁴⁵ aṅgapaccaṅgachedanena vā
 chijjitvā. *Accantakhāre* ti ātāpasantāpābhāvena atisīta- 434, 5
 bhāvam eva sandhāya accantakhāratā vuttā siyā. Na hi tam
 kappasaṇṭhahana-udakam⁵⁴⁶ sampattikaramahāmeghavaṭ-
 ṭam⁵⁴⁷ paṭhavisandhārakam kappavināsakam⁵⁴⁸ udakam
 viya khāram bhavitum arahati. Tathā hi sati paṭhavīpi
 viliyeyya, tesam vā pāpakammabalena petānam pakati-
 udakassa⁵⁴⁹ pubba-khelabhāv' āpatti viya tassa udakassa
 tadā khārabhāv' āpatti hotīti vuttam *accantakhāre udae* ti. 434, 5
Ekayāgupānamattam pīti patt' ādibhājanagatam⁵⁵⁰ yāgum 434, 9
 galoci-ādi-uddharaṇiyā gahetvā pivanamattam pi kalam.

Samantato ti sabbabhāgato, chappakāram pi. 434, 13

Catunnam mahārājānam vassenāti Vessavaṇ' ādicatumahā- 434, 17
 rājabhāvasāmañña.⁵⁵¹

Yathāvihāran ti yathāsakam vihāram. 434, 32

18. *P a k a t i y ā* ti attano pakatiyā eva, ten' āha 435, 15
sabhāven' evāti. Parassa santike gahaṇena⁵⁵² vinā attano 435, 15
*sabhāven' eva*⁵⁵³ sayam eva adhiṭṭhahitvā⁵⁵⁴ *sīlasampannā*. 435, 15
Bodhisattamātā pīti amhākam bodhisattassa mātā pi. 435, 17
*Kāladevalassāti*⁵⁵⁵ yathā Kāladevalassa⁵⁵⁵ santike aññadā 435, 18
 gaṇhāti, *Bodhisatte pana . . . pe . . . sayam eva sīlam agga-* 435, 18
hesi, tathā Vipassībodhisattassa⁵⁵⁶ mātāpīti adhippāyo.

19. *Manussesūti* idam pakaticārittavasena vuttam, ma- 435, 24
 nuss' itthiyā nāma manussapurisesu purisādhippāyacittam
 uppajjeyyāti, bodhisattamātuyā⁵⁵⁷ pana devesu pi tādisam
 cittam nūppajjat' eva. Yathā bodhisattassa ānubhāvena
 bodhisattamātu purisādhippāyacittam nūppajjati, evam
 tassa ānubhāven' eva sā kenaci purisena anadhibhava-
 nīyā⁵⁵⁸ ti āha *pādā na vahanti dibbasāṅkhalikāya viya*⁵⁵⁹ 435, 28
bajjhantīti.

⁵⁴² So all MSS; DA vyāvaṭā

⁵⁴³ P °vattitvā

⁵⁴⁴ Bm °vattitvā

⁵⁴⁵ BmP mucchitvā

⁵⁴⁶ BmP °udaka

⁵⁴⁷ BmP °meghavuṭṭham

⁵⁴⁸ BG °vināsaka

⁵⁴⁹ BmP omit pakati

⁵⁵⁰ AGm °bhājanam-

⁵⁵¹ P Vessavaṇṇ' ādi-

⁵⁵² AGm gahaṇe jāna

BGM gahanehi na

⁵⁵³ BG sahāyen'

⁵⁵⁴ AGm adhiṭṭham-

⁵⁵⁵ BmP Kāladevila-

⁵⁵⁶ BmP °satta

⁵⁵⁷ BmP bodhisattassa mātuyā

⁵⁵⁸ BmP anadhibhava-

⁵⁵⁹ ABGGmM omit

20. Pubbe, kāmaguṇūpasamhitam cittam nūppajjatīti ⁵⁶⁰ vuttam,⁵⁶⁰ puna pañcahi kāmaguṇehi samappitā samāṅgibhūtā parivāretīti ⁵⁶¹ ca vuttam. Katham idaṃ aññamaññaṃ na virujjhatīti āha ^{435. 30. 31} *pubbe* ti ādi. *Vatthupaṭikkhepo* ti abrahmacariyavatthupa-
^{435. 31. 32} ṭisedho,⁵⁶² ten' āha *purisādhippāyavasena*ti. *Ārammaṇa-
 paṭilābho* ti rūp' ādipañcakāmaguṇ' ārammaṇass' eva
 paṭilābho.
21. *Kilamatho* ti khedo, kāyassa garubhāva-thīnasabhāv' ^{436. 7} ādayo pi ⁵⁶³ 'ssā ⁵⁶³ tadā na honti eva.⁵⁶⁴ Tirokuc-
^{436. 8} chigatam passatīti vuttam, kadā paṭṭhāya pas-
 satīti āha *kalal' ādikālam* ⁵⁶⁵ *atikkamitvā* ti ādi. Dassane
^{436. 11} payojanam sayam eva vadati. Tassa abhāvato kalal'
^{436. 11. 14} ādikāle na passati. *Puttena* daharena mandena ⁵⁶⁶ uttāna-
 seyyakena *saddhim*. *Yaṃ tam mātūti* ādi pakaticāritta-
 vasena vuttam. Cakkavattigabbhato pi hi savisesam bodhi-
 sattagabbho parihāram labhati puññasambhārassa sātisa-
 yattā. Tasmā bodhisattamātā ativiya sappāy' āhār' ācārā ⁵⁶⁷
^{436. 13} ca hutvā sakkaccam tam ⁵⁶⁸ pariharati. *Sukhavās' atthan* ti
^{436. 25} bodhisattassa sukhavās' attham. *Puratthimābhimukho* ⁵⁶⁹ ti
 mātu ⁵⁷⁰ purimabhāgābhimukho. Idāni tirokucchigatassa
 dissamānatāya abbhantaram bāhirañ ca kāraṇam dassetum
^{436. 25. 26} *Pubbekatakammaṇ* ti ādi vuttam. *Assā* ⁵⁷¹ ti deviyā. *Vat-
 thun* ti kucchim. Phalikagabbhapaṭal' ādino ⁵⁷² viya
 bodhisattamātukucchittacassa patanubhāvena ālokassa vi-
 bandhābhāvato yathā bodhisattamātā ⁵⁷³ kucchigatam bo-
 dhisattam passati, kim evaṃ bodhisatto pi mātaram aññañ
^{436. 29} ca parato ṭhitam rūpagatam passatīti? No ti āha *Bodhisatto
 paṇāti* ādi. Kasmā pana sati cakkhumhi, āloke ca na
^{436. 30} passatīti āha *Na hi anto-kucchiyaṃ cakkhuviññāṇam uppaj-
 jalīti*. Assāsapassāsā ⁵⁷⁴ viya hi tattha cakkhuviññāṇam pi
 na uppajjati tajjassa samannāhārassa abhāvato.

⁵⁶⁰ BG omit⁵⁶¹ B^m paricāretīti⁵⁶² BG °cariye-⁵⁶³ B^m pi tassā; P siyā⁵⁶⁴ ABGG^mM evaṃ⁵⁶⁵ BGM kalalam ādi-⁵⁶⁶ ABGG^mM manona⁵⁶⁷ AG^m sappāyābhārācārā
BGM sappayābhārācārā⁵⁶⁸ AG^mM nam; B^mP omit⁵⁶⁹ B^m puratthābhimukho
P purattābhi-⁵⁷⁰ ABGG^mM māti⁵⁷¹ So all MSS; DA assa⁵⁷² AG^m phalikā-
B^m phalika-abbha-⁵⁷³ AGP °mātu⁵⁷⁴ AG^m assapasassā

22. Yathā aññā itthiyo vijātappaccayā tādīsena rogena abhibhūtā ⁵⁷⁵ hutvā maranti, bodhisattamātu pana bodhisatte kucchigate tassa vijāyananimittam vā na koci rogo uppajjati, kevalam āyuparikkhayen' eva kalam karoti. Svāyam attho heṭṭhā vutto eva. *Bodhisattena vasitaṭṭhānam* ^{436, 33} hīti ādi tassa kāraṇavacanam. *Aññesaṃ aparibhogan* ⁵⁷⁶ ti ^{436, 34} aññehi na paribhuñjitabbam, na paribhogayogyan ti attho. Tathā sati bodhisattapitu aññāya aggamaheṣiyā bhavitabbam. Tad ⁵⁷⁷ api ⁵⁷⁷ bodhisattamātari dharantiyā avijjamānakan ⁵⁷⁸ ti āha *Na ca sakkā* ti ādi. *Apanetvā* ti ^{436, 34; 437, 1} aggamaheṣiṭṭhānato ⁵⁷⁹ nīharitvā.

Attani chandarāgavasen' eva bahiddhā ārammaṇapariyesanā ti visayini ⁵⁸⁰ sārāgo sattānam visayesu sārāgassa balavakāraṇan ti dassento āha *sattānam attabhāve* ⁵⁸¹ *chandarāgo balavā hotīti*. *Anurakkhitum na sakkotīti* ⁵⁸² sammā ^{437, 5} gabbhaparihāram nānuyuñjati. Tena ⁵⁸³ *gabbho* ⁵⁸⁴ *bahvābādho* ⁵⁸⁵ *hoti*. *Vatthu visadam hotīti* gabbh' āsayo visuddho ^{437, 6} ^{437, 7} ^{437, 8} hoti. Mātu majjhimavayassa ⁵⁸⁶ tatiyamajjhimakoṭṭhāse ⁵⁸⁷ bodhisattassa ⁵⁸⁸ gabbh' okkamanam pi tassā āyuparimāṇavilokanen' eva saṅgahitam, vayovasena uppajjanakavikārassa parivajjanato. Itthisabhāvena uppajjanakavikāro pana bodhisattassa ānubhāven' eva vūpasammati. ⁵⁸⁹

23. *Sattamāsajāto* ti paṭisandhigahaṇato sattame māse ^{437, 15} jāto. So *sīl' unḥakkhamo na hoti* ativiya sukhumālakāyātāya. ⁵⁹⁰ *Atṭhamāsajāto* kāmam sattamāsajātato vuddhāvayavo, ⁵⁹¹ ekacce pana cammapadesā ⁵⁹² vuddhim pāpuṇantā ghaṭṭanam na saṇanti, ⁵⁹³ tena so *na jīvati*. Sattamāsajātassa pana na tāva te jātā ti vadanti. ^{437, 16}

⁵⁷⁵ B^mP add pi

⁵⁷⁶ DA aparibhogārahaṃ with v.l. aparibhogam

⁵⁷⁷ B^mP tathā pi

⁵⁷⁸ ABGG^mM āyu vijjamānakan

B^mP ayujjamānakan

These are perhaps corrupted forms for the above reading.

⁵⁷⁹ ABGG^mM mahesiyā tato

⁵⁸⁰ P visarini

Cp Sk viṣayin = sensualist

⁵⁸¹ AG^m āhabhāve

⁵⁸² G sakko hotīti

⁵⁸³ ABGG^mM te

⁵⁸⁴ ABGG^mM omit

⁵⁸⁵ ABM bahyābādho

G^m bavhyābādho

⁵⁸⁶ AG^mM °vayavassa; P °vayasā

⁵⁸⁷ B^mP tatiyakoṭṭhāse

⁵⁸⁸ B^mP °satta

⁵⁸⁹ B^mP °samati

⁵⁹⁰ AG^m sukumāra-

BG sukumārakāratāya

B^m sukhumālatāya

M sukhumārakāratāya

P sukhumāratāya

⁵⁹¹ B^mP buddhivayavā

⁵⁹² AG^m sampadesā

BGM jammāpadesā

⁵⁹³ AGG^mM yehanti; B ye haṇati

437. 18 25. *Devā paṭhamam paṭiggaṇhantī* ⁵⁹⁴
 " Lokanātham mahāpurisaṃ mayam ⁵⁹⁵ eva paṭhamam
 paṭigaṇhāmā " ⁵⁹⁶ ti sañjātagāravabahumānā attano pītiṃ
 437. 18 pavedentā ⁵⁹⁷ *khin' āsavā suddh' āvāsabrahmāno ādito* ⁵⁹⁸
 437. 19. 20 *paṭigaṇhanti. Sūtivesan* ti sūtijagganadhātivesaṃ. ⁵⁹⁹ *Eke*
 437. 21 ti Abhayagirivāsino. *Macch' akkhisadisam* chavivasena.
 437. 23 *Aṭṭhāsi* na nisīdi, na nipajji ⁶⁰⁰ vā. Tena vuttam ṭhitā
 va bodhisattam ⁶⁰¹ bodhisattamātā vijā-
 yatīti. Niddukkhatāya ṭhitā eva hutvā vijāyati.
 Dukkhasa hi balavabhāvato tam dukkham asahamānā
 aññā itthiyo nisinnā vā nipannā vā vijāyanti.
437. 31 26. *Ajinappaveniyā* ti ajinacammehi sibbetvā ⁶⁰² kata-
 437. 32 paveniyā. *Mahātejo* ti mahānubhāvo. *Mahāyaso* ti mahā-
 parivāro, vipulakittighoso ca.
437. 3. 4 27. *Bhaggavibhaggā* ti sambādhaṭṭhānato nikkhamanena
 vibādhitattā ⁶⁰³ bhaggā vibhaggā viya ca hutvā, tena
 438. 1 nesam avisadabhāvam eva dasseti. *Alaggo hutvā* ti gabbh'
 āsaye yonipadese ca katthaci alaggo asatto hutvā, yato
- " Dhammakarakato ⁶⁰⁴ udakanikkhamanasadisan " ti (n)
438. 1 vuttam. *Udakenāti* gabbh' āsayagatena udakena. Amak-
 khito va nikkhamati sammakkhitassa ⁶⁰⁵ tādisassa ⁶⁰⁵ udaka-
 semh' ādikass' eva ⁶⁰⁶ tattha abhāvato. Bodhisattassa hi
 puññ' ānubhāvato paṭisandhigahaṇato paṭṭhāya tam ⁶⁰⁷
 ṭhānam ⁶⁰⁷ pubbe pi visuddham visesato paramasugandha-
 gandhakuṭi viya candanagandham vāyantam ⁷⁰⁸ tiṭṭhati.
438. 12 28. *Udakavaṭṭiyo* ⁷⁰⁹ ti ⁷⁰⁹ udakakkhandhā.
438. 19 *Muhuttajāto* ti muhuttana jāto, ⁷¹⁰ jāto ⁷¹⁰ hutvā muhut-
 tamatto va.

(n) DA II 437

⁵⁹⁴ AG^mM pati-
⁵⁹⁵ B^mP sayam
⁵⁹⁶ B^mP paṭiggaṇha- throughout this
 passage.
⁵⁹⁷ ABGG^mM pavedenti
⁵⁹⁸ ABGG^mM atīto; DA omits
⁵⁹⁹ ABGG^mM sūtijaggadhānā-
 tivesam
⁶⁰⁰ ABGG^mM nipajjitvā
⁶⁰¹ BB^mGMP omī
⁶⁰² B^m sibbitvā
⁶⁰³ B^mP vibhāvitattā

⁶⁰⁴ AG^m °karakato
 B^m dhamakaraṇato
 P dhammakaraṇato
⁶⁰⁵ ABGG^mM sammakkhatassa
 tādiyassa
⁶⁰⁶ ABG uddesamahādikass' eva
 G^mM uddesemh'-
⁶⁰⁷ P saṇṭhānam
⁷⁰⁸ AG^mM vāsantam
 BG vāsam tam
⁷⁰⁹ AG^m omī; BGM °vaṭṭiyā ti
⁷¹⁰ B^mP once only

29. *Anuhīramāne* ⁷¹¹ ti anukūlavasena niyyamāne. ⁷¹² 438, 26
Āgatān' evāti taṃ ṭhānaṃ upagatāni eva. 438, 28

Anekasākhan ti ratanamayānekasatatiṭṭhanahīrakam. ⁷¹³ 439, 1
Sahassamaṇḍalan ti tesam upari patiṭṭhita ⁷¹⁴-anekasahas- 439, 1
samaṇḍalahīrakam. ⁷¹⁵ *Marū* ti devā. 439, 2

Na kho pana ⁷¹⁶ evaṃ daṭṭhabbam padavītihārato * ca pa- 439, 6
geva disānuvilokanassa ⁷¹⁷ katattā. Ten' āha *Mahā*satto* 439, 7
hīti ādi. *Ek' aṅgaṇānīti* vivaṭabhāvena vihār' aṅgaṇa- 439, 9
pariven' aṅgaṇāni viya ek' aṅgaṇasadisāni ⁷¹⁸ *ahesum*. 439, 9
Sadiso pi n' atthīti tumhākam idaṃ vilokanam viṭṭhe 439, 11
passitum *idha tumhehi sadiso pi n' atthi, kuto uttarītaro* ti 439, 10
āhaṃsu.

A g g o ti padhāno, ⁷¹⁹ kena pan' assa padhānatā ti āha 439, 16
guṇehīti. Paṭhama-saddo c' ettha padhānapariyāyo. Bodhi- 439, 16
sattassa ca ⁷²⁰ padhānatā anaññasādhāraṇā ti āha *sabba-* 439, 16
paṭhamo ti, sabbapadhāno ti attho. *Etass' evāti* ⁷²¹ agga- 439, 17
saddass' eva. Ettha ca mahesakkhā tāva devatā tathā ⁷²²
vadanti, ⁷²³ itare pana kathan ti? Mahāsattassa ānubhā-
vadassan' ādinā. Mahesakkhānam hi devānam mahāsat-
tassa ānubhāvo viya tena sadisānam pi abhāvo ⁷²⁴ paccak-
kho ahosi, ⁷²⁵ itare pana tesam vacanam sutvā saddahantā
anuminantā ⁷²⁶ tathā āhaṃsu. Paripākagatapubbahetusam-
siddhāya ⁷²⁷ dhammatāya codiyamāno *imasmim . . . pe . . .* 439, 18
vyākāsi.

Jātamattass' eva bodhisattassa ṭhān' ādini ⁷²⁸ yesam ⁷²⁸
visesādhigamānam pubbanimittabhūtānīti ⁷²⁹ te niddhāret-
vā dassento *Ettha cāti* ādim āha. Tattha *patiṭṭhānam* 439, 20
catu-r-iddhipādaapaṭilābhassa ⁷³⁰ *pubbanimittam* iddhipādava-
sena lok' uttaradhammesu suppatiṭṭhitabhāvasamijjhanato.

⁷¹¹ AG^m anubhīra-
B^m anudhāriyamāne
P anudhārayamāne

⁷¹² ABGG^mM °māno
B^m niyamāne

⁷¹³ B^m °satapatiṭṭhāna-
P °patiṭṭhana-

⁷¹⁴ B^mP ṭṭhitam

⁷¹⁵ AG^m °maṇḍalabhīrakam

⁷¹⁶ DA pan' etaṃ

* . . . * P omits

⁷¹⁷ B^m disāvilokanassa

⁷¹⁸ ABGG^mM ek' aṅgaṇā-

⁷¹⁹ P paṭṭhāṇa for padhāna through-
out.

⁷²⁰ B^mP pana

⁷²¹ DA tass' eva with v.l. etass'-

⁷²² B^mP add ca

⁷²³ ABGG^mM vadantu

⁷²⁴ B^mP ānubhāvo

⁷²⁵ B^mP add ti

⁷²⁶ P anudhinantā

⁷²⁷ AG^m °gatabuddhahetusamvid-
dhāya

⁷²⁸ AG^m ṭhān' ādi sesam

⁷²⁹ ABGG^mM omit ti

⁷³⁰ ABBG^mM catu iddhi-

439. 21 *Uttarābhimukhabhāvo* lokassa uttarapaṇavasena gamanassa
 439. 22 pubbanimittam. Tena hi Bhagavā sadevakassa lokassa
 abhibhū,⁷³¹ kenaci⁷³² anabhibhūto⁷³³ ahosi. Ten' āha *ma-*
*hājanam ajjhottharivā abhibhavitvā*⁷³⁴ *gamanassa pubbani-*
mittan ti. Tathā sattapadagamanam sattapadabojjhaṅga-
 sampanna⁷³⁵-ariyamaggagamanassa; suvisuddhasetacchat-
 tadhāraṇam suvisuddhavimutticchattadhāraṇassa; pañ-
 carājakakudhabhaṇḍasamāyogo⁷³⁶ pañcavidhavimuttiguṇa-
 samāyogassa; anāvaṭadisānuvilokanam anāvaṭaññatāya;
 439. 28 *Aggo 'ham asmīti ādinā āsabhīvācābhāsanam*⁷³⁷
 kenaci avibandhaniyatāya appativattiyassa⁷³⁸ saddhamma-
 cakkappavattanassa; *Ayam antīmā jātīti āya-*
 439. 29 *tiṃ*⁷³⁹ *jātiyā abhāvakittanā anupādi . . . pe . . . pubba-*
 439. 30 *nimittan* ti veditabbā, tassa tassa anāgate laddhabbavise-
 sassa tam tam nimittam avyabhicārīti katvā.
440. 1 *Na āgato* ti imasmim sutte, aññattha ca vakkhamānāya⁷⁴⁰
 440. 2 anupubbiyā na āgato. *Āharitvā* ti tasmim tasmim sutte,
 440. 2 aṭṭhakathāsu ca āgatanayena āharitvā *dīpetabbo*.
440. 3 [30] *Dasasahassīlokadhātu kampīti* idam sati pi idha
 pāliyam āgat' atthe⁷⁴¹ vakkhamānānam acchariyānam⁷⁴²
 mūlabhūtam⁷⁴³ dassetum vuttam, evam aññam pi evarū-
 440. 6 pam daṭṭhabbam. *Tantibaddhā vīṇā cammabaddhā bheriyo*
 440. 6 *ti pañc' aṅgikaturiyassa nidassanamattam, ca-saddena vā*
itaresam pi saṅgaho daṭṭhabbo. Andubandhan' ādīni
 taṅkhaṇe eva chijjitvā puna pākatikān' eva honti, tathā
 jaccandh' ādīnam cakkhusot' ādīni tathārūpakammap-
 paccayā tasmim yeva khaṇe uppajjitvā⁷⁴⁴ * tāvad eva
 440. 8 vigacchantīti vadanti. *Chijjimsūti* ca pādesu baddhaṭṭhā-
 440. 9. 13 *nesu*⁷⁴⁵ *chijjimsu*. *Vigacchimsūti* vūpasamimsu. *Ākāsa-*
ṭhakaratānāni nāma tam-tam-vimānagatamaṇiratan' ādīni.

⁷³¹ B^mP abhibhūto
⁷³² AG^m tena; BGM tenaci
⁷³³ ABGG^m anadhibhūto
⁷³⁴ ABGG^mM āvibhavitvā
⁷³⁵ ABGG^mM padambojjhaṅga-
⁷³⁶ ABGG^mM °bhaṇḍassa-
⁷³⁷ ABGG^mM °bhāsati
 B^m acchambhitavācā-
 P asaṃhitavācā-
⁷³⁸ B^m appavattiyassa
 P appatipatti-

⁷³⁹ ABGG^mM āyati
⁷⁴⁰ A pavakkha-
⁷⁴¹ ABB^mGG^mP āgatatte
⁷⁴² AG^m acchariyānam
 BGM acchiyanam
⁷⁴³ ABGG^mM °bhūta
⁷⁴⁴ AG^m add tā na
 * . . . * AG^m omit
⁷⁴⁵ B^mP bandha-

Sakatej' obhāsabhāsitanīti ⁷⁴⁶ ativiya samujjalāya attano 440, 13
 pabhāya ⁷⁴⁷ obhāsitanī *ahesum*. *Nappavattīti* na sanditthā. ⁷⁴⁸ 440, 14, 16
Vāto na vāyīti kharo vāto na vāyi. Mudu sukho pana sattā- 440, 17
 nam * sukh' āvaho vāyi. *Paṭhavigatā ahesum* uccaṭṭhāne 440, 18
 ṭhātum avisahantā. *Utusampanno* ti anuṇhāsītatāsaṅkhā- 440, 19
 tena ⁷⁴⁹ utunā sampanno. Apphoṭanam ⁷⁵⁰ vuccati bhuja-
 hatthasaṅghaṭṭanasaddo, atthato ⁷⁵¹ pana vāmahattham ure
 ṭhapetvā dakkhiṇena puthupāṇinā tattha ⁷⁵² tālanena sad-
 dakaraṇam. Mukhena usselanasaddapamuñcanam ⁷⁵³ *sela-* 440, 21
nam. *Ekadhajamālā ahosi* nirantaram dhajamālāsamo- 440, 25
 dhānatāya. ⁷⁵⁴ Na kevalaṇ ca etāni eva, atha kho aññāni
 pi vicittapupphasugandham ⁷⁵⁵ pupphavassam ⁷⁵⁶ devo
 pavassi; ⁷⁵⁷ suriye dippamāne ⁷⁵⁸ eva tārakā obhāsiṃsu;
 accham vippasannam ⁷⁵⁹ udakam paṭhavito ubbhijji; bil'
 āsayā darīsayā ⁷⁶⁰ ca tiracchānā āsayato nikkhamiṃsu;
 rāgadosamohā patanu ⁷⁶¹ bhaviṃsu; paṭhaviyam rajo
 vūpasami; anīṭṭhagandho vigañchi; ⁷⁶² dibbagandho vāyi;
 rūpino devā sarūpen' eva manussānam āpātham aga-
 maṃsu; sattānam cutūpapātā nāhesun ti evam ādīni yāni
 tāni ⁷⁶³ mahābhinihārasamaye uppannāni dvattiṃsapub-
 banimittāni, tāni anavasesato tadā ahesun ti.

Tatrāpīti ⁷⁶⁴ tesu pi paṭhavikamp' ādīsu ⁷⁶⁵ pubbanimit- 440, 26
 tabhāvo veditabbo. Na ⁷⁶⁶ kevalam sampatijātassa ⁷⁶⁷ 440, 26
 ṭhān' ādīsu evāti adhippāyo. *Sabbaññutañāṇapaṭilābhassa*
pubbanimittam sabbassa ñeyyassa, titthakaramatassa ca
 cālanato. Kenaci anussāhitānam yeva imasmim yeva
ekacakkavāḷe sannipāto kenaci anussāhitānam yeva *ekap-* 440, 27, 28

⁷⁴⁶ BGM sakatejabhāsabhāsitanīti
 B^m °tej' obhāsitanīti
 P °tejabhāv' obhāsitanīti
⁷⁴⁷ BGM pabhāva
⁷⁴⁸ BG sandhitta
 B^m sannipāto
 P sannivāto
⁷⁴⁹ ABGG^mM anuṇha-
⁷⁵⁰ ABGG^mM appoṭa-
⁷⁵¹ BG ato
⁷⁵² B^mP hattha
 M tatta-
⁷⁵³ B^mP usselanam saddassa-
⁷⁵⁴ AG^m °mālāpamotatāya
 BGM °mālāsamotatāya
 B^mP °samodhānagatāya

⁷⁵⁵ BGM °puppham-
 B^mP °sugandha
⁷⁵⁶ AG^mM °vasayam; B^mP vassa
⁷⁵⁷ A pavāyasi
⁷⁵⁸ B^mP dissamāne
⁷⁵⁹ AG^m vipassannam
⁷⁶⁰ B^mP omit
⁷⁶¹ B^mP pi tanu
⁷⁶² AG^m viga
 B^mP vigacchi
⁷⁶³ B^mP omit
⁷⁶⁴ AG^m tatrāsa pīti
 BGM tatrāsu pīti
⁷⁶⁵ B^mP add evam
⁷⁶⁶ ABGG^mM omit
⁷⁶⁷ AG^mM sampatti-

440. 30	<i>paḥāren' eva</i> ⁷⁶⁸ <i>sannipatitvā dhammapaṭiggahanassa</i> ⁷⁶⁹ <i>pubbanimittam. Paṭhamam devānam paṭiggahanam</i> dibbavi-
440. 31	<i>hārapaṭilābhassa, pacchā manussānam paṭiggahanam</i> tatth' eva ṭhānassa niccalabhāvato ⁷⁷⁰ āneñjavihārapaṭilābhassa ⁷⁷¹ <i>pubbanimittam. Vīṇānam sayam vajjanam</i> parūpadesena
441. 1, 2	<i>vinā sayam eva anupubbavivihārapaṭilābhassa pubbanimittam.</i>
441. 2	<i>Bherīnam vajjanam</i> cakkavālapariyantāya pi parisāya pave-
441. 3	<i>danasamatthassa dhammabheriyā anusāvanassa</i> ⁷⁷² <i>amata-</i>
441. 4	<i>dundubhighosanassa pubbanimittam. Andubandhan' ādī-</i>
441. 5	<i>nam</i> ⁷⁷³ <i>chedo mānavinibandhacchedassa</i> ⁷⁷⁴ <i>pubbanimittam.</i>
441. 6	<i>Mahājanassa rogavigamo</i> tass' eva sakalavaṭṭadukkha-
441. 6	<i>rogavigamabhūtassa saccapaṭilābhassa</i> ⁷⁷⁵ <i>pubbanimittam.</i>
441. 6	⁷⁷⁶ <i>Mahājanassāti</i> padam ⁷⁷⁶ <i>mahājanassa</i> dibbacakkhu-
	<i>paṭilābhassa, mahājanassa</i> dibbasotadhātupaṭilābhassāti
	<i>ādinā tattha tattha ānetvā sambandhitabbam. Iddhipāda-</i>
441. 9	<i>bhāvanāvasena sātisayaññajavasampattisiddhīti āha pīṭha-</i>
441. 10	<i>sappīnam jvasampadā caturiddhipādavegassa</i> ⁷⁷⁷ <i>pubbani-</i>
441. 13	<i>mittan ti. Supaṭṭanasampāpūṇanam catupaṭisambhidādh-</i>
	<i>gamassa pubbanimittam; atth' ādi-anurūpam atth' ādisu</i>
441. 14	<i>sampaṭipattibhāvato. Ratanānam sakatej' obhāsabhāsitat-</i>
441. 15	<i>taṃ</i> ⁷⁷⁸ <i>yam</i> veneyyalokassa ⁷⁷⁹ <i>dhamm' obhāsam dassessati,</i>
	<i>ten' assa</i> ⁷⁸⁰ <i>sakatejabhāvato</i> ⁷⁸¹ <i>bhāsītattassa</i> <i>pubbanimit-</i>
441. 16	<i>taṃ. Catubrahmavivihārapaṭilābhassa pubbanimittam</i> tassa
441. 17	<i>sabbaso veravūpasamanato. Ekādas' agginibbānassa</i> ⁷⁸² <i>pub-</i>
441. 19	<i>banimittam</i> dunnibbāpananibbānabhāvato. ⁷⁸³ <i>Nāṇ' āloka-</i>
	<i>dassanassa</i> ⁷⁸⁴ <i>pubbanimittam</i> anāloke ālokadassanabhāvato.
441. 21	<i>Nibbānarasenāti</i> kilesānam nibbānarasena. ⁷⁸⁵ <i>Ekarasabhā-</i>
	<i>vassāti</i> sāsanassa sabbattha ekarasabhāvassa, tañ ca kho

⁷⁶⁸ ABGG^mM °hārena
⁷⁶⁹ DA °paṭiggahanassa
⁷⁷⁰ AGG^m niccalābhāvato
B^m niccalasabhāvato
M niccabhāvato
⁷⁷¹ ABGG^m ānañja-
M anāñja-
⁷⁷² DA anussāvanassa
⁷⁷³ AG^m anabandhan'-
BGM anubandhan'-
⁷⁷⁴ B^mP °bandhabhedassa
⁷⁷⁵ AG^mM sabbapaṭi-
BG saddhāpaṭi-
⁷⁷⁶⁻⁷⁷⁸ AG^m omit

⁷⁷⁷ B^mP °pādapāṭilābhassa
DA °pādapāṭilābhassa *with* v.l.
°pādavegassa
⁷⁷⁸ AG^mM °tejabhāso-
BG °tejabhāsā
B^m °tejobhāsītattam
P °tejabhāvobhāsītattam
⁷⁷⁹ B^m *omits* veneyya
DA *omits* veneyya
⁷⁸⁰ B^m tena tassa
⁷⁸¹ B^m sakatejo; P °tejabhāvo
⁷⁸² B^mP °nibbāpanassa
⁷⁸³ G^m dunnibbānabhāvato
⁷⁸⁴ B^mP °lokā-
⁷⁸⁵ B^mP nibbāyana-

amadhurassa lokassa sabbaso madhurabhāv' āpādanena.⁷⁸⁶
Dvāsattḥiditṭhigatabhindanassa ⁷⁸⁷ *pubbanimittam* sabbaso 441, 22
 diṭṭhigatavātāvāyanavasena.⁷⁸⁸ Ākās' ādi-appatitṭhavisama-
 cañcalaṭṭhānam pahāya sakunānam paṭhavigamanam tādi- 441, 23
 sam micchāgāham pahāya sattānam pañehi ratanattaya- 441, 24
 saraṇāgamanassa ⁷⁸⁹ *pubbanimittam*. Bahujanakantatāyāti 441, 24, 25,
 candassa viya bahunō ⁷⁹⁰ janassa kantatāya. Suriyassa ⁷⁹¹ 441, 26
 unhasītavivajjita-utususukhatā pariḷāhavivajjitakāyikacetasika- 441, 26
 sukh' uppatiyā *pubbanimittam*. Devatānam apphoṭan' ādīhi 441, 27
 kīlanam pamod' uppatti bhav' antagamanena, dhammasa-
 bhāvabodhanena ca udānavasena ⁷⁹² pamodavibhāvanassa
pubbanimittam. Dhammavegavassanassāti ⁷⁹³ dhammave- 441, 30
 gena ⁷⁹⁴ vassanassa ⁷⁹⁴ desanāññavegena dhammāmatassa
 vassanassa.⁷⁹⁵ Kāyagatānussativasena ⁷⁹⁶ laddhajjhānam
 pādakam katvā uppāditamaggaphalasukhānubhavo ⁷⁹⁷
kāyagatāsati-amatapāṭilābho, tassa pana kāyassāpi appaka- 441, 31
 sukh' āvahattā ⁷⁹⁸ khudāpipāsāpīlanābhāvo ⁷⁹⁹ pubbani-
 mittam vutto. Aṭṭhakathāyam pana khudam pipāsāñ ca
 bhinditvā vuttam. Tattha pubbanimittānam ⁸⁰⁰ bhedo
 visesasāmaññavibhāgena, gobalivaddaṇāyena ca gahetabbo.
Sayam evāti padam aṭṭh' aṅgikadvāravivaranaṇassāti etthāpi 442, 2
 ānetvā sambandhitabbam. Bharitabhāvassāti paripuṇṇa- 442, 4
 bhāvassa. Ariyadhajamālāmālitāyāti kāsāyadhajamālāvan- 442, 6
 tatāyāti keci; sadevakassa lokassa pana ariyamaggabo-
 jhaṅgadhajamālāhi mālābhāvassa ⁸⁰¹ *pubbanimittam*. Yam ⁸⁰² 442, 6
 pan' ettha ⁸⁰³ anuddhaṭam tam suviññeyyam eva.
Etthāti S a m p a t i j ā t o ti ādinā āgate imasmim 442, 10; 438, 19
 vāre. Vissajjito va, tasmā amhehi idha ⁸⁰⁴ apubbam vattab- 442, 15
 bam n' atthīti adhippāyo.

⁷⁸⁶ AG^m °bhāvapāda-
⁷⁸⁷ AG° °gatahiṇānassa
 M °gatahiṇānassa
⁷⁸⁸ B^m °vātāpanayanavasena
 P °vāthāvāyana-
⁷⁸⁹ B^mP saraṇa-
⁷⁹⁰ B^mP bahu
⁷⁹¹ ABGG^mM omit
⁷⁹² ABGG^mM udānana-
⁷⁹³ ABGG^mM °vassassāti
 DA megha for vega
⁷⁹⁴ B^mP omit
⁷⁹⁵ B^m adds pubbanimittam

⁷⁹⁶ B^mP °gatāsativasena
⁷⁹⁷ AG^m °bhāvena
 BGM °bhāvo
⁷⁹⁸ B^mP atappakasukh'-
⁷⁹⁹ B^mP pīlābhāvo
 P khuddā- for khudā here and
 below.
⁸⁰⁰ ABGG^mM nimittanimitta
⁸⁰¹ B^mP māli-
⁸⁰² B^mP ayam
⁸⁰³ B^mP omit
⁸⁰⁴ AG^m add pana

442. 16 Tadā paṭhaviyaṃ gacchanto pi ⁸⁰⁵ mahāsatto ākāsenā
 442. 16 gacchanto viya mahājanassa ⁸⁰⁶ upaṭṭhāsīti ayam ettha
 niyati dhammaniyāmo bodhisattānaṃ dhammatā ti idaṃ
niyativādasena kathanam. Pubbe purimajātīsu tādisassa
 puññasambhārakammassa katattā upacitattā mahājanassa
 tathā upaṭṭhāsīti idaṃ *pubbekalakammavādasena* katha-
 nam. Imesaṃ sattānaṃ upari isanasīlatāya ⁸⁰⁷ yathā-
 sakam ⁸⁰⁸ kammam eva issaro nāma, tassa ⁸⁰⁹ nimmānaṃ
 attano phalassa nibbattanaṃ, mahāpuriso pi sadevakaṃ
 lokaṃ abhibhavitum samatthena ulārena puñṇakammena
 nibbattito, tena issarena nimmito nāma, tassa cāyaṃ ⁸¹⁰
 442. 16 nimmānaviseso, ⁸¹¹ yad idaṃ mahānubhāvatā, yāya mahā-
 442. 17 janassa kathā ⁸¹² upaṭṭhāsīti idaṃ *issaranimmānavasena* ⁸¹¹
 kathanam. ⁸¹³ ⁸¹⁴ Evaṃ *taṃ taṃ* ⁸¹⁴ *bahuṃ vatvā* kiṃ imāya
 pariyāyakathāyāti avasāne ujukam eva byākari. Sampati-
 jāto ⁸¹⁵ paṭhaviyaṃ katham padasā gacchatī, ⁸¹⁶ evaṃ
 mahānubhāvo ākāsenā mañṇe gacchatīti parikappanavasena
 ākāsenā gacchanto viya ahosi. Sighataraṃ pana sattapa-
 davītiḥāre ⁸¹⁷ gatattā dissamānarūpo pi mahājanassa adis-
 samāno viya ahosi. Acelakabhāvo khuddakasarīratā ⁸¹⁸
 ca tādisassa iriyāpathassa na anucchavikā ti kamm' ānubhā-
 vasañjanitapāṭihāriyavasena ⁸¹⁹ alaṅkatapaṭiyatto viya soḷa-
 savass' uddesiko viya ca mahājanassa upaṭṭhāsīti veditab-
 bam. Mahāsattassa puñṇ' ānubhāvena ⁸²⁰ mahājanassa ⁸²¹
 442. 22 tadā tathā upaṭṭhānamattam ev' etan ti. *Pacchā bālādā-
 rako va ahosi, na tādiso bhavi.* ⁸²² Buddhabhāvānucchavi-
 kassa bodhisatt' ānubhāvassa yathāvato ⁸²³ paveditattā
 442. 23 *parisā c' assa vyākaraṇena Buddhena viya . . . pe . . .
 attamanā ahosi.*
442. 20 *Sabbadhammatā* ti sabbā soḷasavidhā pi yathāvuttā

⁸⁰⁵ ABGG^mM ti
⁸⁰⁶ B^mP *add* tathā
⁸⁰⁷ P ulārasīlatāya
⁸⁰⁸ AG^m saka
⁸⁰⁹ ABGG^mM tassā
⁸¹⁰ P vasaṃ
⁸¹¹ P nibbāna *for* nimmāna
⁸¹² B^mP tathā
⁸¹³ A katham
⁸¹⁴ G^m katham taṃ

⁸¹⁴⁻⁸¹⁶ A bhavantam
 G^m bhagavantam
⁸¹⁶ BGM sampatti-
⁸¹⁸ AG^m gammatīti
⁸¹⁷ B^mP °hārena
⁸¹⁸ AG^m °sarīratañ
⁸¹⁹ A dhamm' ānubhāva-
⁸²⁰ BGM °bhāvavasena
⁸²¹ B^mP *omit*
⁸²² B^mP ti *instead*
⁸²³ B^mP yāthā-

dhammatā sabbabodhisattānaṃ hontīti veditabbā puñña- 442, 26
ñāṇasambhārassa ⁸²⁴ nesam ekasadisattā.

31. *Dukūlacumbātake* ⁸²⁵ ti daharassa nipajjanayogyatā- 442, 28
vasena paṭisaṃhaṭadukūlasukhume. Khattiyo brāhmaṇo ti
evam ādi *jāti*. Koṇḍañño Gotamo ti evam ādi *gottam*. 442, 29
Poṇikā ⁸²⁶ cikkhallikā Sākiyā Koliyā ti evam ādi *kulāpa-* 442, 29
deso. ⁸²⁷ *Ādi*-saddena rūp' issariyaparivār' ādisampattiyo ⁸²⁸ 442, 29
saṅgaṇhāti. *Mahantassāti* vipulassa, ulārassāti attho. *Nip-* 442, 30, 31
phattiyo ⁸²⁹ ti siddhiyo. *Gantabbagatiyā* ti *gati*-sadassa 442, 32
kammaśādhanaṭam āha. Uppajjanavasena ⁸³⁰ hi sucarita-
duccaritehi gantabbā ti *gatiyo*, uppattibhavavisesā. ⁸³¹ Gac- 443, 1
chatī yathārucci ⁸³² pavattatīti ⁸³³ *gati*, ajjhāsayo. *Paṭisarane* 443, 2, 4
ti parāyane apassaye. ⁸³⁴ Sabbasaṅkhatavisamūyuttassa hi
arahato nibbānaṃ ev' ekaṃ ⁸³⁵ paṭisaraṇaṃ. *Tyāhan* ti te 443, 4
ahaṃ.

Dasavidhe kusalaḍḍhamme, agarahite ca rājadhamme
niyutto ⁸³⁶ ti *dhammiko*. Tena ca dhammena sakalaṃ 443, 8
lokaṃ rañjetīti *dhammarājā*. Yasmā cakkavattī 443, 10
dhammena nāyena rajjaṃ adhigacchati, na adhammena,
tasmā vuttaṃ *dhammena laddharajjattā dhammarājā* ti. 443, 10
Catusu disāsu samuddapariyosānatāya caturantā nāma
tattha tattha ⁸³⁷ dīpe mahāpaṭhavīti āha *puratthima* . . . 443, 11
pe . . . issaro ti. *Vijitāvī* ti vijetabbassa vijitavā ; ⁸³⁸ 443, 13
kāmakodh' ādikassa abbhantarassa, paṭirājabhūtaṃ ⁸³⁹
bāhirassa ca arigaṇassa ⁸⁴⁰ vijayi, vijetvā ṭhito ti attho.
Kāmaṃ cakkavattino kenaci yuddhaṃ nāma n' atthi,
yuddhena pana sādhetabbassa vijayassa siddhiyā *vijita-* 443, 13
saṅgāmo ti vuttaṃ. Janapado ⁸⁴¹ vā ⁸⁴² catubbidha-acchari-
yadhamm' ādisamannāgate asmiṃ rājini ⁸⁴³ thāvariyaṃ
kenaci asaṃhāriyaṃ dāhaṃ bhattabhāvaṃ ⁸⁴⁴ patto, jana-

⁸²⁴ ABGG^m puññāṇa-
B^mP °sambhāradassanena

⁸²⁵ ABGG^mM °cumbāte

⁸²⁶ ABGG^mM poṇikāyo

⁸²⁷ B^mM kulapadeso
P kulappa-

⁸²⁸ B^m °ādisabbasampattiyo

⁸²⁹ ABGG^mM nippa-

⁸³⁰ B^mP upapajjana-

⁸³¹ B^mP upapatti-

⁸³² ABGG^mM yathārupi

⁸³³ ABGG^mM pavattitī

⁸³⁴ B^m avassaye

⁸³⁵ B^mP eva

⁸³⁶ BG niyuttato

⁸³⁷ P *once only*

⁸³⁸ ABGG^mM vijita

⁸³⁹ ABGG^mM °rājā-

⁸⁴⁰ ABGG^mM ariyamaggassa

⁸⁴¹ ABGG^mM °pade

⁸⁴² B^mP va

⁸⁴³ A rāja ; BGG^mM rājani

⁸⁴⁴ B hatthabhāvaṃ

G tatthabhāvaṃ

443. 15 pade vā attano dhammikāya⁸⁴⁵ paṭipattiyā thāvariyaṃ
thirabhāvaṃ patto ti *j a n a p a d a t t h ā v a r i y a p -*
p a t t o. Manussānaṃ ure satthaṃ ṭhapetvā icchitadha-
443. 18 naharaṇ' ādinā pāpassa⁸⁴⁶ sahasā⁸⁴⁶ kāritāya *sāhasikā*.⁸⁴⁷
443. 24 *Ratijanan'* atthenāti atappakapītisomanass' uppāda-
443. 25 nena.⁸⁴⁸ Sadd' atthato pana ramatīti⁸⁴⁹ *ralanaṃ*. Aho
443. 26 manoharan⁸⁵⁰ ti citte kattabbatāya *cittikataṃ*.⁸⁵¹ Svāyaṃ
cittikāro tassa pūjanīyatāyāti, cittikatan ti pūjanīyan ti
atthaṃ vadanti. Mahantaṃ vipulaṃ aparimitaṃ⁸⁵² mū-
443. 26 laṃ⁸⁵² agghatīti⁸⁵³ *mahagghaṃ*. N' atthi etassa tulā upamā
443. 26 ti *atulaṃ*, asadisam. Kadācid⁸⁵⁴ eva uppajjanato dukkhena
443. 26 laddhabbattā *dullabhadassanaṃ*. Anomehi ulāraguṇeh'
443. 27 eva⁸⁵⁵ sattehi paribhuñjitabbato *anomasattaparibhogaṃ*.
Idāni nesam cittikat' ādi-atthānaṃ⁸⁵⁶ savisesam cakka-
ratane labbhamānataṃ dassetvā⁸⁵⁷ itaresu pi te atidisitum
443. 28 *Cakkaratanassa cāti āradhamaṃ*. *Aññaṃ*⁸⁵⁸ *devatthānaṃ*
nāma na hoti rañño anaññasādhāraṇ' issariy' ādisampatti-
paṭilābhahetuto, sattānañ ca yath' icchit' atthapaṭilābha-
444. 1 hetuto⁸⁵⁹ ca.⁸⁶⁰ *Aggho n' atthi* ativiya ulārasamujjalasat-
taratanamayattā, acchariy' abbhutamahānubhāvatāya ca.
444. 2 Yad aggena mahagghaṃ tad aggena *atulaṃ*. Sattānaṃ
pāpajigucchanena vigatakalaṅko⁸⁶¹ puññapasutatāya maṇ-
ḍabhūto yādiso kālo Buddh' uppādāraho, tādise⁸⁶² eva
444. 3 cakkavattīnam pi sambhavo ti āha *Yasmā*⁸⁶³ *panāti* ādi.
Upamāvasena c' etaṃ vuttaṃ, upamopameyānañ⁸⁶⁴ ca na
accantaṃ eva sadisatā. Tasmā yathā Buddhā kadāci
karahaci uppajjanti, na tathā cakkavattino, evaṃ sante pi
cakkavattivattaparipūraṇassāpi⁸⁶⁵ dukkarabhāvato pi dul-

⁸⁴⁵ BG dhammiyā⁸⁴⁶ B^mP parasāhasa⁸⁴⁷ AG^m sāhasikāritāya
BGM *omit*⁸⁴⁸ BG anappikapīti-⁸⁴⁹ B parametīti⁸⁵⁰ AG^m manoharaman
M manoharaman *corrected to*
manoraman⁸⁵¹ B^mP citti-⁸⁵² ABGG^mM aparimitamūlyam⁸⁵³ A agghatā ti; G agghatīti⁸⁵⁴ B^mP kadāci⁸⁵⁵ AB °guṇehema
G °guṇehi mahā⁸⁵⁶ M atthattānaṃ⁸⁵⁷ ABGG^mM dassetum⁸⁵⁸ ABGG^mMP añña⁸⁵⁹ ABGG^mM yad icchit'-⁸⁶⁰ B^m *omits*⁸⁶¹ B^mP vigatakāḷako⁸⁶² AG^m tādiso⁸⁶³ B^m *adds* ca⁸⁶⁴ ABGG^mM upam' upameyānañ
B^mP °meyyānañ⁸⁶⁵ A cakkavattivattaparipūraṇassa
pi
BG cakkavattivattipavattapari-
G^mM cakkavatti-

labh' uppādā yevāti, iminā dullabh' uppādatāsāmañña-
tesaṃ dullabhadassanātā vuttā ti veditabbaṃ. Kāmaṃ
cakkaratan' ānubhāvena sijjhamāno guṇo cakkavattipari-
vārasādhāraṇo, tathā pi Cakkavatti ⁸⁶⁶ eva naṃ sāmibhā-
vena visavitāya ⁸⁶⁷ paribhuñjatīti vattabbaṃ ⁸⁶⁸ arahati
tad atthaṃ uppajjanato ⁸⁶⁹ ti dassento *Tad etan* ⁸⁷⁰ ti ādim 444, 6
āha.

Yathāvuttānaṃ pañcannaṃ, channaṃ pi vā atthānaṃ
itararatanesu pi labbhanato *evaṃ sesāni pīti* vuttaṃ. 444, 9
Hatthi-assa-pariṇāyakaratanēhi ajitavijayato cakkarata-
nena ca parivārabhāvena, sesehi paribhogūpakaraṇabhāvena
samannāgato. Hatthi-assa-maṇi-itthiratanēhi paribhogū-
pakaraṇabhāvena sesehi parivārabhāvenāti yojanā.

Catunnaṃ mahādīpānaṃ sirivibhavan ti tattha laddhab- 444, 14
baṃ ⁸⁷¹ sirisampattiṃ ⁸⁷² c' eva bhogasampattiṃ ⁸⁷² ca.
Tādisaṃ evāti purebhattaṃ evāti ādinā vutt' ānubhāvam 444, 18
eva. Yojanappamāṇaṃ padesaṃ byāpanena *yojanappa-* 444, 19
māṇaṃ andhakāraṃ. Atidīghatādi-*Chabbidhadosaparivajji-* 444, 20
taṃ.

Sū r ā ti sattivanto, ⁸⁷³ nibbhayā ti attho ti āha 444, 25
abhīruno ⁸⁷⁴ ti. 444, 25

Aṅgan ti kāraṇaṃ, yena kāraṇena vīrā ti vucceyyaṃ, ⁸⁷⁵ 444, 26
taṃ *vīr' aṅgaṃ*. ⁸⁷⁶ Ten' āha *viriyass' etaṃ nāman* ti. Yāva 444, 26
cakkavālapabbatā ⁸⁷⁷ cakkassa ⁸⁷⁷ vattanato ⁸⁷⁷ *cakkavāla-* 444, 30
pabbataṃ sīmaṃ katvā tthitaṃ ⁸⁷⁸ *samuddapariyantān* ti
vuttaṃ. *A d a ṇ ḍ e n ā* ti iminā dhanadaṇḍassa ⁸⁷⁹ sarī- 444, 31
radaṇḍassa ca akaraṇaṃ vuttaṃ, *A s a t t h e n ā* ti iminā 445, 1
parasenāya ⁸⁸⁰ yujjhanassāti tad ubhayaṃ dassetum *ye* 444, 31
katāparādhe ti ādi vuttaṃ. *Vuttappakāraṇ* ⁸⁸¹ ti sāgara- 445, 5
pariyantaṃ.

Raṇjan' atthēna *rāgo*, taṇhāyan' atthēna *taṇhā* ti pavatti- 445, 9, 10

⁸⁶⁶ B^mP °vatti

⁸⁶⁷ P vitāya

⁸⁶⁸ ABGG^mM vattabbaṃ

⁸⁶⁹ AG^m uppanato

⁸⁷⁰ ABGG^mM eva tan

⁸⁷¹ B^mP laddhaṃ

⁸⁷² ABGG^mM °sampatti

⁸⁷³ ABG^mM satvavanto
G satvanto

⁸⁷⁴ B^m abhīrukā

DA abhīrukā *with* v.l. abhīruno

⁸⁷⁵ P vucceyyaṃ

⁸⁷⁶ ABGG^mM viriy' aṅgaṃ

⁸⁷⁷ AG^m omit

⁸⁷⁸ AG^mM tthitaṭhita

B^m *and* DA tthita

⁸⁷⁹ ABGG^mM dana-

⁸⁸⁰ B^mP pana senāya

⁸⁸¹ BG vuttappakāraṇaṃ

ākārabhedena lobho eva dvidhā vutto. Tathā hi 'ssa dvidhā pi chādan' attho ⁸⁸² ek' antiko. Yathāha :

“ Andham tamam tadā hoti
yam rāgo sahate naran ” ti ^(o)

“ Tanhāchadanachādītā ⁸⁸³ ” ti ^(p)

- ca. ⁸⁸⁴ Iminā nayena dos' ādinam pi chādan' attho ⁸⁸⁵ vattabbo. *Kilesagahaṇena vicikicchādayo sesakilesā vuttā. Yasmā te sabbe pāpadhammā uppajjamānā va sattasantānam chādetvā pariyonandhitvā* ⁸⁸⁶ *tiṭṭhanti kusalappavattim nivārenti, tasmā te chadanā chadā* ⁸⁸⁷ *ti ca vuttā. I'ivattacchadā* ⁸⁸⁸ *ti ca o-kārassa ā-kāram katvā niddeso.*
445. 10 *Tāsan* ti dvinnam pi nipphattinam. *Nimittabhūtānīti* nāpakakāraṇabhūtāni. Tathā hi lakkhiyati mahāpurisabhāvo etehīti *lakkhaṇāni*.
445. 11
445. 13 32. Thānagaman' ādisu bhūmiyam suṭṭhu samam patitthitā pādā etassāti *suppatitthitapādo*. Tam ⁸⁸⁹ pan' assa suppatitthitapādatam ⁸⁹⁰ vyatirekamukhena
445. 15, 16 vibhāvetum *yathā* ti ādi vuttam. Tattha *aggatalan* ti
445. 16 *aggapādataalam*. *Paṇhīti* ⁸⁹⁰ paṇhitalam. ⁸⁹¹ *Passan* ti pādatalassa dvīsu passesu ⁸⁹² ek' ekam, ubhayam eva vā pariyantam passam. ⁸⁹³ *Assa* ⁸⁹⁴ *panāti* ādi anvayato tad ⁸⁹⁵ atthavibhāvanam. Suvannapāṇikātaalam ⁸⁹⁶ iva ujukam
445. 19 nikkhipiyamānam. *Ekapahāren'* evāti ekakkhaṇe yeva.
445. 19 *Sakalam pādatalam bhūmim phusati* nikkhipane. Ekapahāren' eva sakalam pādatalam bhūmito utthahatīti
445. 20 *yojanā*. Tasmā *ayam suppatitthitapādo* ti
445. 21 *nigamanam*. Yam pan' ettha vattabbam anupubbaninn'

(o) Iti 84

(p) Ud 76

⁸⁸² B^m chadan'-; P chadan' attho
⁸⁸³ ABGG^mM tanhācchadanacchādītā
⁸⁸⁴ ABGG^mM omit
⁸⁸⁵ B^m chadan'-
⁸⁸⁶ AG^m pariyosandhitvā
⁸⁸⁷ AG^m omit
⁸⁸⁸ B^mP vivatta-
DA °cchaddā
⁸⁸⁹ ⁸⁹⁰ BG omit

⁸⁹⁰ BG omit
⁸⁹¹ BG panihitalam
⁸⁹² ABGG^mM phassesu
⁸⁹³ ABGG^m phassam
M corrected to passam
⁸⁹⁴ AG^mM apassanāti
B appasānāti
G appasānānti
⁸⁹⁵ B^mP omit
⁸⁹⁶ B^mP °pādukatalam

ādi ⁸⁹⁷-acchariy' abbhutaṃ nissandaphalaṃ, ⁸⁹⁸ taṃ parato Lakkhaṇasuttavaṇṇanāyaṃ āvibhavissati. ⁸⁹⁹

Nābhi dissatīti lakkhaṇacakkassa nābhi parimaṇḍala- 445, 25
saṇṭhānā suparibhattā hutvā dissati, labbhatīti adhippāyo.
Nābhiparicchinā ti tassa ⁹⁰⁰ nābhiyaṃ paricchinā paric- 445, 25
chedavasena ṭhitā. *Nābhimukhaparikkhepapatto* ⁹⁰¹ ti paka- 445, 26
ticakkassa akkhabādhāpariharaṇ' atthaṃ ⁹⁰² nābhimukhe
ṭhapetabbam ⁹⁰³ parikkhepapatto, ⁹⁰⁴ tappaṭicchanno ⁹⁰⁵ idha
adhippeto. *Nemimanikā* ti nemiyaṃ āvalibhāvena ṭhita- 445, 28
manikā ⁹⁰⁶ lekhā. *Sambahulavāro* ti bahuvidhalekh' aṅkavi- 445, 29
bhāvanavāro. ⁹⁰⁷ *Sattīti* ⁹⁰⁸ āvudhasatti. *Sirivaccho* ti ⁹⁰⁹ siri- 445, 30
aṅgā. *Nandīti* ⁹⁰⁹ dakkhiṇāvattam. *Sovatthiko* ⁹¹⁰ ti sovat- 445, 30
thi-aṅgo. ⁹¹¹ *Vaṭaṃsako* ti āvelam. ⁹¹² *Vaḍḍhamānakan* ⁹¹³ 445, 30, 31
ti purisabhāri ⁹¹⁴ puris' aṅkam. ⁹¹⁵ (?) *Morahatthako* ti 445, 32
morapiṇjakalāpo, ⁹¹⁶ morapiṇjapatisibbito ⁹¹⁷ vā bījanavi-
seso. ⁹¹⁸ *Vālavījanīti* cāmaram. ⁹¹⁹ Siddhatt' ādi *puṇṇagha-* 445, 33; 446, 1
ṭapūṇṇapātiyo. *Cakkavālo* ⁹²⁰ ti vatvā tassa padhānāva- 446, 1
yave dassetuṃ *Himavā Sineru ... pe ... sahaṣṣānīti* vut- 446, 1-3
tam. *Cakkavattiraṇṇo parisam upādāyāti* idam hatthiratan' 446, 3
ādīnam ⁹²¹ pi tattha labbhamānabhāvadassan' atthaṃ.
Sabbo ⁹²² ti ⁹²² satti-ādiko yathāvutto aṅgaviseso ⁹²³ *cakka-* 446, 4
lakkhaṇass' eva parivāro ti veditabbo.

Ā y a t a p a ṇ h ī ti idam aññesaṃ paṇhito dīghatam 446, 5

⁸⁹⁷ ABGG^m anunipphādi
M anunippādi

⁸⁹⁸ ABGG^mM nissaraṇaphalaṃ

⁸⁹⁹ B^mP add ti

⁹⁰⁰ B^mP tassam

⁹⁰¹ A pabbā for patto
G^m pabbo for patto
DA vatto for patto

⁹⁰² B^m akkhabbhāhata-
P akkhabāhata-

⁹⁰³ B^m °tabba

⁹⁰⁴ P parikkhepato

⁹⁰⁵ AGG^mM °cchinno

⁹⁰⁶ P °manikāra

⁹⁰⁷ A °lokaṅkavinavāro
G^m °lokaṅkavidhāravāro

⁹⁰⁸ AG^m santilabījanīti
BG santivījanīti
M corrected to santabajjanīti

⁹⁰⁹⁻⁹⁰⁹ AG^m siri akandati

BM siri ākaṃdīti

G siri ākaṃdīti

For siri-aṅkam. Nandīti ?

⁹¹⁰ B^mP sovattiko

⁹¹¹ AG^m sotthīti ākam

BGM sotthīti akam

B^mP sovatti-

For sovatti-aṅkam ?

⁹¹² AG^m apīlinam

BGM apīlanam

⁹¹³ DA vaddha-

⁹¹⁴ B^mP purimahādīsu

⁹¹⁵ B^mP dīp' aṅkam

M purisakam

⁹¹⁶ B^m piṇcha-

⁹¹⁷ AG^m °piṇjapasibbito

B^m °piṇchapatisibbito

⁹¹⁸ B^mP bījanī-

⁹¹⁹ B^mP cāmarivālam

⁹²⁰ AG^m cāleti va

⁹²¹ ABGG^mM °ratanak' ādīnam

⁹²² AG^m sambodhi

⁹²³ ABGG^m aṅka-

M akaviseso

446. 5 sandhāya vuttam, na pana atidīghatan ti āha *paripun-*
ṇapaṇhīti. Yathā pana paṇhilakkhaṇaparipunṇam ⁹²⁴ nāma
446. 6 hoti, tam vyatirekamukhena dassetum *Yathā hīti* ādi
446. 10 vuttam. *Ār' aggenāti* maṇḍal' āre ⁹²⁵ sikhāya. ⁹²⁶ *Vaṭṭetvā*
446. 11 ti yathā suvaṭṭam hoti, evam vaṭṭetvā. *Rattakambala-*
geṇḍukasadisā ⁹²⁷ ti rattakambalamayakandukasadisā. ⁹²⁸
446. 14 *Makkaṭass' evāti* dīghabhāvaṃ samatañ ca sandhāy'
446. 15 etam vuttam. *Niyyāsatelenāti* chaddarikaniyyās' ādi ⁹²⁹-
niyyāsarasaṃviseṣena ⁹³⁰ telena, yaṃ surabhiniyyāsan ti pi
vadanti. *Niyyāsatelagahaṇaṃ c' ettha* haritālavaṭṭiyā gha-
nasiniddhabhāvadassan' attham.
Yathā sattakkhattum ⁹³¹ pavihatam ⁹³² kappāsaṇḍalam
sappimaṇḍe ca ⁹³³ osāditam ⁹³⁴ ativiya mudum ⁹³⁵ hoti, evam
446. 17 mahāpurisassa hatthapādā ti dassento *sappimaṇḍe* ti ādim
446. 19 āha. *Taruṇā* ⁹³⁶ ti sukhumālā. ⁹³⁷
446. 21 *Cammenāti* aṅgul' antarā ⁹³⁸ vaḍḍhitacammena. ⁹³⁹ *Pari-*
446. 21 *baddha* ⁹⁴⁰-aṅgul' antaro ti ekato sambaddha ⁹⁴¹-aṅgul' an-
446. 24 taro na hoti. *Ekaṇḍamāṇā* ti dīghato samānappaṇḍā. ⁹⁴²
446. 25 *Yavalakkhaṇam* ⁹⁴³ ti abbhantarato aṅgulipabbesu ṭhitam
446. 25 yavalakkhaṇam. ⁹⁴⁴ *Paṭivijjhivā* ti taṃtaṃpabbānam samā-
nadesatāya ⁹⁴⁵ aṅgulīnam pasāritakāle pi añña-maññaṃ
vijjhitaṇi viya phusitvā tiṭṭhanti.
Saṅkhā vuccanti gopphakā, uddham saṅkhā etesan ti
446. 28, 29 *ussaṅkhā*, ⁹⁴⁶ pādā. *Piṭṭhipāde* ti piṭṭhipādasamīpe. *Tenāti*
piṭṭhipāde ṭhitagopphakabhāvena thaddhā ⁹⁴⁷ hontīti yo-
janā. Ta-y-idam tenāti padaṃ uparipadadvaye pi yojetab-

⁹²⁴ B^mP °lakkhaṇam⁹²⁵ BG maṇḍalāyara
M °āra⁹²⁶ BGM sikhāya⁹²⁷ ABGG^mM °bheṇḍuka-⁹²⁸ AG^m ratana-
ABGG^mM °kannukasadisā
B^mP °geṇḍukasadisā⁹²⁹ B^mP chattirita-⁹³⁰ B^mP niyyāsasammissena⁹³¹ BG sata-⁹³² AM paṭihataṃB^m vihatam

P vihatam

⁹³³ B^mP omit⁹³⁴ B^mP osāritam⁹³⁵ B^mP mudu⁹³⁶ P taruṇā⁹³⁷ AG^m sukumāra

BGM sukhumāra

P sukhumārā

⁹³⁸ B^mP °antara⁹³⁹ B^mP veṭṭita cammena⁹⁴⁰ B^m paṭibaddha

P paṭibandha

DA parinaddha-

⁹⁴¹ ABGG^mM sambandha-⁹⁴²⁻⁹⁴³ ABGG^m °ppamāṇāya ca
lakkhaṇam

DA jāla for yava with v.l. ca

⁹⁴⁴ AG^m yāva-⁹⁴⁵ AG^mM °desanāya

BG samānādesanāya

⁹⁴⁶ ABGG^mM ussaṅkha⁹⁴⁷ B^m baddhā

P saddhā

baṃ, tena thaddhabhāvena ⁹⁴⁷ na ⁹⁴⁸ yathāsukhaṃ parivat- 446, 30
 tanti, ⁹⁴⁹ tena yathāsukhaṃ na parivattanena gacchantānaṃ 446, 31
 pādatalāni ⁹⁵⁰ na dissantīti. Uparīti piṭṭhipādato dvitti ⁹⁵¹- 446, 32
 aṅgulamattaṃ ⁹⁵² uddhaṃ, catu-r-aṅgulamattan ti ca va-
 danti. Nigūlhāni ca honti, na ⁹⁵³ aññesaṃ viya paññā-
 yamānāni. Tenāti gopphakānaṃ upari patiṭṭhitabhāvena. 446, 32
 Assāti mahāpurisassa. Sati pi des' antarappattiyaṃ ⁹⁵⁴ 446, 33
 niccalo ti dassan' atthaṃ nāvāgahaṇaṃ. ⁹⁵⁵ Adharakāyo ⁹⁵⁶ 446, 34
 va iñjatīti idaṃ purimapadassa kāraṇavacanaṃ. ⁹⁵⁷ Yasmā
 adharakāyo va iñjati, tasmā nābhito . . . pe . . . niccalo 446, 33-34
 hoti. Sukhena pādā parivattantīti idaṃ pana purimassa, 446, 34
 pacchimassa ca kāraṇavacanaṃ. Yasmā sukhena pādā
 parivattanti, tasmā adharakāyo va iñjati, yasmā sukhena
 pādā parivattanti, tasmā purato pi . . . pe . . . pacchato 447, 1-3
 yevāti.

Yasmā eṇimigassa samantato ekasadisamaṃsā anuk-
 kamena uddhaṃ thūlā jaṅghā honti, tathā mahāpurisas-
 sāpi, tasmā vuttaṃ eṇimigasadisajaṅgho ti. Paripunṇa- 447, 4
 jaṅgho ti samantato maṃsūpacayena paripunṇajaṅgho. ⁹⁵⁸
 Ten' āha na ekato ti ādi. 447, 5

Etenāti a n o n a m a n t o ti ādivacanena, ājānubāhu- 447, 8
 bhāvadīpanenāti ⁹⁵⁹ attho. Avasesajanā ti iminā lak- 447, 9
 khaṇena rahitajanā. ⁹⁶⁰ Khujjā ⁹⁶¹ vā honti heṭṭhimakāyato 447, 9
 uparimakāyassa rassatāya, vāmanā vā uparimakāyato heṭ- 447, 9
 ṭhimakāyassa rassatāya; etena ṭhapetvā Sammāsambud-
 dhaṃ cakkavattinañ ca itare sattā khujjapakkhikā, vāma-
 napakkhikā ⁹⁶² vā ⁹⁶³ ti ⁹⁶³ dasseti.

Kāmaṃ sabbā pi padumakaṇṇikā suvaṇṇavaṇṇā va,
 kañcanapadumakaṇṇikā pana pabhassarabhāvena tato sāti-

⁹⁴⁷ B^mP baddhabhāvena

⁹⁴⁸ ABGG^mM omit

⁹⁴⁹ B^mP vatta for vatta here and below.

⁹⁵⁰ ABGG^mMP °talā
B^m adds pi

⁹⁵¹ ABG^mM dvatti
B^mP dviti

⁹⁵² AB^mG^mP aṅguli-

⁹⁵³ ABGG^mM omit

⁹⁵⁴ B^mP °ppavattiyaṃ

⁹⁵⁵ B^mP nābhiggahaṇaṃ

⁹⁵⁶ B^m adho for adhara throughout the passage.

⁹⁵⁷ P kāraṇaṃ-

⁹⁵⁸ ABGG^mM omit pari

⁹⁵⁹ AG^m ājānubhāvadīpanenāti

BGM ajānubāhubhāva-

B^mP jānuphāsubhāva-

⁹⁶⁰ AG^m rahijānā

BG rabhijānā

M hajanā

⁹⁶¹ ABGG^mM khujjaṃ

⁹⁶² BGG^mM vāmanaka-

⁹⁶³ B^mP cāti

447. 14. 15 sayā ti āha *suvannaṇapadumakaṇṇikasadiṣe* ⁹⁶¹ ti. ⁹⁶⁵ *Ohitan* ⁹⁶⁶
 ti samohitaṃ antogataṃ. Tathābhūtaṃ pana taṃ tena
 447. 15 channaṃ hotīti āha *paṭicchanna* ti.
 447. 18 *S u v a ṇ ṇ a v a v a ṇ ṇ o* ti suvaṇṇavaṇṇavaṇṇo ⁹⁶⁷ ti ⁹⁶⁸
 447. 18 ayam ettha attho ti āha *jātihiṅgulakenāti* ⁹⁶⁹ ādi, svāyam
 attho āvuttiñāyena ⁹⁷⁰ veditabbo. Sarīrapariyāyo idha
 vaṇṇa-saddo ti adhippāyo. Paṭhamavikappaṃ vatvā
 yathārūpāya ⁹⁷¹ pana rūḷhiyā abhāvaṃ manasi katvā
 vaṇṇadhātupariyāyam eva vaṇṇasaddaṃ gahetvā dutti-
 yavikappo vutto. Tasmā padadvāyenaṇṇi sudhantasupari-
 suddhasuvaṇṇasadisachavivaṇṇo ⁹⁷² ti vuttaṃ hoti.
 447. 23 *Rajo* ti sukhumarajo. *Jallan* ti malinabhāv' āvaho
 447. 23 reṇusañcayo. Ten' āha *malan* vā ti. Yadi vivatṭati ⁹⁷³
 447. 25 kathaṃ nahān' ādīnīti ⁹⁷⁴ āha *Hatthadhovan'* ādīnīti ādi.
 447. 29 *Āvallapariyosāne* ti padakkhiṇ' āvattanavasena pavat-
 tassa ⁹⁷⁵ āvattassa ante. ⁹⁷⁶
 Brahmuno ⁹⁷⁷ sarīraṃ purato vā ⁹⁷⁸ pacchato vā ⁹⁷⁸
 447. 32 anonamitvā ujukaṃ eva uggatan ti āha *brahmā viya ujugat-*
to ⁹⁷⁹ ti. Sā ⁹⁸⁰ pañāyaṃ ujugattatā ⁹⁸¹ avayavesu vuddhip-
 447. 32 pottesu daṭṭhabbā, na daharakāle ti vuttaṃ *uggata-dīgha-*
 448. 2 *sarīro bhavissatīti*. *Itaresūti* khandha-jānusūti imesu dvīsu
 ṭhānesu namantā purato namantīti ānetvā sambandho.
 448. 3 *Passavaṅkā* ⁹⁸² ti dakkhiṇapassena vā vāmapassena vā
 448. 5 vaṅkā. *Sūlasadisā* ti potthakarūpakaraṇe ⁹⁸³ ṭhapitasūla-
 pādasadisā. ⁹⁸⁴
 Hatthapiṭṭhi-ādivasena ⁹⁸⁵ satta sarīrāvayavā ussādā
 448. 11 upacitamamsā etassāti *s a t t' u s s a d o*. Aṭṭhikoṭiyo
 448. 17 paññāyantīti yojanā. *Nigūḷhasirājālehīti* lakkhaṇavacanam
 etan ti, tena nigūḷha-aṭṭhikoṭihīti ⁹⁸⁶ pi vuttam eva hotīti.

⁹⁶¹ B^mP °sadiṣeḥ
 DA °kaṇṇikāsadisam
⁹⁶² BG na
⁹⁶⁶ AG^m bbahinan (*graphic corrup-*
tion)
⁹⁶⁷ BG suvaṇṇavaṇṇo
⁹⁶⁸ ABGG^m omit
⁹⁶⁹ AG^m °hiṅgulitto
⁹⁷⁰ B^mP add ca
⁹⁷¹ B^m tathā-
⁹⁷² B^mP suniddhantasuvaṇṇa-
 ABGG^m vanna for suvaṇṇa
⁹⁷³ B^mP vivattati

⁹⁷⁴ P nyādīti
⁹⁷⁵ ABGG^m pavatta
⁹⁷⁶ BG āvante
⁹⁷⁷ BG brahmunā
⁹⁷⁸ ABGG^m omit
⁹⁷⁹ M ujuka-; DA ujju-
⁹⁸⁰ BGM yā
⁹⁸¹ AG^m °gatto; BGM °gattā
⁹⁸² BG passamvākā
⁹⁸³ ABGG^m votthaka-
⁹⁸⁴ BG omit pāda
⁹⁸⁵ A hatthi-
⁹⁸⁶ ABGG^m he gūḷha-aṭṭhikoṭīti

Haṭṭhapitṭh' ādīhīti ettha ādi-saddena aṃsakūṭa-khandha- 448, 17
 kūṭānaṃ saṅgahe siddhe taṃ ekadesena dassento *vaṭṭetvā* 448, 17
 . . . *pe . . . khandhenāti* āha. *Silārūpakam viyāti* ādinā vā 448, 18
 nigūḷha-aṃsakūṭatā pi vibhāvitā yevāti daṭṭhabbaṃ.

Sīhassa pubb' addhaṃ sīhapubb' addhaṃ,⁹⁸⁷ paripuṇ-
 ṇāvayavatāya sīhapubb' addhaṃ viya⁹⁸⁸ sakalo⁹⁸⁹ kāyo⁹⁸⁹
 assāti *sīh a p u b b' a d d h a k ā y o*.⁹⁹⁰ Ten' āha *sīhassa* 448, 20, 22
p u b b' a d d h a k ā y o viya sabbo kāyo paripuṇṇo ti. *Sīhass'* 448, 23
evāti sīhassa viya. *Dussañṭhitavisañṭhito na hotīti* duṭṭhasaṇ- 448, 24
 ṭhito,⁹⁹¹ virūpasañṭhito ca na hoti, tesam tesam avaya-
 vānaṃ ayuttabhāvena, virūpabhāvena ca sañṭhiti⁹⁹² upa-
 gato na hotīti attho. *Sañṭhantīti*⁹⁹³ sañṭhahanti. *Dīghehīti* 448, 29, 28
 aṅguli-nās' ādīhi. *Rassehīti* gīv' ādīhi. *Thūlehīti* ūru-bāhu- 448, 29, 30
 ādīhi. *Kisehīti* kesa-loma-majjh' ādīhi. *Puthulehīti* akkhi- 448, 31, 32
 hatthatal' ādīhi. *Vaṭṭehīti* jaṅgh' agga-hatth' ādīhi.⁹⁹⁴ 449, 1
 Satapuññalakkhaṇatāya nānācittena⁹⁹⁵ puññacittena cit-
 tito⁹⁹⁶ sañjātacittabhāvo "Īdiso eva Buddhānaṃ dham-
 makāyassa adhiṭṭhānaṃ bhavitum yutto" ti dasahi pāra-
 mīhi *sajjito* abhisankhaṭo.⁹⁹⁷ Dānacittena puññacittena⁹⁹⁸ 449, 3
 vā pāṭho, dānavasena sīl' ādivasena ca pavattapuñña-
 cittena⁹⁹⁸ attho.

*Dvinnam koṭṭhāsānaṃ*¹ *antaran* ti dvinnam piṭṭhibāhū- 449, 6
 naṃ² vemajjhaṃ piṭṭhimajjhassa uparibhāgo. *Citaṃ*³ 449, 7
paripuṇṇan ti aninnabhāvena citaṃ, dvīhi koṭṭhehi⁴
 samatalatāya⁵ paripuṇṇaṃ. *Uggammāti* uggantvā, anin- 449, 10
 naṃ samatalaṃ hutvā ti adhippāyo. Ten' āha *suvanṇa-* 449, 10
phalakam viyāti.

⁶ *Nigrodho viya parimaṇḍalo* ti ⁶ parimaṇḍalanigrodho ⁷ 449, 12

⁹⁸⁷ AM omit

⁹⁸⁸ ABGG^mM omit

⁹⁸⁹ AG^m sākalokiyo ti

BG saṃkalokiyo ti

M saṃsalokiya ti

⁹⁹⁰ DA addha for addha here and below.

⁹⁹¹ B^mP duṭṭhu-

⁹⁹² A sañṭhito

BGM sañṭhitā

G^m saṭṭhito

⁹⁹³ DA sañṭhahanti

⁹⁹⁴ B^mP jaṅghahatth'-

B^mP add ti

⁹⁹⁵ P dānacittena

⁹⁹⁶ BGM cittite

⁹⁹⁷ B^mP °khato

⁹⁹⁸⁻⁹⁹⁸ AG^m omit

¹ AG^m koṭṭhāsaṃ

BGM koṭṭhānaṃ

B^mP koṭṭānaṃ

² B^mP °bāhānaṃ

³ ABGG^mM etam; G ekam

⁴ B^m koṭṭhehi

P koṭṭeti

⁵ AG^m °talāya

⁶⁻⁶ AG^m omit

⁷ ABGG^m omit parimaṇḍala

- viya parimaṇḍalo : ⁸ Nigrodhaparimaṇḍalaparimaṇḍalo ti ⁹ vattabbe ¹⁰ ekassa parimaṇḍala-saddassa lopam katvā
 449. 12, 13 *nigrodhaparimaṇḍalo* ti vutto. Ten' āha *samak-*
khandhasākho nigrodho ti ādi. Na hi sabbo nigrodho
 parimaṇḍalo ti ¹¹ parimaṇḍalasaddassa ¹² sannidhānena vā
 449. 12 parimaṇḍalo va nigrodho gayhatīti ekassa parimaṇḍala-
 449. 18 saddassa lopena vinā pi ayam attho labbhatīti āha *nigrodho*
viya parimaṇḍalo ti. *Yāvatako assāti yāvatakv' assa*, o-kārassa
 v-kār' ādesam katvā.
 449. 19 *Samavaṭṭhitakkhandho* ti samam suvaṭṭitakkhandho. Koñ-
 cā viya dīghagalā, vakā viya vaṅkagalā, varāhā viya
 449. 23 puthulagalā ti yojanā. *Suvaṇṇ' āliṅgasadiso* ti suvaṇṇama-
 yakhuddakamudiṅgasadiso.¹³
 449. 26 *Rasam* ¹⁴ *gasantīti* ¹⁴ madhur' ādibhedam rasam ¹⁵ gi-
 lanti,¹⁶ anto pavesentīti ¹⁷ rasa-ggasā, ¹⁸ rasa-ggasānam
 449. 27 aggā ¹⁸ rasa-ggas' aggā, tā etassa santīti *rasa-ggas' aggī*.
 449. 33 *Tenāti* ojāya apharaṇena ¹⁹ hīnadhātukattā *te bahvābādhā* ²⁰
honti.
 450. 1 *Hanūti* sanissayassa ²¹ dant' ādhārassa ²² samāññā, tam
 450. 1 Bhagavato sīhassa ²³ viya, tasmā Bhagavā *sīhahānu*.
 Tattha yasmā Buddhānam rūpakāyassa, dhammakāyassa ca
 upamā nāma nihinūpamā ²⁴ va, n' atthi samānūpamā, kuto
 adhikūpamā, tasmā ayam pi nihinūpamā ²⁴ ti dassetum
 450. 1 *Tatthāti* ādi vuttam. Yasmā mahāpurisassa heṭṭhimā-
 nurūpavasen' eva uparimam pi saṇṭhitam, tasmā vuttam
 450. 3 *dve pi paripuṇṇānīti*. Tañ ca kho na sabbaso parimaṇḍa-
 450. 3 latāya, atha kho tibhāgāvasesamaṇḍalatāyāti āha *dvāda-*
 450. 7 *siyā* ²⁵ *pakkhassa candasadisānīti*.²⁶ *Sallakkhetvā* ti attano

⁸ M *twice*⁹ ABGG^mM hi¹⁰ ABGG^mM *omit*¹¹ ABGG^mM va¹² B^mP °sadda¹³ ABGG^mM °mutiṅga-¹⁴ B^mP rasaggasaggīti¹⁵ AG^m rasa¹⁶ AG^m liṅgantiB^mP gasanti¹⁷ AG^m pavesintītiB^mP pavesantīti¹⁸⁻¹⁸ P rasaggasā rasaggasāraggasā¹⁹ AG^m aparenena ; BG aparāṇena ;
M apanena²⁰ AG^mM bahyābādhā

B bahabādhā

G bavubhābādhā

B^mP bahvābādhā²¹ B^mP sannissaya²² AG^m dantādhārassa²³ B^mP *add* hanu²⁴ B^mP hīnūpamā²⁵ BG °dasi

P dvādasamiyam

²⁶ A vanāsadisā-
G^mM canāsadisā-

lakkhaṇasatthānusārena upadhāretvā. Dantānaṃ uccanī-
catā abbhantarabāhirapassavasena pi veditabbā, na agga-
vasen' eva. Ten' āha *ayopattacchinnaśaṅkhaṇḍaḥ* ²⁷ 450, 11
viyāti. Ayapattan ²⁸ ti ²⁹ kakacaṃ ³⁰ adhippetam. *Samā* 450, 12
bhavissanti, na visamā avisamaśaṅkhānā ³¹ ti attho.

Sātisayaṃ dīghaputhulatādippakāraguṇā ³² hutvā bhūtā
jātā ti pabhūtā, bha-kārassa ha-kāraṃ katvā pahūtā jivhā
etassāti *p a h ū t a j i v h o*. ³³ 450, 20

Vicchinditvā ³⁴ vicchinditvā ³⁴ pavattasaratāya *chinna-* 450, 30
sarā pi. * Anek' ākāratāya *bhinnaśarā* ³⁵ *pi*. * Kākassa
viya amanuññasaratāya *kākassaśarā pi*. *Apalibuddhattā* ti ³⁶ 450, 31, 33
anupaddutavattukattā, vatthun ³⁷ ti ca akkhar' uppatti-
ṭhānaṃ veditabbam. *Aṭṭh' aṅgasamannāgato* ti ettha aṭṭh' 451, 1
aṅgāni ³⁸ parato āgamissanti. *Mañjughoso* ti madhurassaro. 451, 3

Abhinīlanetto ti adhikanīlanetto, adhikatā ca sātisayaṃ 451, 4
nīlabhāvena veditabbo, na ³⁹ nettanīlabhāvass' eva adhika-
bhāvato ti āha *na sakalanīlanetto vāti* ⁴⁰ ādi. Pītalohita- 451, 4
vaṇṇā ⁴¹ setamaṇḍalagatarājivasena. ⁴² Nīlasetakāḷavaṇṇā
pana taṃ-taṃ-maṇḍalavasena' eva veditabbā.

Cakkhugaṇḍan ⁴³ ti akkhidalan ti keci. Akkhidalavaṭṭu- 451, 12
man ⁴⁴ ti aññe. Dalehi ⁴⁵ pana saddhiṃ akkhibimban ti
veditabbam. Evaṃ hi viniggatagambhīracodanā pi yuttā
hoti. *Adhippetan* ti iminā ayam ettha adhippāyo ekade- 451, 13
sena samudāyūpalakkhaṇāñāyenāti ⁴⁶ dasseti. Yasmā pa-
khuma ⁴⁷-saddo loke akkhidalalomesu nirūḷho, ⁴⁸ ten' ev' āha
mudusiniddha-nīla-sukhuma-pakhum' ācitāni ⁴⁹ *akkhīnīti*. 451, 19

Kiñcāpi uṇṇa-saddo loke avisesato lomapiyāyo, idha
pana lomavisesavācako ti āha *uṇṇā loman* ti. 451, 21

²⁷ A ayopata-; G^m ayopatha-
M ayopattha-; B^m °pattakena
P °paṭṭa-; DA °cchinnaṃ

²⁸ B^mP °paṭṭakan

²⁹ B^mP add ca

³⁰ AG^m kkaccaṃ

³¹ AG^m avisamā-
B^m sama-; P asama-

³² B^mP mududīgha-

³³ AG^mM °jivhā
BG pasutajivhā

³⁴ ABGG^mM once only

* . . . * B omits

³⁵ AG^mM chinnaśarā
G chinnaśaru

³⁶ ABGG^mM sati

³⁷ B^mP vatthū

³⁸ B^mP aṅgāni only

³⁹ ABGG^mM omit

⁴⁰ B^m ti

⁴¹ AG^m °suvaṇṇa

⁴² ABGG^mM °rāja-

⁴³ ABGG^mM °gandhan

⁴⁴ ABGG^mM omit akkhi

⁴⁵ B^mP akkhidalehi

⁴⁶ ABGG^m samudayūpa-

⁴⁷ ABGG^mM pamukha

⁴⁸ AG^m nirūḷho

BGM niruṭṭho

⁴⁹ BGM °pakhumāni citāni

451. 23 *Nalāṭamajjhe* ⁵⁰ *jātā* ti nalāṭamajjhagatā jātā.⁵¹
 Odātātāya upamā, na mudutāya. Unṇā hi tato pi
 451. 25 sātisayaṃ mudutarā.⁵² Ten' āha *sappimaṇḍe* ⁵³ ti ādi.
 451. 31 *Rajatabubbulakan* ⁵⁴ ti rajatamayātārakam ⁵⁵ āha.⁵⁶
 452. 2 *Dve* ⁵⁶ *atthavase paṭicca vuttan* ti, yasmā Buddhā cak-
 kavattino ca ⁵⁷ paripuṇṇanalāṭātāya paripuṇṇabimbasisā-
 tāya ⁵⁸ ca unḥīsasīsā ti vuccanti, tasmā te dve atthavase
 paṭicca unḥīsasīso ti idaṃ vuttaṃ. Idāni taṃ atthadvayaṃ
 452. 2 mahāpurise suppatiṭṭhitan ti *Mahāpurisassa hīti* ādi vuttaṃ.
 Saṇhatamatāya, suvvaṇṇavaṇṇatāya, pabhassaratāya, pari-
 452. 5 puṇṇatāya ca *rañṇō* ⁵⁹ *baddha* ⁶⁰ *unḥīsapatto viya virocati*.
 452. 8, 9 *Kapisīsā* ti dvidhābhūtasīsā.⁶¹ *Phalasīsā* ti phalitasīsā.
Aṭṭhisīsā ⁶² ti maṃsassa abhāvato ativiya aṭṭhitāya,⁶³
 452. 9 patanubhāvato vā tac' onaddha-aṭṭhimattasīsā. *Tumbasīsā* ⁶⁴
 452. 9 ti lābusadisāsīsā. *Pabbhārasīsā* ti piṭṭhibhāgena olamba-
 452. 11, 12 mānasīsā. *Purimanaye* ⁶⁵ ti paripuṇṇa-nalāṭatāpakkhe.⁶⁶
 452. 12 *Unḥīsavethitasīso viyāti* unḥīsapattena vethitasīsapadeso
 452. 12 viya. *Unḥīsaṃ viyāti* chekena sippinā viracita-unḥīsamaṇ-
 ḍalaṃ viya.
 452. 17 33. *Tassa vitthāro* ti tassa lakkhaṇapaṭigaṇhananemit-
 452. 17 takānaṃ ⁶⁷ santappanassa vitthāro vitthārakathā. *Gabbh'*
okkantiyan ti ⁶⁸ gabbh' okkantiyā ⁶⁹ nimittabhūta ⁷⁰ supina-
 paṭiggāhakasantappane ⁷⁰ vutto yeva.
 452. 19, 20 34. *Niddosenāti* ⁷¹ khārīka-loṇik' ādidosaarahitena. *Dhātiyo*
 ti thaṇṇapāyikā dhātiyo. Tā hi dhāpenti, thaṇṇaṃ pāyen-
 titi dhātiyo. *Tathā* ti ⁷² iminā saṭṭhin ⁷³ ti padaṃ upasaṃ-

⁵⁰ B^mP °vemajje⁵¹ AG^m omit⁵² AG^m muduttamā

BGM mudutamā

⁵³ AG^m sappivatto⁵⁴ P rajatapupphulakan⁵⁵ AGG^mM rajatamayāmatārakā-
māhaB rajatamayāmatāmatārakā-
māha⁵⁶ AG^m bhavē⁵⁷ P adds na⁵⁸ B^mP °puṇṇasīsabimbatāya⁵⁹ DA rañṇā⁶⁰ B^mP bandha⁶¹ A viddhāsīsabhūtā-BGG^mM °sīhabhūtā sīsā⁶² DA omits this category. It has
only four, i.e. kapi-, phala-,
tumba- and pabbhāra.⁶³ ABGG^mM omit⁶⁴ BG omit⁶⁵ B^mP °nayenā⁶⁶ B^mP °pakkhena⁶⁷ B^mP °paṭiggāṇhane nemitta-⁶⁸ B^mP omit⁶⁹ A nimittaṃ bhūtaG^m nimittaṃ bhūtaṃ⁷⁰ AG^m surinapaggāhanasantapane

BG °paṭiggāhanasantapane

M °paṭiggāhanasantapane

⁷¹ ABGG^mM niddesenāti⁷² ABGG^mM omit⁷³ AGG^mM saddhin ; B sabhin

harati. *Sesā pīti* nahāpikā ⁷⁴ dhārikā parihārikā ti imā ^{452, 21}
 tividhā pi.⁷⁵ Tā ⁷⁶ dahanti ⁷⁷ vidahanti nahānaṃ dahanti
 dhārenti ⁷⁸ pariharanti ⁷⁹ cāti ⁷⁹ dhātiyo t' eva ⁸⁰ vuccanti.
 Tattha dhāraṇaṃ urasā, ūrunā, hatthehi vā suciraṃ velaṃ
 sandhāraṇaṃ. Pariharaṇaṃ aññassa aṅkato ⁸¹ attano aṅ-
 kaṃ,⁸² aññassa ⁸³ bāhuto attano bāhuṃ upasaṃharantīhi ⁸⁴
 haraṇaṃ sampāpanaṃ.

35. *Mañjussaro* ti saṇhassaro. Yo hi saṇho so ^{452, 32}
 kharo na hotīti āha *akharassaro* ti. *Vaggussaro* ti ^{452, 32}
 manoramassaro,⁸⁵ manorammatā ⁸⁶ c' assa cāturiya-nepuñ-
 ñayogato ti āha *chekanipunassaro* ti. *Madhurasaro* ^{452, 32, 33}
 ti sotasukhassaro, sotasukhatā c' assa ativiya iṭṭhabhāve-
 nāti āha *sātassaro* ti. *Pemānīyassaro* ti piyāyita- ^{452, 33}
 bassaro, piyāyitabbatā c' assa suṇantānaṃ attani bhattisa-
 muppādanenāti ⁸⁷ āha *pemajanakassaro* ti. ^{452, 34}

⁸⁸ Karavīkasaddo yesaṃ sattānaṃ sotapatham upagac-
 chati, te attano sarasampattiyaṃ pakatiṃ jahāpetvā avase
 karonto attano ⁸⁹ vase vatteti,⁹⁰ evaṃ madhuro ti dassento
Tatr' idan ti ādim āha. Tattha *karavīkasakuṇe* ti ādi tassa ^{453, 1}
 sabhāvakathanāṃ. *Lalitan* ti pītivegasamuṭṭhitaṃ ⁹¹ līlaṃ. ^{453, 4}
Chaddetvā ti samādanam ⁹² pi madhurasaddasavaṇ' antarā- ^{453, 5}
 yakaran ⁹³ ti *tiṇāni* apanetvā. *Anikkhipitvā* ti bhūmiyaṃ ^{453, 5, 6}
 anikkhipitvā ākāśagatam eva katvā. *Anubaddhamigā* ^{453, 7}
 vālamigehi. Tato *marañabhayaṃ hitvā*. *Pakkhe pasāretvā* ti ^{453, 7, 8}
 pakkhe yathāpasārite katvā apalantā *tiṭṭhanti*. ^{453, 9}

Suvaṇṇapañjaram viśajjesi yojanappamaṇe ākāse attano ^{453, 17}
 āṇāya ⁹⁴ vattanato.⁹⁵ Ten' āha So: *Rāj' āṇāyāti* ādi. ^{453, 19}
Palāṃsūti ⁹⁶ līlaṃ ⁹⁷ lalitaṃ kātuṃ ārabhiṃsu. *Taṃ* ^{453, 26, 29}

⁷⁴ B^mP nhāpikā

⁷⁵ B^mP omit

⁷⁶ A kā; B^mP tā pi

⁷⁷ AG^mM hadanti

⁷⁸ B^mP add ti

⁷⁹ B^mP omit

⁸⁰ B^mP tveva

⁸¹ ABGG^mM aññato; P saṅgaho

⁸² BG akaṃ; P aṅgaṃ

⁸³ BG aññassā

⁸⁴ ABGG^mM upaharantīhi

B^mP °harantehi

⁸⁵ B^mP °ramma-

⁸⁶ AG^m °ramantāya

BGM °ramatāya

⁸⁷ AG^m gatti-

M gattanigatti-

⁸⁸ B^mP add karavīkassaro ti

⁸⁹ ABGG^mM attanā

⁹⁰ ABGG^mM vattati

⁹¹ ABGG^mM pīti twice

⁹² B^m saṅkhāraṇaṃ

P saṅkharanam

⁹³ AG^m °kara

G °karanan

M °makaran

⁹⁴ A ānaya; BG ānāsa

⁹⁵ B^mP pavattanato

⁹⁶ B^mP lalīmsūti

⁹⁷ B^mP omit

453. 30 *pīlin* ti taṃ Buddhagūṇ' ārammaṇaṃ pītiṃ; ten' eva
 nihārena punappunaṃ ⁹⁸ pavattenti ⁹⁹ avijahitvā vikkham-
 bhitakilesā therānaṃ santike laddhadhammasavanasap-
 453. 30 pāyā ¹⁰⁰ upanissayasampattiyaṃ paripakkaññatāya *sattahi*...
pe . . . *patitthāsi*.¹⁰¹ Sattasatamattena orodhena saddhiṃ
 453. 30 padasā va therānaṃ santikaṃ upagatattā *sattahi jaṅghasatehi*
 453. 31 *saddhin* ti vuttaṃ. *Tato* ti karavīkasaddato. Satabhāgena
 . . . *pe* . . . veditabbo anekakappakoṭisatasambhūta-puñña-
 sambhārasamudāgata-vatthusampattibhāvato.
453. 34 36. *Kamma vipākajān* ti sātisayasucaritakam-
 manibbattaṃ pittasemharuhir' ādīhi apalibuddhaṃ dūre pi
 ārammaṇaṃ ¹⁰² sampaṭicchanaśamatthaṃ kammavipākena
 saha-jātaṃ, kammaśa paṭipākabhāvena ¹⁰³ jātaṃ pasāda-
 cakkhuṃ.¹⁰⁴ Duvidhaṃ hi dibbacakkhuṃ ¹⁰⁴ kammamayaṃ
 453. 34 bhāvanāmayan ti. Tatr' idaṃ kammamayaṃ ti āha *na*
bhāvanāmayan ti. Bhāvanāmayaṃ pana bodhimūle uppaj-
 jissati. Ayaṃ so ti sallakkhaṇaṃ kāmaṃ manoviññāṇena
 hoti, cakkhuviññāṇena pana tassa ¹⁰⁵ tathā bhāvitattā ¹⁰⁶
 454. 1 manoviññāṇassa tattha tathāpavattitī āha *yena nimittaṃ*
 . . . *pe* . . . *sakkolīti*.
454. 3 37. *Vācan' attho* ti sadd' attho. Nimīlan' antaritaṃ ¹⁰⁷
 mīlanaṃ ¹⁰⁸ dassanaṃ na visuddhaṃ, tathā ¹⁰⁹ akkhini
 pi ¹¹⁰ na ¹¹⁰ vivaṭāni,¹¹¹ nimīlanassa ¹¹² dassana ¹¹³-vibandhi-
 bhāvato.¹¹⁴ Tabbipariyāyato pana dassanaṃ visuddhaṃ,
 454. 3 vivaṭaṇ cāti āha *Antar' antarā* ti ādi. Nī-iti jānaṇ' atthaṃ
 454. 6 dhātuṃ gahetvā āha *panāyati* ¹¹⁵ *jānālīti*. Yato vuttaṃ

"Animittā na ¹¹⁵ nāyare,¹¹⁶" (q)

(q) Vsm 236; SA I 40

⁹⁸ ABGG^mM °ppuna

⁹⁹ B^m pavattaṃ pītiṃ
P pavatti

¹⁰⁰ ABGG^mM °savanaṃ-

¹⁰¹ P patitthāti

¹⁰² B^mP ārammaṇa

¹⁰³ A paṭipakkha-
B^mP vā vipākabhāvena

¹⁰⁴ B^m °cakkhu

¹⁰⁵ BG tassa

¹⁰⁶ B^mP vibhāvi-

¹⁰⁷ ABGG^mM nimīlanamantaritaṃ
B^mP nimīlanaṃ ti

¹⁰⁸ B^mP nimīlana

¹⁰⁹ B^mP add ca

¹¹⁰ B^mP omit

¹¹¹ B^mP avivaṭāni

¹¹² B^mP nimīlana

¹¹³ AG^m padassana
B^mP dassanassa

¹¹⁴ B^m na visuddhibhāvato
P visuddhibhāvato

¹¹⁵ B^mP panayati; DA adds ti

¹¹⁶ B^mP nāyare

“ Vidūhi ñeyyam ¹¹⁷ naravarassā ” ti (r)

ca. ¹¹⁸ Nī-iti pana ¹¹⁹ dhātum gahetvā vuttam ¹²⁰ *nayati* ¹²¹ 454, 7
pavettelīti. ¹²²

Aṭṭhamatto ahosi tesu tesu kiccakaraṇīyesu. 454, 18

38. Vass' āvāso vassam uttarapadalopena, tasmā vassam
¹²³ vass' āvāsam, nivāsaphāsutāya ¹²³ arahatīti *vassiko*. 454, 22
Itaresūti hemantikam ¹²⁴ gimhikan ti imesu. *Es' eva nayo* ti 454, 23
uttarapadalopena niddesam atidisati. *Nāti-ucco* ¹²⁵ *hoti* 454, 23
nātinīco ti gimhiko viya ucco, hemantiko viya nīco ca na
hoti, atha kho tad ubhayavemajjhalakkhaṇatāya nāti-
ucco hoti nātinīco. *Assāti* pāsādassa. *Nātibahūnīti* gimhi- 454, 24
kassa viya na atibahūni. *Nātitanūnīti* hemantikassa viya 454, 24
na khuddakāni, tanutarajālāni ca. *Missakān' evāti* ¹²⁶ 454, 26
hemantike viya na uṇhaviyān' eva, ¹²⁷ gimhike viya na ¹²⁸
ca ¹²⁸ sītaviyān' eva, ¹²⁹ atha kho ubhayamissakān' eva.
Tanukānīti na puthulāni. * *Sukhumacchiddānīti* khuddaka- 454, 27
jālāni. ¹³⁰ * *Uṇhapavesan' atthāyāti* suriyasantāpānuppave- 454, 27
sāya. ¹³¹ *Bhittiniyyūhānīti* ¹³² dakkhiṇapasse bhittisu niy- 454, 28
yūhāni. ¹³³ *Siniddhan* ti sinehavantam, siniddhagahaṇen' 454, 30
eva c' assa garukatā pi vuttā eva. *Kaṭukasannissitan* ti 454, 31
tikaṭuk' ādi-kaṭukaddabbasahitam. ¹³⁴ *Udakayantānīti* ¹³⁵ 455, 2
udakavissandanayantāni. ¹³⁶ Yathā ca jalayantāni, evam
himayantāni pi tattha karonti eva. Tasmā yato ¹³⁷ hemante
viya himāni patantāni hontīti ca veditabbam.

(r) Netti 1

¹¹⁷ AB^mG^mP neyyam; M neyam

¹¹⁸ ABGG^mM omit

¹¹⁹ B^m adds pavattan' attham

¹²⁰ B^mP omit

¹²¹ ABGG^mM panayatīti
P adds ti; DA nāyati vā

¹²² ABGG^mMP omit

¹²³ B^mP vasse vā sannivāsaphāsu-
tāya

¹²⁴ B^mP °tika

¹²⁵ AG^m unāticco
M uṇātico

¹²⁶ DA omits eva, but v.l. gives it.

¹²⁷ BG °viriyāne
B^mP uṇhaniyān'

¹²⁸ B^mP ca na

¹²⁹ B^mP sītaniyān' eva

* . . . * B^mP omit

¹³⁰ AG^m muddajālāni

M corrected to khuddaka-

¹³¹ P suriyasambhavānuppa-

¹³² B^mP °niyūhānīti

¹³³ B niyyunahāni

G niyyuṇhāni

B^mP niyūhāni

¹³⁴ BG °saṃhitam
B^mP °kaṭukadrabbūpasaṇhitam

¹³⁵ AG^m udakasantā-

BG udakasattā-

¹³⁶ AG^mM udakavissanānayantāni

B udakavissanayantāni

G udakadvissanayantāni

B^mP udakadhārāvissandayan-
tāni

¹³⁷ B^mP omit

455. 5 *Sabbatṭhānāni pīti* ¹³⁸ sabbāni paṭikiriyaṃ nahāna-bhojana-
 455. 6, 7 *kīlā-sañcaran' ādiṭṭhānāni pi, na nivāsaṭṭhānāni yeva. Ten' āha Dovārikā pīti ādi. Tattha kāraṇam āha Rājā kirāti* ¹³⁹ *ādinā.* ¹⁴⁰
- * Paṭhamabhāṇavāraṇṇanā niṭṭhitā. ¹⁴¹ *
455. 11 2. 2. *Gopānasivaṇkan* ¹ ti vaṇkagopānasi viya vaṇkaṃ, ² na ³ hi ⁴ vaṇkabhāvassa nidassan' atthaṃ avaṇkā ⁵ gopānasi ⁶ gayhati.
455. 13 *Abhoggavaṇkan* ti ādito paṭṭhāya bhoggaṭāya ⁷ kuṭṭha-
 455. 13 sariratāya vaṇkaṃ. Ten' āha *Khandhe* ti ādi. Daṇḍaparaṃ ⁸
 455. 14 daṇḍagahaṇaparaṃ ayanam gamanam etassāti *daṇḍa-*
 455. 14 *paraṇāyanaṃ*; daṇḍo vā paraṃ ayanam ⁹ gamana-
 455. 14 kāraṇam ¹⁰ etassāti *daṇḍa paraṇāyanaṃ*. Thān' ādisu daṇḍo gati apassayo ¹¹ etassa tena vinā appavattanato ti *daṇḍagatikam*. ¹² Gacchati etena vā ti gati, daṇḍo gati ¹³
 455. 14 gamanakāraṇam etassāti *daṇḍagatikam*. ¹⁴ *Daṇḍapaṭṭisaraṇan*
 455. 15 ti etthāpi es' eva nayo. *Jarāturan* ti jarāya kilantaṃ assa-
 455. 18 vasam.
455. 18 *Yadā* ¹⁵ *ratho purato hoti*ti dvedhāpathe sampatte purato gacchante balakāye tattha ekaṃ panthānam ¹⁶ ārūḷhe, ¹⁷ majjhe gacchanto bodhisattena ārūḷho ratho itaram panthānam ¹⁸ gacchanto yadā purato hoti. *Pacchā balakāyo* ti tadā pacchā hoti sabbo balakāyo. *Tādise okāse* ti tādise vuttappakāre maggapadese. *Tam purisan* ti tam jinṇa-purisaṃ. *Suddh' āvāsā* ti Siddhatth' ādinam ¹⁹ tinṇam Sammāsambuddhānam sāsane brahmacariyam caritvā suddh' āvāsabhūmiyam nibbattabrahmāno. Te hi tadā tattha tiṭṭhanti. ²⁰

¹³⁸ ABGG^mM omit¹³⁹ ABGG^mM kitti¹⁴⁰ B^mP ādi* . . . * ABGG^mM omit¹⁴¹ P omits¹ DA gopānasika-² AG^m vaṇkānabhāB^mP vaṇkānam hi³ B^mP avaṇka⁴ B^mP add pi⁵ B^mP abbhugga-⁶ AG^m °para

BG daṇḍamparā

M daṇḍamparaṃ

⁷ B^mP āyanam⁸ ABGG^mM gamanam-⁹ B^mP avassayo¹⁰ AG^mM °gatikā

BG °gahitakā

¹¹ BG °gahita¹² AG^m °gatikā

BGM daṇḍāgatika

¹³ ABGG^mM yathā¹⁴ B^mP saṇṭhānam¹⁵ BB^mGMP ārūḷho¹⁶ ABGG^mMP Siddhattādinam¹⁷ B paṭṭhanti

G piṭṭanti

Kim paṇ' eso jiṇṇo nāma ti eso tayā vuc- 455. 26
camāno kiṃ atthato, taṃ me niddhāretvā kathehīti dasseti.
Aniddhāritasarūpattā hi tassa attano bodhisatto līngasab-
banāmena taṃ vadanto ¹⁸ kin ti āha. Yathā : Kiṃ te jātan
ti dvayam eva hi loke yebhuyyato jāyati itthi vā puriso vā,
tathā pi taṃ līngasabbanāmena vuccati, evaṃ sampadam
idaṃ daṭṭhabbaṃ. *Kiṃ vuttaṃ hotīti* ādi tassa aniddhārita- 455. 26
sarūpatam yeva vibhāveti.

Tena hīti ādi : Ayaṇ ca jiṇṇabhāvo sabbasādhāra- 455. 28
ṇattā mayham pi upari āpatito ¹⁹ evāti mahāsattassa saṃ-
vijjan' ākāravibhāvanam. Ratham sāretīti *sārathī*. Kīlā- 455. 29
vihār' attham uyyuttā yanti upagacchanti etan ti *uyyānam*. 455. 31
Alan ti paṭikkhepavacanam. *Nāmā* ti garahane nipāto 455. 31, 35

“ Katham hi nāmā ” ti (a)

ādisu viya.

Jātiyā ādinavadassanam tammūlassa ummūlanam ²⁰ vi-
ya hoti, ²¹ tassa ca avassam-bhāvibhāvato ²² *jātiyā* ²³ *mūlam* 456. 1
khaṇanto ²⁴ *nisīdīti* ²⁵ āha. Siddhe hi kāraṇe phalam sid-
dham eva hotīti. Pīlam janetvā anto-tudanavasena sab-
bapaṭhamam hadayam añupavissa ṭhitattā *paṭhamena* 456. 2
sallena hadaye ²⁶ *viddho viya nisīdīti* yojanā.

6. *Pubbe vuttanayen' evāti* suddh' āvāsā kirāti ādinā 456. 10
pubbe vutten' eva nayena. *Ābādhikaṇ* ti ābādha- 456. 11
vantam. *Dukkhitāṇ* ti sañjātadukkham. *Ajātan* ti 456. 12, 16
ajātabhāvo, nibbānam vā.

10. Bhantanettakuppal' ādiṃ ²⁷ vividham katvā lātab-
bato *vilāto*, ²⁸ vayham sivikā cāti āha *Vilātaṇ* ti 456. 18
sivikaṇ ti. Sivikāya diṭṭhapubbattā mahāsatto citakapañ-
jaram ²⁹ sivikaṇ ti āha. *Ito paṭigatan* ti ito bhavato apa- 456. 18

(a) Vin I 45 ; II 105

¹⁸ BGM vadento

¹⁹ A apatito
B^mP āpattito

²⁰ P ummathanam

²¹ B^mP add ti

²² AG^m avassā-

BGM avassabhāvi-

B^mP avassitabhāvato

²³ AG^m jātisa ; M jātisā

²⁴ ABGG^m khaṇento

²⁵ AG^m nisīdanti ; BG nisīdati

²⁶ ABGG^mM hadayo

²⁷ So all MSS.

For 'nett' uppal' ādiṃ ?

²⁸ So all MSS.

DA milāta

D milāta with v.l. vilāta

²⁹ AG^m vīnāpañjara

BGM citāpañjara

456. 19 gatam. *Kalakālan* ti pariyosāpitajīvanakālam. Ten' āha
 456. 19 *yattakan* ti ādi.
 456. 27 14. Dhammam caratīti dhammacaraṇo, tassa bhāvo *dham-*
macaraṇabhāvo ti dhammacariyam eva vadati.
 456. 28 *Evam ek' ekassa* ³⁰ *padassāti* yathā ³¹: Sādhudham-
 456. 29. 30 macariyā ³² ti pabbajito ti yojana, evam Sādhusamacariyā
 456. 30 ti pabbajito ti ādinā ek' ekassa ³³ *yojanā veditabbā*. *Sab-*
bānīti Sādhudhammacariyā ti ādisu āgatāni
 sabbāni dhammasamakusalapuññapadāni. *Dasakusalaveva-*
canānīti ³⁴ dān' ādidasakusaladhammapariyāyapadāni. ³⁵
 457. 2 15. Pabbajitassa dhammiṃ ³⁶ katham sutvā ti sa n-
 bandho. *Aññañ ca* saṅgīti-anārūlham, tena tadā vuttam
 bahuṃ ³⁷ dhammiṃ ³⁸ kathan ti yojanā.
 457. 9 I'amsa vāti padattayena dhammatā evāti ³⁹ dasseti.
 457. 10 *Cirassam* ³⁹ *cirassam* ³⁹ *passanti* dīgh' āyukabhāvato. Tathā
 457. 13 hi vuttam bahunnam vassānam ... pe ...
 457. 16- *accayenāti*. Ten' evāti na cirassa diṭṭhabhāven' eva.
 457. -19 Acirakāl' antarikam eva pubbakālakiriyaṃ dassento *Jiṇṇaṇ*
ca disvā ... *pe* ... *pabbajitañ ca disvā*, tasmā aham pab-
 bajito 'mhi rājā ti āha, yathā: Nahātvā vattham parida-
 hitvā gandham vilimpitvā mālam pilandhitvā bhutto ti.
 457. 22 16. *Kasmā pan' etthāti* ādinā tesam caturāsītiyā pāṇasa-
 hassānam mahāsatte sambhattataṃ ⁴⁰ samvegabahulatañ ⁴¹
 457. 30 ca dasseti, yato *sutaṭṭhāne yeva* thatvā nātimit' ādisu
 kañci ⁴² anāmantetvā mattavaravāraṇo viya ayomayaban-
 dhanam gharabandhanam ⁴³ chinditvā pabbajjam upagac-
 chiṃsu. ⁴⁴
 458. 3 *Callāro māse cārikaṃ cari* ⁴⁵ na tāva nāṇassa paripākam ⁴⁶
 gatattā.
 458. 4. 10 17. Yadā pana nāṇam paripākam gatam, tam dassento
Ayam panāti ādim āha. *Sabbe p' ime* ⁴⁷ pabbajitā mama

³⁰ ABGG^mM etassa
 DA ekam-ekassa
³¹ ABGG^mM omit
³² ABGG^mM omit sādhu
³³ B^m adds padassa
³⁴ B^mP °kusalakammapatha-
³⁵ B^m dān' ādīni-
 P dānānīdasa-
³⁶ ABGG^mMP dhamma
³⁷ B^mP omit
³⁸ B^mP esā ti

³⁹ ABGG^mM cirassa
⁴⁰ AG^m °bhattam tam
⁴¹ AG^m samdevabahulam tañ
 BGM samvedabahulanañ
⁴² B^mP kiñci
⁴³ B^mP ghana for ghara
⁴⁴ BGM °gañchiṃsu
⁴⁵ DA carati
⁴⁶ B^m °pāka
⁴⁷ B^m va ime

gamanam jānissantīti, jānantā ca mam anubandhissantīti 458, 10
adhippāyo.

Sannisīvesūti ⁴⁸ sannilīnesu. ⁴⁹ *Sanat' evāti* ⁵⁰ sanati viya 458, 19, 20
saddam karoti viya.

Avivek' āramāṇan ⁵¹ ti anabhiratavivekānam. ⁵² *Ayam* 458, 21, 22
kālo ti ayam tesam pabbajitānam mama gamanassa ajānana-
kālo. *Nikkhamitvā* ti paṇṇasālāya ⁵³ niggantvā, mahābhini- 458, 22
khamanam pana pageva nikkhanto. ⁵⁴ Pāramitānubhāvena
uṭṭhitam upari devatāhi dibbapaccattharaṇehi paññattam ⁵⁵
pi mahāsattassa puññānubhāvena siddhattā tena paññat-
tam viya hotīti vuttam *pallaṅkam paññāpetvā* ⁵⁶ ti. 458, 29

“ Kāmam taco ca nahāru ⁵⁷ ca aṭṭhi ca avasissatū ⁵⁸ ”
ti (b)

ādi-nayappavattam *caturāṅgaviriyam adhiṭṭhahitvā*. *Vūpa-* 458, 29, 31
kāsan ti vivekapāsam.

A ñ ñ e n' e v ā ti yattha ⁵⁹ mahāpuriso tadā viharati, 459, 1
tato aññen' eva disābhāgena. Kāmam bodhimaṇḍo Jam-
budīpassa majjhe nābhiṭṭhāniyo, tadā pana brahāraṇṇo ⁶⁰
vivitto ⁶¹ yogīnam paṭisallīnasāruppo hutvā tiṭṭhati, tad
añño pana Jambudīpapadeso yubhuyyena bahujaṇo ākiṇ-
ṇamanusso iddho phīto ahosi. Tena te tam tam janapada-
padesam uddissa gatā *anto Jambudīpābhīmukhā cārikam* 459, 6
pakkantā ti vuccati; ⁶² *anto Jambudīpābhīmukhā*, na Hima- 459, 6
vant' ādi-pabbatābhīmukhā ti attho.

18. Kāmam Bhagavā Buddho hutvā sattasattāhāni tatth'
eva vasi, sabbapaṭhamam pana Visākhapuṇṇamam san-
dhāya *ekarattivāsam upagatassāti* vuttam. *R a h o g a t a s -* 459, 7, 8
s ā ti raho janavivittam ṭhanam upagatassa, tena gaṇa-
saṅgaṇikābhāvena mahāsattassa kāyavivekam āhā. *P ā ṭ i -* 459, 8

(b) A I 50

⁴⁸ So all MSS; DA sannisinnesu

⁴⁹ B^mP sannisinnesu

⁵⁰ AG^m sāsane vāti

BGM sanat' evāti

⁵¹ AGG^m avivekatvānan

BM avivekatavānan

DA pavivek'-

⁵² B^mP anabhirati-

⁵³ AG^m tiṇṇasālāya

⁵⁴ AG^m nikkhamanto

⁵⁵ B^mP supaññattam

⁵⁶ BB^mGMP pañña-

⁵⁷ BG naharu

⁵⁸ M *corrected to* avasussatū

P avasussatū

⁵⁹ ABGG^mM yathā

⁶⁰ AG^m brahmaraṇṇo

B^mP °raṇṇe

⁶¹ BG vicino; B^mP vivitte

⁶² B^mP vuttā

459. 9 *sallīnassāti* ⁶³ nānārammaṇacārato cittassa nivattiyā pati ⁶⁴ pati ⁶⁴ samma-d-eva līnassa ⁶⁵ tattha avisaṭacittassa, tena cittasaṅgaṇikābhāven' assa pubbabhāgiyaṃ cittavivekam āha. *Dukkhan* ti jāti-ādimūlakaṃ dukkhaṃ. Kāmaṃ cutūpapātā ti ⁶⁶ marañāni ⁶⁷ eva, marañā ⁶⁸ jātiyo ca, ⁶⁹ jāyati miyati ti pana vatvā cavati up-pajjati ti vacanaṃ na ekabhavapariyāpannānaṃ nesam gahaṇaṃ, atha kho nānābhavapariyāpannānaṃ ekajjhaṃ gahaṇaṃ ti dassento āha *idaṃ dvayaṃ . . . pe . . . vuttan* ti. Kasmā pana lokassa kicch' āpattiparivitakkane jarāmarāṇassāti jarāmarāṇavasena niyamaṇaṃ katan ti āha *yasmā* ti ādi. *Jarāmarāṇaṃ eva upatthāti* ⁷⁰ ādito ti adhippāyo. *Abhinivīṭṭhassāti* āradhassa. Paṭicca-samuppādamukhena vipassanārambhe tassa jarāmarāṇato paṭṭhāya abhiniveso aggato yāva mūlā ⁷¹ otaraṇaṃ viyāti āha *bhav' aggato otarantassa viyāti*.
459. 10-459. 11 *Upāyamanasikārā* ti upāyena manasikaraṇato ⁷² manasikārassa pavattanato. Idāni taṃ upāyamanasikārāpariyāyaṃ yonisomanasikāraṃ sarūpato pavatti-ākārato va ⁷³ dassetuṃ *Anicc' ādīni hīti* ādi vuttaṃ. *Yonisomanasikāro nāma* pathamanasikāro ⁷⁴ nāma ⁷⁴ hoti ⁷⁵ yathāvato ⁷⁶ manasikārābhāvato. *Anicc' ādīnīti* ādi-saddena dukkhānatta-asubh' ādīnaṃ gahaṇaṃ. *Ayan* ti etad aho sīti evaṃ vutto kim hi nu kho satīti ādinayappavatto manasikāro. *Tesaṃ aññataro* ti tesu anicc' ādimanasikāresu ⁷⁷ aññataro eko. Ko pana so ti? Aniccamanasikāro va, tattha kāraṇaṃ āha *udayabbayānupassanāvasena pavattatā* ⁷⁸ ti. ⁷⁹ Yaṃ hi uppajjati c' eva cavati ⁸⁰ ca, taṃ aniccaṃ udayabbayaparicchinnaṭṭā ⁸¹ addhuvan ti katvā. Tassa pana tabbhāvadassanaṃ yāthāvamanasikāratāya ⁸² yoni-

⁶³ ABGG^mM pati-

⁶⁴ B^m *once only*; P pati *only*

⁶⁵ B^mP nīlīnassa

⁶⁶ BB^mGP pi

⁶⁷ BG jāti pi marañāni
B^mP jātimaraṇāni

⁶⁸ B^mP marāṇa

⁶⁹ BB^mGMP va

⁷⁰ ABG^mM upatthāsi
G utthāsi

⁷¹ B^mP mūlaṃ

⁷² BG °kāraṇato

⁷³ B^m ca

⁷⁴ B^mP *omit*

⁷⁵ B^mP hotīti

⁷⁶ AG^m yāvathāvato
B^mP yāthā-

⁷⁷ AG^m °kāre tassa

⁷⁸ AG^m pavattati

⁷⁹ ABGG^mM *omit*

⁸⁰ ABGG^mM ceti

⁸¹ B^mP udayavaya-

⁸² AG^m yathāva-

somanasikāro. *Ito yonisomanasikārā* ti hetumhi nissakka- 459. 21
vacanan ti tassa *iminā upāyamanasikārenāti* ⁸³ hetumhi 459. 21
karaṇavacanena attham āha.

Samāgamo ahoṣīti yāthāvato paṭivijjhanavasena saṅgamo 459. 25
ahosi. *Kim pana tan* ti kim pana taṃ jarāmarañakāraṇan ti 459. 25
āha *Jātīti*.⁸⁴ *Jātiyā kho* ⁸⁵ ti ādisu ayaṃ saṅkhep' 459. 25
attho:—Kimhi nu kho sati jarāmarañam
hoti, kim paccayā jarāmarañan ti jarāmarā-
ṇakāraṇam parigaṇhantassa bodhisattassa: Yasmiṃ sati
yaṃ hoti, asati ca na hoti, taṃ tassa kāraṇan ti evaṃ
avyabhicārikāraṇaparigaṇhane *Jātiyā kho sati ja-*
rāmarañam hoti, jātipaccayā jarāmarā-
ṇan ti yā jarāmarāṇassa kāraṇapariggāhikā paññā
uppajji,⁸⁶ *tāya uppajjantiyā* ⁸⁷ *saṃgamo ahoṣīti. Sabba-* 459. 28
padānāti kimhi nu kho sati jāti hotīti ādinā
āgatāni jāti-ādīni viññānapariyosānāni ⁸⁸ navapadāni.
Dvādasapadike paṭiccasamuppāde idha yāni dve padāni
agahitāni tesam agahaṇe ⁸⁹ kāraṇam pucchitvā vissajjetu-
kāmo tesam gahetabb' ākāraṃ tāva dassento *Ettha panāti* 459. 29
ādim āha. Paccakkhabhūtaṃ paccuppannabhavam paṭha-
nam gahetvā tad anantaram anāgatan dutiyan ti gahaṇe
atīto tatiyo hotīti āha *Avijjā saṅkhārā hi atīto* ⁹⁰ *bhavo* ti. 459. 32
Nanu c' ettha anāgatassāpi bhavassa gahaṇam na sam-
bhavati paccuppannavasena abhinivesassa coditattā ⁹¹ ?
Saccam ⁹² etaṃ, kāraṇe pana gahite phalaṃ gahitam eva
hotīti tathā vuttan ti daṭṭhabbam. Api c' ettha anāgato pi
addhā atthato saṅgahito ⁹³ eva, yato parato nāmarūpapac-
cayā saḷāyatanan ti ādinā anāgat' addhasaṅgāhikā ⁹⁴
desanā pavattā. *Tehīti* avijjāsaṅkhārehi ārammaṇabhūtehi. 459. 32
Na ghaṭṭiyati na sambajjhati. ⁹⁵ *Mahāpuriso hi paccuppanna-* 459. 33
vasena abhinivittṭho ⁹⁵ ti aghaṭane kāraṇam āha. *Adittṭhehīti* 459. 34
anavabuddhehi, itthambhūtalakkhaṇā c' etaṃ karaṇa-
vacanam. Sati anubodhe paṭivedhena bhavitabban ti āha

⁸³ DA upāyena-

⁸⁴ ABGG^mM omit

⁸⁵ ABGG^mM cā

P vā

⁸⁶ B^mP uppajjati

⁸⁷ ABGG^mM uppajjanā ti yāvassa

⁸⁸ ABGG^mM. pi ñānapariyosānāni

⁸⁹ AQ^m agahaṇena

⁹⁰ ABGG^mM tatiyo

⁹¹ B^m jotitattā ti

P adds ti

⁹² ABGG^mM sabbam

⁹³ A sahinito

BGG^mM saṅgītito

⁹⁴ B^mP °saṅgahitā

⁹⁵ B^mP mahā . . . pe . . . abhi-

459. 35. 36 *na sakkā Buddhena bhavitun ti. Iminā ti mahāsattena. Te*
 459. 36 *ti avijjā-saṅkhārā. Bhava* ⁹⁶ *-upādāna-taṇhā-vasen' evāti*
 459. 36 *bhava-upādāna-taṇhādassanavasen' eva. Diṭṭhā taṃsa-*
bhāva-taṃsahagatatā ⁹⁷ *hi tehi samānayogakkhemattā.* ⁹⁸
 460. 2 *I'suddhimagge kathitā va, tasmā na idha kathetabbā ti*
adhippāyo.
 460. 5 19. *Paccayato* ⁹⁹ *ti hetuto, saṅkhārato ti attho. Kimhi*
nu kho sati jarāmaṇaṃ hotīti ādinā hi
hetuparamparāvasena phalaparamparāya vuccamānāya
kimhi nu kho sati viññāṇaṃ hotīti vicāra-
nāya saṅkhāre kho sati ¹⁰⁰ *viññāṇaṃ hotīti*
viññāṇassa visesakāraṇabhūte saṅkhāre agahite ¹⁰¹ *tato*
viññāṇaṃ paṭinivattati ¹⁰² *nāma, na sabbapaccayato. Ten'*
ev' āha Nāmarūpe kho sati viññāṇaṃ
hotīti. Kāmam pi c' ettha saha-jāt' ādivasen' eva ¹⁰³
paccayabhūtaṃ adhippetam, na kammūpanissayavasena
paccuppannavasena abhinivesassa ¹⁰⁴ *coditattā.* ¹⁰⁵ *Āram-*
maṇato ti avijjā-saṅkhārasaṅkhāta-ārammaṇato, atītabhava-
saṅkhāta-ārammaṇato vā. Atit' addhapariyāpannā hi ¹⁰⁶
avijjāsaṅkhārā. Tato ¹⁰⁷ *paṭinivattamānaṃ viññāṇaṃ atīta-*
 460. 6 *bhavato pi paṭinivattati* ¹⁰⁸ *nāma. Ubhayam pīti paṭisandhi-*
 460. 7 *viññāṇaṃ pi vipassanāviññāṇaṃ pi. Nāmarūpaṃ nātikka-*
matīti paccayabhūtaṃ ārammaṇabhūtaṃ ¹⁰⁹ *ca nāmarūpaṃ*
 460. 7 *na atikkamati, tena vinā avattanato. Ten' āha nāmarūpaṭo*
paraṃ na gacchalīti.
 460. 8 *Viññāṇe nāmarūpassa paccaye honte ti viññāṇe nāmassa,*
 460. 9 *rūpassa, nāmarūpassa ca paccaye honte. Nāmarūpe viñ-*
ñāṇassa paccaye honte ti tathā nāme rūpe nāmarūpe ca
viññāṇassa paccaye honte ti catuvokāra-ekavokāra ¹¹⁰
pañcavokārabhavavasena yathārahaṃ yojanā veditabbā.
 460. 9 *Dvīsu pi* ¹¹¹ *aññamaññapaccayesu* ¹¹² *hontesūti pana pañca-*
 460. 10 *vokārabhavavasen' eva. Ellekenāti viññāṇa* ¹¹³ *-nāmarū-*

⁹⁶ BG omit

⁹⁷ B^mP °sahagate

⁹⁸ B^m °yogakkhamattā

⁹⁹ AG^m paccayāto

¹⁰⁰ ABGG^mM add pi

¹⁰¹ P gahite

¹⁰² BG °vatteti

¹⁰³ BG °jātivasen'-

¹⁰⁴ B^mP °nivisassa

¹⁰⁵ B^m jotitattā

¹⁰⁶ P ti

¹⁰⁷ B^mP yato

¹⁰⁸ ABGG^mM °vattā ti

¹⁰⁹ BG ārammaṇarūpaṃ

¹¹⁰ BG omit

¹¹¹ DA omits, but v.l. gives it

¹¹² ABGG^mM °maññaṃ paccaye

¹¹³ ABGG^mM viññāṇaṃ

pānaṃ ¹¹⁴ aññaṃaññaṃ ¹¹⁵ upatthambhanavasena pavat-
 tiyā. Jāyethā vā . . . pe . . . uppajjethā vā
 ti: Satto jāyati . . . pe . . . uppajjati vā ti samañña ¹¹⁶ hoti,
 viññāṇanāmarūpavinimuttassa sattapaññattiyā upādāna-
 bhūtaṃ dhammassa abhāvato. Ten' āha *Ito hīti* ādi. *Etad* ^{460, 11}
evāti viññāṇaṃ nāmarūpan ti etadvayam eva. *Pañcapadā-* ^{460, 13}
nīti jāyethā vā ti ādīni pañcapadāni. Nanu tat-
 tha paṭhamatatiyehi ¹¹⁷ catutthapañcamāni atthato abhin-
 nānīti āha *saddhiṃ aparāparaṃ cutipaṭisandhīhīti*. *Puna* ^{460, 12, 13}
taṃ ettāvatā ti vuttaṃ atthan ti yo ettāvatā ti
 padena pubbe vutto, tam eva yathāvuttaṃ atthaṃ *yad i-* ^{460, 14}
dan ti ādinā *niyyātentō* ¹¹⁸ nidassento puna *vatvā*. ^{460, 15}
Anulomapaccay' ākārasenāti paccayadhammadassanapub- ^{460, 16}
 bakaṃ ¹¹⁹ paccay' uppannadhammadassanavasena. Pac-
 cayadhammānaṃ hi attano paccay' uppannassa paccaya-
 bhāvo idappaccayatā paccay' ākāro, so ca avijjāpaccayā
 saṅkhārā ti ādinā vutto. Saṃsārappavattiyā anulomanato
anulomapaccay' ākāro. Jāti-ādikaṃ sabbam vaṭṭadukkham ^{460, 16}
 cittaṃ samīhitena ¹²⁰ kattabbam ¹²¹ samūhavasena gahetvā
 pāliyaṃ *dukkhakkaṇḍhaṃ sātī vuttan* ti āha
jāti . . . pe . . . dukkharāsissāti. ^{460, 20-21}

Dukkakkhandhassa anekavāraṃ samudayadassanava-
 sena ¹²² viññāṇassa pavattattā *samudayo samu-* ^{460, 23}
dayo ¹²³ ti āmeṇḍitavacanam. ¹²⁴ Atha vā evaṃ samu-
 dayo hotīti idaṃ na kevalaṃ nibbattidassana-
 param, ¹²⁵ atha kho paṭiccasamuppāda-saddo viya samup-
 pādamukhena idha samudaya-saddo nibbattimukhena pac-
 cayattaṃ ¹²⁶ vadati. Viññāṇ' ādayo ¹²⁷ bhav' antā ¹²⁸
 idha ¹²⁹ paccayadhammā ¹²⁹ niddiṭṭhā, te sāmāññarūpena
 vyāpan' icchāvasena ¹³⁰ gaṇhanto *samudayo samu-*
dayo ¹³¹ ti āha, evañ ca katvā yaṃ vakkhati *Imasmim* ^{461, 1}

¹¹⁴ ABGG^mM *add* etaṃ

¹¹⁵ B^mP °mañña

¹¹⁶ ABGG^mM sāmāñña

¹¹⁷ BG tatiye

¹¹⁸ DA niyyādentō *with* v.l. niyyā-
tentō

¹¹⁹ B^mP °pubbaka

¹²⁰ ABGG^mM °hite

¹²¹ AG^mM kattaṃ

B^mP kattaṃ

¹²² AG^m °dassanaṃ-

¹²³ AM *once only*

¹²⁴ B^m āmedita-

B^mP *add* avoca

¹²⁵ B^mP °dassanapadaṃ

¹²⁶ P paccay' atthaṃ

¹²⁷ G nibbān' ādayo

¹²⁸ AG^m vayāvanetā

BG cayāvanto; M vayāvanto

¹²⁹ A idappaccaya-

¹³⁰ ABGG^m vyapan'-

¹³¹ AG^mM *once only*

- 460, 25 *sati idam hoti paccayasāñjānanamattam kathitan ti, tam samatthitam hoti. Yadi evam, Udayadassanapaññā v' esā* ¹³² *ti idam kathan ti? Nāyam* ¹³³ *doso, paccayato udayadassanamukhena nibbatilakkhaṇadassanassa sambhavato. Dassan' atthena cakkhun* ¹³⁴ *ti samudayassa paccakkhato dassanabhāvena cakkhum* ¹³⁴ *viyāti cakkhum.* ¹³⁴ *Nātakaraṇ' atthenāti* ¹³⁵ *yathā samudayo samma-d-*
460, 26 *eva nāto hoti avabuddho, evam karaṇ' atthena. Pajānan' atthenāti* ¹³⁶ *viññāṇ' ādi-tamtapaccay' uppattiyā* ¹³⁶ *etassa dukkhakkhandhassa samudayo hoti pakārato jānan' atthena. Nibbijjhivā paṭivijjhivā uppann' atthenāti* ¹³⁷ *anibbijjha* ¹³⁷ *pubbe udayadassanapaññāya paṭipakkhadamme nibbijjhivā: Ayam samudayo ti paccayato khaṇato ca sarūpato paṭivijjhivā uppannabhāvena* ¹³⁸ *nibbijjhan' atthena paṭivijjhan' atthena ca* ¹³⁹ *vijjā ti vuttam hoti.*
460, 27 *Obhāsan' atthenāti samudayasabhāvapaṭicchādanakassa moh' andhakārassa kiles' andhakārassa ca vidhamanavasena avabhāsakabhāvena. Idāni yathāvuttam attham pāliyā* ¹⁴⁰ *vibhāvetum yathāhāti ādi vuttam. Tattha c a k k h u m u d a p ā d i ti pāliyam pad' uddhāro. Katham udapāditi ce ti āha dassan' atthenāti. Samudayo* ¹⁴¹ *ti* ¹⁴¹ *paccakkhato dassan' atthenāti* ¹⁴² *vutto vāyam attho. Iminā nayena sesapadesu pi attho veditabbo. Cakkhudhammo* ¹⁴³ *ti cakkhun* ¹⁴⁴ *ti pālīdhammo. Dassan' attho attho ti dassanasabhāvo tena pakāsetabbo attho. Sesapadesu pi es' eva nayo.*
460, 28 *Ettakehi padehīti imehi pañcahi padehi. Kiṃ kathitan ti piṇḍ' attham pucchati. Paccayasāñjānanamattan ti viññāṇ' ādīnam paccayadhammānam nāmarūp' ādipaccay' uppannassa paccayabhāvasaṇjānanamattam* ¹⁴⁵ *kathitam avisesato paccayabhāvasallakkhaṇassa* ¹⁴⁶ *coditattā.* ¹⁴⁷ *Saṅkhārānam*

¹³² So all MSS; DA c' esā

¹³³ P ayam

¹³⁴ B^mP cakkhu

DA dassan' atthena, cakkhu-
ñāṇakāraṇ' atthena ñāṇam

This should be corrected to
dassan' atthena cakkhum, nāta-
karaṇ' atthena ñāṇam,

¹³⁵ AG^m ñāṇata-

DA ñāṇakāraṇ'-

¹³⁶ AG^m tampatampaccay'-

¹³⁷ B^mP anibbijjhivā; M anibbijja

¹³⁸ AG^m add nibbijjhi-uppanna-
bhāvena

¹³⁹ B^mP omit

¹⁴⁰ B^m paṭipāṭiyā; P pāṭiyā

¹⁴¹ B^m samudayassa

¹⁴² B^m dassanabhāvenāti

¹⁴³ ABGG^mM cakkhum-

¹⁴⁴ B^mP cakkhu

¹⁴⁵ BGP °jānanam attham

B^mP paccayasabhāva-

¹⁴⁶ B^mP paccayasabhāva-

¹⁴⁷ B^m jotitattā

samma-d-eva udayadassanassa coditattā ¹⁴⁷ *vīthipaḷipannā* 461, 2
taruṇavipassanā kathitā ti ca vuttaṃ.

21. Attanā adhigatattā ¹⁴⁸ āsannapaccakkhatāya *ayan* ti 461, 4
vuttaṃ, ariyamagg' ādīnaṃ ¹⁴⁹ maggan' aṭṭhena *maggo* ti. 461, 4
Pubbabhāgavipassanā h' esā. ¹⁵⁰ Ten' āha *b o d h ā y ā* ti. 461, 5
Bodha-saddassa ¹⁵¹ bhāvasādhanaṃ sandhāy' āha *catusac-* 461, 5
cabujjhan' *atthāyā*ti. Pariññāpahāna-bhāvanābhisamayā
yāvad eva sacchikiriyābhisamay' atthā nibbānādhigam'
atthā ¹⁵² brahmacariyavāsassāti vuttaṃ *nibbānabujjhan'* 461, 6
atthāya eva vā ti.

“ Nibbānaṃ paramaṃ ¹⁵³ sukhaṃ ” ti (c)

hi vuttaṃ. *Bujjhatī*ti cattāri ariyasaccani ekapaṭivedhena 461, 6
paṭivijjhati, tena bodha-saddassa kattusādhanaṃ ¹⁵⁴ āha.
*Paccattapadehī*ti ¹⁵⁵ paṭhamāvibhattidīpakehi padehi. *Nib-* 461, 10
bānaṃ eva kathitaṃ viññāṇ' ādi nirujjhati etthāti katvā.
Anibbattinirodhan ti sabbaso paccayanirodhena anup- 461, 11
pādanirodhaṃ accantanirodhaṃ.

Sabbe' *eva etehi padehī*ti cakkhun ¹⁵⁶ ti ādīhi pañcahi 461, 14
padehi. *Nirodhasañjānanamattam evā*ti *N i r o d h o* 461, 15
nirodhi ti kho ti ādīnā nirodhassa sañjānanamattam
eva *kathitaṃ* pubb' ārambhabhāvato, na tassa paṭivijjhana- 461, 16
vasena paccakkhato dassanaṃ ¹⁵⁷ ariyamaggassa anadhi-
gatattā. Saṅkhārānaṃ samma-d-eva nirodhadassanaṃ
nāma sikhāppattāya vipassanāya vasena icchitabban ti
vutṭhānagāminī balavavipassanā ¹⁵⁸ *kathitā* ti ca vuttaṃ. 461, 16

22. *Viditvā* ti pubbabhāgiyena ñāṇena jānitvā. *Tato apa-* 461, 19
rabhāge ti vuttanayena paccayanirodhajānanato pacchā. ¹⁵⁹
*Upādānassa paccayabhūtesū*ti catubbidhassa pi upādānassa 461, 19
ārammaṇapaccay' ādīnā paccayabhūtesu, upādāniyesūti

(c) Dh 203, 204

¹⁴⁷ B^m jotitattā

¹⁴⁸ ABGG^m adhigattā

¹⁴⁹ AG^m °maggāyamagg' ādīnaṃ

¹⁵⁰ AG^m h' esaṃ; BGM bhedaṃ

¹⁵¹ B^mP bodhapadassa

¹⁵² ABGG^mM °gamattā

B^m °ādhigamatthattā

P °ādhigamatattā

¹⁵³ ABGG^mM parama

¹⁵⁴ BGM °sādhanaṃ

B^m °sādhanaṃ

¹⁵⁵ A paccakkantaṃ-

G^m pakkaccantaṃ-

DA paccanta-

¹⁵⁶ B^mP cakkhu

¹⁵⁷ BG dassanaṃ

¹⁵⁸ ABGG^mMP *omit* balava

¹⁵⁹ B^mP pacchābhāge

461. 23 attho. *Vahanto* ¹⁶⁰ ti pavattento. ¹⁶¹ *Idan* ti A p a r e n a
 461. 23 s a m a y e n ā ti ādi vacanam. *Kasmā vuttan* ti yāya
 paṭipattiyā sabbe pi mahābodhisattā carimabhava bodhāya
 paṭipajjanti, vipassanāya mahābodhisattena tath' eva paṭi-
 461. 24 āha *Sabbe yeva hīti* ādi. Tattha vuttassa jātadivase abhi-
 nikkhamanam, ¹⁶² padhānānuyogo ca dhammatāvasena vedi-
 tabbo, itaram iti-kattabbatāvasena. Tatthāpi cirakāla-
 paribhāvanāya ¹⁶³ laddh' āsevanāya mahākaruṇāya sañ-
 coditamānasattā

“ Kiccham ¹⁶⁴ vatāyam loko āpanno ¹⁶⁵ ” ti (d)

ādinā saṃsāradukkhato mocetum ¹⁶⁶ icchitassa sattalokassa
 kicch' āpattidassanamukhena jarāmaranato paṭṭhāya pac-
 cay' ākārasammasanam pi dhammatā va. Tathā attādhi-
 natāya, ¹⁶⁷ kenaci anupakkhaṭattā ¹⁶⁸ asevanakasukhavi-
 461. 29 hāra ¹⁶⁹-catutthajjhānikatāya ca ānāpānakammaṭṭhānā-
 nuyogo. *Pañcasu khandhesu abhinivisitvā* ti viññāṇanā-
 marūp' ādipariyāyena gahitesu pañcasu upādānakkhandhesu
 vipassanābhinivesavasena ¹⁷⁰ abhinivisitvā paṭipattim āra-
 461. 34 bhitvā. *Anukkaman* ti anu anu kamitabbato paṭipajjitab-
 bato anukkaman ti laddhanāmam anupubbapaṭipattim.
 461. 34 *Katvā* ti ¹⁷¹ puna ¹⁷¹ paṭipajjitvā. ¹⁷²
 462. 1 *Iti rūpaṇ* ti ettha dutiyo *iti-saddo* nidassan' attho,
 tena paṭhamo *iti-saddo* sarūpassa parimāṇassa ¹⁷³ ca bo-
 dhako, anek' atthattā nipātānam āvutti-ādivasena vāyam
 attho veditabbo. Antogadhāvadhāraṇaṇ ca vākyam das-
 462. 1 sento *Idam rūpaṇ, ettakaṇ rūpaṇ, ito uddham rūpaṇ n'*

(d) D II 30; S II 5

¹⁶⁰ AG^m vāhento
 B vāhonte
 G vāhente
 M vā bhonto
 DA vadḍhento with vv.ll.
 vahanto, vā bhanto
¹⁶¹ AG^m pavatte tena
 BGM pavattente
¹⁶² B^m mahābhi-
¹⁶³ ABGM °bhāvanā ca
 G^m °bhāvanā
¹⁶⁴ ABG^mM kicchā
 G kiccā

¹⁶⁵ AG^m ācinno
¹⁶⁶ ABGG^mM mocitum
¹⁶⁷ AG^m attatathāya
¹⁶⁸ ABGG^mM °kkhattā
 B^m anupakhatattā
 P anupakkhatattā
¹⁶⁹ B^mPasecanakasukhavihāratāya
¹⁷⁰ ABGG^mM °nivesana-
¹⁷¹ AG^m omit
 B^mP omit puna
¹⁷² AG^m omit
¹⁷³ ABGG^mM parināmassa

atthīti ādim āha. Tattha *ruppanasabhāvan* ti iminā sāmāñ- 462, 2
 ñato rūpassa sabhāvo dassito, *bhūtūpādāya bhedan* ti ādinā 462, 2
 visesato, tad ubhayenāpi *I d a ṃ r ū p a n* ti padassa attho 462, 1
 niddiṭṭho. Tattha *lakkhaṇaṃ* nāma tassa tassa rūpavisesassa 462, 3
 anaññasādhāraṇo sabhāvo. *Raso* tass' eva attano phalaṃ 462, 3
 pati paccayabhāvo. *Paccupatṭhānaṃ* tassa ¹⁷⁴ param' at- 462, 3
 thato vijjamānattā yathāvato ¹⁷⁵ ñāṇassa gocarabhāvo.¹⁷⁶
Padatṭhānaṃ āsannakāraṇaṃ, ten' assa paccy' āyattavutti- 462, 3
 tā ¹⁷⁷ dassitā. *Anavasesarūpapariggaho* ti iminā pana 462, 4
ettakaṃ rūpaṃ, ito uddhaṃ, rūpaṃ n' atthīti padadvayassāpi 462, 1
 attho niddiṭṭho, rūpassa sabbaso pariyādānavasena niyā-
 manato.

I t i r ū p a s s a s a m u d a y o ti ettha pana *iti-saddo* 462, 5

“ Iti kho bhikkhave sappatibhaya bālo ” ti (e)

ādisu viya pakār' attho ti āha *i t i ti evan* ti. *Avijjā-* 462, 6, 7
samudayā ¹⁷⁸ ti avijjāya uppādā, atthibhāvā ti attho.
 Nirodhavirodhī ¹⁷⁹ hi uppādo atthibhāvavācako pi hoti,
 tasmā purimabhavasiddhāya avijjāya sati imasmiṃ bhava
 rūpasamudayo, rūpassa uppādo hotīti attho. *Taṇhāsamu-* 462, 8
dayā ti ādisu pi es' eva nayo. *Āhārasamudayā* ti ettha pana 462, 8
 pavattitapaccayesu kabaliṅkār' āhārassa ¹⁸⁰ balavatāya ¹⁸¹
 so eva gahito. Tasmīṃ pana gahite pavattitapaccayatāsā-
 maññena utucittāni pi gahitān' eva hotīti catusamuṭṭhāni-
 karūpassa paccayato udayadassanaṃ vibhāvitam evāti daṭ-
 ṭhabbaṃ. *Nibbattilakkhaṇan* ti ādinā kālavasena udayadas- 462, 9
 sanam āha. Tattha nibbattilakkhaṇan ti rūpassa uppāda-
 saṅkhātāṃ ¹⁸² saṅkhatalakkhaṇaṃ.¹⁸³ *Passanto pīti* na 462, 9
 kevalaṃ paccayasamudayaṃ eva, atha kho khaṇato ¹⁸⁴
 udayaṃ passanto pi. Addhāvasena ¹⁸⁵ hi paṭhamam udayaṃ
 passitvā ṭhito puna santativasena disvā, anukkamena
 khaṇavasena passati. *Avijjānirodhā rūpanirodho* ti agga- 462, 11

(e) A I 101

¹⁷⁴ BG tattha

¹⁷⁵ ABB^mGG^mP yāthā-

¹⁷⁶ ABGG^mM °bhāve

¹⁷⁷ AG^m °āyattā-

P °āyatthavutti sā

¹⁷⁸ BG avijjāya

¹⁷⁹ B^mP nirodhanirodhī

¹⁸⁰ B^mP kabalikār'-

¹⁸¹ BG °tāyaṃ

¹⁸² AG^m °saṅkhātataṃ

¹⁸³ AG^m °lakkhaṇānaṃ

¹⁸⁴ BG khaṇato; M khaṇato

¹⁸⁵ ABGG^mM addhānavasena

- maggena avijjāya anuppādanirodho anāgatassa rūpassa anuppādanirodho hoti, paccayābhāve¹⁸⁶ abhāvato. Taṇhānirodhā¹⁸⁷ kammanirodho¹⁸⁷ ti etthāpi es' eva nayo. Āhāranirodhā¹⁸⁷ ti pavattipaccayassa kabaliṅkār' āhārasa¹⁸⁸ abhāvena.¹⁸⁹ Rūpanirodho ti taṃsamutṭhānarūpassa abhāvo hoti. Sesam vuttanayam eva. *Vipariṇāmalakkhaṇan* ti bhaṅgakālavasena h' etaṃ vayadassanaṃ, tasmā taṃ addhāvasena paṭhamam passitvā puna santativasena disvā anukkamena khaṇavasena passati. Ayañ ca nayo pākatikavipassanavasena¹⁹⁰ vutto, bodhisattānaṃ pan' etaṃ n' atthi. Es' eva nayo udayadassane pi.
- 462, 13 *I ti v e d a n ā* ti ādisu pi heṭṭhā rūpe vuttanayānu-
 462, 13 sārena attho veditabbo. Ten' āha *Ayaṃ vedanā ettikā*¹⁹¹
 462, 15 *vedanā* ti ādi. Tattha *vedayita . . . pe . . . sabhāvan*¹⁹² ti
 ettha vedayitasabhāvaṃ . . . pe . . .¹⁹³ vijānanasabhāvan
 462, 15 ti paccekam sabhāva-saddo yojetabbo. *Vedayitasabhāvan* ti
 462, 16 anubhavanasabhāvaṃ. *Sañjānanasabhāvan* ti nīlam pītan ti
 462, 16 ādinā ārammaṇassa sallakkhaṇasabhāvaṃ. *Abhisankhara-*
 462, 16 *ṇasabhāvan* ti āyūhanasabhāvaṃ. *Vijānanasabhāvan* ti
 462, 16 ārammaṇassa upaladdhisabhāvaṃ. *Sukh' ādīti* ādi-saddena
 dukkha-somanassa-domanass' upekkhāvedanānaṃ saṅgaho ;
 462, 17 *rūpasanñādīti* ādi-saddena saddasaññādinam ; *phass' ādīti*
 462, 17 ādi-saddena cetanā¹⁹⁴-vitakk' ādinam ; *cakkhuviññāṇ' ādī-*
*nan*¹⁹⁵ ti ādi-saddena sabbesaṃ lokiyaviññāṇānaṃ saṅgaho.
 Yathā ca viññāṇe esa nayo vedanādīsu pi.
- 462, 22, 24 *Tesan* ti samudayo ti vuttadhammānaṃ. *Tīsu khandhesū-*
 ti vedanā-saññā-saṅkhārakkhandesu.

" Phuṭṭho¹⁹⁶ vedeti, phuṭṭho sañjānāti, phuṭṭho ceteti "

ti (1)

(1) S IV 69

¹⁸⁶ ABGG^mM paccaya-

¹⁸⁷ Not found in D or DA. Probably a construction on the analogy of taṇhāsamudayā kamma-samudayo, āhārasamudayā rūpasamudayo.

¹⁸⁸ B^mP kabalīkār'-

¹⁸⁹ ABGG^mM abhāve

¹⁹⁰ A pakatikavipassanika-
 G^m pakatikavipassanaka-
 B^mP^o vipassaka-

¹⁹¹ BG omit

B^mP ettakā

¹⁹² DA sambhāvaṃ, it should be corrected to sabhāvaṃ

¹⁹³ ABGG^mM yāva instead

¹⁹⁴ AG^m mettā

¹⁹⁵ So all MSS.

DA °viññāṇ' ādi

¹⁹⁶ ABGG^mM puttho throughout the passage.

vacanato *phassasamudayā* ti vattabbam.

462, 25

“ Nāmarūpapaccayā pi viññāṇan ” ti ^(g)

vacanato *Viññāṇakkhande nāmarūpasamudayā* ti vattab- 462, 25
bam. *Tesaṃ yevāti* tīsu khandhesu phassassa viññāṇak- 462, 27
khandhe nāmarūpapassā ¹⁹⁷ ti phassanāmarūpānam ¹⁹⁸
yeva vasena *atthaṅgamapadam* ¹⁹⁹ *pi yojetabbam*. Avijjādayo 462, 26
pana rūpe vuttasadisā evāti adhippāyo.

Samapaññāsalakkhaṇavasenāti paccayato vīsati khaṇato 462, 32
pañcāti ²⁰⁰ pañcavīsatiyā udayalakkhaṇānam, paccayato
vīsati khaṇato pañcāti pañcavīsatiyā eva vayalakkhaṇā-
nā ²⁰¹ cāti samapaññāsāya udayavayalakkhaṇānam vasena.
Tattha pañcannam khandhānam udayo lakkhiyati etehīti ²⁰²
lakkhaṇānīti vuccanti ²⁰³ avijjādisamudayo ²⁰⁴ ti, ²⁰⁵ tathā
tesam anuppādanīrodho lakkhiyati ²⁰⁶ etehīti lakkhaṇānīti
vuccanti avijjādīnam accantanīrodho. ²⁰⁷ Nibbattivipari-
ṇāmalakkhaṇāni pana saṅkhatalakkhaṇam evāti. Evam
etāni samapaññāsalakkhaṇāni sarūpato veditabbāni. *Yathā-* 462, 33
nukkamena vadḍhite ti yathāvutta-udayabbayañāṇe tikkhe
sūre pasanne hutvā vahante tato param pattaḍḍhānam ²⁰⁸
bhaṅgañāṇ’ ādīnam uppattipāṭipāṭiyā vuddhippatte param’
ukkaṃsagate vipassanāñāṇe. Pageva hi chaṭṭimsakoṭi-
sahasasamukhena pavattena sabbaññutañāṇānucchavi-
kena mahāvajirañāṇasaṅkhātena sammāsanañāṇena sam-
bhat’ ānubhāvaṃ gabbhaṃ gaṇhantaṃ paripākaṃ gac-
chantaṃ paṭipadāsuvisuddhiñāṇam ²⁰⁹ aparimitakālasam-
bhatāya ²¹⁰ paññāpāramiyā ānubhāvena ukkaṃsapāramip-
pattam anukkamena vuṭṭhānagāminibhāvaṃ upagantvā
yadā ariyamaggena ghaṭeti tadā ariyamaggacittaṃ sab-
bakilesehi maggapaṭipāṭiyā vimuccati, vimuttañ ca tathā

(g) D II 63

¹⁹⁷ B^mP nāmarūpassā

¹⁹⁸ AG^m phassassa-

¹⁹⁹ AG^m tatthagama-

BG atthagama-

M atthāgama-

²⁰⁰ AG^m *omit*

BGM pañcati

²⁰¹ ABGG^mM °lakkhaṇāṇ

²⁰² AG^m eva tehīti

²⁰³ BG vuccati

²⁰⁴ ABGG^mM samudayā

²⁰⁵ ABGG^mM *omit*

²⁰⁶ ABGG^mM *add* ti

²⁰⁷ ABGG^mM °nīrodhā

²⁰⁸ B^mP vatta-

²⁰⁹ B^mP °padāvisuddhi-

²¹⁰ AG^m °sambhavanāya

BG °samagatāya

B^mP °kāle-

- 462, 34 vimuccati yathā sabbaso²¹¹ ñeyy' āvaranappahānaṃ hoti.²¹²
 462, 34 Saṅkilesānaṃ sa-vāsanappahānaṃ ti vuccati, ta-y-idam
 pahānaṃ atthato anuppattinirodho ti²¹³ āha *anuppadani-*
rodhenāti ādi.²¹⁴ *Āsavasaṅkhātehi*²¹⁵ *kilesehīti* bhavato
 ābhav' aggaṃ,²¹⁶ dhammato āgotrabhum²¹⁷ savanato pavat-
 tanato āsavasaññitehi rāgo, diṭṭhi, moho ti imehi kilesehi.
 462, 35 Lakkhaṇavacanañ c' etaṃ²¹⁸ pāliyaṃ yadidaṃ ā s a v e -
 h ī ti, tad ek' aṭṭhatāya²¹⁹ pana sabbehi pi kilesehi
 463, 1 sabbehi pi pāpadhammehi cittaṃ vimuccati. *Agahetvā*
 463, 1 ti tesam kilesānaṃ lesamattam pi agahetvā. *Maggakkhaṇe*
 463, 2 *vimuccati nāma* taṃtaṃmaggavajjhakilesehi *phalakkhaṇe*²²⁰
vimuttaṃ nāma. *Maggakkhaṇe vā vimuttañ c' eva*²²¹ *vimuc-*
cati cāti uparimaggakkhaṇe hetṭhimamaggavajjhehi²²² vi-
 muttañ c' eva²²³ yathātathaṃ²²⁴ pahātābhehi vimuccati ca.
 463, 3 *Phalakkhaṇe vimuttaṃ evāti* sabbasmim pi phalakkhaṇe
 463, 3 vimuttaṃ eva, na vimuccati nāma. *Sabbabandhanāti*
 orambhāgiy' uddhambhāgiyasāṅgahitā sabbasmā pi bha-
 463, 4. 5 vaṣaṃyojanā, *vippanutlo* visesato pakārehi mutto. *Suvika-*
sitacittasantāno ti sātisayañāṇarasmiṣamphassena suṭṭhu
 463, 5 samma-d-eva samphullacittasantāno. *Cattāri maggañāṇānīti*
 ādi yehi ñāṇehi suvikasitacittasantāno, tesam ekadesena
 dassanaṃ. Nippadesato dassanaṃ pana parato āgamissati,
 463, 8 tasmā tatth' eva tāni vibhajissāma. *Sakale ca buddhagūṇe*
 ti atīt' aṃse appaṭihatañāṇ' ādike sabbe pi buddhagūṇe.
 Yadā hi Lokanātho aggaṃmaggam adhigacchati, tadā sabbe
 buddhagūṇe hatthagate karoti nāma. Tato paraṃ hattha-
 gate katvā ṭhito ti vuccati.
 463, 8 *Paripuṇṇasaṅkappo* ti vatvā paripuṇṇasaṅkappatāpari-
 dipanaṃ udānaṃ²²⁵ dassetuṃ A n e k a j ā t i s a ṃ s ā -
 r a n ti ādi vuttaṃ. Tattha ādito dvinnaṃ gāthānaṃ
 attho hetṭhā Brahmajālanidānavañṇanāyaṃ vutto eva.

211 B^mP sabba212 AG^m ti

BGM na hoti

213 BGM hoti

214 B^mP omit215 AG^m avayavasaṅkhā-216 AGG^m āha bhav'-217 ABGG^mM °bhū218 ABGG^mM ca taṃ219 AG^m eva kattha-220 ABGG^mM lakkhaṇe221 AG^m ca

222 BG hetṭhimamajjhehi

223 ABGG^mM ce224 AG^m yathāya yathaṃ

BGM yathāyathaṃ

B^m yathāsakaṃ

P yathākathaṃ

Probably for above reading.

225 P upādānaṃ

Parato pana *Ayoghanahatassāti* ayo haññati etenāti 463. 15
 ayoghanam, kammārānam ayokūṭam ayomuṭṭhi ca, tena
 ayoghanena hatassa pahatassa.²²⁶ *Eva-saddo c' ettha* 463. 15
 nipātamattam. *Jalato jātavedaso* ²²⁷ jhāyamānassa ²²⁸ ag- 463. 15
 gissa, anādare vā etam sāmivacanam. *Anupubbūpasantas-* 463. 16
sāti anukkamena upasantassa vijjhitassa ²²⁹ niruddhassa.
Yathā na ²³⁰ *ñāyate gatīti* yathā tassa gati na ñāyati. Idam 463. 16
 vuttam hoti—Ayomuṭṭhikūṭ' ādinā mahatā ²³¹ ayoghanena
 hatassa pahatassa ²³² ayogatassa kamsabhājan' ādigatassa
 vā jalamānassa aggissa anukkamena upasantassa dasasu
 disāsu na katthaci gati paññāyati paccayanirodhena ²³³
 appaṭisandhikaniruddhattā ²³⁴ ti. Evaṃ *sammāvimuttā-* 463. 17
nan ²³⁵ ti sammā hetunā ñāyena tad-aṅgavikkhambhanavi-
 muttipubbaṅgamāya samucchedavimuttiyā ariyamaggena
 catūhi pi upādānehi, āsavehi ca vimuttattā ²³⁶ sammā
 vimuttānam. Tato eva kāmabandhanasaṅkhātam kām'
 ogha-bhav' ogh' ādibhedam avasiṭṭha-oghañ ca taritvā
 ṭhitattā *kāmabandh' oghatārinam* suṭṭhu paṭippassambhita- 463. 17
 sabbakilesavipphanditatta kilesābhisaṅkhāravātehi akam-
 piyatāya ²³⁷ *acalam* ²³⁸ nibbānasaṅkhātam saṅkhārūpa- 463. 18
 mam ²³⁹ *sukham pattānam* adhigatānam khīṇ' āsavānam 463. 18
gati: Devamanuss' ādibhedāsu gatisu ayam nāmāti paññā- 463. 18
 petabbatāya abhāvato *paññāpetum n' atthi* na upalab- 463. 18
 bhati, yathāvuttajātavedo viya apaññattikabhāvam eva te
 gacchantīti attho.

Evaṃ manasikaronto ti evaṃ Anekajāṭisaṃsāran ti 463. 19
 ādinā attano katakiccatam ²⁴⁰ manasikaronto bodhipal-
 lanke nisinno va virocitthāti yojanā.

* Dutiyabhāṇavāravaṇṇanā niṭṭhitā.²⁴¹ *

²²⁶ ABGG^mM pabhassa

²²⁷ B^m *adds* ti

P °vedassāti

DA °vedassa

²²⁸ B^mP jalayamānassa

²²⁹ B^mP vikkhambhantassa

²³⁰ AG^mM nam

²³¹ B^mP pahatattā

²³² B^mP pahatassa

²³³ ABGG^mM *omit* paccaya

²³⁴ ABGG^mM °sandhikam-

²³⁵ BGM °vimuttan

²³⁶ B^mP muttattā

²³⁷ B^mP akampaniyatāya

²³⁸ ABGG^mM acala

²³⁹ ABGG^mM °sama

²⁴⁰ B^mP °kiccam

* . . . * ABGG^mM *omit*

²⁴¹ P *omits*

463. 22 3. 1. *Y' a n n ũ n ā* ti parivitaṅgaṇa' atthe nipāto, *a h a n*
 463. 23 ti Bhagavā attānaṃ niddisaṭṭi āha *yadi paṇāhan* ti. *Aṭṭhame*
sattāhe ti ādi yathā amhākaṃ Bhagavā abhisambuddho
 hutvā vimuttisukhapaṭisaṃvedan' ādivasena sattaṣu sat-
 tāhesu paṭipajji, tato paraṇ ca dhammagambhīratā-
 paccavekkhaṇ' ādivasena,¹ evaṃ eva² sabbe pi Sam-
 māsambuddhā abhisambuddhakāle paṭipajjimsu, te ca
 sattāh' ādayo tath' eva vavatthapiyanti ayaṃ sabbesaṃ
 pi Buddhānaṃ dhammatā. Tasmā Vipassī Bhagavā abhi-
 sambuddhakāle tathā paṭipajjiti dassetuṃ āradḍhaṃ. Tat-
 463. 30 tha *aṭṭhame sattāhe* ti idaṃ sattamasattāhato paraṃ sat-
 tāhato oram³ eva³ pavattāya paṭipattiyā vasena vuttaṃ,
 na pallaṅkasattāhassa⁴ viya aṭṭhamassa nāma sattāhassa⁵
 vavatthitassa labbhamānattā. *Anantaro* ti *A d h i g a t o*
 464. 2 *k h o m e*⁶ *a y a m*⁶ *d h a m m o* ti ādiko *vitakko*.
 464. 2 *Paṭividdho* ti sayambhūṇāṇena: Idaṃ dukkhaṃ ti
 464. 3 ādinā paṭimukhaṃ nibbijjhanavasena⁷ pavatto, yathā-
 464. 3 bhūtaṃ avabuddho ti attho. *D h a m m o* ti *catusacca-*
dhammo, tabbinimuttassa paṭivijjhitabbadhammassa abhā-
 464. 4 vato. *G a m b h ī r o* ti mahāsamuddo viya makasatuṇ-
 ḍasūciyā aññatra samupacitaparipakkañāṇasambhārehi
 464. 4 aññesaṃ ñāṇena alabbhaneyyapatiṭṭho. Ten' āha *uttānabhā-*
*vapaṭikkhepavacanam*⁸ *etan* ti. Alabbhaneyyapatiṭṭho ogā-
 hituṃ asakkuṇeyyatāya sarūpato visesato⁹ ca passituṃ na
 464. 5, 6 sakkā ti āha *gambhīratā va duddaso* ti. *Dukkheṇa daṭṭhabbo*
 ti kicchena kenaci kadācid eva daṭṭhabbo. Yaṃ pana daṭ-
 ṭhum eva na sakkā, tassa ogāhetvā¹⁰ anu anu bujjhane
 464. 7 kathā eva n' atthi ti āha *duddasattā va d u r a n u b o d h o*
 464. 7 ti. *Dukkheṇa avabujjhitabbo* avabodhassa dukkarabhāvato.
 Imasmiṃ ṭhāne

“Taṃ kim maññatha bhikkhave dukkarataraṃ vā
 durabhisambhavataraṃ vā ” ti (a)

(a) ≠ S V 454

¹ M °gambhīratāya-
² BG evaṃ
³ B°P orime ca
⁴ ABGG°M pallaṅkaṃ-
⁵ ABGG°M add viya

⁶ B°P myāyaṃ
⁷ B°P paṭivijjhanavasena
⁸ ABGG°M °paṭipakkhepa-
⁹ G savisesato
¹⁰ ABGG°M obhāhetvā

suttapadaṃ vattabbaṃ. Sant' ārammaṇatāya vā *santo*; 464. 8
 nibbutasabbaparilāhatāya *nibbuto*. Padhānabhāvaṃ nīto ti 464. 8
 vā *paññito*; atittikar' atthēna ¹¹ *atappako*, sādurasabho- 464. 8, 9
 janaṃ ¹² viya. Ettha ca nirodhasaccaṃ ¹³ santaṃ āram-
 maṇaṃ ti sant' ārammaṇaṃ, maggasaccaṃ santaṃ, sant'
 ārammaṇaṃ cāti sant' ārammaṇaṃ; anupasantasabhāvā-
 naṃ kilesānaṃ saṅkhārānaṃ ca abhāvato, ¹⁴ nibbutasabba-
 parilāhatāya ¹⁵ santapaṇitabhāven' eva ca ¹⁶ asecanaka-
 tāya ¹⁷ atappakatā daṭṭhabbā. Ten' āha *Idaṃ dvayaṃ lok'* 464. 9
uttaram eva sandhāya vuttan ti.

Uttamañāṇavisayattā ¹⁸ na takkena avacaritabbato, ¹⁹
 tato eva nipuṇaṇāṇagocaratāya saṅhasukhumasabhāvattā ²⁰
 ca *nipuno*. Bālānaṃ avisayattā paṇḍitehi eva veditabbo 464. 11
 ti *paññitavedaṇīyo*. 464. 12

Āliyanti ²¹ abhiraṃmitabb' atthēna sevīyanti *ālayā*, pañ- 464. 14
 cakāmaguṇā. Ālayanti ²¹ abhiramaṇavasena sevanti *ālayā*, 464. 15
tanhāvicaritāni. † Ramatīti ratim vindati ²² kilāti laṭati. ²³ 464. 14
 * *Ālayaratā* ti ālaye ²⁴ niratā. *Sutthu muditā* ativiya- 464. 16
 muditā ²⁵ anukkaṇṭhanato.* Ime sattā yathā kāmagaṇe,
 evaṃ rāgaṃ pi assāḍenti abhinandanti yevāti vuttaṃ
duvidham pīti ādi. ²⁶ 464. 22

Thānaṃ ²⁶ *sandhāyāti* thāna-saddaṃ sandhāya. Atthato 464. 25
 pana thānaṃ ti ca paṭiccasamuppādo eva adhippeto.
 Tiṭṭhati ²⁷ phalaṃ tad āyattavuttitāyāti ²⁸ *thānaṃ*, saṅkhār' 464. 25
 ādīnaṃ paccayabhūtā avijjādayo. ²⁹

Imesaṃ saṅkhār' ādīnaṃ *paccayā* ti *idappaccayā*, avij- 464. 28
 jādayo va. *Idappaccayā* eva *idappaccayatā*, yathā devo eva 464. 29

¹¹ AG^m atikkikar'-

BM atitta-

¹² AG^m sādhaduradusabhojanaṃ

BGMP sādhu-

¹³ AG^m nirodhasabbaṃ

¹⁴ B^m adds santo

¹⁵ AG^m sacca for sabba

B^m °parilāhattā nibbuto

P °parilāhatā

¹⁶ B^mP omit

B^m adds tad atthāya

¹⁷ A asenakatā

G^m asevanakatā

M asevana-

P asevanakathāya

¹⁸ B^mP °ñāṇassa-

¹⁹ AG^m avacchari-

B^m °tabbo

P avicari-

²⁰ AG^m °sukhumagocarasabhā-
vattā

²¹ ABGG^mM aliyanti

† B^m inserts here passage marked
* . . . *

²² AG^m vināti

M corrected from vināti to vindati

²³ AG^m tilatilati

²⁴ B^mP ālaya

²⁵ ABGG^mM °mudutā

²⁶ ABGG^mM adhiṭṭhānaṃ

²⁷ B^m adds ettha

²⁸ BG °āyanta-; M °āyattha-

²⁹ BG avijjāpādayo

- devatā. Idappaccayānaṃ vā avijjādīnaṃ attano phalaṃ
 pati³⁰ paccayabhāvo uppādanasamatthātā idappaccayatā,
 tena samattapaccayalakkhaṇo³¹ ³² paṭiccasamuppādo das-
 sito hoti.³³ Paṭicca samuppajjati phalaṃ etasmā³⁴ ti
 464. 29 *paṭiccasamuppādo*. Paḍadvayenāpi dhammānaṃ paccayaṭ-
 464. 30 *ṭho* eva vibhāvito. Ten' āha *saṅkhār' ādippaccayānaṃ avij-*
jādīnaṃ etaṃ adhivacanan ti. Ayam ettha saṅkhepo, vit-
 thāro pana Visuddhimaggasaṃvaṇṇanāsu³⁶ vuttanayena
 veditabbo.
464. 31 *S a b b a s a ṅ k h ā r a s a m a t h o* ti ādi sabbān ti
 saṅkhārasamath' ādi-padābhidheyyaṃ³⁵ sabbān, atthato
 nibbānaṃ eva. Idāni tassa nibbānabhāvaṃ dassetuṃ
 464. 32 *Yasmā hīti* ādi vuttaṃ. *Tan* ti nibbānaṃ. *Āgammāti*
 paṭicca ariyamaggassa ārammaṇappaccayabhāvaḥetu.³⁶
 464. 32 *Sammantīti*³⁷ appaṭisandhikūpasamavasena³⁸ sammanti.³⁹
 Tathā santā ca savisesaṃ upasantā nāma hontīti āha
 vūpasammantīti, etena sabbe saṅkhārā sammanti etthāti
 464. 33 *sabbasaṅkhārasamatho*, nibbānaṃ ti dasseti. Sabbasaṅkhā-
 ravisaṃyutte⁴⁰ hi nibbāne sabbasaṅkhāravūpasamapari-
 yāyo nāy' āgato⁴¹ vāti.⁴² Sesaṃ pi es' eva nayo. Upadhī-
 yati ettha dukkhaṃ ti *upadhi*, khandh' ādayo. *Paṭinī-*
 464. 34 *saṭṭhā* ti samucchadavasena pariccattā honti. *Sabbataṇhā*⁴³
 464. 34 ti atṭhasatappabhedā sabbā pi taṇhā. *Sabbe*⁴⁴ *kilesarāgā*
 465. 1 ti kāmarāga-rūparāg' ādibhedā sabbe pi kilesabhūtā rāgā,
 sabbe pi vā kilesā idha kilesarāgā ti veditabbā, na lobhavi-
 sesā eva cittassa vipariṇatabhāv' āpādanato.⁴⁵ Yathāha :

“ Rattam pi cittaṃ vipariṇataṃ, duṭṭham pi cittaṃ
 vipariṇataṃ, mūlham pi cittaṃ vipariṇatan ” ti.^(b)

(b) Vin III 121

³⁰ B^m paṭicca
 P paṭi

³¹ AG^m samanappaccaya-
 BG samantappaccaya-
 B^mP param' atthapaccaya-

³²⁻³³ AG^m omīti

³⁴ ABGG^mM etassā

³⁵ AG^m °magge taṃsaṃvaṇṇanāsu
 BG °magga taṃsaṃ

³⁶ B^mP sabbasaṅkhāra-

³⁷ B^mP omīti bhāva

³⁸ P samantīti

³⁹ P °kūpasamma-

⁴⁰ P samanti

⁴¹ ABGG^mM °saṅkhatam
 visaṃyutte

⁴² AG^m nāyahato

BG nāyagato

⁴³ B^m yevāti

⁴⁴ B^m sabbā-

DA sabbā-

⁴⁵ ABGG^mM omīti; P sabba

⁴⁶ AG^m viparivipariṇātabhāv-;
 B^mP viparītabhāv'-

Virajjantīti ⁴⁶ *palujjanti* ⁴⁷ *attano sabhāvaṃ vijahanti.* 465, 1
Sabbaṃ ⁴⁸ *dukkhaṃ* *ti jarāmarañ' ādibhedam sabbaṃ vaṭ-* 465, 1
ṭadukkhaṃ. Bhavena bhavaṃ *ti tena tena bhavena bhav'* 465, 3
antaram. ⁴⁹ *Bhavanikantibhāvena* ⁵⁰ *samsibbati,* ⁵¹ *phalena* ⁵² 465, 4, 3
vā saddhiṃ kammaṃ *sa-taṇhass' eva āyatiṃ* ⁵³ *punabbhava-*
bhāvato. ⁵⁴ *Tato vānato nikkhantaṃ* *tattha tassa sabbaso* 465, 5
abhāvato.

Ciranisajjā-cirabhāsanēhi piṭṭhi-āgilāyana-tālusos' ādiva-
sena ⁵⁵ *kāyakilamatho c' eva* ⁵⁶ *kāyavihesā ca* *veditabbā. Sā* 465, 7
ca kho desanāya atthaṃ ajānantānaṃ appaṭipajjantānañ
ca ⁵⁷ *vasena, jānantānaṃ* ⁵⁷ *pana paṭipajjantānañ ca*
desanāya kāyaparissamo pi Satthu aparissamo va. Ten' āha
Bhagavā

“ *Na ca maṃ* ⁵⁸ *dhammādhikaraṇaṃ vihesesī* ⁵⁹ ” *ti.* (c)

Tathā hi vuttaṃ yā ajānantānaṃ desanā nāma so mama 465, 6
kilamatho assāti. Ubhayaṃ *ti cittakilamatho cittavihesā* 465, 6, 9
cāti ubhayaṃ p' etaṃ Buddhānaṃ n' atthi, bodhimūle yeva
samucchinnaṭṭā.

2. *Anubrūhanaṃ sampiṇḍanaṃ. So ti a p i s s ū ti ni-* 465, 10
pāto.

V i p a s s i n ⁶⁰ *ti paṭi-saddayogena* ⁶¹ *sāmi-atthe upa-* 465, 12
yogavacanan ti āha Vipassissāti. 465, 12

Vuddhippattā acchariyā vā a n a c c h a r i y ā. Vud- 465, 14
dhi-attho pi hi a-kāro ⁶² *hoti, yathā.*

“ *Asekkhā dhammā* ” *ti.* (d)

Kappānaṃ cattāri asaṅkheyyāni sataśahassaṃ ca sadeva-
kassa lokassa dhammasaṃvibhāgakaṇ' atthaṃ eva pāra-

(c) S IV 63; V 346

(d) Dhs p. 2

⁴⁶ ABGG^mM virujjhantīti

⁴⁷ BG palujjana
B^mP omit

⁴⁸ ABGG^mM sabba

⁴⁹ AG^m bhav' antaṃ

⁵⁰ BG °nikanta-

⁵¹ A samsiddhati

⁵² ABGG^mM phale

⁵³ ABGG^mM āyati

⁵⁴ AG^mM punabbhāva-

⁵⁵ A °agilāyamaṇāsosādi-
BGG^m °agilāyantāsos' ādi-
M agilāyantāsos' ādi-
B^m °tālugaḷasos' ādi-

⁵⁶ ABGG^mMP idha *instead*

⁵⁷⁻⁵⁷ AG^m omit

⁵⁸ AG^m tamaṃ

⁵⁹ ABGG^m vihesī

⁶⁰ ABGG^mM Vipassissan

⁶¹ BGM *add* na

⁶² ABGG^mM ākāro

miyo pūretvā idāni samadhigatadhammarajjassa ⁶³ tattha appossukkatāpattidīpana-gāthātthassa ⁶⁴ acchariyatā, tassa vuddhippatti ⁶⁵ veditabbā. Atth' uddhārena hi gāthānaṃ anacchariyatā. *Gocarā ahesun* ti upaṭṭhahiṃsu. ⁶⁶ Upaṭṭhānaṃ ca vitakkassāti ⁶⁷ āha *parivitakkayitabbataṃ pāpu-*
nimsūti.

Yadi sukhā paṭipadā ⁶⁸ ca, ⁶⁹ kathaṃ kicchatā ti āha
 465. 18, 22 *Pāramīpūraṇakāle* ti ādi. *Evam ādīni* duppariccajāni
 465. 22 *dentassa.*

Hi-iti ⁷⁰ vyattan ⁷¹ ti etasmim atthe nipāto, ek' aṃs'
 465. 25 atthe ti keci. *Ha* vyattaṃ, ek' aṃsena vā; *alam* nippayo-
 465. 25 janam evaṃ kicchena adhigatassa dhammassa desitun ⁷² ti
 465. 25 *yojanā. Halan* ti alan ti iminā samān' atthaṃ padaṃ

" Halan ti vadāmi " ti (e)

ādisu viya.

Rāgadosaphuṭṭhehīti phuṭṭhavisena ⁷³ viya ⁷⁴ sappena ⁷⁴
 465. 29 rāgena dosena ca samphuṭṭhehi abhibhūtehi. *Rāgadosānu-*
 465. 29 *gatehīti* rāgadosehi anubandhehi. *Nicc' ādīnan* ti niccagāh'
 465. 30 ādīnaṃ. *Evam gatan* ti evaṃ pavattaṃ anicc' ādi-ākārena
 465. 31 pavattaṃ. *Catusaccadhamman* ti idaṃ anicc' ādisu sac-
 465. 31 cesu ⁷⁵ yathālābhavasena gahetabbam. *Evam gatan* ⁷⁶ ti vā
 465. 31 evaṃ aniccan ti ādinā abhinivisitvā mayā aññehi ca ⁷⁷
 Sammāsambuddhehi gataṃ, nātaṃ paṭividdhan ti attho.

Kāmarāgena bhavarāgena ca rattā nīvaraṇehi nivutacit-
 465. 32 tatāya, ⁷⁸ *diṭṭhirāgena rattā* viparītābhinivesena na ⁷⁹ dak-
 465. 32 khinti, ⁸⁰ yāthāvato ⁸¹ imaṃ dhammaṃ na paṭivijjhissanti.
 465. 35 *Evam gāhāpetun* ti aniccan ti ādinā sabhāvena yāthāvato ⁸¹

(e) ?

⁶³ B^mP rājassa
⁶⁴ BGM °gātātthassa
 B^mP °dīpanatā-
⁶⁵ B^mP add cāti
⁶⁶ ABGG^mM upaṭṭhahiṃsu
⁶⁷ B^m vitakketabbatā vāti
 P vitakko ti
⁶⁸ P °padaṇ
⁶⁹ B^m va
⁷⁰ B^mP ha-iti vā
⁷¹ BG vyattassan
⁷² ABGG^mMP desitan
 B^m desetun
 DA desitun

⁷³ A putthavisesāna
 BGG^mM putthavisesana
⁷⁴ AG^m viya yappena
 BM visayappena
 G visasappena
⁷⁵ ABGG^mM sabbesu
 B^mP add ca
⁷⁶ ABGG^mM gatin
⁷⁷ ABGG^mM omit
⁷⁸ ABGG^mM niyutta-; P nivutta-
⁷⁹ P omits
⁸⁰ AG^m dikkhanti
 B^mP dakkhanti
⁸¹ So all MSS.

dhammaṃ jānāpetum. Rāgadosaparetatā pi imaṃ ⁸² sammūḥabhāven' evāti āha *Tamokkhandhena āvaṭā* ⁸³ ti. 465, 35
 Dhammadesanāya appossukkatāpattiyā kāraṇaṃ vibhāvetum *Kasmā paṇāti* ādinā sayam eva codanaṃ samuṭṭha- 466, 2
 peti.⁸⁴ Tattha yathāyaṃ idāni dhammadesanāyaṃ appossukkāpatti sabbabuddhānaṃ āciṇṇasamāciṇṇadhammatāvasena,⁸⁵ sabbabodhisattānaṃ ādito

“ Kim me aññātavesenā ” ti (1)

ādinā mahābhinihāre attano cittassa samussāhanaṃ āciṇṇasamāciṇṇadhammatā vā ti āha *kim me* ti ādi. Tattha 466, 5
aññātavesenāti sadevakaṃ lokaṃ unnādentō Buddhō ahutvā 466, 5
 kevalaṃ Buddhānaṃ sāvakaabhāvūpagamavasena ⁸⁶ aññātarūpena. Tividhaṃ kāraṇaṃ appossukkatāpattiyā paṭipakkhassa balavabhāvo, dhammassa paramagambhīratā, tattha ca Bhagavato sātisaṃ gāravan ti taṃ dassetum *Tassa hīti* ādi āradhaṃ. Tattha paṭipakkhā nāma rāg' 466, 9
 ādayo kilesā sammā paṭipattiyā antarāyakarattā. Tesam balavabhāvato ciraparibhāvanāya sattasantānato dubbiveciyatā,⁸⁷ yato ⁸⁷ te satte mattahatthino viya dubbalaṃ purisaṃ abhibhavitvā ⁸⁸ ajjhottharivā anayavyasanaṃ āpādenti ⁸⁹ anekasatayojan' āyāmaṃ vitthāraṃ sunicitam ghanasannivesaṃ kaṇṭakaduggaṃ pi atisenti.⁹⁰ Duravabheda ⁹¹ ducchejjatāhi dubbisodhiyataṃ pana dassetum *Ath' assāti* 466, 12
 ādi vuttaṃ. Tattha ⁹² anto āmaṭṭhacittatāya ⁹³ *kañji-* 466, 12
yapunnalābu ; ⁹⁴ ciraparivāsītattāya ⁹⁵ *takkabharitacāṭi* ; ⁹⁶ 466, 13
 snehatintadubbalaṃ bhāvena ⁹⁷ *vasātelapītapilotikā* ; ⁹⁸ tela- 466, 13
 missitattāya ⁹⁹ *añjanamakkhitaṃ hattho* dubbisodhaniyā vuttā. 466, 13

(1) Bu p. 9 v. 55 ; J I 14

⁸² B^mP nesam

⁸³ B^mP āvutā

⁸⁴ B^mP samuṭṭhā-

⁸⁵ ABGG^mM āciṇṇaṃ samāciṇṇaṃ-

⁸⁶ B^mP °gamaṇavasena

⁸⁷ B^mP dubbisodhiyatāya

⁸⁸ B^mP omit

⁸⁹ B^m āpādentō

P °detvā

⁹⁰ B^mP adhisenti

⁹¹ B^m dūrapabheda

P °dūrapabheda

⁹² B^mP add ca

⁹³ AG^m āmaṭṭhaṃ cintatāya

B^m āmaṭṭhatāya

P āmattantikatāya

⁹⁴ AG^m kaviyapunna

⁹⁵ B^mP °vāsikatāya

⁹⁶ BG takkaharitañcāṭita

DA takkaharita-

⁹⁷ AG^m snehatinna-

BG snehaninna- ; P snehatittha-

⁹⁸ ABGG^mM omit tela

⁹⁹ P °missika-

466. 14

Hinūpamā c' etā rūpappabandhabhāvato, acirakālikattā ca malinatāya, kilesasaṅkilesa eva pana dubbisodhaniyo ¹⁰⁰ anādikālikattā arūpanissitattā ¹⁰¹ ca. Ten' āha *atisaṅkiliṭṭhā* ti. Yathā ca dubbisodhaniyatāya evaṃ gambhīra-duddasa-duranubodhānam ¹⁰² pi vutta-upamā ¹⁰³ hinūpamā va.

466. 31

Gambhīro pi dhammo paṭipakkhavidhamanena supākaṭo bhaveyya, paṭipakkhavidhamanam pana sammāpaṭipatti-paṭibaddham, sā saddhammasavanādhīnā, taṃ satthari dhamme ca pasād' āyattam. So visesato loke sambhāvanīyassa garukātabbassa abhipatthanāhetuto ¹⁰⁴ tikālikāya ¹⁰⁵ sattānam dhammasamapaṭipattiyā brahm' āyācanānimittan ¹⁰⁶ ti taṃ dassento *Api cāti* ādim āha.

467. 8

467. 9

Aññataro ti appaññāto viya kiñcāpi vuttam, atha kho pākaṭo paññāto ti dassetum *imasmiṃ cakkavāle jeṭṭhaka-mahābrahmā* ¹⁰⁷ ti vuttam. Mahābrahmabhavane jeṭṭhaka-mahābrahmā, so ¹⁰⁸ hi Sakko viya kāmadevaloke, brahma-loke ¹⁰⁹ pākaṭo paññāto.

467. 15

467. 15

467. 15

3. Upakkilesabhūtam appam ¹¹⁰ rāg' ādirajam etassāti apparajam, apparajam akkhi ¹¹¹ paññācakkhum ¹¹² yesam te taṃsabhāvā ti katvā *a p p a r a j a k k h a j ā t i k ā* ti imam attham dassento ¹¹³ *paññāmaye* ti ādim āha. Appam rāg' ādirajam yesam taṃsabhāvā *apparajakkhajātikā* ti evam p' ettha attho veditabbo.

467. 18

A s s a v a n a t ā ti

“ Sayam abhiññā ” ti (g)

467. 18

467. 19

467. 20

ādisu viya karaṇe paccattavacanan ti āha *assavanatāyāti*.

Dasapuññakiriyavasenāti ¹¹⁴ dān' ādidasavidha-vimutti-paripācanīya-puññakiriyavatthuvasena. ¹¹⁵ Ten' āha *katā-dhikārā* ti ādi. Papañcasūdaniyam pana

(g) D I 31

¹⁰⁰ B^m niyatāro

¹⁰¹ B^mP anusayitattā

¹⁰² AG^m °duddasa-ānubhāvānam

BGM °duddasa-anubhavānam

For °duddasa-duranubhavānam

¹⁰³ ABGG^mM vuttamā only

¹⁰⁴ B^mP °hetuko

¹⁰⁵ BG tilikāya

B^mP panālikāya

M tilikāya

¹⁰⁶ B^mP brahmayācan' ādinimittan

¹⁰⁷ DA jeṭṭhamahā-

¹⁰⁸ BG yo

¹⁰⁹ B^mP *add* ca

¹¹⁰ AG^m appa

¹¹¹ P omits

¹¹² BB^mGP °cakkhu

¹¹³ B^mP dassetum

¹¹⁴ B^mP °kiriyavatthuvasena

¹¹⁵ B^mP °vatthūnam vasena'

“ Dvādasapuññakiriyavasenā ” ti ^(b)

vuttaṃ, taṃ dān’ ādisu saraṇāgamana-parahitapariṇāmanā ¹¹⁶ ti ¹¹⁶ pakkhipanavasena vuttaṃ.

6. Garuṭṭhānīyesu gāravavasena garutar’ atthapatthanā ¹¹⁷ *a j j h e s a n ā*, sā pi atthato ¹¹⁸ patthanā evāti ^{467. 24} vuttaṃ *yācanan* ti. ^{467. 24}

Padesavisayaññānadassanaṃ ¹¹⁹ hutvā Buddhānaṃ yeva āveṇikabhāvato idaṃ ñāṇadvayaṃ buddhacakkhūti ¹²⁰ vuccatīti āha *Imesaṃ hi dvinnāṃ ñāṇānaṃ buddhacakkhūti* ^{467. 26} *nāman* ti. *Tiṇṇaṃ maggaññāṇānaṃ* ¹²¹ ti heṭṭhimānaṃ tiṇ- ^{467. 27} ṇaṃ maggaññāṇānaṃ, *dhammacakkhūti* nāmaṃ, catusac- ^{467. 28} cadhammadassanan ti katvā dassanamattabhāvato. Yato tāni ñāṇāni vijjūpamabhāvena ¹²² vuttāni, aggamaggañā- ṇaṃ pana ñāṇakiccassa ¹²³ sikhāppattiyā dassanamattaṃ na hotīti dhammacakkhūti na vuccati. Tato ¹²⁴ taṃ vajirū- pamabhāvena ¹²⁵ vuttaṃ. ⁽¹⁾

Vuttanāyena’ evāti apparajakkhajātikā ¹²⁶ ti ettha ¹²⁷ vut- ^{467. 29} tanāyena’ eva. Yasmā mandakilesā ¹²⁸ *a p p a r a j a k -* ^{467. 30} *k h ā* ti vuttā, tasmā bahalakilesā *m a h ā r a j a k k h ā* ti ^{467. 31} veditabbā. Paṭipakkhavidhamanasamatthātāya *tikkhāni* ^{467. 32} sūrāni visadāni, vuttavipariyāyena ¹²⁹ *mudūni*. *Saddhādayo* ^{467. 32} *ākārā* ti saddahan’ ādippakāre vadati. *Sundarā* ¹³⁰ ti ^{467. 33} kalyāṇi. Sammohavinodaniyaṃ pana

“ Yesaṃ āsay’ ādayo koṭṭhāsā sundarā te svākārā, viparītā ¹³¹ dvākāra ¹³¹ ” ti ⁽¹⁾

vuttaṃ. Taṃ imāya atthavaṇṇanāya aññadatthu saṃ-

(b) MA

(1) Cp A I 124

(1) Vbh A 458

¹¹⁶ B^m °pariṇāmanadvaya
P °pariṇāman’ ādi

¹¹⁷ AG^m garutaratta-
B^mP garukarapatthanā
M garutarattapattanā

¹¹⁸ AG^m attano

¹¹⁹ ABGG^mM °visayaṃ-

¹²⁰ ABGG^mM °cakkhunā ti
P pubbacakkhūti

¹²¹ ABGG^mMP °ñāṇaṃ

¹²² B^mP °ūpamā-

¹²³ AG^m °kicca

¹²⁴ ABB^mGG^mM yato

¹²⁵ °B^mP °ūpamā-

¹²⁶ ABGG^mM °jātiyā

¹²⁷ BG tattha

¹²⁸ AG^m manākilesā

(Throughout the passage -nda is
spelt as -nā in AG^m. M corrects
it to -nda.)

BG mandā-

M corrected from manā to
mandā

¹²⁹ ABGG^mM °pariyayena

¹³⁰ AG^m surāni

M sunārā

¹³¹ AG^mB^mP omit

467. 34 sandati sametīti daṭṭhabbam. Yāvatā ¹³² saddhāsampa-
 467. 35 dādivasena ajjhāsayassa sundaratā, ¹³³ tabbipariyāyato ¹³⁴
 467. 35 asundaratā ti. *Kāraṇaṃ* nāma paccay' ākāro, saccāni ¹³⁵
 467. 35 vā. *Paralokaṃ* ti samparāyaṃ. Taṃ dukkh' āvahaṃ vaj-
 467. 35 jaṃ viya bhayato passitabban ti vuttaṃ *paralokaṃ c' eva*
 467. 35 *vajjaṃ* ¹³⁶ *ca bhayato passantīti*. Sampattibhavato vā añ-
 467. 35 ñattā vipattibhavo paraloko ti vuttaṃ *para . . . pe . . .*
 468. 1 *passantīti*.
 468. 1 *Ayaṃ paṇ' ettha pālīti* ettha apparajakkh' ādi-padānaṃ
 atthavibhāvane ayaṃ tassa tathābhāvasādhani ¹³⁷ pālī.
 Saddhādīnaṃ hi vimuttiparipācakahammānaṃ balava-
 bhāvo tappaṭipakkhānaṃ pāpadhammānaṃ dubbalabhā-
 ven' eva hoti, tesaṃ ca balavabhāvo saddhādīnaṃ dub-
 balabhāvenāti vimuttiparipācakahammānaṃ savisesaṃ
 atthitā-n' atthitāvasena ¹³⁸ a p p a r a j a k k h ā m a h ā -
 r a j a k k h ā ti ādayo pāliyaṃ vibhajitvā dassitā. Iti
 saddhādīnaṃ vasena pañca apparajakkhā, assaddhiy' ādī-
 naṃ vasena pañca mahārajakkhā. Evaṃ tikkh' indriya-
 mud' indriy' ādayo ti vibhāgato ¹³⁹ paññāsa puggalā.
 Saddhādīnaṃ pana antarabhedena anekabhedā vedi-
 tabbā. Khandh' ādayo eva lujjanapalujjan' aṭṭhena *L o k o*,
 468. 7 sampattibhavabhūto loko *sampattibhavaloko*, ¹⁴⁰ sugatisaṅ-
 468. 8 khāto upapattibhavo. ¹⁴¹ Sampatti sambhavati etenāti sam-
 pattisambhavaloko ¹⁴² sugatisaṃvattaniyo kammabhavo.
 Duggatisaṅkhāta ¹⁴³-upapattibhava ¹⁴⁴-duggatisaṃvattaniya-
 468. 9 kammabhavā *vipattibhavaloka*-vipattisambhavalokā. ¹⁴⁵ Puna
 468. 9 ekakaduk' ādivasena lokaṃ vibhajitvā dassetuṃ *Eko loko*
 ti ādi vuttaṃ. Āhār' ādayo hi lujjanapalujjan' aṭṭhena loko
 468. 9 ti. Tattha *Eko loko*: *sabbe sattā āhāraṭṭhitikā* ti yāya ¹⁴⁶
 puggalādhiṭṭhānāya kathāya ¹⁴⁷ sabbasaṅkhārānaṃ pac-
 cay' āyattavuttitā vuttā, tāya sabbo saṅkhāraloko eko
 468. 10 ekavidho pakār' antarassābhāvato. ¹⁴⁸ *Dve lokā* ti ādisu pi

¹³² B^mP yato¹³³ B^mP add ti¹³⁴ ABGG^mM °pariyato¹³⁵ ABGG^mM sabbāni¹³⁶ M vajjakaṇ¹³⁷ B^mP °sādhaka¹³⁸ ABGG^mM atthin' atthitā-¹³⁹ B^mP vibhāvitā¹⁴⁰ ABGG^mM °bhavaṃ-¹⁴¹ ABGG^mM uppattibhāvo¹⁴² P °sambhavo-¹⁴³ ABGG^mM °saṅkhātassa¹⁴⁴ ABGG^mM uppatti-¹⁴⁵ BG omit¹⁴⁶ B^mP yāyaṃ¹⁴⁷ BG katāya¹⁴⁸ ABGG^mM pakārantassa
abhāvato

iminā nayena attho veditabbo. Nāmagahaṇena c' ettha nibbānassa agahaṇaṃ tassa alokasabhāvato.¹⁴⁹ Nanu ca āhāraṭṭhitikā ti ettha paccay' āyattavuttitāya maggaphalānam pi lokatā āpajjatīti? N' āpajjati pariññeyyānaṃ dukkhasaccadhammānaṃ: Idha loko ti adhippetattā. Atha vā na lujjati, na palujjatīti yo ¹⁵⁰ gahito, tathā na hoti, so loko ti taṃ-gahaṇarahitānaṃ ¹⁵¹ lok' uttarānaṃ n' atthi lokatā. Upādānaṃ ārammaṇabhūtā khandhā *upādānak-* 468, 12 *khandhā*. Anurodh' ādivatthubhūtā lābh' ādayo *aṭṭhaloka-* 468, 14 *dhammā*. Das' āyatanānīti dasa ¹⁵² rūp' āyatanāni. Vivaṭṭ' 468, 15 *ajjhāsaya*ssa adhippetattā tassa ¹⁵³ sabbam tebhūmakakam- *mam* garahitabbaṃ, vajjitabbañ ca hutvā upaṭṭhātīti vut- *taṃ sabbe abhisankhārā vajjā,*¹⁵⁴ *sabbam* ¹⁵⁵ *bhavagāmika-* 468, 17 *mam vajjan* ¹⁵⁵ ti. Yesam puggalānaṃ saddhādayo mandā, *te idha assaddho* ¹⁵⁶ ti ādinā vuttā, na sabbena sabbam 468, 1 *saddhādīnaṃ abhāvato* ti. Apparajakkhaduk' ādisu pañ- *casu dukesu ek' ekasmiṃ dasa dasa katvā paññāsāya* 468, 20 *ākārehi imāni pañc' indriyāni jānātīti* vuttaṃ. Atha vā anvayato vyatirekato ca saddhādīnaṃ indriyānaṃ paro- *pariyattajānanā* ¹⁵⁷ ti katvā tathā vuttaṃ. Ettha ca apparajakkh' ādivasena āvajjantassa Bhagavato te sattā puñjapuñjā va hutvā upaṭṭhahanti, na ¹⁵⁸ ek' ekā.

Uppalāni ettha santīti *u p p a l i n i*, gaccho pi jal' 468, 23 *āsayo* pi, idha pana jal' āsayo adhippetattā ¹⁵⁹ āha *uppalā-* 468, 23 *vane* ti. Yāni udakassa anto nimuggān' eva hutvā pus- *santi* ¹⁶⁰ vaḍḍhenti, tāni *a n t o n i m u g g a p o s i n i*. 468, 24

Dīpitānīti ¹⁶¹ aṭṭhakathāyaṃ pakāsītāni, idh' eva vā 469, 3 *aññāni pīti* ādinā dīpitāni. 468, 31

Ugghaṭṭitaññū ti ugghaṭṭanaṃ ¹⁶² nāma ñāṇ' ugghaṭṭa- 469, 4 *naṃ,*¹⁶³ ñāṇe ugghaṭṭitamatte ¹⁶⁴ eva ¹⁶⁵ jānātīti attho.

¹⁴⁹ BGM āloka-; B^mP °sabhāvattā

¹⁵⁰ AG^mM so

¹⁵¹ ABGG^mM °rahitā

¹⁵² BG dasatā

¹⁵³ B^mP *add* ca

¹⁵⁴ AG^m vajja; BB^mGMP vajjam; DA vajjā

¹⁵⁵⁻¹⁵⁵ B^m sabbe . . . kammā . . . DA sabbe . . . kammā vajjā

¹⁵⁶ B^mP assaddhā

¹⁵⁷ B^mP °pariyattam jānātī

¹⁵⁸ ABGG^mM *omit*

¹⁵⁹ BGM adhippetā taṃ B^mP adhippeto ti

¹⁶⁰ ABG^m phussanti; B^m pusanti; P phusanti

¹⁶¹ ABGG^mM tipitānīti

¹⁶² AG^m ugghaṭṭhanan BG ugghandhanan B^mP ugghaṭṭanaṃ

¹⁶³ B^m °ugghaṭṭanaṃ P °ugghāṭṭanaṃ

¹⁶⁴ ABGG^mM ugghaṭṭita-

¹⁶⁵ ABGG^mM evaṃ

469. 5 Vipañcitam¹⁶⁶ vitthāritam¹⁶⁷ eva attham jānātīti *vipañci-*
 469. 6 *taññū*.¹⁶⁸ Uddes' ādīhi netabbo ti *neyyo*. *Saha-udāhaṭa-*
velāyāti udāhāre dhammassa uddese udāhaṭamatte eva.
 469. 6 *Dhammābhisamayo* ti catusaccadhammassa ñāṇena sad-
 469. 7 dhim abhisamayo. *Ayam vuccatīti* ayam Cattāro satipaṭ-
 ṭhānā¹⁶⁹ ti ādinā nayena saṅkhittena mātikāya ṭhapi-
 yamānāya¹⁷⁰ desanānusārena ñāṇam pesetvā arahattam
 469. 7. 9 gaṇhitum samattho *puggalo ugghaṭitaññū* ti vuccati. *Ayam*
vuccatīti saṅkhittena¹⁷¹ mātikam ṭhapetvā vitthārena atthe
 469. 9 vibhajiyamāne arahattam pāpuṇitum samattho *puggalo*
 469. 10 *vipañcitaññū*¹⁷² ti vuccati. *Uddesato*¹⁷³ ti uddesahetu,
 469. 10 uddisantassa uddisāpentassa vā ti attho. *Paripucchato* ti
 469. 11 attham paripucchantassa. *Anupubbena*¹⁷⁴ *dhammābhisam-*
 469. 14 *mayo hotīti* anukkamena arahattappatto hoti. *Na tāya*
jāliya dhammābhisamayo hotīti tena attabhāvena maggam
 vā phalam vā antamaso jhānam vā vipassanam vā nibbat-
 tetum na sakkoti. *Ayam vuccati puggalo*¹⁷⁵ *padaparamo* ti
 469. 14 ayam puggalo byañjanapadam eva paramam assāti pada-
 paramo ti vuccati.
469. 27 Ye ti ye duvidhe puggale sandhāya vuttam Vibhaṅge.
 469. 28 *Kamm' āvaraṇenāti* pañcavidhena ānantariyakammena.†
 469. 29 *Vipāk' āvaraṇenāti* ahētuka paṭisandhiyā. Yasmā duhetukā-
 nam pi ariyamaggapaṭivedho¹⁷⁶ n' atthi, tasmā duhetuka-
 paṭisandhi pi vipāk' āvaraṇam evāti veditabbā. * Kiles'
 469. 30 āvaraṇenāti niyatamicchādiṭṭhiyā.* *Assaddhā* ti Buddh'
 469. 30 ādisu saddhā rahitā. *Acchandikā* ti kattukamyatākusalac-
 chandarahitā, Uttarakurukā manussā acchandikaṭṭhānam
 469. 30 pavitṭhā. *Duppaññā* ti bhav' aṅgapaññāya¹⁷⁷ parihīnā,
 bhav' aṅgapaññāya pana paripuṇṇāya pi yassa bhav'
 aṅgam lok' uttarassa paccayo na hoti, so pi duppañño eva
 469. 30 nāma. *Abhabbā*¹⁷⁸ *niyāmam okkamitum kusalesu dhammesu*

¹⁶⁶ AGB vipacitam¹⁶⁷ A vipphāritam
B^mP vitthāram¹⁶⁸ ABG vipacita-
DA vipacita-¹⁶⁹ ABGG^mM ṭhānā¹⁷⁰ B^mP dīpiya-¹⁷¹ BGM asaṅ-¹⁷² ABG vipacita-¹⁷³ So all MSS; DA uddisato¹⁷⁴ DA omits¹⁷⁵ ABGG^mMP omit† ABGG^mMP insert here passage
marked with * . . . *¹⁷⁶ AG^mM °magge-
BG °maggena-¹⁷⁷ ABGG^mM °paññā¹⁷⁸ A āha sabbāG^m aha sabbā

sammattan ti kusalesu dhammesu sammattaniyāmasaṅkhā-
taṃ ariyamaggam okkamituṃ adhigantuṃ abhabbā. *Na* 469, 32
kamm' āvaranēnāti ādīni ¹⁷⁹ vuttavipariyāyena ¹⁸⁰ veditab-
bāni. *Rāgacaritā* ti ādisu yaṃ vattabbam, taṃ Param' 470, 2
atthamañjusaṃyaṃ ¹⁸¹ Visuddhimaggasaṃvaṇṇanāyaṃ vut-
tanayena veditabbam.

7. *Ārabbhāti* attanā adhippetassa atthassa Bhagavato 470, 8
jānāpanam uddissāti attho.

Selo pabbato ucco hoti thiro ca, na paṃsupabbato, mis-
sakapabbato vā ti āha *sele* ¹⁸² *yathā pabbata-* 470, 9
muddhanīti. ¹⁸³

Dhammamayaṃ pāsādan ti ¹⁸⁴ lok' uttara- 470, 16
dhammam āha. So hi ¹⁸⁵ pabbatasadiso ¹⁸⁶ ca ¹⁸⁷ hoti,
sabbadhamme atikkamma abbhuggat' aṭṭhena pāsāda-
sadiso ca, ¹⁸⁸ paññāpariyāyo ¹⁸⁹ idha dhamma-saddo. So ¹⁹⁰
hi abbhuggat' aṭṭhena pāsādo ti ¹⁹¹ abhidhamme niddiṭṭho.
Tathā c' āha.

“ Paññāpāsādam āruyha asoko sokiniṃ pajam
pabbataṭṭho va bhummaṭṭhe ¹⁹² dhīro bāle avekkhatī ” ti. (k)

Yathā hīti ādisu yathā pabbate ṭhatvā ratt' andhakāre 470, 19
heṭṭhā olokentassa purisassa khetta-kedārapāli-kuṭiyo, ¹⁹³
tattha sayitamanussā ca na paññāyanti anujjalabhāvato,
kuṭikāsu pana aggijālā paññāyati ujjalabhāvato; evaṃ
dhammapāsādam āruyha sattalokaṃ olokayato Bhagavato
ñāṇassa āpātham n' āgacchanti ¹⁹⁴ akatakalyāṇā sattā,
ñāṇ' agginā anujjalabhāvato anulārabhāvato ca. Rattik-
khittā ¹⁹⁵ sarā viya honti. Katakalyāṇā pana bhabbapug-
galā dūre ṭhitā pi Bhagavato ñāṇassa āpātham āgacchanti

(k) Dh 28

¹⁷⁹ ABGG^mM ādinā
¹⁸⁰ ABGG^mM vuttaṃ-
¹⁸¹ AB^mG^mMP Param' attha-
dīpaniyaṃ
¹⁸² ABGG^mM selo
¹⁸³ ABGG^mM add ca
¹⁸⁴ M adds lok' uttaradhamma-
mayam pāsādan ti
¹⁸⁵ AG^m ti
¹⁸⁶ AG^m pabbatā pasādā
BG sabbathā pasādā
M sabbatā pasādā

¹⁸⁷ ABGG^m va
¹⁸⁸ ABGG^mM va
¹⁸⁹ ABGG^mM paññāpāramiyā yo
¹⁹⁰ B^m sā
¹⁹¹ AG^m hoti
¹⁹² MP bhummaṭṭho
¹⁹³ B^mP khetta-
¹⁹⁴ ABGG^mM na gacchanti
¹⁹⁵ B^mP rattim khittā

- paripakkaññā' aggitāya ¹⁹⁶ samujjalabhāvato, ulārasantānatāya himavantapabbato viya cāti evaṃ yojanā veditabbā.
471. 1 *U t t h e h i t i* ¹⁹⁷ tvaṃ ¹⁹⁸ dhammadesanāya appossukkatāsaṅkhāta-saṅkoc' āpattito kilāsubhāvato ¹⁹⁹ utthaha. ²⁰⁰
471. 3 *V ir i y a v a n t a t ā y ā t i* sātisaya ²⁰¹-catubbidha-sammappadhānaviriyavantatāya. Virassa hi bhāvo kammaṃ vā viriyaṃ. Kilesamārassa viya ²⁰² maccumārassa pi āyatim̐ asam-
471. 4 bhavato *m a c c u - k i l e s a m ā r ā n a n* ti vuttaṃ. Abhisāṅkhāramāravijayassa agahaṇaṃ kilesamāravijayen' eva tabbija-
471. 5 yassa coditabhāvato. ²⁰³ *V ā h a n a s a m a t t h a t ā y ā t i* saṃsāramahākantārato nibbānasaṅkhātamaṃ khemappadesaṃ ²⁰⁴ sampāpanasamatthatāya.
- Apārutaṃ tesamaṃ amatassa dvāraṇ ti keci paṭhanti. Nibbānassa dvāraṃ pavisanamaggo vivaritvā ṭhapito ²⁰⁵ mahākaruṇūpanissayena ²⁰⁶ sayambhūñāṇena adhigatattā.
471. 10 *S a d d h a m m u ṇ c a n t ū t i* ²⁰⁷ saddhaṃ pavedentu, attano sad-dahan' ākāraṃ upaṭṭhāpentūti attho.
471. 13 Sukhena akicchena ²⁰⁸ pavattaniyatāya *s u p p a v a t t i m̐*. ²⁰⁹
471. 14 *N a b h ā s i m̐* na bhāsissāmiti cintesi. ²¹⁰
471. 27 8. *S a l l a p i t v ā* ti

“ Vippasannāni kho te āvuso indriyāni ” ti (1)

ādinā allāpasallāpaṃ ²¹¹ katvā. Taṃ hi 'ssa aparabhāge Satthu santikaṃ upasaṅkamanassa paccayo ahosi.

471. 32 11. *Ā n u p u b b i k a t h a n* ²¹² ti anupubbiyā anupubbaṃ kathetabbaṃ kathaṃ. Kā pana sā ti? Dān' ādikathā. Tattha d ā n a k a t h ā tāva pacurajanesu pi pavattiyā sabbasādhāraṇattā sukarattā, ²¹³ sīle paṭiṭṭhānassa upāyabhāvato ca ādito kathitā. Pariccāgasīlo hi puggalo

(1) Vin I 8

¹⁹⁶ P °nāṇagahitāya
¹⁹⁷ ABGG^mM utthāhiti
¹⁹⁸ ABGG^mM vā
¹⁹⁹ ABGG^mM °bhāvito
²⁰⁰ ABGG^mM *add tthāna*
²⁰¹ ABGG^mM saya *only*
²⁰² ABGG^mM viriya
²⁰³ B^mP jotitabhāvato
²⁰⁴ ABGG^mM khemāpadesaṃ
²⁰⁵ ABGG^mM ṭhito
²⁰⁶ ABGG^mM karūpanissa-

²⁰⁷ ABGG^mM muṇcatu
 B^mP pamuñ-
²⁰⁸ ABGG^mM aticchena
²⁰⁹ AG^m °ppavatti
 B^m °vattitaṃ
 P °vattaṃ
²¹⁰ P cintesiṃ
²¹¹ B^mP ālāpa-
²¹² AG^mP anu- ; BG *omit*
 B^m anupubbiṃ-
²¹³ AG^mM sukattā

pariggahavatthūsu nissāṅgabhāvato sukhen' eva sīlāni samādiyati, tattha ca suppatiṭṭhito hoti. Sīlena dāyaka- paṭiggāhakavisuddhito parānuggaḥamaṃ vatvā²¹⁴ parapīlāni- vattivacanato,²¹⁵ kiriyadhammaṃ²¹⁶ vatvā akiriyadham- mavacanato,²¹⁷ bhogayasasampattihetuṃ vatvā bhavasam- pattihetuvacanato ca dānakathānantaraṃ sīlakaṭṭhā kathitā. Tañ ca²¹⁸ sīlaṃ²¹⁹ vaṭṭanissitaṃ ayaṃ²²⁰ tassa sampattīti²²⁰ dassan' atthaṃ — imehi ca dānasīlamayehi *paṇīta-paṇītatar' ādi-bhedabhinnehi puññakiriyavatthūhi etā Cātummahārājik' ādisu* paṇītapāṇītatar' ādi-bheda- bhinnā aparimeyyā²²¹ dibbabhogabhavasampattiyo hontīti dassan' atthaṃ — tad anantaraṃ saṃggaṭṭhā.²²² Svā- yaṃ²²³ saggo rāg' ādīhi upakkiliṭṭho, sabbathā²²⁴ anupak- kiliṭṭho ariyamaggo ti dassan' atthaṃ saggaṇantaraṃ maggo²²⁵ kathetabbo.²²⁵ Maggañ ca kathentena tad adhi- gamūpāyasandassan' atthaṃ²²⁶ sagga-pariyāpannā²²⁷ pi, pageva itare²²⁸ sabbe pi kāmā nāma bahvādīnavā²²⁹ aniccā asubhā²³⁰ vipariṇāmadhammā ti kāmānaṃ ādīnavo, hīnā gāmmā²³¹ pothujjanikā anariyā anat- thasamhitā ti tesāṃ okāro lāmakabhāvo, sabbe pi bhavā²³² saṅkilesānaṃ vatthubhūtā ti tattha saṅki- lesa, sabbaso saṅkilesavippayuttaṃ nibbānaṃ ti nekk- hamme ānisaṃso ca kathetabbo ti ayaṃ attho *maggan ti* ettha *iti*-saddena ādi-atthajotakena bodhito ti 471, 33 veditabbaṃ.

Sukhānaṃ nidānaṃ ti diṭṭhadhammikānaṃ samparāyi- 471, 34 kānaṃ nibbānapaṭisaṃyuttānañ²³³ cāti sabbesaṃ pi sukhā- naṃ kāraṇaṃ. Yaṃ hi kiñci loke bhogasukhaṃ nāma, taṃ sabbam dānanidānaṃ²³⁴ ti pākaṭo 'yaṃ²³⁵ attho.²³⁵ Yaṃ

²¹⁴ P katvā

²¹⁵ AG^m parasīlinivatti-

²¹⁶ ABGG^mMP kiriyā-

²¹⁷ AG^m ākiriya-; P akiriya-

²¹⁸ B^m ce

²¹⁹ B^m dānasīlaṃ

²²⁰⁻²²⁰ B^m bhavasampatti tassa phalan ti

* . . . * AG^m omit

²²¹ ABGG^mM °meyā

²²² B^mP °kathaṃ vatvā

²²³ B^mP ayaṃ

²²⁴ B^mP sabbadā

²²⁵ B^mP maggakathā kathetabbā

²²⁶ B^mP °pāyadassan'-

²²⁷ P °panno

²²⁸ BG itarena

²²⁹ AG^mM bahvādīnavā

BG bhavādīnavā

²³⁰ B^mP adhuvā

²³¹ ABGG^m dhammā

²³² ABGG^mM bhagavā

²³³ ABGG^mM nibbānaṃ pana paṭisaṃ-

²³⁴ ABGG^mM dān' ādīnaṃ

²³⁵ ABGG^mM samattho

- pan' ²³⁶ etaṃ ²³⁶ jhānavipassanāmaggaḥalanibbānapaṭisaṃ-
 yuttaṃ sukhāṃ tassāpi dānaṃ upanissayapaccayo hoti
 471. 35 yeva. *Sampattīnaṃ mūlaṃ* ti yā imā ²³⁷ loke padesaraj-
 jaṃ, ²³⁸ dīp' issariyaṃ, ²³⁹ sattaratanaṃ samujjalacakkavat-
 tisampadā ti evaṃpabhedā mānusikā sampattiyo yāva ²⁴⁰
 471. 35 Cātummahārājikā Cātummahārāj' ādigatā dibbā sampat-
 tiyo, yā vā pan' aññā pi sampattiyo, tāsāṃ sabbāsaṃ idaṃ
 471. 35 dānaṃ nāma mūlakāraṇaṃ. *Bhogānaṃ* ti bhuñjitabb'
 atthēna bhogā ti laddhanāmānaṃ manāpiyarūp' ādīnaṃ
 471. 35 tannissayānaṃ ²⁴¹ ca upabhogasukhānaṃ. Avassay' at-
 471. 36 ṭhēna ²⁴² *paṭiṭṭhā*. *Visamagatassāti* ²⁴³ vyasanappattassa.
Tānaṃ ti rakkhā tato paripālanato. *Leṇaṃ* ti vyasanehi
 471. 36 paripātiyamānaṃ ²⁴⁴ oliyanapadeso. *Galīti* gantabbaṭ-
 472. 1 ṭhānaṃ. *Parāyanaṃ* ti paṭisaraṇaṃ. *Avassayo* ti vini-
 472. 2 patitum adento nissayo. *Ārammaṇaṃ* ti olubbh' āram-
 maṇaṃ. *Ratanamayasiṃh' āsanasadisaṃ* ti sabbaratanamaya-
 472. 3 satt' aṅga-mahāsiṃh' āsanasadisaṃ mahaggaṃ hutvā sab-
 472. 4 baso vinipatitum ²⁴⁵ appadānato. *Mahāpaṭhavisadisam*
 gatagataṭṭhāne paṭiṭṭhāya ²⁴⁶ labhāpanato. *Ālambanaraj-*
jusadisam ti yathā dubbalassa purisassa ālambanarajju ²⁴⁷
 uttiṭṭhato tiṭṭhato ca upatthambho, evaṃ dānaṃ sattā-
 naṃ sampattibhave uppattiyā ṭhitiyā ca ²⁴⁸ paccayabhā-
 472. 4 vato. *Dukkhanittharaṇ' atthēnāti* ²⁴⁹ duggatidukkhanittharaṇ'
 472. 5 atthēna *nāvā*. ²⁵⁰ *Samassāsaṇ' atthēnāti* lobhamaccha-
 riyā ²⁵¹ ti ²⁵¹ paṭisatt' upaddavato sammadeva assāsaṇ'
 472. 5 atthēna. *Bhayaaparittān' atthēnāti* dāliddiyabhayaṃ paripā-
 472. 6 lan' atthēna. *Maccheramaṇ' ādīhīti* macchera-lobha-dosa-
 472. 6 issā-vicikicchā-micchādiṭṭhi ²⁵² -ādi-cittamalehi. *Anupalitt'*
 472. 7 *atthēnāti* ²⁵³ anupakkiliṭṭhatāya. *Tesaṃ* ti maccheramaṇ'
 472. 7. 8 ādikacavarānaṃ. ²⁵⁴ *Tehi* ²⁵⁵ *durāsadaṃ* atthēna. ²⁵⁶ *Asantāsaṇ'*

²³⁶ B^mP pana taṃ
²³⁷ ABGG^mM ime
²³⁸ B^mP °rajja
²³⁹ B^mP sir' issariya
²⁴⁰ B^mP yā ca
²⁴¹ AG^m tassa nissāyā na
 BG taṃ nissāyā na
 M taṃ nissāyācana
²⁴² BG avatṭhassayatthēna
²⁴³ A vibhatassāti
 BGG^mM vibhāgatassāti
²⁴⁴ B^mP paripāciya-

²⁴⁵ AG^m °pātītum
²⁴⁶ AG^m °yaṃ
²⁴⁷ ABGG^mM °rajjuṃ
²⁴⁸ A yā ca ; G^m yāva
²⁴⁹ ABGG^mM °nitthāraṇ'-
²⁵⁰ B^mP omit
²⁵¹ B^mP °macchariy' ādi
²⁵² B^mP omit micchā
²⁵³ P anupalittenāti
²⁵⁴ B^mP °ādikarānaṃ
²⁵⁵ B^mP etehi eva
²⁵⁶ P durāsaṇ'-

aṭṭhenāti ²⁵⁷ * anabhibhavanīyatāya santāsābhāvena. Yo ²⁵⁸ hi dāyako dānapati so ²⁵⁹ sampati ²⁶⁰ pi kutoci na bhāyati, pageva āyatim. Dhammasīsena puggalo vutto. *Balavant'* ^{472, 8} *aṭṭhenāti* ²⁶¹ mahābalavatāya. Dāyako hi dānapati sampati ²⁶² pakḥhabalena balavā hoti, āyatim pana kāyabal' ādīhi pi. *Abhimaṅgalasammatt'* *aṭṭhenāti* * vaḍḍhikāraṇan ti ^{472, 9} abhisammatabhāvena. Vipattibhavato ²⁶³ sampattibhavūpanayanam *khem' antabhūmisampāpanam*, bhavasaṅkamoto ²⁶⁴ yogakkhemasampāpanaṇ ca *khem' antabhūmisampāpan'* *aṭṭho*. Idāni dānam ²⁶⁵ vaṭṭagatā ukkaṃsappattā ²⁶⁶ sampattiyo viya vivaṭṭagatā pi tā sampādetīti bodhicariyabhāvena pi dānagūṇe dassento ²⁶⁷ *Dānam hīti* ādi vuttam. ^{472, 10} Tattha Sakka-māra-brahmasampattiyo attahitāy' eva, cakkavattisampatti pana attahitāya parahitāya cāti dassetum sā tāsam parato vuttā. Etā ²⁶⁸ lokiyā, imā pana lok' uttarā ti dassetum tato param *sāvakaṃpāramiṇāṇan* ti ādi vuttam. ^{472, 12} Tatthāpi ukkaṭṭh' ukkaṭṭhatar' ukkaṭṭhatamā ti dassetum kamena ṇāṇattayam vuttam. Tesam pana dānassa paccayabhāvo heṭṭhā vutto eva. Eten' ev' assa brahmasampattiyā pi paccayabhāvo dīpito ti veditabbo.

Dānaṇ ca nāma dakkhiṇeyyesu ²⁶⁹ hit' ajjhāsayena vā pūjan' ajjhāsayena vā attano santakassa paresam paricajanam, tasmā dāyako sattesu ekantahit' ajjhāsayo purisapuggalo, so paresam hiṃsati, ²⁷⁰ paresam vā santakaṇi ²⁷¹ haratīti aṭṭhānam etan ti āha *dānam dadanto sīlam samā-* ^{472, 15} *dātum* ²⁷² *sakkotīti*. *Sīlasadiso alaṅkāro n' atthīti* akittimam ²⁷³ hutvā sabbakālam sobhāvises' āvahattā. ²⁷⁴ *Sīla-* ^{472, 20} *pupphasadisam puppham n' atthīti* etthāpi es' eva nayo. *Sīlagandhasadiso gandho n' atthīti* ettha ^{472, 21}

²⁵⁷ ABGG^mM asantāsan'-

* . . . * AG^m repeat thrice
BG repeat twice

²⁵⁸ ABGG^mM so

²⁵⁹ M yo

²⁶⁰ ABGG^m °patti

²⁶¹ ABGG^mM balav' aṭṭhe-

²⁶² ABGG^mM sampatti

²⁶³ ABGG^mM add sampattibhavato

²⁶⁴ B^m °saṅgāmato

²⁶⁵ ABGG^mM dāna

²⁶⁶ BG ukkaṃsam pattam

²⁶⁷ B^mP dassetum

²⁶⁸ AG^mP ekā

²⁶⁹ AG^m °neyyāsu

BGM °neyyasu

²⁷⁰ ABGG^mM ti only

²⁷¹ BG santikam

²⁷² AG^m samādānā

BGM samādānam

²⁷³ ABGG^mM kittimam

²⁷⁴ ABGG^mM add sīlassa

“ Candanaṃ tagaraṃ vā pī ” ti ^(m)

ādikā gāthā

“ Gandho isīnaṃ ciradikkhitānaṃ
kāyā cuto gacchati ²⁷⁵ mālutenā ” ti ⁽ⁿ⁾

ādikā ca vattabbā.²⁷⁶ Sīlaṃ hi sattānaṃ ābharaṇaṃ c’ eva
alaṅkāro ca gandhavilepanaṃ ca ²⁷⁷ dassaniyabhāv’ āvahaṇ
ca. Ten’ āha *Sīlālaṅkārena hīti* ādi.

472. 21

472. 25

Ayaṃ saggo labbhatīti idaṃ majjhimehi chand’ ādīhi
āraddhaṃ sīlaṃ sandhāy’ āha. Ten’ āha Sakko devarājā

“ Hīnena brahmacariyena khattiyesūpapajjati,²⁷⁸
Majjhimena ca devattaṃ, uttamera visujjhati ” ti.^(o)

472. 27

²⁷⁹ *Iṭṭho* ti sukho,²⁷⁹ *kanto* ti kamaṇīyo, *manāpo* ti manavaḍ-
ḍhanato,²⁸⁰ tam pan’ assa iṭṭh’ ādibhāvaṃ dassetuṃ
472. 27 *niccam ettha kīlā* ti ādi vuttaṃ. *Niccan* ti sabbakālaṃ
472. 27 *Kīlā* ti kāmūpasamhitā sukhavihārā. *Sampattiyo* ti bhoga-
472. 29 sampattiyo. *Dibban* ti divibhavaṃ ²⁸¹ devalokapariyā-
472. 29 pannaṃ. *Sukhan* ti kāyikaṃ cetasikaṃ ca sukhaṃ. *Dib-
basampattin* ti divibhavaṃ,²⁸¹ āyusampattiṃ vaṇṇa-yasa-
472. 30 issariyasampattiṃ rūp’ ādisampattiṃ ca. *Evam ādīti ādi-
saddena Yāma*’ ādīhi anubhavitabbaṃ dibbasampattiṃ
vadati.

473. 1

473. 2

App’ assādā ti nirassādā paṇḍitehi yathābhūtaṃ pas-
santehi tattha assādetabbābhāvato. *Bahudukkhā* ti ²⁸² ma-
hādukkhā sampati āyatiṃ ca vipuladukkhānubandhattā.²⁸²

473. 2

473. 2

Bahūpāyāsā ti anekavidhaparissamā. *Etthāti* kāmesu.
Bhiyyo ti bahuṃ.

473. 4

Doso ti aniccatādinā app’ assādatādinā ca dūsitabhāvo,
yato te viññūṇaṃ ²⁸³ cittaṃ n’ ārādhenti.²⁸⁴ Atha vā
473. 4 ādinaṃ vāti pavattatīti *ā d ī n a v o*, parama-kāpaññatā,²⁸⁵

^(m) Dh 55

⁽ⁿ⁾ S I 226 = J V 138, 139

^(o) J III 472

²⁷⁵ ABGG^mM add ti

²⁷⁶ ABGG^mM °tabbo

²⁷⁷ B^mP add parassa

²⁷⁸ B^m khattiye upa-

²⁷⁹⁻²⁸⁰ ABGG^mM omit

²⁸⁰ ABGG^mM manapassanato

²⁸¹ B^mP dibbalbhavaṃ

²⁸²⁻²⁸³ B^mP °dukkha sampatti āyati
vipulaṃ dukkhavaddhattā

²⁸³ AG^m ṇāṇaṃ taṃ

²⁸⁴ BGM n’ ārocenti

²⁸⁵ AG^m °kāpaññatā

B^m °kapaññatā

P °kāmaññatā

tathā ca kāmā yathābhūtaṃ paccavekkhantānaṃ ²⁸⁶ pac-
cupatiṭṭhanti. *Lāmakabhāvo* ti nihīnabhāvo aseṭṭhehi sevi- 473. 4
tabbatā, ²⁸⁷ seṭṭhehi na sevitabbatā ²⁸⁷ ca.

~ *Saṅkilissanan* ²⁸⁸ ti vibādhetaḥbatā upatāpetabbatā, ²⁸⁹ 473. 6
Nekkhamme ānisaṃsaṇ ti ettha ²⁹⁰ yattakā ²⁹¹ 473. 8
kāmesu ādīnavā, tappaṭipakkhato tattakā nekkhamme
ānisaṃsā. Api ca

“ Nekkhammaṃ nāma’ etaṃ asambādhaṃ asaṅkiliṭṭhaṃ,
nikkhantaṃ kāmehi, nikkhantaṃ kāmasaṅṇāya, nik-
khantaṃ kāmavitakkehi, nikkhantaṃ kāmaparilāhehi,
nikkhantaṃ vyāpādato ” ti (p)

ādīnā nayena nekkhamme ānisaṃse pakāsesi. Pabbajjāyaṃ
jhaṇ’ ādisu ca guṇe vibhāvesi vaṇṇesi. *Vuttanayan* ti ettha 473. 9
yaṃ avuttanayaṃ ²⁹² kalla c i t t e ti ādi; tattha kalla-
c i t t e ti kammaniyacitte, ²⁹³ heṭṭhā pavattitadesanāya assad-
dhiy’ ādīnaṃ cittadosānaṃ vigatattā uparidesanāya bhāja-
nabhāvūpagamanena kammakkhammacitte ti attho. Assad-
dhiy’ ādayo vā ²⁹⁴ yasmā cittassa rogabhūtā tadā te ²⁹⁵
vigatā, tasmā ārogacitte ²⁹⁶ ti attho. Diṭṭhi-māna’ ādikilesa-
vigamena ²⁹⁷ m u d u c i t t e. Kāmacchanda’ ādivigamena
v i n i v a r a ṇ a c i t t e. Sammāpaṭipattiyaṃ ulārapīti-
pāmuḥjayogena ²⁹⁸ u d a g g a c i t t e. Tattha saddhā-
sampaṭṭiyā ²⁹⁹ p a s a n n a c i t t e. Yadā ³⁰⁰ Bhagavā
aṅṇāsīti sambandho. Atha vā kalla c i t t e ti kāmac-
chandavigamena ārogacitte. ³⁰¹ M u d u c i t t e ti vyāpā-
davigamena mettāvasena akāṭhinacitte. ³⁰² V i n i v a r a -
ṇ a c i t t e ti uddhaccakukkuccavigamena vikkhepassa
vigatattā tena apihitacitte. U d a g g a c i t t e ti thīnamid-

(p) Sār’ attha Tīkā III 194 (B^m ed.)

²⁸⁶ AG^m °vekkhanātānaṃ

²⁸⁷ B^m °tabbatā

²⁸⁸ AM °lissan

DA kilissanan

²⁸⁹ AG^mM upatampe-

²⁹⁰ ABGG^m mattā

M matthā

²⁹¹ ABGG^m yatthakā

²⁹² ABGG^m avuttaṃ nāya

M avuttā nāya

²⁹³ ABGG^mM kammaviya-

²⁹⁴ B^mP hi

²⁹⁵ ABGG^mM tesaṃ

²⁹⁶ B^m aroga-

²⁹⁷ AG^m °vigatamane

BB^mGM °vigamanena

²⁹⁸ B^mP °pāmojja-

²⁹⁹ ABGG^mM saddhāya

³⁰⁰ B^mP add ca

³⁰¹ B^mP aroga-

³⁰² AG^m akathina-

dhavigamena sampaggahavasena ³⁰³ alīnacitte. P a s a n -
n a c i t t e t i vicikicchāvigamena ³⁰⁴ sammāpaṭipattiyam
adhimuttacitte, evam p' ettha attho veditabbo.

S e y y a t h ā p i t i ādinā upamāvasena tesam kilesap-
pahānam ³⁰⁵ ariyamagg' uppādañ ca dasseti. A p a g a -
t a k ā l a k a n t i vigatakālakam. S a m m a - d - e v ā t i
suṭṭhu eva. R a j a n a n t i nīlapit' ādiraṅgajātam.
P a ṭ i g a ṇ h e y y ā t i ³⁰⁶ gaṇheyya pabhassaram gha-
ṭeyya. ³⁰⁷ T a s m i ṃ y e v a ā s a n e t i tassa ³⁰⁸ evam
nisajjāyam, ³⁰⁹ etena nesam bahuvipassakatā, ³¹⁰ tikkhapañ-
ñatā, sukhā paṭipadā khippābhiññatā ca dassitā hoti.
V i r a j a n t i apāyagamaniyarāgaraj' ādinam vigamena
virajam. Anavasesa-diṭṭhi-vicikicchāmalāpagamena ³¹¹ v i -
t a m a l a m. Paṭhamamaggavajjhakilesarajābhāvena vā
v i r a j a m. Pañcavidha-dussīlyamalāpagamena ³¹¹ v i -
t a m a l a m. D h a m m a c a k k h u n t i Brahm' āyusutte
heṭṭhimā tayo maggā vuttā, CullaRāhul' ovāde āsavak-
khayo. Idha pana sot' āpattimaggo adhippeto. Y a m
k i ṇ c i s a m u d a y a d h a m m a m s a b b a m t a m
nirodhadhamman ti tassa uppatti-ākāradassanam.
Nanu ca maggañānam asaṅkhatadhamm' ārammaṇam, na
saṅkhatadhamm' ārammaṇan ti? Saccam ³¹² etaṃ. Yasmā
taṃ nirodham ārammaṇam katvā kiccavasena sabba-
saṅkhatam paṭivijjhantaṃ ³¹³ uppajjati, tasmā tathā vut-
taṃ.

S u d d h a v a t t h a n t i nidassita-upamāyam idaṃ
upamāsaṃsandanam ³¹⁴ — Vattham viya cittam, vatthassa
āgantukamalehi kiliṭṭhabhāvo viya cittassa rāg' ādimalehi
saṅkiliṭṭhabhāvo, dhovanasilā ³¹⁵ viya anupubbikathā, uda-
kam viya saddhā, udae temetvā ūsa-gomaya-chārikā-
khārehi ³¹⁶ kālakapadese samucchinditvā vatthassa dhova-

³⁰³ B^mP °pagga-hitavasena

³⁰⁴ AGG^m °kicchā ca

BM °kicchā ma

³⁰⁵ B^mP saṅkilesa-

³⁰⁶ B^mP paṭigga-

³⁰⁷ B gaveseyyam

B^mMP bhaveyya

G bhaveyyam

³⁰⁸ B^mP tissaṃ

³⁰⁹ ABGG^m nissa-

³¹⁰ ABGG^mM °passakā

³¹¹ B^mP °gamanena

³¹² ABGG^mM sabbam

³¹³ ABGG^mM °vijjhana

³¹⁴ P upamāyam saṃ-

³¹⁵ ABGG^mM dhovanasilā

³¹⁶ AM °cārikachārikkhārehi

BG °chārikkhārehi

G^m °pacārikachārikkhārehi

B^m °chārikābhārehi

P usma-gomaya-

chārikābhārehi

napayogo viya saddhāsinehe ³¹⁷ temetvā sati-samādhi-pañ-
 ñāhi dose sithilī katvā sut' ādividhinā cittassa sodhane
 viriy' ārambho, tena payogena vatthe nānākālakâpagamo ³¹⁸
 viya viriy' ārambhena kilesavikkhambhanam, raṅgajātam
 viya ariyamaggo, tena suddhassa vatthassa pabhassarabhāvo
 viya vikkhambhitakilesassa cittassa maggena pariyodapanan
 ti. *D i t t h a d h a m m o* ti vatvā dassanam nāma
 ñāṇadassanato aññam pi atthīti tam nivattan' attham
p a t t a d h a m m o ti vuttam. Patti ³¹⁹ ca ³¹⁹ ñāṇasam-
 pattito aññam pi vijjatīti tato visesan' attham *v i d i t a -*
d h a m m o ti vuttam. Sā pana viditadhammatā dham-
 mesu ekadesenāpi hotīti nippadesato veditabhāvam das-
 setum *p a r i y o g ā l h a d h a m m o* ti vuttam, tena
 nesam, saccābhisambodham ³²⁰ yeva vibhāveti. Magga-
 ñāṇam hi ekābhisamayavasena pariññādikiccam sādhentam
 nippadesato va catusaccadhammam samantato ogāhen-
 tam ³²¹ paṭivijjhatīti. Sesam heṭṭhā vuttanayam eva.

13. *Cīvaradān' ādīnīti* cīvar' ādi-aṭṭhaparikkhāradānam ³²² 473, 13
 sandhāy' āha. Yo hi cīvar' ādike aṭṭhaparikkhāre, pattacī-
 varam eva vā sot' āpann' ādi-ariyassa, puthujjanass' eva vā
 silasampannassa datvā: Imam parikkhāradānam anāgate
 ehi-bhikkhubhāvāya paccayo hotūti ³²³ patthanam ṭhapeti,
 tassa tam ³²⁴ sati adhikārasampattiyaṃ Buddhānam sam-
 mukhībhāve iddhimayaparikkhāralābhāya samvattatīti
 veditabbam. *Vassasatikattherā viya* ākappasampannā ti 473, 15
 adhippāyo.

S a n d a s s e s i ti suṭṭhu paccakkham katvā dassesi. 473, 17
Idhalok' atthan ti idhalokabhūtam khandhapañcakasaṅkhā- 473, 17
 tam attham. *Paralok' atthan* ti pi ³²⁵ es' eva nayo. *Dassesīti* 473, 17
 sāmāññalakkhaṇato salakkhaṇato ca dassesi. Ten' āha
aniccan ti ādi. Tattha hutvā abhāvato *aniccan ti* dassesi. 473, 18
 Udayabbayapatipīlanato *dukkhan ti* dassesi. Avassavatta- 473, 18
 nato ³²⁶ *anattā ti* dassesi. Ime ruppan' ādilakkhaṇā pañcak- 473, 18
 khandā ³²⁷ ti rās' aṭṭhena *khande* dassesi. Ime cakkh' 473, 19

³¹⁷ B^mP sinehena

³¹⁸ ABGG^mM omit nānā

³¹⁹ P pacchima

³²⁰ B^mP °bodhim

³²¹ B^mP ogāhantam

³²² B^m omits aṭṭha

³²³ ABGG^mM hotīti

³²⁴ B^mP ca

³²⁵ B^m etthāpi

³²⁶ ABGG^mM avassāvanato

³²⁷ ABGG^mM °kkhandādi

473. 19 ādisabhāvā nissattanijjiv' atthena ³²⁸ atthārāsa dhātuyo ti
 473. 19 *dhātuyo* ³²⁹ *dassesī*. Imāni cakkh' ādisabhāvān' eva dvār'
 ārammaṇabhūtāni dvādas' āyatanānīti *dassesī*. Ime avij-
 473. 19 jādāyo jarāmarāṇapariyosānā dvādasā paccayadhammā ³³⁰
 473. 20 *paṭiccasamuppiḍḍhā* ti *dassesī*. Rūpakkhandhassa heṭṭhā vut-
 473. 21 tanayena paccayato cattāri, khaṇato ekan ti imāni *pañca*
 473. 22 *lakkhaṇāni dassesī*. *Tathā* ti iminā pañca lakkhaṇānīti
 473. 23 padam ākaḍḍhati. ³³¹ *Dassento ti iti-saddo* nidassan' attho,
 473. 23 evan ti attho. *Nirayan* ti atthamahāniraya-soḷasa-ussadani-
 rayappabhedam sabbaso nirayam *dassesī*. *Tiracchānayanin*
 ti apada-dvipada-catuppada-bahuppad' ādibhedam miga-
 pasu-pakkhi-siriṃsap' ādivibhāgam ³³² nānāvidham tirac-
 473. 24 chānalokam. *Pettivisayan* ti khuppiṇīpāsika-vantāsika-para-
 dattūpajīvī-nijjhāmatanṇik' ādibhedabhinnam nānāvidham
 473. 24 petasattalokam. *Asurakāyan* ti kālakaṇṇikāsuranikāyam. ³³³
 473. 24 Evam tāva duggatibhūtam paralok' attham vatvā idāni
 473. 24 sugatibhūtam ³³⁴ tam vattum *tiṇṇam kusalanam vipākan* ti
 ādi vuttam. Vehapphale subhakiṇṇe ³³⁵ h' eva ³³⁶ saṅga-
 hetvā asaṇṇīsu, arūpīsu ca sampattiyā dassetabbāya abhā-
 473. 25 vato duviñṇeyyatāya *navannam brahmalokānan* tveva vut-
 tam.
 473. 28 *Gaṇhāpesīti* te dhamme samādinne ³³⁷ kārāpesi.
 473. 29 *Samuttejanam* nāma samādinnadhammānam ³³⁸ yathā
 apakārakā ³³⁹ dhammā parihāyanti pahīyanti ca, upakārakā
 dhammā parivaḍḍhanti, visujjhanti ca, ³⁴⁰ tathā ³⁴⁰ tesam
 473. 29 ussāh' uppādanān ti āha *abbhussāhesīti*. Yathā pana tam
 473. 29 ussāh' uppādanam hoti, tam dassetum *Idha . . . pe . . . lok'*
 473. 30 *atthan* ³⁴¹ *cāti* ³⁴¹ ādi vuttam. *Tāpetvā* ³⁴² *tāpetvā* ³⁴² ti
 473. 30 paribyattabhāv' āpādanena tejetvā tejetvā. ³⁴³ *Adhigatam*
viya katvā ti yesam katheti, tehi tam attham paccakkhato
 anubhuyyamānam viya katvā. Veneyyānam hi Buddhehi

³²⁸ AG^m °nijiivan' atthena³²⁹ B^mP omit³³⁰ ABGG^mM paccayā-³³¹ ABGG^mM ākaḍḍheti³³² B^mP sarīsap' ādi-³³³ ABGG^mM °kaṇṇāsura-³³⁴ P °bhūtattam³³⁵ B^mP °kiṇṇe³³⁶ B^mP yeva³³⁷ ABGG^mM samāvanne³³⁸ ABGG^mM samākiṇṇa-³³⁹ B^mP anupa-³⁴⁰ ABGG^mM omit³⁴¹ ABGG^mM lokass' atthātiB^m °c' evāti³⁴² B^mP tāsetva tāsetvā³⁴³ ABGG^mM once only

pakāsiyamāno attho paccakkhato pi pākaṭataro hutvā
upaṭṭhāti. Tathā hi Bhagavā evaṃ thomiyati :

“ Āditto pi ayam loko ekādasahi agghihi
na tathā yāti saṃvegamaṃ sammohapaliguṇṭhito

Sutvādīnavasaṃyuttaṃ yathā vācam mahesino
paccakkhato pi Buddhānaṃ vacanaṃ suṭṭhu pākaṭan ”
ti. (q)

Ten’ āha * *Battiṃsakammakaraṇa*³⁴⁴-*pañcavīsatimahābhayaṃ*- 473, 31
pabhedam hīti ādi.* *Battiṃsakammakaraṇāni*³⁴⁵

“ Hattham pi chindantī ” ti (r)

ādinā Dukkakkhandhasutte āgatanayena veditabbāni.
Pañcavīsatimahābhayāni jātibhayaṃ jarābhayaṃ vyādhi- 473, 31
bhayaṃ maraṇabhayan ti ādinā tattha tattha sutte āgata-
nayena veditabbāni. *Āghātanagaṇṭhikā*³⁴⁶ adhikuṭṭanaka- 474, 1
līngaraṃ,³⁴⁷ yaṃ accādhānan ti pi vuccati.

Paṭiladdhaguṇena codesīti taṃtaṃguṇādhigamena ayam 474, 5
pi tumhehi paṭiladdho ānisaṃso ayam pīti paccakkhato
dassento : Kiṃ ito pubbe evarūpaṃ atthīti codento³⁴⁸ viya
ahosi. Ten’ āha *mahānisamsaṃ katvā kathesīti*. 474, 5

Tappaccayaṇ ca kilamathan ti saṅkhārappattihetukaṃ³⁴⁹ 474, 12
tasmim tasmim sattasantāne uppajjanakaparissamaṃ vighā-
taṃ³⁵⁰ vihesaṃ. *Tatthāti*³⁵¹ heṭṭhā paṭhamamaggādhigam’ 474, 13
atthāya kathāya. Sabbasaṅkhārūpasamabhāvato *santaṃ*. 474, 14
Atittikaraparamasukhatāya *paṇītaṃ*. Sakalasamsāravya- 474, 14
sanato tāyan’ aṭṭhena *tānaṃ*. Tato nibbindahadayānaṃ 474, 14
nilīyanaṭṭhānatāya *lenaṃ*. *Ādi*-saddena gatipaṭisaraṇaṃ 474, 15
param’ assāso ti evam ādīnaṃ saṅgaho.

14. Saṅghappahonakānaṃ bhikkhūnaṃ abhāvā *saṅghassa* 474, 18
aparipunṇattā ti vuttaṃ. Dve aggasāvakā eva hi tadā
ahesaṃ.

(q) ? (r) M I 87

* . . . * P omits

³⁴⁴ B^m °kāraṇa

³⁴⁵ AG^m °kammamkāra-
BGM °kāraṇāni

³⁴⁶ AG^m apatanāgaṇṭhikā
M appatanāgaṇṭhikā

³⁴⁷ AG^mM °garu ; P °kuḍḍana-

³⁴⁸ AG^mM bhedento
BG bhedanto

³⁴⁹ B^m °pavatti-

³⁵⁰ B^mP saṃvighā-

³⁵¹ B^mP idhāti

474. 23 22. *Kadā udapādīti* puccham *Sambodhito* ti ādinā saṅ-
 474. 25 khepato vissajjetvā puna taṃ vitthārato dassetum *Bhagavā*
kirāti ādi vuttam. Pitu saṅgham karonto vihāsi sambo-
 dhito sattasamvaccharāni sattamāse sattadivase ti ānetvā
 sambandho, tañ ca kho veneyyānam tadā abhāvato.
 474. 33 *Kilañjehi* bahi *chādāpetvā*, *vatthehi* anto *paṭicchādāpetvā*,
 474. 33, 34 *upari* vatthehi *chādāpetvā*, tattha heṭṭhā *suvanṇa . . . pe . . .*
 475. 1 *vitānam kāretvā*.³⁵² *Mālāgavacchite* ³⁵³ ti pupphamālāhi ³⁵⁴
 475. 2 gacch' ākārena veṭhite.³⁵⁵ *Gandh' antare* ³⁵⁶ ti cāṭibharita-
 gandhassa ³⁵⁷ antare. *Pupphānīti* cāṭi-ādibharitāni ³⁵⁸ jala-
 japupphāni ³⁵⁹ c' eva caṅgoṭak' ādibharitāni ³⁶⁰ thala-
 japupphāni ³⁶¹ ca.

- Kāmañ cāyam rājā buddhapitā, tathā pi Buddhā nāma
 lokagaruno, na te kenaci vase vattetabbā, atha kho te eva
 475. 29 pare attano vase vattenti,³⁶² tasmā rājā *na* ³⁶³ *bhikkhusaṅ-*
gham demīti āha ; ³⁶⁴ *na* Satthāran ti.³⁶⁴

476. 5 *Dānamukhan* ti dānakaraṇūpāyam,³⁶⁵ dānavatthun ti
 476. 13 attho. *Na 'dāni me anuññātā* ³⁶⁶ ti idāni me dānam na
 anuññātā, no na ³⁶⁷ anujānantīti attho.

477. 10 *Paritassanajīvitān* ³⁶⁸ ti dukkhajīvikā dāliddiyan ³⁶⁹ ti
 477. 20 attho. *Sabbabhikkhūnam* ³⁷⁰ *pahosīti* Bhagavato aṭṭhasatṭhi
 ca bhikkhusatasahassānam bhāgasō ³⁷¹ dātum ³⁷² pahosi, na
 477. 20 sabbesaṃ pariyattabhāvena. Ten' āha *Senāpati pi attano*
 477. 25 *deyyadhammam adāsīti*. **Jeṭṭhakatṭhāne* ³⁷³ ti jeṭṭhaka-
 477. 29 devitṭhāne.³⁷⁴ * *Tath' eva katvā* ti carapurise ṭhapetvā.†
 477. 33 *Sucin* ti suddham. *Pañītan* ti ulāram, bhāvanapumsakañ c'
 478. 1 etaṃ "ekamantan" ti ādisu viya. *Bhañjitvā* ³⁷⁵ ti mad-

³⁵² B^m kārapetvā
³⁵³ B^mP mālāvacchake
 DA mālāsañcite with v.l.
 °gavacchite
³⁵⁴ ABGG^mM add gacchi
³⁵⁵ ABGG^mM otthito
³⁵⁶ AG gattantare
 BG^m gaṇḍantare
 M gaccantare
³⁵⁷ ABGG^mM vāvihārīta-
³⁵⁸ ABGG^mM °haritāni
³⁵⁹ ABGG^mM jalapupphāni
³⁶⁰ AG^m caṅgocak'-
 B^mP caṅkotak'-
³⁶¹ BG phalañja-
 M talañja-
³⁶² ABGG^mM vattanti

³⁶³ B^m nāham
³⁶⁴⁻³⁶⁴ B^mP omit
³⁶⁵ BGM °kāraṇū-
³⁶⁶ ABGG^mM araññātā
³⁶⁷ AG^m rāna
³⁶⁸ ABGG^mM °jīvan
³⁶⁹ ABGG^mMP dāḷi-
³⁷⁰ B^mP sabbesaṃ-
³⁷¹ BG bhāgato
³⁷² AM dārū
 BG sādārū
 G^m dhārū
³⁷³ B^m jeṭṭhika-
³⁷⁴ ABGG^mM °dhovitṭhāne
 † ABGG^mMP insert here passage
 marked with * . . . *
³⁷⁵ AG^m bhājitvā

ditvā pīletvā ti attho. *Jātisappikhīr' ādīh' evāti* ³⁷⁶ anto- 478, 1
jātasappikhīr' ādīhi yeva, amhākaṃ eva gāvi-ādito gahita-
sappi-ādīh' evāti attho.

28. Parāpavādaṃ, parāpakāraṃ, sīt' uñh' ādibhedañ ca
guṇāparādhamaṃ ³⁷⁷ khamati sahati adhivāsetīti *khanti*. 478, 12
Sā ³⁷⁸ pana yasmā sīl' ādīnaṃ ³⁷⁹ paṭipakkhadhamme
savisesaṃ tapati santapati vidhamatīti *paramaṃ uttamaṃ* 478, 12
taṇha. Ten' āha ³⁸⁰ *adhivāsanakkhanti nāma paramaṃ taṇha* 478, 12
ti. ³⁸⁰ *Adhivāsanakkhanti* iminā dhammanijjhānakkhantito 478, 12
vīseseti.

Titikkhamaṃ khamamaṃ *titikkhā*. Akkharacintakā 478, 14
hi khamāyaṃ ³⁸¹ titikkhā-saddamaṃ vaṇṇenti. Ten' ev' āha
khantiyā eva vevacanaṃ ti ādi. 478, 14

Sabb' ākārenāti santa-paṇīta-nipuna-siva-khem' ādinā 478, 16
sabbappakārena.

So pabbajito nāma na hoti pabbājetabbadhammassa ³⁸² 478, 19
apabbājanato. ³⁸³

Tass eva ³⁸⁴ tatiyapadassa *vevacanaṃ* anatt' antarattā. 478, 21
Na hīti ādinā tam ev' atthamaṃ vivarati. ³⁸⁵ *Uttam' atthena* 478, 21, 24
paramaṃ ti vuccati para-saddassa seṭṭhavācakattā,

“ Puggalaparovaṇṇā ³⁸⁶ ” ti (s)

ādisu viya. *Paraṃ* ti aññaṃ. Idāni para-saddamaṃ añña- 478, 25
pariyāyaṃ eva gahetvā atthamaṃ dassetuṃ *Atha vā* ti ādi 478, 27
vuttaṃ. *Malassāti* pāpamalassa. *Apabbājitattā* ti anīhaṭattā 478, 29
anirākatattā. *Samitattā* ti nirodhitattā tesamaṃ pāpadham- 479, 1
maṇaṃ.

“ Samitattā hi pāpānaṃ samaṇo ti pavuccatī ” ti (t)
hi vuttaṃ.

Api ca Bhagavā bhikkhūnaṃ pātimokkhaṃ uddisanto
pātimokkha-kathāya sīlappadhānattā sīlassa ca vīsesato doso

(s) A IV 113, 115

(t) Dh 265

³⁷⁶ ABGG^mM °āditvācāti

³⁷⁷ ABGG^mM guṇerodhi

³⁷⁸ ABGG^mM yā

³⁷⁹ ABGG^mM sīlatādīnaṃ

³⁸⁰⁻³⁸⁰ ABGG^mM omit

³⁸¹ *ABGG^mM pañcamiyaṃ (?)

³⁸² B^mP pabbājitabba-

³⁸³ ABGG^mM °janāte

P pabbajato

³⁸⁴ ABGG^mM tatteva

³⁸⁵ ABGG^mM vibyati (?)

³⁸⁶ B^mP °paroparaṇṇū

paṭipakkho ti tassa niggaṇṇhanavidhiṃ dassetuṃ ādito
 k h a n t i p a r a m a ṃ t a p o t i āha. Tena aniṭṭhassa
 paṭihanānūpāyo vutto, titikkhāgahaṇena pana iṭṭhassa, tad
 ubhayena pi ³⁸⁷ uppannaṃ ratiṃ ³⁸⁷ abhibhuyya viharatīti
 ayam attho dassito ti. Taṇhāvānassa ³⁸⁸ vūpasamanato
 n i b b ā n a ṃ p a r a m a ṃ v a d a n t i B u d d h ā.
 Tattha khantigahaṇena ³⁸⁹ payogavipattiyā abhāvo dassito,
 titikkhāgahaṇena āsayavipattiyā abhāvo. Tathā khanti-
 gahaṇena parāparādhasahatā, titikkhāgahaṇena paresu ana-
 parajjhanā ³⁹⁰ dassitā. Evaṃ kāraṇamukhena anvayato
 pātimokkhaṃ dassetvā idāni byatirekato taṃ dassetuṃ
 N a h i t i ādi vuttaṃ. Tena yathā sattānaṃ jīvitā voro-
 panaṃ, pāṇi-leḍḍu-daṇḍ' ādīhi vibādhanāṃ ca p a r ū -
 p a g h ā t o p a r a v i h e ṭ ṭ h a n a n t i v u c c a t i. Evaṃ
 tesāṃ sāpateyyāvaharaṇaṃ, ³⁹¹ dāraparāmasanaṃ, viṣaṃ-
 vādanaṃ, aññaṃaññaabhedaṇaṃ, pharusavacanena mam-
 maghaṭṭanaṃ, niratthakavippalāpo, parasantakābhijjha-
 naṃ ³⁹² ucchedacittānaṃ ³⁹³ jīvitā-voropana-upaghāto, ³⁹⁴
 viheṭṭhanaṃ ca hotīti yassa kassaci akusalassa kamma-
 pāthassa ca kāraṇena ³⁹⁵ pabbajito samaṇo ca na hotīti dasseti.

479. 3

Sabbākusalassāti ³⁹⁶ sabbassāpi dvādasākusalacitt' uppā-
 dasaṅgahitassa ³⁹⁷ sāvajjadhammassa. Karaṇaṃ nāma tassa

479. 4

anuppadānaṃ ti vuttaṃ. *K u s a l a s s ā t i* idaṃ E t a ṃ
 B u d d h ā n a s ā s a n a n t i v a k k h a m ā n a t t ā a r i y a m a g -
 g a d h a m m e, ³⁹⁸ tesaṃ ca sambhārabhūte tebhūmakakusala-
 dhamme ³⁹⁹ bodhetīti ⁴⁰⁰ āha *Caṭubhūmakakusalassāti*.

479. 4

479. 4

479. 5. 6

U p a s a m p a d ā ti upasampādanaṃ, tam pana tassa
 samadhigamo ti āha *paṭilābho* ti. *Cittajotanaṃ* ⁴⁰¹ ti cittassa
 pabhassarabhāvakaraṇaṃ sabbaso ⁴⁰² parisodhanaṃ. ⁴⁰²

³⁸⁷⁻³⁸⁷ ABGG^mM uppannaṃ arati
 uppannaṃ rati

³⁸⁸ ABGG^m taṇhātassa
 M taṇhānassa

³⁸⁹ AG^mM manti-
 BG matigahaṇena

³⁹⁰ AG^m appajjanā
 BG anappajjhānā
 M anapapajjhanā

³⁹¹ B^mP mūlasāpa

³⁹² B^mP °santakagijjhanam

³⁹³ B^mP ucchedavindanaṃ

³⁹⁴ B^mP micchābhinivesanaṃ ca
 upaghāto

³⁹⁵ B^mP karaṇena

³⁹⁶ ABGG^mM sabba-

³⁹⁷ ABGG^mM pañcadasakusala-
 (Due to graphic corruption)

³⁹⁸ ABGG^mM °maggādhamma

³⁹⁹ ABGG^mM °dhamma

⁴⁰⁰ B^mP sambodhe-

⁴⁰¹ ABGG^mM cittahetan

⁴⁰² ABGG^mM sabbasodhanaṃ

Yasmā aggamaggasamaṅgino cittaṃ sabbaso pariyodapiyati
nāma, aggaphalakkhaṇe pana pariyodapitaṃ hoti puna
pariyodāpetabbatāya abhāvato. Iti ⁴⁰³ parinibbuta ⁴⁰⁴-pari-
niṭṭhita-pariyodapanataṃ sandhāy' āha *Taṃ pana arahat-* 479. 6
tena hotīti. Sabbapāpaṃ pahāya tadaṅ' ādivasen' evāti ⁴⁰⁵ 479. 7
adhippāyo. *Sīlasaṃvareṇāti* hi iminā tebhūmakassāpi ⁴⁰⁶ 479. 7
saṅgahe itarappahānānam pi saṅgaho hotīti, evañ ca katvā
sabbasaṅgahaṃ ⁴⁰⁷ samatthitaṃ hoti. *Samathavipassanāhīti* 479. 7
lokiya-lok' uttarāhi samathavipassanāhi. *Sampādetvā* ti 479. 8
nipphādetvā. Sampādanañ c' ettha hetubhūtāhi phala-
bhūtassa ⁴⁰⁸ saha-jātāhi pi, pageva purimasiddhāhīti ⁴⁰⁹
daṭṭhabbaṃ.

Kassacīti hīn' ādisu kassaci sattassa kassaci ⁴¹⁰ vā ⁴¹¹ 479. 11
upavādassa, ⁴¹² tena davakammatāya ⁴¹³ pi upavadanaṃ ⁴¹⁴
paṭikkhipati.

Upaghātākaraṇaṃ ⁴¹⁵ ti etthāpi kassacīti ānetvā sam- 479. 12
bandho. *Kāyenāti* nidassanamattam etaṃ, manasā pi 479. 12
paresaṃ anattacintan' ādivasena upaghātakarūpassa ⁴¹⁶
vajjitabbattā. ⁴¹⁷ *Kāyenāti* vā ettha arūpakāyassāpi saṅgaho 479. 12
daṭṭhabbo, na copanakāya-karajakāyānaṃ eva.

Pa-atimokkhaṃ ⁴¹⁸ ti pakārato ativiya-sīlesu mukhya-
bhūtaṃ. *Atipamokkhaṃ* ti tam eva padaṃ upasagga- 479. 13
byattayena ⁴¹⁹ vadati. Evaṃ bhedato padavaṇṇanaṃ katvā
atthato ⁴²⁰ vadati *uttamasīlan* ti. *Pāti vā* ti ādinā pālanato 479. 13, 14
rakkhaṇato ativiya mokkhaṇato ativiya mocanato pāti-
mokkaṇ ti dasseti. Pātīti ⁴²¹ hi ⁴²¹ pā ⁴²² ati mokkhetīti
atimokkho ti nimittassa kattubhāvena upacaritabbato. *Yo* 479. 14
vā naṃ ti yo vā ⁴²³ puggalo ⁴²⁴ naṃ pātimokkhasaṃvarasīlaṃ

⁴⁰³ ABGG^mM nāti

⁴⁰⁴ ABGG^mM parinibbita
(*For* °nibbuta ?)
B^mP omit

⁴⁰⁵ ABGG^mM °vasena vā ti

⁴⁰⁶ ABGG^mM mahābhūma-

⁴⁰⁷ AG^m sabbasaṃhaṃ
B^mP sabbaggahaṇaṃ

⁴⁰⁸ AG^m °bhūtā hi 'ssa

⁴⁰⁹ ABGG^mM °siddhīhīti

⁴¹⁰ AG^m pi *only*
BGM tassa pi

⁴¹¹ B^m omits

⁴¹² P uppādassa

⁴¹³ B^mP °kamyā-

⁴¹⁴ BG °vāda-

⁴¹⁵ ABGG^mM °ghātākāra-
B^mP °ghātassa akara-

⁴¹⁶ B^mP °karaṇassa

⁴¹⁷ B^mP vajje-

⁴¹⁸ ABGG^m pātimokkhaṃ

⁴¹⁹ AG^mM °byattaṃ yena
BG °byattaṃ yena

⁴²⁰ AG^m etattha no

BGM tatthato; B^mP tatvato

⁴²¹ B^mP omit

⁴²² B^mP pāpā

Kaṅkhāvitarāṇi: pa

⁴²³ ABGG^mM omit

⁴²⁴ ABGG^mM puggalā

pāli,⁴²⁵ samādiyitvā avikopento rakkhati, taṃ pātiti lad-dhanāmaṃ pātimokkhasaṃvarasīle⁴²⁶ ṭhitam atimokkhe-tīti⁴²⁷ pātimokkhan ti ayam etthasaṅkhepo. Vitthārato pana pātimokkha-saddassa attho Visuddhimaggasaṃvaṇṇa-nāyaṃ vuttanayena veditabbo.*

479. 17 *M a t t a ṇ ñ u t ā* ti bhojane mattaññutā, sā⁴²⁸ pana⁴²⁸ visesato paccayasannissitasīlavasena gaheṭabbā⁴²⁹ ti āha
479. 17 *paṭiggahaṇaṇaparibhogavasena paṃāṇaṇñutā* ti. Ājīvapārisud-dhisīlavasenāpi gayhamāne pariyesanavissajjanavasenāti pi vattabbam. *Saṃsaṭṭhavirahitan*⁴³⁰ ti janasaṅghaṭṭanavira-hitam,⁴³¹ nijjanasambādham⁴³² vivittan ti attho. *Catupac-cayasantoso dīpito*⁴³³ paccayasantosatāsāmaññena⁴³⁴ itarad-vayassāpi lakkhaṇahāranayena coditabhāvato.⁴³⁵
479. 23 *Aṭṭhasamāpattivasībhāvāyāti* iminā payojanadassanava-sena yad attham vivittasenāsanasevanam icchitam,⁴³⁶ so⁴³⁷ adhiccittānuyogo vutto. Aṭṭhasamāpattiyo c' ettha vipas-sanāya pāda-kabhūtā adhippetā, na yā kācīti sakalassāpi adhiccittānuyogassa coditabhāvo⁴³⁸ veditabbo.
479. 27 33. *Ettāvatā* ti ettakena suttapadesena. Tatthāpi ca
479. 27- *iminā . . . pe . . . kathanena*⁴³⁹ *suppaṭividdhabhāvam*⁴⁴⁰
479. -30, 27 *paḥasetvā* ti yojanā. Ca-saddo vyatirek' atthanayena,⁴⁴¹
479. 30 tena *idānīti*⁴⁴² vuccamān' attham ullingeti.
479. 32 29. *Ekaṃ idāhaṇ* ti ekaṃ idaṃ⁴⁴³ ahan. *Idaṃ-*
479. 32 *saddo nipātamattam. Ādi-saddena bhikkhave sa-*
- mayaṇ* ti evam ādi pāṭho⁴⁴⁴ saṅghato.⁴⁴⁴ Ahaṃ bhik-khave ekaṃ samayaṇ ti evam ettha padayojanā.
479. 32 *S ub h a g a v a n e ṭ* ti subhagattā subhagam, sunda-

⁴²⁵ ABGG^mM iti
⁴²⁶ ABGG^mM °mokkhaṃ sīle
⁴²⁷ B^m mokkhe-
P pātimokkhe-
* Also cp Kaṇkhāvitaraṇī p. 1
⁴²⁸ ABGG^mM sayana
⁴²⁹ ABGG^mM °tabbo
⁴³⁰ B^mP saṅghaṭṭa-
G^mM saṅghaṭṭhana-
DA saṃvaṭṭa-
⁴³¹ BG °saṃsaddana-
P omits
⁴³² AGG^mM nijjalasambādha
B nijjala corrected to nijjana
B^m nirajana-
P rajana-

⁴³³ ABGG^mM padī-
⁴³⁴ AG^mM °santosataṃ maññena
BG °santosatamaññena
⁴³⁵ B^mP jotita-
⁴³⁶ AG^m icchitā; BGM icchita
⁴³⁷ ABGG^mM yo
⁴³⁸ B^mP jotita-
⁴³⁹ ABGG^mM karente
DA kathente
⁴⁴⁰ ABGG^mM suppaṭibaddha-
⁴⁴¹ B^mP °attho
⁴⁴² B^mP idāni
⁴⁴³ B^mP omīl
⁴⁴⁴ ABGG^mM pāgo sahato
† Cp MA I 10

rasirikattā⁴⁴⁵ sundarakāmattā vā ti attho. Subhagaṃ hi taṃ sirisampattiyā, sundare c' ettha kāme manussā patthenti.⁴⁴⁶ Bahujanakantatāya pi taṃ subhagaṃ. Vanaya-tīti vanam, sampattiyā⁴⁴⁷ attani sineham uppādetīti⁴⁴⁸ attho. Vanute⁴⁴⁹ iti vā vanam, attasampattiyā: Etha⁴⁵⁰ mam paribhuñjathāti satte yācati viyāti attho. Subhagañ⁴⁵¹ ca taṃ vanañ cāti subhagavanam, tasmim subhagavane. 479, 33
 Atthakathāyaṃ pana: Kiṃ iminā papañcenāti evaṃ 479, 33
nāmake vane ti vuttam. Kāmaṃ sālārukkho pi sālo ti vuccati, yo koci rukkho pi vanappati⁴⁵² jeṭṭhakarukkho⁴⁵³ pi. Idha pana pacchimo eva adhippeto ti āha *vanappati jeṭ-* 479, 34
*thakassa*⁴⁵⁴ *mūle* ti. *Mūlasamugghātavasenāti* anusayasa- 479, 35
 mucchinnavasena.

31. *Na vihāyantīti* akuppadhammatāya na vijahanti. 480, 2
*Na kañci*⁴⁵⁵ *sattam tapantīti*⁴⁵⁶ * *a t a p p ā*⁴⁵⁷ ti⁴⁵⁷ idam 480, 3
 tesu tassa samaññāya nirūḥatāya⁴⁵⁸ vuttam, aññathā sabbe pi Suddh' āvāsā na kañci sattam tapantīti^{459*} atappā nāma. siyuma. *Na vihāyantīti* ādi-nibbacanesu⁴⁶⁰ pi es' eva 480, 2
 nayo. *Sundaradassanā* ti dassaniyā ti ayam attho ti āha 480, 3
abhirūpā ti ādi. *Sundaram etesaṃ dassanan* ti sobhanam 480, 3, 4
 etesaṃ cakkhunā dassanam, viññāṇena dassanam pīti attho. *Sabbe*⁴⁶¹ *yeva*⁴⁶¹ . . . *pe* . . . *jeṭṭhā* pañcavokārabhave 480, 5
 tato viṣiṭṭhānam abhāvato.

Sattannam Buddhānam vassenāti sattannam Sammā- 480, 11
 sambuddhānam apadānavasena. Avihe hi⁴⁶² ajjhiṭṭhena ekena Avihābrahmunā kathitā tehi sabbehi kathitā nāma hontīti vuttam *Tathā Avihehīti*. Es' eva nayo sesesu pi. 480, 12
 Ten' āha Bhagavā t ā d e v a t ā m a m e t a d a v o c u n t i. Yaṃ pana pāliyaṃ anakāni devatāsatānīti vuttam, taṃ

445 ABGG^mM °sivikattā

446 P vattenti

447 B^mP attasam-

448 AG^mM uppādo hīti

BG uppādo hotīti

449 P vanate

450 B^mP eva

451 AG^m bhaga

BGM subhaga

452 AG^m vanassa pati

BG vanaspati

453 ABGG^mM jeṭṭhakam-

454 ABGG^mM vanaspati-

455 ABGG^mMP kiñci

456 ABGG^mM patantīti

DA tapentīti

* . . . * A omits

457 BGG^mM atapati

458 BGM nirūḥatāya

G^m nirusatāya

459 BGG^mM patantīti

460 ABGM ādinivanesu

G^m ādivaninesu

461 B^m sabbeh' eva

P sabbehi eva

462 ABGG^mM pi

sabbaṃ pacchā attano sāsane visesaṃ adhigantvā tattha
uppannānaṃ vasena vuttaṃ.

480, 17

Anusandhidvayam ⁴⁶³ *pīti* dhammadhātupadānusandhi,
devatārocanapadānusandhīti duvidhaṃ ⁴⁶⁴ anusandhiṃ.

480, 17

Niyyātentō ⁴⁶⁵ ti nigamento. Yam pan' ettha atthato
avibhattaṃ taṃ suviññeyyaṃ eva.

Mahāpadānasuttavaṇṇanāya ⁴⁶⁶ Lin' atthappakāsanā.

⁴⁶³ DA °sandiñ caṇ yam
Probably due to graphic confusion

⁴⁶⁴ AG^m vividhaṃ
BGM dvividhaṃ

⁴⁶⁵ DA niyyādentō

⁴⁶⁶ BGM mahāpadhāna-

XV

Mahānidānasuttavaṇṇanā

1. *Jānapadino* ti janapadavanto, janapadassa vā issara- 481, 3
sāmino ¹ *rājakumārā* gottavasena *Kurū nāmā*. Tesam 481, 3
nivāso yadi eko janapado katham bahuvacanan ti āha
rūlhisaddenāti. Akkharacintakā hi idisesu thānesu suttesu ² 481, 4
viliṅgavacanāni ³ icchanti. Ayam ettha rūlhi yathā aññat-
thāpi

“ Aṅgesu viharati ” (a)

“ Mallesu viharatī ” ti (b)

ca. Tabbisesane ⁴ pi janapadasadde ⁵ jātisadde ekavacanam
eva. * Avayavesu siddho viseso samudāyassa visesako
hotīti ekam pi raṭṭham bahuvacanena ⁶ vohariyati.*

Atthakathācariyā paṇāti paṇa-saddo vises' atthajotano, 481, 6
tena puthu-atthavisayatāya ev' etaṃ puthuvacanan ti
Bahuke paṇāti ādinā vakkhamānaṃ ⁷ visesaṃ joteti. *Sutvā* 483, 1 ; 481, 9
ti Mandhātumahārājassa ānubhāvadassanānusārena param-
parānugataṃ katham sutvā. *Anusamyāyantenāti* ⁸ anuvi- 481, 11
carantena.⁸ *Etesaṃ thānan* ti candimasuriyamukhena 481, 14
Cātummahārājikabhavanam ⁹ āha. Ten' āha *tattha agamā-* 481, 16
sīti ādi.

So ti Mandhātumahārājā. *Tan* ti Cātummahārājika- 481, 19
rajjaṃ. *Gahetvā* ti sampāṭicchitvā.¹⁰ *Puna pucchi* pariṇāya- 481, 19
karatanam.

Dovārikabhūmiyaṃ tiṭṭhanti Sudhammāya devasabhāya 481, 23
devapurassa ca catusu dvāresu ārakkhāya ¹¹ adhigatattā.

(a) M I 271

(b) D III 1

¹ AG^m ināsāmino
BG raṃ ināsāmino
M raṃ imināsāmino
² AG^mM sutte
BG yutte
B^m sutte viya
P yuttesu
³ BG dviliṅga-
B^mP idisaliṅga-

⁴ BG °sesena
⁵ AG^mM jāna-
* . . . * B^mP omit
⁶ AB^mG^mMP add na
⁷ B^mP °māna
⁸ AG^m omit
⁹ B^mP Cātumahā-
¹⁰ ABGG^mM °paṭicchinditvā
¹¹ ABGG^mM ārakkhāyaṃ

482. 1. 2 *Dibbarukkhasahassapaṭimaṇḍitan* ti idaṃ *Cittalatāvanan* ti ādisu pi yojetabbam.
482. 11 *Paṭhaviyam paṭiṭṭhāsīti* bhassitvā paṭhaviyā āsanne ¹² ṭhāne atṭhāsi. Na hi cakkaratanam bhūmiyam patati, tathā ṭhitaṇ ca nacirass' eva antaradhāyi, ten' attabhāvena cakkavatt' issariyassa abhāvato. Cirataram kālam ṭhatvā ti apare. *Rājā ekako va agamāsi* attano ānubhāvena.
482. 12 *Manussabhāvo* ti manussagandha-sarīranissand' ādimanussa-
482. 17 *bhāvo. Devabhāvo* ¹³ *pātur ahoṣīti* devaloke pavattivipāka-
482. 17 *dāyino aparāpariyāya vedaniyassa kammassa kat' okāsattā*
482. 22 *sabbadā soḷasavass' uddesikatā mālāmilāyan' ādi dibba-*
482. 23 *bhāvo pātur* ¹⁴ *ahosi.* ¹⁴ *Tadā manussānam asaṅkheyy' āyu-*
482. 23 *katāya Sakkarajjam kāretvā. Kiṃ me iminā upaḍḍharaj-*
482. 23 *jenāti* ¹⁵ *atricchatāya* ¹⁶ *atitto va. Manussaloke utuno kak-*
482. 23 *khalatāya vāt' ātapena phusitagatto* ¹⁷ *kālam akāsi.*
- Avayavesu siddho viseso samudāyassa visesako hotīti
483. 1. 4 *ekam pi raṭṭham bahuvacanena vohariyatīti. Da-kārena*
483. 5 *attham vaṇṇayanti* niruttinayena. *Kammāso ti kammā-*
483. 6. 9 *sapādo* vuccati yathā rūpabhavo rūpan ti. Katham pana so
483. 9 *kammāsapādo* ti vuccatīti āha *Tassa kirāti* ādi. *Damito* ti
483. 10 *ettha kīdisam damanam adhippetan* ti āha *porisādabhāvato* ¹⁸
483. 10 *paṭisedhito* ti. *Ime* ¹⁹ *pana therā* ti Majjhimabhāṇakā ti
- keci. Apare: Na ²⁰ *Atṭhakathācariyā* ti āhu,²¹ *Dīghabhā-*
- ṇakā ti vadanti. Ubhayathā pi Cullakammāsadhammam ²²
- sandhāya tathā vadanti.
- Yakkhiṇiputto ²³ hi kammāsapādo Alīnasattukumārakāle
- bodhisattena tattha damito. Sutasomakāle pana Bārāṇa-
- sirājā porisādabhāvapaṭisedhanena yattha damito, tam
483. 13. 14 *Mahākammāsadhammam* ²² *nāma. Putto* ti vatvā *atrajo* ti
- vacanam orasaputtabhāvadassan' attham.
- Yehi āvasitappadeso Kururaṭṭhan ti nāmam labhi, te
- Uttarakuruto āgatamanussā tattha rakkhitanīyāmen' eva
- pañcasīlāni rakkhimsu. Tesam diṭṭhānugatiyā pacchima-

¹² B^mP āsanna¹³ B^mP omit¹⁴ ABGG^mMP omit¹⁵ B^mP upaddha-¹⁶ ABGG^mM aticcha-¹⁷ B^m phutthagatto¹⁸ AG^m porisādha-¹⁹ So all MSS; DA keci with v.l. ime²⁰ AB^mGG^mP pana²¹ B^mP omit²² B^mP °dhammam²³ BG Saṅkhiyakkhini

janatā ²⁴ ti so ²⁵ desadhamnavasena avicchato pavattamāno *Kuruvattadhammo* ti paññāyittha. Ayañ ca attho ^{483, 18}
Kurudhammajātena dīpetabbo. So aparabhāge paṭhamam yattha saṅkiliṭṭho jāto tam dassetuṃ *Kururaṭṭhavā-* ^{483, 17}
sīnan ti ādi vuttam. Yattha Bhagavato vasan' okāsabhūto koci vihāro na hoti, tattha kevalam gocaragāmakittanam nidānakathāya pakati yathā tam :

“ Sakkesu viharati Devadaham nāma Sakyānam nigamo ”
ti ^(b1)

imam attham dassento *Avasan' okāsato* ti ādim āha. ^{483, 21}

Āyasmā ti vā, Devānam piyo ²⁶ ti vā Tatra bhavan ti vā piyasamudāhāro eso ti āha *Āyasmā ti piyavacanam etan* ti. ^{483, 28}
Ta-y-idam ²⁷ piyavacanam garukāravasena ²⁸ vuccatīti āha *gāravavacanam* ²⁹ *etan* ti. ^{483, 28}

Atidūra-accāsannavajjanena nātidūranāccāsannam nāma gahitam, tam pana avakaṃsato ubhinnaṃ pasāritahatthānam ³⁰ saṅghaṭṭanena ³¹ veditabbam. *Cakkhunā cakkhum* ^{484, 10}
āhacca datṭhabbam hoti, tenāpi agāravam eva katam hoti. *Gīvam pasāretvā* ti parivattanavasena gīvam pasāretvā. ^{484, 11}

Kulasaṅgah' atthāyāti ³² na ³³ kulānuddayatāvasena, ³⁴ ^{484, 22}
kulānam anugaṇhan' atthāya, *sahassabhaṇḍikam nikkhi-* ^{484, 23}
panto viya bhikkhāpaṭigaṇhanena tesam mahato puññābhisandassa jananena. *Paṭisammajjitvā* ti antevāsikehi ^{484, 28}
sammaṭṭhaṭṭhānam ³⁵ sakkaccakāritāya puna sammajjitvā. *Tikkhattun* ti ādito paṭṭhāya antan ti ādinā vuttacaturākā- ^{484, 34}
rūpasamhite tayo vāre, ten' assa dvādasakkhattum sammāsītābhāvam āha. Amhākam Bhagavatā ³⁶ gambhīrabhāven' eva kathitattā sesabuddhehi pi evam eva kathito ti dhammanvaye ṭhatvā vuttam *sabbabuddhehi . . . pe . . . kathito* ^{485, 2}
ti. *Sālindan* ti saparibhaṇḍam. *Sinerum ukkhipanto* ³⁷ ^{485, 8}

(b1) S III 5

²⁴ G janapatā

²⁵ BG desā

²⁶ B^m piyā

²⁷ ABGG^mM yadidaṃ

²⁸ B^mP garugāravavasena

²⁹ ABGG^m gāravacanam

DA garuvacanam

³⁰ ABGG^mM °hatthā

³¹ BG saṃsiddhanena

³² AG^m kulasaṅgatatthāyāti

³³ B^mP omit

³⁴ AG^m kusalānu-

³⁵ B^m sammajjanatṭhānam

P sammajjatṭhānam

³⁶ B^mP Bhagavato

³⁷ P ukkhipanto

485. 9 *riyāti iminā tādīsāya desanāya sudukkarabhāvam āha.*
Suttam eva *suttantakhandhan* ³⁸ ti āha dhammakhandha-
bhāvato.

Yathā vinayapaṇṇatti-bhummi' antara-samay' antarānam
vibhajanam anaññasādhāraṇam sabbaññutaññass' eva ³⁹
visayo, ⁴⁰ evam ⁴⁰ antadvayavimuttassa kārakavedakarahi-
485. 10 tassa paccay' ākāravibhajanam ⁴¹ pīti dassetuṃ *Buddhānam*
485. 11 *hīti* ādi āraddham. Tattha *thānānīti* kāraṇāni. *Gajjitam*
mahantam hotīti desetabbassa ⁴² atthassa ⁴³ anekavidhatāya,
duviññeyyatāya ca, nānāyehi pavattamānam desanāgaj-
485. 12 jitam mahantam vipulam bahubhedāñ ca hoti. *Nānam*
anupavisalīti tato eva desanāññam desetabbadhamme ⁴⁴
vibhāgaso kurumānam anu ⁴⁵ anu pavisati ⁴⁵ te ⁴⁶ anupavissa
485. 12 *thitam viya hotīti* attho. *Buddhaññassa mahantabhāvo*
paññāyati evamvidhassa dhammassa desakam paṭivedhakañ
cāti *Buddhānam desanāññassa paṭivedhaññassa* ca
ulārabhāvo pākaṭo hoti. Ettha ca kiñcāpi

"Sabbam vacīkammam Buddhassa Bhagavato nānapub-
baṅgamam nāñanuparivattan ⁴⁷ " ti (c)

vacanato sabbā pi Bhagavato desanā nānarahitā n' atthi,
sihasamānavuttitāya sabbattha samarasā ⁴⁸ pavatti. ⁴⁸ De-
setabbadhammavasena ⁴⁹ pana ⁵⁰ desanā visesato nānena
anupaviṭṭhā gambhīratarā ca hotīti daṭṭhabbam. Katham
pana vinayapaṇṇattim ⁵¹ patvā desanā tilakkhaṇ' āhatā ⁵²
suññatāpaṭisaṃyuttā ⁵³ hotīti? Tatthāpi ⁵⁴ sannisinnapari-
sāya ajjhāsayānurūpaṃ pavattamānā desanā saṅkhārānam
anicc' ādivibhāvanī, ⁵⁵ sabbadhammānam att' attaniyatā-
bhāvappakāsani ⁵⁶ ca hoti. Ten' ev' āha

(c) Pts II 195

³⁸ B^mP suttantakathan
DA suttantakatham with v.l.
suttantakhandham

³⁹ ABGG^mM °evam

⁴⁰ ABGG^mM omit

⁴¹ B^mP °ākārassa-

⁴² B^mP tam desetabbass' eva

⁴³ B^mP omit

⁴⁴ BG °tabbaññadhamme

⁴⁵⁻⁴⁶ ABGG^mM anupavisati

⁴⁶ B^mP tena

⁴⁷ ABGG^mM °vatti

⁴⁸ B^mP samānappavatti

⁴⁹ B^mP omit dhamma

⁵⁰ B pi

⁵¹ AG^mM vinayam-

⁵² ABGG^mM °āgatā
B^m tilakkhaṇabbhāhatā

⁵³ ABGG^mM omit suññata
B^m suññata-

⁵⁴ BG etthāpi

⁵⁵ B^mP °vibhāvanam

⁵⁶ B^mP °ppakāsanañ

“ Anekapariyāyena dhammiṃ katham katvā ” ti ^(d)

ādi. *Āsajjāti* ⁵⁷ patvā, yathā ñāṇakoñcanādaṃ vissajjeti, ⁵⁸ 485, 17
evam pāpunītvā.

Pamāṇātikame ti aparimāṇ’ atthe 485, 24

“ Yāvañ c’ idaṃ tena Bhagavatā ” ti ^(e)

ādisu viya. Aparimeyyabhāvajotano ti hi ayam *yāva*-saddo. 485, 24
Ten’ āha *atigambhīro ti attho* ti. *Avabhāsatīti* ñāyati ⁵⁹ 485, 25, 26
upaṭṭhāti. Nāṇassa tathā upaṭṭhānaṃ hi sandhāya *dissatīti* 485, 26
vuttaṃ. Nanu esa paṭiccasamuppādo ek’ antagambhīro va,
tattha kasmā gambhīrāvabhāsatā ⁶⁰ coditā ⁶¹ ti? Saccam ⁶²
etam, ek’ antagambhīratādassan’ attham eva pan’ assa
gambhīrāvabhāsaḡaṇaṃ. Tasmā aññattha labbhamā-
naṃ catukoṭikaṃ vyatirekamukhena nidassetvā tam ev’
assa ek’ antagambhīrataṃ vibhāvetuṃ *Ekam hīti* ādi 485, 27
vuttaṃ. *Etam n’ atthīti* agambhīro agambhīrāvabhāso cāti 486, 3
etam dvayaṃ n’ atthi, tena yathādassite catukoṭike pac-
chimā eva ⁶³ koṭi labbhatīti dasseti. Ten’ āha *Ayam hīti* 486, 3
ādi.

Yehi gambhīrabhāvehi paṭiccasamuppādo gambhīro ti
vuccati, te catūhi upamāhi ullingento *bhav’ aggagahaṇāyāti* 486, 9
ādim āha. Yathā bhav’ aggaṃ hatthaṃ pasāretvā gahe-
tuṃ na sakkā dūrabhāvato, evaṃ saṅkhār’ ādīnaṃ avijjādi-
paccayasambhūtasamudāgat’ aṭṭho, pākatikañāṇena gahe-
tuṃ na sakkā. Yathā Sineruṃ bhinditvā miñjaṃ pabba-
tarasaṃ pākatikapurisaṇa nīharituṃ na sakkā, evaṃ paṭic-
casamuppādagate dhamm’ atth’ ādike pākatikañāṇena
bhinditvā vibhajja paṭivijjhanavasena jānituṃ na sakkā.
Yathā mahāsamuddaṃ pākatikapurisaṇa bāhudvayaṇa
patarituṃ ⁶⁴ na sakkā, evaṃ vepull’ aṭṭhena mahāsamud-
dasadisam ⁶⁵ paṭiccasamuppādaṃ pākatikañāṇena desanā-
vasena ⁶⁶ patarituṃ ⁶⁴ na sakkā. Yathā mahāpaṭhaviṃ

(d) Vin II 2 (e) D I 2

⁵⁷ B^mP āpajjāti

⁵⁸ ABGG^mM vissajjesīti

⁵⁹ P *adds* ti

⁶⁰ AG^mM gambhīrā ca bhāsatā
BG gambhīra ca bhāsitā

⁶¹ BG moditā; B^mP jotitā

⁶² ABGG^mM sabbam

⁶³ B^mP eka

⁶⁴ B^mP padhārituṃ

⁶⁵ ABGG^m °samuddaṃ-

⁶⁶ AG^m desanā va desanā
BG padesavasenāvasena

- parivattetvā pākatikapurisassa paṭhav' ojaṃ gahetum na sakkā, evaṃ: Itthaṃ avijjādayo saṅkhār' ādinaṃ pac-cayā hontīti tesam paccayabhāvo pākatikañāṇena nīharitvā gahetum na sakkā ti. Evaṃ catubbidhagambhīratāvasena catasso upamā yojetabbā. Pākatikañāṇavasena ⁶⁷ vāyam ⁶⁸ atthayojanā katā ⁶⁹ diṭṭhasaccānan ⁷⁰ tass' atthapaṭivedha-sabhāvato.⁷¹ Tathā ⁷² pi ⁷² yasmā sāvakanam paccekabud-dhānaṃ tattha sappadesam eva ñāṇaṃ, Buddhānaṃ yeva nippadesaṃ, tasmā vuttaṃ *Buddhavisayaṃ pañhan ti* ādi.
- 486, 13 *Ussādentō* ti paññāvasena ukkaṃsento, paggaṇhanto ⁷³ ti
 486, 18 attho. *Apasādentō* ti nibbhacchanto,⁷⁴ niggaṇhanto ti attho.
 486, 18 *Tenāti* mahāpaññābhāvena.
- 486, 23 *Tatthāti* therassa sati pi uttānabhāve, paṭiccasamuppā-
 486, 23 dassa aññesaṃ gambhīrabhāve. *Subhojanarasaphuṭṭhas-*
 486, 24 *sāti* ⁷⁵ sundarena bhojanarasena positassa. *Katayoggassāti* ⁷⁶
 486, 26 nibaddhapayogena ⁷⁷ kataparicayassa. *Mallapāsāṇan* ti
 486, 28 mallehi mahābaleh' eva ukkhipitabbapāsāṇaṃ. *Kuhiṃ*
imassa bhāriyaṭṭhānan ti tasmim passe imassa pāsāṇassa
 garutarapadeso ti tassa sallahukabhāvaṃ dīpetum vadati.
- 487, 6 *Timirapiṅgalen' eva dīpenti* tassa mahāvipphārabhāvato.
 487, 7 Ten' āha *Tassa kirāti* ādi. Pakkaṭṭhatīti ⁷⁸ pakkatthitaṃ ⁷⁹
 viya parivattati parito vivattati. Lakkhaṇavacanam h'
 487, 16 etaṃ. Piṭṭhiyaṃ sakalikā ⁸⁰ piṭṭhipattaṃ.⁸⁰ *Kāyūpapaṇ-*
nassāti mahatā kāyena upetassa, mahākāyassāti attho.
- 487, 22 *Piñjavatṭīti* ⁸¹ piñjakalāpo.⁸² Supaṇṇavātan ⁸³ ti nāga-
 gahaṇ' ādisu pakkhapapphoṭanavasena uppajjanakavātaṃ.
- 488, 15 *Pubbūpanissayasampattiya* ti ādinā uddiṭṭhakāraṇāni
 488, 17 vitthārato vivaritum *Ito kirāti* ādi vuttaṃ. Tattha *ito* ti ito

⁶⁷ AG^m ñāṇena vasena⁶⁸ B^mP cāyaṃ⁶⁹ A tibbakatāG^m bbakatā⁷⁰ BG diṭṭhadhammānan⁷¹ AB^mG^mMP tattha paṭivedha-⁷² ABGG^mM omit⁷³ B^m uggaṇ-⁷⁴ M °cchando tā

P nibba-

⁷⁵ ABGG^mM °rasaṃ-⁷⁶ B^mP °yogassāti⁷⁷ AG^m nibbubuddhapayoge

BGM nibbuddhapayoge

⁷⁸ AG^m sakkaṭṭhatītiB^m pakkutthatīti

M pakkatthatīti

P pakkadhatīti

DA pakkattham with v.l.

pakkudhati

⁷⁹ AG^m patthakkaṭṭhitamB^m pakkuthantam

M pakkhatthitam

P pakkudhantam

⁸⁰ B^m sakalinapadakāpittham

P sakalinapadakācittam

⁸¹ B^mP piñcha-⁸² B^mP piñchā-⁸³ P suphaṇṇapātan

kappato. *Satasahassime* ti satasahassame.⁸⁴ *Haṇṣavalī* 488, 17, 18
nāma nagaraṃ ahosi jātanagaraṃ. Dhurapattānīti bāhira- 488, 25
 pattāni, yāni dīghatamāni.

Kaniṭṭhabhātā ti vemātikabhātānaṃ⁸⁵ kaniṭṭho, yathā 489, 5
 amhākaṃ Bhagavato Nandatthero. Buddhānaṃ hi saho-
 darā bhātaro nāma na honti. Kathaṃ? Jeṭṭhā tāva na
 uppajjanti, kaniṭṭhānaṃ pana asambhavo⁸⁶ eva. *Bhogan* 489, 6
 ti vibhavaṃ. *Upasanto* ti corajanitasāṅkhobhavūpasa- 489, 10
 mena⁸⁷ upasanto *janapado*. 489, 10

Dve sātāke nivāsetvā ti sātakadvayam eva attano kāya- 491, 16
 parihārikaṃ⁸⁸ katvā itaraṃ sabbasambhāraṃ attato
 mocetvā.

*Pattagahaṇ' atthan*⁸⁹ ti antopakkhitta-uṇhabhojanattā 492, 10
 aparāparaṃ hatthe parivattentassa pattagahaṇ' atthaṃ.
*Uparimasāṭakan*⁹⁰ ti attano uttarasāṭakaṃ.⁹¹ *Etāni pākāṭa-* 492, 11, 15
thānānīti etāni yathāvuttāni Bhagavato desanāya pākāṭāni
 therassa puññakaraṇaṭṭhānāni. *Paṭisandhiṃ gahetvā* ti 492, 17
 amhākaṃ mahābodhisattassa paṭisandhigahaṇadivase⁹² eva
 paṭisandhiṃ gahetvā.

Uggahaṇaṃ pāliya uggaṇhanaṃ. *Savanaṃ* atthasavanaṃ. 492, 27, 28
Paripucchanam gaṇṭhiṭṭhānesu atthaparipucchanam. *Dhā-* 492, 28
raṇaṃ pāliyā pi⁹³ pāli-atthassa pi⁹³ citte ṭhapanam.
 Sabbañ c' etaṃ idha paṭiccasamuppādavasena veditabbam.

Sot' āpaṇṇānañ ca . . . pe . . . upaṭṭhāti tattha sam- 492, 31
 mohaviddhamsanena

“ Yaṃ kiñci samudayadhammaṃ, sabbam taṃ nirodha-
 dhamman ” ti (1)

atthapaccakkhavasena paṭiṭṭhanato.⁹⁴ *Nāmarūpaparicchedo* 493, 1
 ti saha paccayena nāmarūpassa paricchijja avabodho.

Atthagambhīratāyāti ādinā saṅkhepato vuttam atthaṃ 493, 4

(1) D I 110, 148 etc.

⁸⁴ AG^m °sahassatam eva

BGM °sahassatame

⁸⁵ BG dvemātika-

G^m mevamātika-

⁸⁶ AG^m °bhāvo

⁸⁷ ABGG^mM coraṃ-

⁸⁸ M °hāraṃ

⁸⁹ A °gahanakathan

G^m °gaṇhakathan

⁹⁰ B^mP uttarisāṭakaṃ

DA uttarasāṭakaṃ with vv.ll.

uttari- and uparima-

⁹¹ BB^mGMP uttari-

⁹² BG °gahaṇādivasena

⁹³ ABGG^mM omit

⁹⁴ B^m upaṭṭhānato

493. 6, 7 vivaritum *Tatthāti ādi āraddham. Jātipaccayāsambhūtasamudāgat' aṭṭho*⁹⁶ ti jātipaccayato sambhūtaṃ hutvā sahita⁹⁶ attano paccayānurūpassa jarāmarañassa uddham uddham āgatabhāvo, anupavatt' aṭṭho ti attho. Atha vā sambhūt' aṭṭho ca samudāgat' aṭṭho ca *sambhūtasamudāgat' aṭṭho*. Na jātito jarāmarāṇaṃ na hoti, na ca jātiṃ vinā aññato hotiti⁹⁷ jātipaccayasambhūt' aṭṭho;⁹⁸ itthañ ca jātito samudāgacchatiti jātipaccayasamudāgat' aṭṭho; yā yā jāti yathā yathā paccayo hoti, tad anurūpapātubhāvo ti attho. So anupacitakusalasambhārāṇaṃ ñāṇassa tattha appaṭiṭṭhatāya agādh' aṭṭhena *gambhīro*. Sesapadesu pi es' eva nayo.
493. 7
493. 9 *Avijjāya saṅkhārāṇaṃ paccay' aṭṭho* ti yen' ākārena yad⁹⁹ avatthā⁹⁹ avijjā saṅkhārāṇaṃ paccayo hoti. Yena hi pavatti-ākārena, yāya ca avatthāya avatthitā avijjā tesam tesam saṅkhārāṇaṃ paccayo hoti, tad ubhayassa pi duravabodhaniyato avijjāya¹⁰⁰ saṅkhārāṇaṃ navahi ākārehi paccay' aṭṭho anupacitakusalasambhārāṇaṃ ñāṇassa tattha appaṭiṭṭhatāya agādh' aṭṭhena *gambhīro*. Esa nayo sesapadesu pi.
493. 10
493. 11 *Katthaci anulomato desīyati, katthaci paṭilomato* ti¹⁰¹ idha pana paccay' uppādā paccay' uppann' uppādasasāṅkhāto *anulomo*, paccayanirodhā paccay' uppannanirodhasasāṅkhāto ca *paṭilomo* adhippeto. Ādito¹⁰² paṭṭhāya antagamaṇaṃ *anulomo*, antato ca ādigamaṇaṃ *paṭilomo* ti adhippeto. Ādito paṭṭhāya anulomadesanāya, antato paṭṭhāya paṭilomadesanāya ca *tisandhi catusaṅkhepo*.
493. 15
- “ Ime cattāro āhārā kiṃnidānā ” ti^(g) ādikāya vemajjhato paṭṭhāya paṭilomadesanāya,
 “ Cakkhuñ ca paṭicca rūpe ca uppajjati cakkhuviññāṇaṃ, tiṇṇaṃ saṅgati phasso, phassapaccayā vedanā ” ti^(h) ādikāya anulomadesanāya ca *dvisandhi*¹⁰³ *tisaṅkhepo*.
493. 15

(g) S II 11

(h) M I 111; S II 73 etc.

⁹⁶ B^mP °paccaya-⁹⁷ AG^m sahitatisassa⁹⁸ B^mP add hi⁹⁹ B^mP add vutto¹⁰⁰ A yadasatthā

G yadasavatthā; P yadavattā

¹⁰¹ B^mP avijjā¹⁰² ABGG^mM tti na¹⁰³ B^mP add pana¹⁰⁴ ABGG^mM omit dvi

“ Saṃyojaniyesu bhikkhave dhammesu assādānupassino viharato taṇhā pavaḍḍhati, taṇhāpaccayā upādānan ” ti ⁽¹⁾

ādisu ¹⁰⁴ *ekasandhi dvisāṅkhepo*. Ek’ aṅgo pi ¹⁰⁵ paṭicca- 493. 16
samuppādo desito. Labbhat’ eva ¹⁰⁶ so

“ Tatra bhikkhave sutavā ariyasāvako paṭiccasamuppādam yeva sādhuṃ manasi karoti. Imasmim sati idaṃ hoti . . . pe . . . nirujjhati. ¹⁰⁷ Sukhavedaniyaṃ bhikkhave phassaṃ paṭicca uppajjati sukhā vedanā ” ti ⁽¹⁾

imassa suttassa vasena veditabbo. Iti tena tena kāraṇena tathā tathā pavattetabbattā paṭiccasamuppādo desanāya gambhīro. Ten’ āha *ayaṃ desanāgambhīratā* ti. Na hi 493. 16
tattha sabbaññutaññāto aññaṃ ñāṇaṃ paṭiṭṭhaṃ labhati.

Avijjāya paṇāti ādisu jānanalakkhaṇassa ñāṇassa ¹⁰⁸ paṭi- 493. 17
pakkkhabhūto avijjāya aññān’ attho. ¹⁰⁹ Ārammaṇassa pac-
cakkhakaṇena dāsaṇabhūtaṃ paṭipakkhabhūto *adassan’* 493. 17
attho. ¹¹⁰ Yena ¹¹¹ pan’ esā ¹¹¹ attano sabhāvena dukkh’
ādīnaṃ yathāvasarasam ¹¹² paṭivijjhitaṃ ¹¹³ na deti, chā-
detva pariyaṇandhitvā tiṭṭhati, so tassā *saccāsaṃpaṭivedh’* 493. 17
attho. ¹¹⁴ *Abhisāṅkharāṇaṃ* ¹¹⁵ saṃvidhānaṃ, pakappanan 493. 18
ti attho. *Āyūhanam* sampiṇḍanaṃ, sampayuttadham- 493. 18
maṇaṃ attano kiccānugūṇatāya ¹¹⁶ rāsīkaṇaṇaṃ ti attho.
Apuññābhisaṅkhār’ ekadeso *sarāgo*. Añño *virāgo*. Rāgassa 493. 19
vā appaṭipakkhabhāvato rāgappavaḍḍhanako ¹¹⁷ rāg’ up-
pattipaccayo ca sabbo pi apuññābhisaṅkhāro *sarāgo*. Itaro 493. 19
tabbidhurabhāvato *virāgo*. 493. 19

“ Dīgharattaṃ h’ etaṃ bhikkhave assutavato puthujjanassa ajjhositam mamāyitaṃ parāmaṭṭhaṃ: Etaṃ mama, eso ’ham asmi, eso me attā ” ti ^(k)

(1) S II 86

(1) S II 96

(k) S II 94

¹⁰⁴ ABGG^mM ādi

¹⁰⁵ B^mP hi

¹⁰⁶ B^mP add hi

¹⁰⁷ B^mP add ti

¹⁰⁸ ABGG^mM omit

¹⁰⁹ ABGG^mMP °attho throughout
the paragraph

¹¹⁰ P°anidassan’-

¹¹¹ B^m yen’ esā ; P yena nesā

¹¹² B^mP yāthā

¹¹³ AG^m paticca vijjhitaṃ

¹¹⁴ ABGG^mM sabbāsaṃpaṭi-

¹¹⁵ BG °khāraṇaṃ

¹¹⁶ B^m °nurūpatāya

¹¹⁷ BG °vaḍḍhanato

B^mP vaḍḍhako

attaparāmāsassa viññāṇaṃ viśesato vatthum vuttan ti
 493. 19 viññāṇassa suññat' aṭṭho gambhīro. Attā vijānāti, saṃ-
 saratiti savyāpāratā-saṅkanti-abhinivesabalavatāya *avyā-*
 493. 20 *pāra* ¹¹⁸ *-asaṅkanti-paṭisandhi-pātubhāv'* aṭṭhā ca gambhīrā.
 Nāmarūpassa paṭisandhikkhaṇe ekato va uppādo *ek' up-*
pādo, ¹¹⁹ pavattiyam visum visum yathārahaṃ *ek' up-*
 493. 20 *pādo*.¹¹⁹ Nāmassa rūpena, rūpassa ca nāmena asampayo-
 493. 21 gato *vinibbhogo*; nāmassa nāmena rūpassa ca rūpena
 ekaccassa ekena *avinibbhogo* yojetabbo. Ek' uppād' ekani-
 rodhehi *avinibbhogo* ¹²⁰ adhippeto,¹²¹ so rūpassa ca ekakalā-
 papavattino ¹²² labbhatīti. Atha vā eka-catuvokārabhavesu
 493. 20 nāmarūpānaṃ asahavattanato ¹²³ aññamaññaṃ *vinibbhogo*,
 493. 21 ¹²⁴ pañcavokārabhave sahavattanato *avinibbhogo* ¹²⁴ ca vedi-
 493. 21 tabbo. Nāmassa ārammaṇābhimukhaṃ ¹²⁵ namanam *na-*
man' aṭṭho. Rūpassa virodhippacayasamavāye ¹²⁶ visadis'
 493. 21 uppatti *ruppan'* aṭṭho. Indriyapaccayabhāvo *adhipati-y-*
aṭṭho.

“ Loko p' eso, dvāro ¹²⁷ p' eso, khettaṃ p' etan ” ti (1)

vutta-lok' ādi-atthā ¹²⁸ cakkh' ādisu pañcasu yojetabbā.¹²⁹
 Man' āyatanassa pana lujjanato manosamphass' ādīnaṃ
 dvārakhettabhāvato ca ete atthā ¹³⁰ veditabbā.¹³⁰ Āpātha-
 gatānaṃ rūp' ādīnaṃ pakāsanayogyatālakkaṇaṃ obhāsa-
 493. 22 naṃ cakkh' ādīnaṃ *visayībhāvo*, man' āyatanassa vijāna-
 493. 22 naṃ. *Saṅghaṭṭan'* aṭṭho ¹³¹ viśesato cakkhusamphass' ādīnaṃ
 pañcannaṃ, itare ¹³² pana ¹³³ channaṃ pi yojetabbāni.¹³⁴
 Phusanañ ca phassassa sabhāvo, saṅghaṭṭanaṃ raso, itare
 493. 23 upaṭṭhān' ākārā. *Ārammaṇarasānubhavan'* aṭṭho rasavasena
 493. 24 vutto, *vedayit'* aṭṭho lakkaṇavasena. Sukha-dukkha-maj-

(1) ?

¹¹⁸ ABGG^mMP avyāpār' aṭṭha

¹¹⁹⁻¹²⁰ P omits

¹²⁰ B^mP °bbhoge

¹²¹ B^mP °ppete

¹²² AG^m °kalāpavattito

BGM °kalāpavattino

B^m adds rūpena

¹²³ A asambhavattanito

BGM asambhavanato

G^m asambhavattanato

¹²⁴⁻¹²⁵ P omits

¹²⁶ B^mP °mukha

¹²⁷ BG virūdhi-

¹²⁸ B^mP dvārā

¹²⁹ B^mP °attho

¹³⁰ B^mP °tabbo

¹³¹ ABGG^m attho veditabbo

¹³² ABGG^mM ghaṭṭa-

¹³³ ABGG^mM itaresam

¹³⁴ B^mP omit

¹³⁵ ABGG^mM °tabbaṃ

jhattabhāvā¹³⁵ yathākkamaṃ tissannaṃ¹³⁶ vedanānaṃ
sabhāvavasena vuttā. Attā vedayatīti abhinivesassa bala-
vabhāvato nijjīv' attho vedanāya gambhīro. Nijjīvāya vā
vedanāya vedayitaṃ nijjīvavedayitaṃ, so eva attho ti
nijjīvavedayit' attho. 493, 24

Sappīkatanhāya *abhinandit' attho.* Balavataratanhāya 493, 25
gilitvā pariniṭṭhapanam¹³⁷ *ajjhosān' attho.* Itare pana 493, 25
jaṭābhāva¹³⁸ -oharaṇa¹³⁹ -ovuyhana¹⁴⁰ -duratikkama-apāri-
pūrivasaṇa veditabbā.¹⁴¹

*Ādāna-gaḥaṇābhinives' atthā*¹⁴² catunnam pi upādānānaṃ 493, 26
samānā; *parāmās' attho* diṭṭh' upādān' ādīnam eva, tathā 493, 27
duratikkam' attho. 493, 27

“ Diṭṭhikantāro ” ti (m)

hi vacanato diṭṭhīnaṃ duratikkamatā. Daḥagahaṇattā
vā catunnam pi duratikkam' attho¹⁴³ yojetabbo.

*Yoni-gati-tṭhiti-nivāsesu*¹⁴⁴ *khipanan* ti samāse bhum- 493, 28
mavacanassa alopo daṭṭhabbo. Evaṃ hi tena āyūhanābhi-
saṅkharāṇa-padānaṃ samāso hoti.

Yathā tathā jāyanaṃ *jāti-attho*.¹⁴⁵ Paccayasannipātato¹⁴⁶ 493, 28
jāyanaṃ *sañjāti-attho*.¹⁴⁵ Mātukucchiṃ okkamitvā viya 493, 28
jāyanaṃ *okkanti-attho*.¹⁴⁵ Sed' ādito¹⁴⁷ nibbattanaṃ¹⁴⁸ 493, 29
nibbatti-attho.¹⁴⁵ Kevalaṃ pātubhavanaṃ *pātubhāv' attho.* 493, 29

Jarāmarāṇaṃ¹⁴⁹ :— Maraṇappadhānaṃ¹⁵⁰ ti tassa maraṇ'
attho eva khay' ādayo gambhīrā ti dassitā. Uppann'
uppannānaṃ hi navanavānaṃ khayena kamena khaṇḍicc'
ādiparipākappavattiyam¹⁵¹ loke jarāvohāro ti. *Khay'* 493, 29
attho vā jarāya vutto ti daṭṭhabbo. Navabhāvāpagamo hi

(m) Dhs 381, 1003, 1099

¹³⁵ B^mP °bhāvo

¹³⁶ BG nisinnaṃ

¹³⁷ B^mP °niṭṭhāpa-

¹³⁸ B^mP jeṭṭhabhāva

¹³⁹ B^mP osāraṇa

¹⁴⁰ ABGG^mM samunāna

B^mP samudda

*Above appears the reading recon-
structed from samunāna. More-
over it corresponds to tanhā-
nadi. Cp It p. 114.*

¹⁴¹ ABG^m °tabbo

¹⁴² °BGM °nivesan' atthā

¹⁴³ AG^m °kkaman' attho

¹⁴⁴ ABGG^mM omīl tṭhiti

¹⁴⁵ B^mP °attho

¹⁴⁶ B^m tassā pana sannipātato

P tassā pasannipātato

¹⁴⁷ B^mP So jātito

¹⁴⁸ ABGG^mM nibbattānaṃ

¹⁴⁹ ABGG^m °maraṇa

B^mP °maraṇ' aṅgaṃ

¹⁵⁰ BGM jarāmarāṇa-

¹⁵¹ A °pākappattiyam

B^m °paripakkapavattiyam

G^m °pākappattiyā

493. 30 khayo ti vattum¹⁵³ yutto¹⁵³ ti *Vipariṇām' attho* dvinnam pi vasena yojetabbo, santativasena vā jarāya khayavaya-bhāvā ;¹⁵⁴ sammutikhaṇikavasena maraṇassa bheda-vipariṇām' atthā yojetabbā.
493. 30 *Avijjādīnaṃ sabhāvo* paṭivijjhīyatīti paṭivedho. Vuttam h' etaṃ Nidānakathāyaṃ¹⁵⁵
- “ Tesam tesam vā tattha tattha vuttadhammānaṃ paṭivijjhitaṃ salakkhaṇasaṅkhāto aviparītasabhāvo paṭivedho ” ti.⁽ⁿ⁾
493. 32 So ti avijjādīnaṃ sabhāvo maggañāṇen' eva asammoha-paṭivedhavasena paṭivijjhitaṃbato aññāṇassa alabbhaney-yapaṭiṭṭhatāya agādh' atthena gambhīro. *Sā sabbā pīti* sā yathāvuttā saṅkhepato catubbidhā vitthārato anekappa-bhedā sabbā pi paṭiccasamuppādaṃ gambhīratā *therassa uttānakā viya upaṭṭhāsi* catūhi aṅgehi samannāgatattā.
494. 4 *Udāhu aññesam pīti* Mayhaṃ tāva esa paṭiccasamuppādo uttānako hutvā upaṭṭhāti, kiṃ nu kho aññesam pi eva uttānako hutvā upaṭṭhātīti *mā evaṃ avaca* mayā va dinnanaye catusaccakammaṭṭhānavidhimhi ṭhatvā. *Oḷārikan* ti vatthuvītikkaṃsamattatāvasena¹⁵⁶ thūlaṃ. Kāmaṃ kāmarāgapāṭighā yeva atthato kāmarāgapāṭighasaṃyojanāni,¹⁵⁷ kāmarāgapāṭighānusayā va, tathā¹⁵⁸ pi añño yeva saṃyojan' attho¹⁵⁹ bandhanabhāvato, añño anusay' attho¹⁶⁰ appahinabhāvena santāne thāmagamanan ti katvā, iti kiccavisesasiddhaṃ¹⁶¹ bhedaṃ¹⁶² gahetvā *cattāro kilese* ti vuttam. Es' eva nayo itaresu pi. *Anusahagata*¹⁶³ ti anusabhāvaṃ¹⁶⁴ upagate. Tabbhāv' attho hi ayaṃ saha-gata¹⁶⁵-saddo¹⁶⁶
494. 13
494. 14

“ Nandirāgasahagatā ” ti^(o)

ādisu viya. Yathā uparimaggādhigamavasena¹⁶⁷ sacca-

(n) DA I 20

(o) S III 158 ; V 421

¹⁵³ AG^m vattu

¹⁵³ ABGG^mM tā

¹⁵⁴ ABGG^mM °bhāvo

¹⁵⁵ AG^m nidhāna-

¹⁵⁶ B^mP °vītikka-

¹⁵⁷ ABGG^mM °saññojanāni

¹⁵⁸ AG^m tatthā

¹⁵⁹ ABGG^mM saññojan'-

¹⁶⁰ B^mP °sayan' attho

¹⁶¹ B^mP °visesavisiṭṭha

¹⁶² B^mP bhede

¹⁶³ ABGG^mM °gato

¹⁶⁴ ABGG^mM anubhāva

¹⁶⁵ ABGG^mM °gato

¹⁶⁶ ABGG^mM saha-saddo

¹⁶⁷ B^mP °gamana-

sampaṭivedho ¹⁶⁸ paccay' ākārapaṭivedhavasen' eva, ¹⁶⁹ evaṃ
 sāvakabodhi-paccekabodhi-sammāsambodhi-samadhigama-
 vasena pi saccasampaṭivedho ¹⁶⁸ paccay' ākārapaṭivedha-
 vasen' evāti dassetuṃ *kasmā* ti ādi vuttaṃ. *Sabbathā cāti* 494, 18, 22
 sabbappakāren' eva kañci ¹⁷⁰ pi pakāraṃ asesetvā ti attho.
 Ye katābhinihārānaṃ mahābodhisattānaṃ viriyassa ukkaṭ-
 ṭhamajjhimamudutāvasena bodhisambhārasambharaṇe kā-
 labhedā icchitā, te dassento *cattāri, atṭha, soḷasa vā asaṅkhey-* 494, 24
yānīti āha; svāyam ¹⁷¹ attho Cariyāpiṭakavaṇṇanāya
 gahetabbo. *Sāvako padesañāṇe ṭhito* ti sāvako hutvā sek- 494, 27
 khabhāvato tatthāpi padesañāṇe ṭhito. *Buddhānaṃ kathāya* 494, 29

“ Taṃ Tathāgato abhisametī ” ti (p)

ādikāya *paccanīkaṃ* hoti. Anaññasādhāraṇassa hi vasena 494, 29
 Buddhānaṃ sīhanādo, na aññasādhāraṇassa. *Vāyamantass'* 494, 32
evāti iminā visesato ñāṇasambhārasambharaṇaṃ paññā-
 pāramitāpūraṇaṃ vadati. Tassa ca sabbam pi puññaṃ
 upanissayo.

“ Esa devamanussānaṃ sabbakāmadado nidhi

yam yad evābhipatthenti sabbam etena labbhatī ” ti (q)

ādi vuttaṃ. Tasmā mahābodhisattānaṃ sambodhipuñ-
 ñasambhāro ¹⁷² yāvad eva ñāṇasambhār' attho sammāsam-
 bodhisamadhigaman' atthattā ¹⁷³ ti āha *paccay' ākāra* ¹⁷⁴ 494, 34
... pe ... n' atthīti. Idāni paccay' ākārapaṭivedhass' eva
 vā mahānubhāvatādassanamukhena paṭiccasamuppādass'
 eva paramagambhīrataṃ dassetuṃ *Avijjā* ti ādi vuttaṃ. 495, 5
Navahi ākārehīti uppād' ādīhi navahi ākārehi. ¹⁷⁵ Avijjā 495, 5
 hi ¹⁷⁶ saṅkhārānaṃ uppādo hutvā paccayo hoti, pavattaṃ
 hutvā nimittaṃ, āyūhanaṃ, saṃyogo, palibodho, samu-
 dayo, hetu ¹⁷⁷ hutvā paccayo hoti. Evaṃ saṅkhār' ādayo
 viññāṇ' ādīnaṃ. Vuttaṃ h' etaṃ ¹⁷⁸ Paṭisambhidāmagge

(p) S II 25

(q) Khp 10

¹⁶⁸ ABGG^mM sabbasampaṭi-

¹⁶⁹ B^mP °vasena

¹⁷⁰ B^mP kiñci

¹⁷¹ A āyasmāyam; G^m āsmāvayav'

¹⁷² BG sabbe pi puñña-
 B^mP sabbesam pi puñña-
 M sabbo pi puñña-

¹⁷³ A °gaman' atthā

B^mP °gamasamatthattā

G^m °gaman' atthātattā

¹⁷⁴ B^m °ākāraṃ

¹⁷⁵ ABGG^mM pākārehi

¹⁷⁶ BGM bhi

¹⁷⁷ B^m adds paccayo

¹⁷⁸ P c' etaṃ

“ Kathaṃ paccayapariggahe paññā dhammaṭṭhitiñāṇaṃ ?
Avijjā saṅkhārānaṃ uppādaṭṭhiti ca pavattaṭṭhiti ca
nimittaṭṭhiti ca āyūhanaṭṭhiti ca saṃyogaṭṭhiti ca pali-
bodhaṭṭhiti ca samudayaṭṭhiti ca hetuṭṭhiti ca paccayaṭ-
ṭhiti ca imehi navah’ ākārehi avijjāpaccayā saṅkhārā
paccayasamuppannā ” ti ^(r)

495. 5

ādi. Tattha *navahi ākārehīti* navahi paccayabhāvūpaga-
man’ ākārehi. Uppajjati etasmā phalan ti uppādo, phal’
uppattiyā kāraṇabhāvo. Sati ca avijjāya saṅkhārā uppaj-
janti, na asati, tasmā avijjā saṅkhārānaṃ uppādo hutvā
paccayo hoti. Tathā avijjāya sati saṅkhārā pavattanti,
dharanti,¹⁷⁹ nivisanti¹⁸⁰ ca. Yathā ca bhav’ ādisu khipanti,
evaṃ tesam avijjā paccayo hoti. Tathā āyūhanti, phal’
uppattiyā ghaṭanti,¹⁸¹ saṃyujjanti attano phalena. Yasmim
santāne sayam uppannā, tam palibujjhanti. Paccay’
antarasamavāye udayanti uppajjanti. Hinoti ca sā¹⁸²
saṅkhārānaṃ kāraṇabhāvaṃ.¹⁸³ Paṭicca vā¹⁸⁴ avijjāya¹⁸⁵
saṅkhārā ayanti pavattantīti eva avijjāya saṅkhārānaṃ
kāraṇabhāvūpagamanavisesā uppād’ ādayo veditabbā.
Tathā¹⁸⁶ saṅkhār’ ādīnaṃ viññān’ ādisu uppādaṭṭhiti-
ādisu¹⁸⁷ pi. Tiṭṭhati etenāti ṭhiti, kāraṇaṃ. Uppādo eva
ṭhiti uppādaṭṭhiti. Es’ eva nayo sesesu pi. *Paccayo hotīti*
idaṃ idha Lokanāthena tadā paccayapariggahassa ārad-
dhabhāvadassanaṃ.¹⁸⁸ So ca ārambho nāy’ ārūlho “ Yathā
ca purimehi mahābodhisattehi¹⁸⁹ bodimūle pavattito, tath’
eva ca¹⁹⁰ pavattito¹⁹¹ ” ti. Acchariyavegābhihatā dasasa-
hassilokadhātu saṅkampi sampakampīti dassento *ditṭhamatte*
vāti ādim āha.

495. 6

495. 6

495. 12

Etassa dhammassāti etassa paṭiccasamuppāsañ-

(r) Paṭisambhidāmagga

¹⁷⁹ B^mP omit
¹⁸⁰ ABGG^mM nimīyanti
(For above reading?)
B^mP nīyanti
¹⁸¹ AG^m ghaṭinti
B^mP ghaṭenti
¹⁸² B^m omits
¹⁸³ B^m adds gacchati
¹⁸⁴ B^mP omit

¹⁸⁵ B^mP avijjaṃ
¹⁸⁶ B^mP tattha tathā
¹⁸⁷ ABGG^mM °ṭṭhittīti ādi
¹⁸⁸ BG °dassan’ atthaṃ
¹⁸⁹ AG^m °bodhisate
BGM °satto
¹⁹⁰ BG omit
¹⁹¹ BG paccantito

ñitassa dhammassa. So pana yasmā atthato hetuppabhavānaṃ ¹⁹² hetu. Ten' āha *etassa paccayadhammassa*, jāti- ^{495, 12} ādīnaṃ ¹⁹³ jarāmarañ' ādipaccayatāyāti ¹⁹⁴ attho.

Nāmarūpaparicchedo, tassa ca paccayapariggaho na paṭhamābhīnivesamattena hoti, atha kho tattha aparāparam' nān' uppattisaññitena anu anu bujjhanena, tad ubhayābhāvaṃ ¹⁹⁵ pana dassento *ñātapariññāvasena ananubujjhanā* ti āha. Niccasaññādīnaṃ pajāhanavasena pavattamānā ¹⁹⁶ vipassanā dhamme ¹⁹⁷ paṭivijjhanti eva nāma hoti paṭipakkhāvikkhambhanena tikkhavisadabhāv' āpatito, tad adhiṭṭhānabhūtā ca tīraṇapariññā, ariyamaggo ca pariññāpahānābhisamayavasena pavattiyā tīraṇapahānapariññāsaṅgaho cāti tad ubhayapaṭivedhābhāvaṃ dassento *tīraṇa . . . pe . . . appaṭivijjhanā* ti āha. ^{495, 14}

Tantaṃ vuccati vatthavinan' atthaṃ ¹⁹⁸ tantavāyehi ^{495, 15} daṇḍake āsañjetvā ¹⁹⁹ pasāritasuttavaṭṭi ²⁰⁰ tanīyatīti ²⁰¹ katvā. Taṃ pana suttasantān' ākulatāya nidassanabhāvena ākulam eva gahitan ti āha *tantaṃ viya ākulajātā* ²⁰² ti. ^{495, 15} Saṅkhepato vuttam attham vitthārato dassetum *Yathā* ^{495, 15} *nāmāti* ādi vuttaṃ. *Samānetun* ti pubbenāparam' samaṃ ^{495, 18} katvā ānetum, avisamaṃ ujum kātun ti attho. Tantaṃ eva vā ākulam tant' ākulam, ²⁰³ tant' ākulam ²⁰³ viya ²⁰³ jātā ²⁰⁴ bhūtā ti tant' ākulakajātā. Majjhimam' ²⁰⁵ paṭipadam anupagantvā antadvayapātanena *paccay' ākāre khalitā* ^{495, 19} *ākulavyākūlā honti*. Ten' eva antadvayapātanena taṃtaṃdiṭṭhigāhavasena paribbhamantā ujukam dhammaṭṭhititam ²⁰⁶ paṭipajjitum na jānanti. Ten' āha *na sakkonti* ^{495, 19} *taṃ paccay' ākāram ujum kātun* ti. *Dve bodhisatte* ti ^{495, 22} *paccekabodhisatta-mahābodhisatte*. *Attano dhammatāyāti* ^{495, 22} attano sabhāvena, paropadesena vinā ti attho. *Tattha* ^{495, 24} *tattha gulakajātan* ti tasmim' tasmim' ṭhāne jātagulakam. ²⁰⁷

¹⁹² AG^m °ppabhāvatam
BG °ppabhavam
¹⁹³ ABGG^mM add va
¹⁹⁴ ABGG^mM °paccayatāti
¹⁹⁵ BG ussāhabhāvaṃ
¹⁹⁶ B^mP vatta-
¹⁹⁷ B^mP add ca
¹⁹⁸ B^m °vīnan'-
¹⁹⁹ B^mP āsañjitvā
²⁰⁰ AG^m °vaṭṭa

²⁰¹ AG^m nīṭiti
BGM nīyatīti
P tanayatīti
²⁰² B^m ākulakajātā
²⁰³ AG^m omit
²⁰⁴ ABGG^mM tant' ākulakam jātā
²⁰⁵ B^mP majjhima
²⁰⁶ B^m °ṭṭhitikatham
P °ṭṭhitikatham
²⁰⁷ B^mP add pi

495. 25 Gaṇṭhīti ²⁰⁸ suttagaṇṭhi. Tato eva *gaṇṭhibaddham* bad-
 495. 25 dhagaṇṭhikam. *Paccayesu pakkhalitvā* ²⁰⁹ ti aniccadukkh'
 495. 28 anatt' ādisabhāvesu paccayadhammesu nicc' ādiggāhavasena
 495. 26 pakkhalitvā. Paccaye *ujum kātum asakkontā* ti tass' eva
 495. 27 nicc' ādiggāhassa avissajjanato paccayadhammanimittam
 495. 28 attano dassanam ujum kātum asakkontā ²¹⁰ idam saccābhi-
 nivesakāyaganthavasena ²¹¹ gaṇṭhikajātā hontīti āha *dvā-*
sattīhi . . . pe . . . gaṇṭhibaddhā ti. *Ye hi keci* samaṇā vā
 brāhmaṇā vā sassatadiṭṭhi-ādidiṭṭhiyo nissitā allinā.

Vinanato gulā ²¹² ti itthilingavasena laddhanāmassa
 tantavāyassa gaṇṭhikam ²¹³ nāma ākulabhāvena aggato vā
 495. 30 mūlato vā duviññeyyāvayavam ²¹⁴ khalitathaddhasuttan ²¹⁵
 495. 31 ti ²¹⁶ āha *gulāgaṇṭhikam* ²¹⁷ *vuccati pesakārakañjiyasuttan* ²¹⁸
 ti. *Sakuṇikā* ti paṭākasakuṇikā. ²¹⁹ Sā hi rukkhasākhāsu
 olambanakuṭavā ²²⁰ hoti. Tam hi sā kuṭavam ²²¹ tato tato
 tiṇahīr' ādike ānetvā tathā vinandhati, ²²² yathā te ²²³
 pesakārakañjiyasuttam viya aggena vā aggam mūlena vā
 mūlam samānetum vivecetum vā na sakkā. Ten' āha
 495. 31 *yathā hīti* ādi. *Tad ubhayam pīti* gulāgaṇṭhikan ²²⁴ ti vuttam
 495. 33. 25 kañjiyasuttam, kulāvakañ ca. *Purimanayen' evāti evam*
eva ²²⁵ *sattā* ti ādinā pubbe vuttanayen' eva.

Kāmam muñjababbajatiṇāni ²²⁶ yathājātāni pi dīghabhā-
 vena patitvā araṇṇaṭṭhāne aññamaññam vinandhitvā
 ākulāni ²²⁷ vyākulāni hutvā tiṭṭhanti, tāni ²²⁸ pana ²²⁹ na ³⁰⁰

²⁰⁸ ABGG^mM piṇḍiti
 P gaṇḍiti
²⁰⁹ AG^mM pakkhili-
²¹⁰ BG na sakkonto
²¹¹ AG^mM sabbābhi-
²¹² B^mP kulā
²¹³ BG °thitam
 B^m gaṇṭhi-
 P gaṇḍikam
²¹⁴ B^mP °viññeyyā yeva
²¹⁵ AG^m khalitthaddhasutti
 BG kalita-
 B^mP khalitatantasuttan
²¹⁶ AG^m omit
²¹⁷ B^m kulāgaṇṭhikam
 P kulāgaṇḍikam
 DA gulāgaṇḍikam with v.l.
 °gaṇṭhikam
 D °gaṇṭhika-
²¹⁸ DA °kāraṇam kañjiya-

²¹⁹ ABG^mM maṭahaka-
 B^m kulāvakasakuṇikā
 P paṭasākasakuṇikā
 G mavahaka-
Above reading is only a tentative suggestion.
²²⁰ ABGG^mM °kuṭapā
 B^m °kulāvakā
 Cp J III 74
²²¹ ABGG^mM kuṭapam
 B^m kulāvakam; P kuṭtasam
²²² A nandhati
 BGM pinaddhati
²²³ B^mP tesam
²²⁴ B^m kulāgaṇṭhi-; P °gaṇḍikan
²²⁵ BGM evam; DA ime
²²⁶ B^mP °pabbaja-
²²⁷ B^mP ākula-
²²⁸ A omits; BGG^mM tāna
²²⁹ ABGG^mM omit
³⁰⁰ A nan

tathā dubbiveciyāni,³⁰¹ yathā rajjubhūtānīti dassetum *Yathā* 496, 2
tānīti ādi vuttam. Sesam ettha heṭṭhā vuttanayam eva.

Apāyā ti avaḍḍhikā,³⁰² sukhena sukha hetunā vā virahitā 496, 13
 ti attho. *Dukkhassa gatibhāvato* ti āpāyikassa³⁰³ dukkhassa 496, 13
 pavattiṭṭhānabhāvato. *Sukhasamussayato* ti abbhudayato. 496, 14
Vinipatitattā ti virūpaṃ nipatitattā yathā ten' attabhāvena 496, 14
 sukhasamussayo na hoti, evaṃ nipatitattā. *Itaro* ti saṃ- 496, 14
 sāro. Nanu a p ā y a n ti ādinā vutto pi saṃsāro evāti?
 Saccam³⁰⁴ etaṃ, niray' ādinam pana adhimattadukkhabhā-
 vadassan' atthaṃ apāy' ādigahaṇaṃ. Gobalivaddañā-
 yenāyam³⁰⁵ attho veditabbo.

*Khandhānaṃ*³⁰⁶ *paṭipātīti* pañcannaṃ khandhānaṃ hetu- 496, 15
 phalabhāvena aparāpar' uppatti.³⁰⁷ *Abbocchinnaṃ vatta-* 496, 16
*mānā*³⁰⁸ ti avicchedena pavattamānā.

Tam sabbam pīti taṃ a p ā y a n ti ādinā vuttam 496, 17
 sabbam apāyadukkhāṇ ca vaṭṭadukkhāṇ ca. *Mahāsamudde* 496, 20
*vātakkhittanāvā*³⁰⁹ *viyāti* idaṃ paribbhamatṭhānassa³¹⁰
 mahantadassan' atthañ c' eva paribbhamanassa anavaṭ-
 ṭhitatādassan' atthañ³¹¹ ca upamā.³¹² *Yante*³¹³ *yutta-* 496, 21
*goṇo*³¹⁴ *viyāti* idaṃ pana avasabhāvadassan' atthañ c' eva
 duppamokkhabhāvadassanañ cāti veditabbaṃ.

2. *Iminā*³¹⁵ *tāvāti*³¹⁵ ettha tāva-saddo kam attho, tena 496, 27
 t a n t' ā k u l a k a j ā t ā ti padassa anusandhi parato
 āvibhavissatīti dīpeti. *Atthi idappaccayā* ti ettha 496, 28
 ayaṃ paccayo ti idappaccayo, tasmā idappaccayā, imasmā
 paccayā ti attho.³¹⁶ Idaṃ vuttam hoti — Imasmā nāma
 paccayā jarāmarāṇan ti³¹⁷ atthi nu kho jarāmarāṇassa³¹⁸
 paccayo ti. Ten' āha *Atthi nu kho . . . pe . . . bhaveyyāti.* 496, 31
 Ettha hi kiṃ paccayā jarāmarāṇaṃ? Jātipaccayā jarā-
 marāṇan ti upari jātisadda-paccayasaddasamānādhikara-

³⁰¹ AG^m pubbi-

³⁰² B^mP °ḍḍhitā

³⁰³ AG^m apāyi-

³⁰⁴ ABGG^mM sabbam

³⁰⁵ B^m °balibadda-; P °balibaddha-

³⁰⁶ B^m *adds* ca

³⁰⁷ B^mP °āparaṃ pavatti

³⁰⁸ *So all MSS*; DA °mānaṃ

³⁰⁹ AG^m ttanāvā

BG natanāvā

B^m vāt' ukkhi-

M[•]attanāvā

³¹⁰ AG^mM °bbhanaṭṭhā-

G °bbhamanaṭṭhā-

³¹¹ BG anavaḍḍhitataṃ-

³¹² B^mP upamāya

³¹³ B^m yantesu

³¹⁴ AGG^m sutta-

³¹⁵ ABGG^mM ivāti

³¹⁶ BG *add* veditā

³¹⁷ AG^m *add* eva kho

BGM *add* evacco

B^mM *add* evaṃ vattabbo

³¹⁸ ABGG^mM °marāṇaṃ ti 'ssa

ṇena kiṃ-saddena idaṃ-saddassa samānādhikaraṇatādasanato kammadhārayasamāsatā idappaccayasaddassa yujjati. Na h' ettha imassa paccayā idappaccayā ti jarāmarāṇassa aññassa vā paccayato jarāmarāṇasambhavapucchā sambhavati, viññātabhāvato ³¹⁹ asambhavato ca jarāmarāṇassa pana paccayapucchā sambhavati. Paccayasaddasamānādhikaraṇatāya ³²⁰ ca idaṃ-saddassa "imasmā paccayā" ti paccayapucchā yujjati.

Sā pana samānādhikaraṇatā yadi pi ³²¹ aññapad' atthasamāso pi labbhati, aññapad' atthavacan' icchābhāvato ³²² pan' ettha kammadhārayasamāso veditabbo. Sāmivacanasamāsapakkhe pana n' atth' eva samānādhikaraṇatāsam-bhavo ³²³ ti. Nanu ca

"Idappaccayatā ³²⁴ paṭiccasamuppādo" ti ^(s)

ettha idappaccaya-saddo sāmivacanasamāso icchito ti? Saccam ³²⁵ icchito, ujukam eva tattha paṭiccasamuppādavacan' icchā ti katvā; idha pana kevalam jarāmarāṇassa paccayaparipucchā adhippetā, tasmā yathā tattha idaṃ-saddassa paṭiccasamuppādavisesanā, idha ca pucchitabapaccay' atthatā ³²⁶ sambhavati; tathā tattha, idha ca samāsakappanā veditabbā. Kasmā pana tattha ³²⁷ kammadhārayasamāso na icchito ti? Hetuppabhavānam ³²⁸ hetu paṭiccasamuppādo ti imassa ³²⁹ atthassa kammadhārayasamāse ³³⁰ asambhavato. ³³¹ Imassa attano paccayānurūpassa anurūpo paccayo idappaccayo ti etassa ca atthassa icchitattā. Yo pan' ettha idaṃ-saddena gahito attho, so atthi idappaccayā jarāmarāṇanti jarāmarāṇagahaṇen' eva gahito ti idaṃ-saddo ³³² paṭiccasamuppādato ³³³ parimutto ³³⁴ aññassa asambhavato apac-

(s) M I 167; S I 136

³¹⁹ ABGG^mM viññāṇa-
³²⁰ B^mP °tāyañ
³²¹ BGM *add* tam
³²² ABGG^mM °atthā-
³²³ BG °karaṇatāyasam-
³²⁴ A idappaccaya-
³²⁵ AB^m sabba; BG sabbam
³²⁶ ABGG^mM *add* ca
³²⁷ ABGG^mM ettha
³²⁸ ABGG^mM °ppabhāvanam

³²⁹ AG^m *add* kammassa
³³⁰ BG °samāso
³³¹ B^mP *add* ti
³³² B idaṃ idaṃ saddo ti
³³³ ABGG^mM °samuppanato
³³⁴ AG^mM pariccuto
 BG parimutto
 B^mP pariccajanato
Suggested reading is given in text.

caye ³³⁵ avatiṭṭhati, ten' ettha kammadhārayasamāso. Tattha pana idam-saddassa tato pariccajanakāraṇaṃ n' atthīti sāmivacanasamāso eva icchito. Aṭṭhakathāyaṃ pana yasmā jarāmarañ' ādīnaṃ paccayapucchāmukhenāyaṃ paṭiccasamuppādadesanā āradhā; paṭiccasamuppādo ca nāma atthato hetuppabhavānaṃ ³³⁶ hetūti vutto vāyaṃ attho, tasmā imassa jarāmarāṇassa paccayo ti evaṃ ³³⁷ atthavaṇṇanā katā.

*Paṇḍitenā*ti ek' aṃsabyākaraṇīy' ādipañhavisesajānana- 497, 1
 samatthāya ³³⁸ paññāya samannāgatenā. Tam eva hi 'ssa
 paṇḍiccaṃ dassetuṃ *yathā* ti ādi vuttaṃ. Yādisassa 497, 2
 jīvassa diṭṭhigatiko ³³⁹ sarīrato anaññattaṃ pucchati *Taṃ* 497, 2
jīvaṃ taṃ sarīraṇ ti, so evaṃ param' atthato nūpalabbhati,
 kathaṃ ³⁴⁰ tassa vañjhātanayassa ³⁴¹ viya dīgharassatā
 sarīrato aññatā vā ³⁴² anaññatā ³⁴³ vā vyākātabbā, ³⁴⁴ tasmā
 'ssa pañhassa ṭhapanīyatā veditabbā. *Tuñhībhāvo* nāma ³⁴⁵ 497, 3
 pucchake ³⁴⁶ anādaro vihesā viya hotīti *avyākatam etan* ti 497, 3
 pakār' antaram āha. Evaṃ avyākaraṇakāraṇaṃ nātukā-
 massa kathetabbāṃ hoti, kathite ³⁴⁷ ca jānantassa pasādo ³⁴⁸
 eva ³⁴⁹ siyā, kathanavidhi pana yādisassāti ādinā dassito eva.
Evaṃ appaṭipajjitvā ti evaṃ ṭhapanīyapañhe viya tuñhī- 497, 4
 bhāv' ādiṃ anāpajjitvā. Evaṃ appaṭipajjitvā ti vacanaṃ ³⁵⁰
 nidassanamattam etaṃ. "Kim sabbāṃ aniccan ti" hi
 vutte "Kim saṅkhatāṃ sandhāya pucchati, ³⁵¹ udāhu
 asaṅkhatan" ti paṭipucchitvā vyākātabbāṃ hoti. "Kim
 khandhapañcakaṃ pariññeyyaṇ" ti puṭṭhe, "Atthi tattha
 pariññeyyaṃ, atthi na pariññeyyaṇ" ti vibhajja ³⁵² byākā-
 tabbāṃ hoti. Evaṃ pi appaṭipajjitvā ³⁵³ ti ayam ettha
 attho icchito ³⁵⁴ ti. Pubbe yassa paccayassa atthitāmat-

³³⁵ B^mP paccaye

³³⁶ AG^m °ppabhāvā
 M °ppabhāvanāṃ

³³⁷ ABGG^mM eva

³³⁸ ABGG^mM °samatthatāya
 B^m °pañhā-

³³⁹ ABGG^mM °gatito

³⁴⁰ AG^mM katam

³⁴¹ P pañvāhanayassa

³⁴² ABGG^mM omit

³⁴³ A omits

³⁴⁴ AG^mM kātabbā
 BG kātabbe

³⁴⁵ B^m nām' esa

³⁴⁶ B^mP pucchato

³⁴⁷ ABGG^mM kathito

³⁴⁸ B^mP pamādo

³⁴⁹ B^mP pi

³⁵⁰ ABGG^m ca *only*
 M ta *only*

³⁵¹ B^m pucchasi

³⁵² AG^mM vihaṇṇa (*graphic corruption*)

³⁵³ BG appaṭivijjitvā pi

³⁵⁴ AG^m icchinato

497. 6. 2 tam³⁵⁵ coditan ti atthitāmattam³⁵⁵ vissajjitam. Pucchā-sabhāgena hi vissajjanan³⁵⁶ ti. Idāni tass' eva sarūpapucchā kariyatīti *Puna: Kin*³⁵⁷ ti vuttam. Idhāpi *yathā* ti ādi sabbam ānetvā vattabbam.
497. 9 *Esa nayo sabbapadesūti* atidesavasena ussukkam³⁵⁸ katvā
497. 10 *Nāmarūpāpaccayā* ti ādinā tattha upavādo āraddho. Yasmā dassetukāmo tasmā idam vuttan ti
497. 10 *yojanā. Channam vipākaphassanam*³⁵⁹ *yeva gahanam* *hoti* viññān' ādi vedanāpariyosānā vipākavīthīti katvā anekesu suttapadesu, abhidhamme ca yebhuyyena tesam yeva gahanassa nirūḥhattā.³⁶⁰ *Idhāti* imasmim sutte. *Ca-saddo* byatirek' attho, ten' ettha gahitam pīti ādinā vuccamānam yeva visesam³⁶¹ joteti.³⁶² Paccayabhāvo³⁶³ nāma paccay' uppannāpekkho³⁶⁴ tena vinā tassa asambhavato.³⁶⁵ Tasmā
497. 12 *salāyatanapaccayā*³⁶⁶ ti³⁶⁶ *salāyatanapaccayā* phasso ti
497. 13 *iminā padenāti* yojanā. Avayavena vā samudayopalakkham etam *salāyatanapaccayā* ti, tasmā *salāyatanapaccayā* phasso ti iminā padenāti vuttam hoti. *Gahitam pīti* chabbidham vipākaphassam pi. *Agahitam pīti* avipākaphassam pi kusalākusalakiriyāphassam pi. Paccay' uppannavisesam³⁶⁷ dassetukāmo ti yojanā. Na c' ettha paccay' uppanno³⁶⁸ va upādinno icchito, atha kho paccayo pi upādinno icchito ti ajjhattik' āyatanass' eva *salāyatanaganena* gahitan ti katvā vuttam *salāyatanato . . . pe . . . dassetukāmo* ti. Na hi phassassa cakkh' ādisalāyatanam eva paccayo, atha kho
497. 14

“ Cakkhuñ ca paṭicca rūpe ca uppajjati cakkhuviññānam, tiṇṇam saṅgati phasso ” ti⁽¹⁾

ādi vacanato rūp' āyatan' ādirūpañ ca cakkhuviññān' ādināmañ ca paccayo, tasmā imam cakkh' ādisalāyatanato

(1) M I 111; S II 73 etc.

³⁵⁵ BGM °mattham
³⁵⁶ BG vissajjitan
³⁵⁷ ABGG^mM ito
³⁵⁸ ABGG^mM ussaggam
³⁵⁹ B^m vipākasamphass-
³⁶⁰ ABGG^mM nirūḥhattā
³⁶¹ AG^m add tā
³⁶² ABGG^mM jotiti

³⁶³ BG °bhūto vā
³⁶⁴ BGM °pekkhā
³⁶⁵ A abhāvato
³⁶⁶ G^m ambhāvato
³⁶⁷ ABGG^m omit
³⁶⁸ ABGG^mM paccuppanna-
³⁶⁹ AG^mM ppanno
³⁷⁰ BG ppaccanno

atirittam āvajjan' ādi viya sādharmaṇam ahutvā, tassa tassa phassassa asādhāraṇatāya ³⁶⁹ *aññam visesapaccayam pi* ³⁷⁰ — 497. 14
pi-saddena avisiṭṭham sādharmaṇapaccayam pi — *dassetukāmo* 497. 15
 Bhagavā n ā m a r ū p a p a c c a y ā p h a s s o t i i d a m
 vuttan ti yojanā. Abhidhammabhājanīye pi imam eva
 visesapaccayam ³⁷¹ sandhāya " nāmarūpapaccayā phasso "
 ti vuttan ti tad aṭṭhakathāyam

" Paccayavisesadassan' atthañ c' eva
 Mahānidānadesanāsaṅgah' atthañ ³⁷² cā " ti (u)

atthavaṇṇanā katā.

Paccayānan ti jāti-ādīnam paccayadhammānam. *Nidā-* 497. 16, 17
nam kathitan ti jarāmaran' ādikassa nidānattam ³⁷³ kathitam,
 ek' aṃsiko paccayabhāvo kathito. Tam hi tesam paccaya-
 bhāve ³⁷⁴ avyabhicāritam ³⁷⁵ dassetum *i t i k h o p a n'* 497. 21
e t a n ti ādinā upari desanā pavattā. *Nijjate* ti nijjālake. 497. 17
Niggumbe ti nikkhepe. Padadvayenāpi ākulābhāvam eva 497. 17
 dasseti, tasmā anākulam avyākulam mahantam paccayani-
 dānam ettha kathitan ti *Mahānidānam* suttaṃ aññathābhā- 497. 18
 vassa abhāvato.

4. *Tesam tesam* ³⁷⁶ *paccayānan* ti tesam tesam ³⁷⁶ jāti- 497. 19
 ādinam paccayānam. Yasmā paccayabhāvo ³⁷⁷ nāma tehi
 tehi paccayehi anūnādhikeh' eva tassa tassa phalassa
 sambhavato *tatho* ³⁷⁸ sacco ³⁷⁹ tappakāro vā, sāmaggim 497. 19
 upagatesu paccayesu muhuttam pi tato ³⁸⁰ nibbattana-
 dhammānam asambhavābhāvato. *Avitatho* avisaṃvādanako 497. 19
 viṣaṃvādan' ākāravirahito aññadhammapaccayehi añña-
 dhammānuppattito. *Anaññathā* ³⁸¹ ti vuccati aññathābhā- 497. 19
 vassa ³⁸² abhāvato. Tasmā *tatham avitatham anaññatham* 497. 19
paccayabhāvam dassetun ti vuttam.

(u) Vbh A 203

³⁶⁹ B^mP sādha-

³⁷⁰ AB^mG^mP omit

³⁷¹ B^mP omit visesa

³⁷² ABGG^mM °saṅgahattañ

³⁷³ P nidān' attham

³⁷⁴ AG^m °bhāvo

³⁷⁵ B^mP °cāriti

³⁷⁶ ABGG^mMP omit

³⁷⁷ ABGG^mM paccayā-

³⁷⁸ ABGG^mM tathā

P omits

³⁷⁹ ABGG^mM sabbo

B^m taccho

³⁸⁰ B^mP tatho

³⁸¹ AG^m anaññatho

BGM anaññato

³⁸² BG anañña-

497. 19. 22 *Pariyāyati* ³⁸³ attano phalaṃ pariggahetvā vattatīti
 497. 22 *pariyāyo*, hetūti āha *pariyāyenāti kāraṇenāti*. *Sabbena*
sabban ti devatt' ādinā sabbabhāvena sabbā jāti. *Sabbathā*
sabban ti tatthāpi Cātummahārājik' ādisabb' ākārena sabbā,
 nipātadvayam etaṃ, nipātañ ca avyayaṃ, ³⁸⁴ tañ ca sabba-
 liṅgavibhattivacanesu ek' ākāram eva hotīti pāliyaṃ
 s a b b e n a s a b b a ṃ s a b b a t h ā s a b b a n t i v u t -
 taṃ. Atthavacane pana tassa tassa ³⁸⁵ jātisaddāpekkhāya
 497. 23 atthi-atthavuttitaṃ dassetuṃ *sabb' ākārena sabbā* ti ādi
 497. 25 vuttaṃ. *Iminā va nāyēnāti* iminā jātivāre vutten' eva
 nāyena.
 497. 27 *Dev' ādisūti* ādi-saddena gandhabbayakkh' ādike pāliyaṃ
 āgate, tad antarabhede ca saṅgaṇhāti.
 497. 30 *Idha nikkhitta-atthavibhajan' atthe* ³⁸⁶ ti imasmiṃ k a s -
 s a c i k i m h i c i t i a n i y a m a t o u d d e s a v a s e n a v u t t '
 atthassa niddisan' atthe jotetabbe nipāto, tad atthajotanaṃ
 497. 31 nipātapadan ti attho. *Tassāti* tassa padassa. *Te* ti dham-
 497. 29 madesanāya sampadānabhūtaṃ therāṃ vadati. *Seyyathīdan*
ti vā te katame ti ce ti attho. *Ye* hi kassacīti, kim-
 h i c i t i c a a n i y a m a t o v u t t ā ³⁸⁷ atthā, ³⁸⁷ te katame ti.
 Kathetukamyatāpucchā h' esā.
 497. 34. 35 *Devabhāvāyāti* devabhāv' atthaṃ. *Kandhajālīti* ³⁸⁸
 kandhapātubhāvo, ³⁸⁹ yathā kandhesu uppannesu devo ti
 samaññā hoti, tathā tesāṃ uppādo ti attho. Ten' āha
 497.35; 498.2 *yāyāti* ³⁹⁰ ādi. *Sabbapadesūti* g a n d h a b b ā n a ṃ v ā ³⁹¹
 gandhabbattāyāti ādisu sabbesu jātiniddesapadesu,
 498. 1 bhav' ādipadesu ca. Yena hi nāyena ³⁹² *Sā* ³⁹³ *ca* ³⁹³ *hi jālīti*
 ayam atthayojanā katā, jātiniddesapadeso va bhavo ti ādinā
 498. 2 bhav' ādipadesu pi yojanā ³⁹⁴ kātabbā ³⁹⁴ ti. *Devā ti upa-*
pallidevā Cātummahārājikato paṭṭhāya yāva ³⁹⁵ bhav' aggā
 498. 3 dibbanti kāmagaṇ' ādihi kilānti laṅanti viharanti jotantīti
 katvā. Gandhaṃ abbanti paribhuñjantīti g a n d h a b b ā,

³⁸³ AG^m °yāyo ti
 BGMP °yāye ti

³⁸⁴ AG^m avyatañ
 BG avyāya
 M avyaya

³⁸⁵ ABGG^mM omit

³⁸⁶ DA nikkhittassa-

³⁸⁷ B^mP vutto attho

³⁸⁸ BG omit

³⁸⁹ ABGG^m omit kandha

³⁹⁰ BG yā sā ti

³⁹¹ B^mP omit

³⁹² ABGG^mM yena

³⁹³ ABGG^mM sā ba

B^mP sace

³⁹⁴ B^mP so kātabbo

³⁹⁵ ABGG^mM add ca

Dhataratthassa mahārājassa parivārabhūtā. Yajanti Ves-
 savana-Sakk' ādike pūjentīti *y a k k h ā*, tena tena vā 498, 4
 paṇidhikamm' ādinā yajitabbā pūjetabbā ti *y a k k h ā*, 498, 4
 Vessavanassa mahārājassa parivārabhūtā. Atthakathāyam
 pana *amanussā* ti avisesena vuttam. *B h ū t ā* ti kum- 498, 4
 bhaṇḍā, Virūlhassa mahārājassa parivārabhūtā. Atthaka-
 thāyam pana *ye keci nibbattasattā* ti avisesena vuttam. *Atthi-* 498, 4, 5
pakkhā bhamaratumbal' ādayo.³⁹⁶ *Cammapakkhā* jatu-titil' 498, 5
 ādayo.³⁹⁷ *Lomapakkhā* haṃsamor' ādayo. *S i r i ṃ s a -* 498, 5, 6
p ā ³⁹⁸ ahi-vicchika-satapadī-ādayo.

Tesaṃ tesaṃ ti idam na yevāpanakaniddeso ³⁹⁹ viya 498, 7
 avuttasaṅgah' attham vacanam, atha kho ayevepanaka-
 niddeso ⁴⁰⁰ viya vuttasaṅgah' atthan ti. *Ādi-sadden'* eva
 ca āmeṇḍit' attho saṅgayhatīti āha *tesaṃ tesaṃ* ⁴⁰¹ *devagan-* 498, 7
dhabb' ādīnam ti.

T a t h a t t ā y ā ti tathābhāvāya,⁴⁰² yathārūpesu khan- 498, 8
 dhesu pavattamānesu: Devā gandhabbā ti lokasamaññā
 hoti, tathārūpatāyāti attho. Ten' āha *devagandhabb' ādi-* 498, 8
bhāvāyāti.

Nirodho vigamo ti ca paṭiladdh' attalābhassa ⁴⁰³ bhaṅgo ⁴⁰⁴
 vuccati, idha pana accantābhāvo adhippeto "sabbaso
 jātiyā asatī" ti avatvā ⁴⁰⁵ *j ā t i n i r o d h ā* ti vuttattā
 ti āha *abhāvā ti attho* ti. 498, 9

Phal' atthāya hinotīti yathā phalan ⁴⁰⁶ tato ⁴⁰⁶ nibbat- 498, 11
 tati,⁴⁰⁷ evam hinoti ⁴⁰⁸ pavattati, tassa hetubhāvaṃ upagac-
 chatīti attho. *Idam gaṇhatha nan* ti "idam me phalam, 498, 12
 gaṇhatha nan" ti evam *appeti viya* niyyādeti ⁴⁰⁹ viya. 498, 13
Esa nayo ti avisesam atidisitvā visesamattassa attham 498, 15
 dassetuṃ *Api cāti* ādi vuttam. Nanu cāyam jāti parinip- 498, 15
 phannā saṅkhatasabhāvā ⁴¹⁰ ca na hoti vikārabhāvato,
 tathā jarāmarañam, tassa katham sā hetu hotīti codanam

³⁹⁶ B^mP °tuppal'-
 M hamarakumbal'-

³⁹⁷ AG^m jātūtital'-
 BGM jatūtital'-
 B^mP jatusiṅgāl'-

³⁹⁸ B^mP sarisapā

³⁹⁹ BG °niddese

⁴⁰⁰ ABGG^mM yaṃvāpanaka-

⁴⁰¹ ABGG^mMP *omit*

⁴⁰² B^m tambhāvāya

⁴⁰³ B^mP °laddhattālābhassa

⁴⁰⁴ B^mP bhāvo

⁴⁰⁵ ABGG^mMP vatvā

⁴⁰⁶⁻⁴⁰⁶ BG phalattāya hīno

⁴⁰⁷ B nibbatteti

GM nibbattīti

⁴⁰⁸ ABGG^mMP hīnoti

⁴⁰⁹ B^mP niyyādeti

⁴¹⁰ B^mP saṅkhatabhāvā

- 498, 18 sandhāy' āha *jarāmarañassa hīti* ādi. Tabbhāve bhāvo, tad abhāve ca abhāvo *jarāmarañassa jātiyā upanissayatā*.
- 498, 20, 23 5. *Okāsa-pariggaho* ti pavattiṭṭhānapariggaho. *Uppatti-bhave* ⁴¹¹ yujjati ⁴¹² uppattikkhandhānaṃ ⁴¹³ yathāvuttaṭṭhānaṃ aññattha anuppajjanato. *Idha paṇāti* imasmiṃ sutte *kāma bhavo* ti ādinā āgate imasmiṃ ṭhāne. *Kammabhave* ⁴¹⁴ yujjati *kāmabhav'* ādicodanā ⁴¹⁵ visesato tassa *jātiyā* ⁴¹⁶ paccayabhāvato ti. Ten' āha *So hi* ⁴¹⁷ *jātiyā upanissayakoṭiyā va paccayo* ti. Nanu ca uppatti-bhavo ⁴¹⁸ pi *jātiyā upanissayavasena paccayo hotīti?* Saccam ⁴¹⁹ hoti, so ⁴²⁰ pana na tathā padhānabhūto, kammabhavo ⁴²¹ pana padhānabhūto paccayo janakabhāvato ti. *So hi* ⁴²² *jātiyā* ti ādi vuttam *kāmabhavūpagam* ⁴²³ kammam *kāmabhavo*. Esa nayo rūpārūpabhavesu pi.
- 498, 25 6. *Okāsa-pariggaho ca* ⁴²⁴ *kato kimhīcīti* ⁴²⁵ iminā
- 498, 27 *sattapariggahassa katattā*.⁴²⁶ *Tiṇṇam* ⁴²⁷ *kammabhavānan* ti *kāmakammabhav'* ādinam *tiṇṇam* ⁴²⁷ *kammabhavānam*. *Tiṇṇaṇ ca uppattibhavānan* ⁴²⁸ ti *kām'* uppattibhav' ādinam *tiṇṇaṇ ca uppattibhavānam*.⁴²⁹ *Tathā sesāni pīti diṭṭh'* upādān' ādini ses' upādānāni pi *tiṇṇam kammabhavānam*, *tiṇṇaṇ ca uppattibhavānam* ⁴²⁹ paccayo ti attho. *Itīti* evaṃ vuttanayena. *Dvādasakammabhavā dvādasauppattibhavā* ti *catuvīsatibhavā veditabbā*. Yasmā kammabhavassa paccayabhāvamukhen' eva upādānam uppattibhavassa paccayo nāma hoti, na aññathā, tasmā upādānānam ⁴³⁰ kammabhavassa ujukam eva paccayabhāvo ti āha *nippariyāyen'* *ettha dvādasakammabhavā labbhantīti*. *Tesan* ti kammabhavānam. *Sahajātakotiya* ti akusalassa kammabhavassa sahajātam upādānam sahajātakotiya, itaram anantarūpanissay' ādivasena upanissayakoṭiyā, kusalassa kammassa

⁴¹¹ AG^m °bhāve
B^mP upapatti-
⁴¹² AG^m yuñjati
⁴¹³ B^mP upapatti-
⁴¹⁴ ABGG^mM °bhavo
⁴¹⁵ B^m °ādi-jotanā
⁴¹⁶ BGM jāti
⁴¹⁷ ABGG^mMP omit
⁴¹⁸ B^mP upapatti-
⁴¹⁹ AG^mM sabbam
BG saṅkham
⁴²⁰ BG vo

⁴²¹ AG^mM add yujjati
BG add yujjati pana padhāna-
bhūto kammabhavo yujjati
⁴²² ABGG^mMP omit
⁴²³ BGM °ga
⁴²⁴ B^mP va ; DA omits
⁴²⁵ ABGG^mMP kassacīti
⁴²⁶ AG^m kattā
⁴²⁷ B^m adds pi
⁴²⁸ B^mMP upapatti-
⁴²⁹ B^mP upapatti-
⁴³⁰ B^mP upādānam

pana upanissayakoṭiyā va paccayo. Ettha ca yathā añña mañña-nissaya-sampayutta-atthi-avigat' ādippaccayānaṃ sahaajātappaccayena ekasaṅgahataṃ dassetuṃ sahaajātakoṭiyā ti vuttaṃ, evaṃ ārammaṇūpanissaya-anantarūpanissaya-pakatūpanissayānaṃ ekajjhaṃ gahaṇavasena *upanissayakoṭiyā* ti vuttan ti daṭṭhabbaṃ. 498, 31

7. *Upādānassāti* ettha kām' upādānassa taṇhā upanissayakoṭiyā paccayo, ses' upādānānaṃ, sahaajātakoṭiyā pi upanissayakoṭiyā pi viññāṇ' ādivedanāpariyosānā vipākavidhīti ⁴³¹ katvā. 498, 33

8. *Yadidaṃ vedanā ti ettha vipākavedanā* ti tam 499, 1
eva tāva ⁴³² *upanissayakoṭiyā* paccayo, itarakoṭiyā asam- 499, 1
bhavato. *Aññā* ti kusalākusalakiriyavedanā. *Aññathā pīti* 499, 2
sahaajātakoṭiyā pi.

9. *Ettāvatā* ti jarāmarañ' ādinaṃ paccayaparamparādas- 499, 3
sanavasena pavattāya ettikāya desanāya. *Purimatāṇhaṃ* 499, 3
ti purimabhavasiddhaṃ taṇhaṃ. *Esa paccayo*
taṇhāya yadidaṃ vedanā ti vatvā tad anan-
taraṃ phassapaccayā vedanā ti iti ⁴³³ *kho*
pan' etaṃ vuttan ti ādinā vedanāya paccayabhū-
tassa phassassa uddharaṇaṃ aññesu suttesu āgatanayena
paṭiccasamuppādassa desanāmaggo, taṃ pana anotaritvā
samudācārataṇhādassanamukhen' eva ⁴³⁴ navataṇhāmūla-
dhamme ⁴³⁵ dassento āciṇṇadesanāmagгато okkamanto ⁴³⁶
viya, tañ ca desanaṃ sarasato ⁴³⁷ appavattim ⁴³⁸ pasayha
balakkārena desento ⁴³⁹ viya ca hotīti āha ⁴⁴⁰ *idānīti* ⁴⁴⁰ ādi. 499, 4

Dve taṇhā ti idhādhippetataṇhā eva dvidhā bhindanto 499, 8
āha. *Esanataṇhā* ⁴⁴¹ ti bhogaṇaṃ ⁴⁴² pariyesanavasena 499, 8
pavattanataṇhā. ⁴⁴³ *Esitataṇhā* ⁴⁴⁴ ti pariyaṭṭhesu ⁴⁴⁵ bhogesu 499, 8
uppajjanataṇhā. ⁴⁴⁶ *Samudācārataṇhāyāti* pariyaṭṭhānava- 499, 12
sena pavattataṇhāya. *Duvidhā p' esā vedanaṃ paṭicca* 499, 13

⁴³¹ ABGG^mM vipākavithīti

⁴³² ABGG^mM add uddhari

⁴³³ ABGG^mMP omit

⁴³⁴ ABGG^mM °mukhena

⁴³⁵ B^mP omit nava

⁴³⁶ ABGG^mM ukkamanto

⁴³⁷ B^m passato

P hasato

⁴³⁸ B^mP appavattanti

M appavattamti

⁴³⁹ ABGG^mM nento

⁴⁴⁰ ABGG^mM omit

⁴⁴¹ AG^m esannā-

BGM esanā-

⁴⁴² P bhogaḍīnaṃ

⁴⁴³ B^mP pavattataṇhā

⁴⁴⁴ ABGG^mM esitataṇhā

⁴⁴⁵ B °yutthesu

⁴⁴⁶ B^mP uppajjamāna-

taṇhā nāma vedanāpaccayā ca appaṭiladdhānaṃ bhogānaṃ paṭilābhāya pariyesanā, paṭiladdhesu ⁴⁴⁷ ca tesu pātavy' āpatti-ādi hotīti.

499. 14 Paritassanavasena pariyesati etāyāti *p a r i y e s a n ā*.
 499. 15 Āsayato payogato ca pariyesanā tathāpavatto citt' uppādo. Ten' āha *taṇhāya sati hotīti*. *Rūp' ādi-ārammaṇapaṭilābho* ti savatthukānaṃ rūp' ādi-ārammaṇānaṃ gavesanavasena pavattiyam pana aperiyaṭṭhaṃ labbhati, tam pi atthato pariyesanāya laddham eva nāma tathārūpassa kammassa pubbekatattā eva labbhanato. Ten' āha *so hi pariyesanāya sati hotīti*. *Sukhavinicchayan* ti sukhaṃ visesato nicchinotīti ⁴⁴⁸ sukhavinicchayo, ⁴⁴⁹ sukhaṃ ⁴⁵⁰ sabhāvato, samudayato, atthaṅgamato, ⁴⁵¹ ādinavato, ⁴⁵² nissaraṇato ca yathāvato ⁴⁵³ jānitvā pavattaṇānaṃ, tam sukhavinicchayaṃ. *Jaṇṇā* ti jāneyya. Subhaṃ sukhaṃ ti ādikaṃ ārammaṇe abhūt' ākāraṃ vividhaṃ ninnabhāvena nicchinoti ⁴⁵⁴ āropetīti vinicchayo. Assādānupassanatanhādiṭṭhiyā pi evam eva vinicchayaabhāvo veditabbo. Imasmiṃ pana sutte vitakko yeva āgato ti yojanā. *Imasmiṃ pana sutte* ti Sakkapañha-sutte. Tattha hi
499. 16
 499. 17
 499. 18
 499. 23

“ Chando kho devānaṃ inda vitakkanidāno ” ti ^(v)

499. 23. 25 āgataṃ. *Idhāti* imasmiṃ Mahānidānasutte. *Vitakken' eva vinicchinantīti* ⁴⁵⁵ etena “ vinicchiyati ⁴⁵⁶ etenāti vinicchayo ” ti vinicchayasaddassa karaṇasādhanaṃ ⁴⁵⁷ āha. *Ettakan* ti ādi vinicchayan' ākāradassanaṃ.
499. 26 Chandan' atṭhena chando, evaṃ rañjan' atṭhena rāgo ti *c h a n d a r ā g o*. ⁴⁵⁸ Svāyaṃ anāsevanatāya mando hutvā pavatto idhādhippeto ti āha *dubbalarāgassādhivacanan* ti. *Ajjhosānan* ti taṇhādiṭṭhivasena abhinivisaṇaṃ. ⁴⁵⁹ “ May-
499. 30
 499. 32
 499. 32

^(v) D II 277

⁴⁴⁷ B^mP laddhesu
⁴⁴⁸ ABGG^mM vinicchi-
⁴⁴⁹ ABGG^mM °nicchiyo
⁴⁵⁰ ABGG^mM sukhl
⁴⁵¹ ABGG^mM atthagamato
 B^mP °gamanato
⁴⁵² B^mP omit
⁴⁵³ B^mP yāthā-
⁴⁵⁴ AM cindoti ; BG vinoti ;
 G^m vindoti

⁴⁵⁵ ABG^m °cchintīti
 B^m °cchinātīti
 G °cchinnatīti
 P °cchindatīti
⁴⁵⁶ ABGG^mM °cchinti
 B^m °cchīyati
⁴⁵⁷ B^mP °sādhanaṃ
⁴⁵⁸ B^mP omit
⁴⁵⁹ P °vesanaṃ

ham idan " ti hi taṇhāgāho yebhuyyena attagāhasannissayo
 va hoti. Ten' āha *Aham maman* ti. *Balavasanniṭṭhānan* ti 499, 33
 ca tesam gāhānam thirabhāvappattim āha. *Taṇhādiṭṭhiva-* 499, 34
sena pariggahakaraṇan ti aham maman ti balavasanniṭṭhāna-
 vasena abhiniviṭṭhassa ⁴⁶⁰ att' attaniyagāhavatthuno añ-
 ñāsādhāraṇam viya katvā pariggahetvā ṭhānam, tathā-
 pavatto lobhasahagatacitt' uppādo. Attanā pariggahitassa
 vatthuno yassa vasena parehi sādhāraṇabhāvassa ⁴⁶¹ asa-
 hano ⁴⁶² hoti puggalo, so dhammo *asahanatā*. *Evam vacan'* 499,35; 500,1
attham vadanti niruttinayena. Saddalakkhaṇena ⁴⁶³ pana
 yassa dhammassa ⁴⁶⁴ vasena macchariyayogato ⁴⁶⁵ puggalo
 maccharo, tassa bhāvo, kammaṃ ⁴⁶⁶ vā *macchariyam*, 500, 2
 macchero dhammo.

10. Macchariyassa balavabhāvato ādarena rakkaṇam
 ārakkho ti āha *dvāra . . . pe . . . suṭṭhu rakkaṇan* ti. Attano 500, 4
 phalaṃ karotīti karaṇam, ⁴⁶⁷ yaṃ kiñci kāraṇam, adhikaṃ
 karaṇan ti *a d h i k a r a ṇ a ṃ*, visesakāraṇam. Visesakā- 500, 5
 raṇaṇ ca bhogānam ārakkha-daṇḍadān' ādi-anatthasam-
 bhavassāti vuttam *ārakkhādhikaraṇan* ti ādi. *Paranisedhan'* 500, 6, 7
atthan ti māraṇ' ādinā paresam vibādhan' attham. Ādiyati
 etenāti ādānam, daṇḍassa ādanam *d a ṇ ḍ' ā d ā n a ṃ*, 500, 8
 āharitvā ⁴⁶⁸ paraviheṭhanacitt' uppādo. *S a t t h' ā d ā n e* 500, 9
 pi es' eva nayo. Hatthaparāmās' ādivasena kāyena kātab-
 bakalaho *kāyakalaho*. Mammaghaṭṭan' ādivasena vācāya 500, 9
 kātabbakalaho *vācākalaho*. Virujjhanavasena virūpaṃ gaṇ- 500, 9
 hāti etenāti *v i g g a h o*. Viruddham vadati etenāti 500, 10
v i v ā d o. *T u v a ṃ t u v a n* ti agāravavacanasahacara- 500, 11
 ṇato tuvaṃ tuvaṃ, sabbe p' ete ⁴⁶⁹ tathāpavattā dosasaha-
 gatacitt' uppādā veditabbā. Ten' āha Bhagavā

" Aneke pāpakā akusalā dhammā sambhavanti " ti.^(w)

18. *Desanam nivattesīti taṇham paṭicca pari-* 500, 13
y e s a n ā ti ādinā anulomanayena pavattitam desanam

(w) D II 59

⁴⁶⁰ AG^m niṭṭhānassa

⁴⁶¹ BG °raṇam-

⁴⁶² B^mP asahamāno

⁴⁶³ B^mP °lakkhaṇe

⁴⁶⁴ BG dhammasabhāva

⁴⁶⁵ ABGG^mM maccharayogato

⁴⁶⁶ BG kāmaṃ; M tāmamaṃ

⁴⁶⁷ AG^mM kāra-

⁴⁶⁸ B^mP abhibhavitvā

⁴⁶⁹ B^mP te

paṭilomanayena puna Ā r a k k h ā d h i k a r a ṇ a n ti
ārabhanto nivattesi.

500, 15

*Pañcakāmaguṇīkarāgavasenā*ti ārammaṇabhūtā pañcakā-
maguṇā etassa atthīti pañcakāmaguṇiko, tattha rañjana-
vasena ⁴⁷⁰ abhiramaṇavasena pavattarāgo, tassa vasena

500, 16

500, 15

uppannā rañjanavasena taṇhāyanavasena pavattā *rūp'*
āditanḥā va kāmesu taṇhā ti *k ā m a t a ṇ h ā*. Bhavati
atthi sabbakālaṃ tiṭṭhatīti pavattā bhavadiṭṭhi ⁴⁷¹ uttara-

500, 16

padalopena bhavo, taṃsahagatā taṇhā *B h a v a t a ṇ h ā*.
Vibhavati vinassati ucchiṇṇatīti pavattā vibhavadiṭṭhi ⁴⁷²

500, 17

500, 18

vibhavo uttarapadalopena, taṃsahagatā taṇhā ⁴⁷³ *V i -*
b h a v a t a ṇ h ā ti āha *sassatadiṭṭhī*ti ādi. *I m e d v e*
d h a m m ā ti

“ Esa paccayo upādānassa, yadidaṃ taṇhā ” ti (x)

evaṃ vuttā vaṭṭamūlatanḥā ca T a ṇ h a ṃ p a ṭ i c c a
p a r i y e s a ṇ ā ti evaṃ vuttā samudācāratanḥā cāti ime
dve dhammā. *Vaṭṭamūlasamudācāravasenā*ti vaṭṭamūlava-

500, 20

500, 21

sena c' eva samudācāravasena ca. *Dvīhi koṭṭhāsehi*ti dvīhi
bhāgehi. Dvīhi avayavehi samosaranti nibbattanavasena
samavataranti ⁴⁷⁴ ito ti samosaraṇaṃ, paccayo, ekaṃ samo-
saraṇaṃ etāsan ti *ekasamosaraṇā*. Kena pana ekasamosa-
raṇā ti āha *vedanāyā*ti. Dve pi hi taṇhā vedanāpaccayā
evāti. Ten' āha *vedanāpaccayena ekapaccayā* ti.

500, 21

500, 21

500, 22

Tato tato ⁴⁷⁵ osarivā āgantvā samavasaraṇaṭṭhānaṃ ⁴⁷⁶

500, 23

osaraṇa-samosaraṇaṃ. Vedanāya samaṃ saha ekasmiṃ
ārammaṇe osaraṇakā pavattanakā vedanā samosaraṇā ti
āha *idaṃ sahaṇālasamosaraṇaṃ nāmāti*.

500, 27

500, 30

19. *Sabbe* ti uppattidvāravasena bhinditvā vuttā ⁴⁷⁷ cha
pi vipākaphassā ⁴⁷⁷ evaṃ ⁴⁷⁸ viññāṇ' ādi vedanāpariyosānā

(x) D II 58

⁴⁷⁰ ABGG^mM rajana-

⁴⁷¹ BG pabhava-

⁴⁷² ABGG^mMP omit vibhava

⁴⁷³ BG add:—vivattacchadatā savā-
sana-sabbakilesappahāṇanapub-
bakattā Buddhābhāvassa ara-
haṃ vaṭṭābhāvenāti phalena
hetu-anumānadassanaṃ Sammā-
sambuddho chadanābhāvenāti
hetunā phalānumānadassanaṃ
hetudvayaṃ vuttaṃ vivatto vic-

chado vā ti dutiyavesārajjenāti
khīn' āsavassa te paṭijānato ti
ādinā vuttana vesārajje.

⁴⁷⁴ BG samosaranti
B^m samaṃ vattanti
P samavattanti

⁴⁷⁵ ABGG^mM once only

⁴⁷⁶ B^m samavasana-
P sammasana-

⁴⁷⁷⁻⁴⁷⁷ B^mP savipāka-

⁴⁷⁸ B^mP eva

vipākavīthīti ⁴⁷⁹ katvā. Paṭiccasamuppādakathā nāma vaṭ-
 takathā ti āha *ṭhapetvā cattāro lok' uttaravipākaphasse* ti. 500, 31
Bahudhā ti bahuppakārena. Ayam hi pañcadvāre cakkhupa- 500, 33
 sād' ādivatthukānaṃ pañcannaṃ vedanānaṃ cakkhusam-
 phass' ādiko phasso sahaajāta-aññaṃaṇña-nissaya-vipāka-
 āhāra-sampayutta-atthi-avigatavasena aṭṭhadhā paccayo
 hoti. Sesānaṃ pana ek' ekasmiṃ dvāre sampāṭicchana-
 santīraṇa-tadārammaṇavasena pavattānaṃ kāmāvacaravi-
 pākavedanānaṃ cakkhusamphass' ādiko phasso upanis-
 sayavasena ekadhā va paccayo hoti. Manodvāre pi tadāram-
 maṇavasena pavattānaṃ kāmāvacaravipākavedanānaṃ sa-
 hajātamanosamphasso tath' eva aṭṭhadhā paccayo hoti,
 tathā paṭisandhi-bhav' aṅga-cutivasena pavattānaṃ tebhū-
 makavipākavedanānaṃ. Yā pana tā manodvāre tadāram-
 maṇavasena pavattā kāmāvacaravedanā, tāsāṃ manod-
 vār' āvajjanasampayutto manosamphasso upanissayavasena
 ekadhā va paccayo hotīti evaṃ phasso bahudhā vedanāya
 paccayo hotīti veditabbaṃ.

20. *Vedanādīnaṃ* ti vedanā-saññā-saṅkhāra-viññāṇānaṃ. 500, 34
Asadisabhāvā ⁴⁸⁰ ti anubhavana-sañjānanābhisaṅkharāṇa- 500, 35
 vijānanabhāvā. Te hi aññaṃaṇñaṃavidhurena vedayit' ādi-
 rūpena ākiriyaṇti paññāyaṇtīti *ā k ā r ā* ti *vuccanti*. *Te* 500, 34, 35
*ye vā*ti vedanādīnaṃ te eva vedayit' ādi-ākārā. *Sādhukam* 500, 35
dassiyamānā ti sakkaccam paccakkhato viya pakāsiyamānā.
*Taṃ taṃ līnaṃ atthaṃ gamenta*ti: Arūp' aṭṭho ⁴⁸¹ āram- 500, 36
 maṇābhīmukhanaman' aṭṭho ti evaṃ ādikaṃ taṃ taṃ
 līnaṃ apākaṭaṃ atthaṃ gamenti nāpenti *l i ṇ g ā n i*. 500, 36
Tassa tassa sañjānanahetuto ti tassa tassa arūp' aṭṭh' ādi- 500, 36
 kassa sallakkhaṇakāraṇattā.⁴⁸² Nimīyaṇti anumīyaṇti ete-
 hīti *n i m i t t ā n i*. *Tathā tathā* arūpabhāv' ādippakārena 500, 37
 vedayit' ādippakārena ca uddisittabbato kathetabbato
u d d e s ā. *Tasmā* ti asadisabhāvā ti ādinā vuttam ev' 501, 1
 atthaṃ kāraṇabhāvena paccāmasati. Yasmā vedanādīnaṃ
 aññaṃaṇña-asadisabhāvā yathāvutten' atthena ākār' ādayo,
 tasmā *ayam* idāni vuccamāno *ettha* pālipade attho. *Nāma-* 501, 1, 2
*samūhassā*ti ārammaṇābhīmukhaṃ naman' aṭṭhena nāman

⁴⁷⁹ B^mP °vidhīti⁴⁸⁰ So all MSS.

DA asadisabhāvā

⁴⁸¹ AG^mM ārup'-⁴⁸² B^mP °kkhaṇassa kāra-

ti laddhasamaññassa vedanādicatukkhandhasaṅgahassa ⁴⁸³
 501, 3 arūpadhammapuñjassa. *Paññattī* ti: Nāmakāyo, arū-
 501, 6 pakalāpo, arūpino, khandhā ti ādikā paññāpanā hoti. Cetanā-
 padhānattā saṅkhārakkhandhadhammānaṃ *saṅkhārānaṃ*
cetanākāre ti ādi vuttaṃ.⁴⁸⁴ Tathā hi suttantabhājanīye
 saṅkhārakkhandhavibhajane

“ Yā cetanā sañcetanā sañcetaṇṇatā ⁴⁸⁵ ” ti (y)

501, 10 cetanā va niddiṭṭhā. *Asatī* asantesu. Vacanavipallāsenā
 501, 11 hi evaṃ vuttaṃ. *Cattāro khande vatthum katvā* ti vedanā
 saññā cittaṃ cetanādayo ti ime catukkhandhasaṅgā
 501, 12 ca nayo pañcadvāre pi sambhavatīti *manodvāre* ti visesi-
 501, 12 taṃ. *Adhivacanasamphassavevacano* ⁴⁸⁶ ti ⁴⁸⁷ adhivacanamu-
 khena ⁴⁸⁸ paññattimukhena gahetabbattā adhivacanasam-
 501, 13 phasso ti laddhanāmo. So ti manosamphasso. Pañcavo-
 501, 13 kāre ⁴⁸⁹ hadayavatthum nissāya labbhanato *rūpakāye pañ-*
ñāyeth' eva,⁴⁹⁰ ayaṃ pana nayo idha na icchito ⁴⁹¹ vedanā-
 dipaṭikkhepavasena asambhavapariyāyassa coditattā ⁴⁹² ti
 501, 14 *pañcapasāde vatthum katvā uppajjeyyāti* attho vutto.

Na hi vedanādisannissayena vinā pañcapasāde vatthum
 katvā manosamphassassa sambhavo atthi. Uppattiṭṭhāne
 asati anuppattiṭṭhānato phalassa uppatti nāma kadāci pi n'
 atthīti imam atthaṃ yathādhikatassa atthassa nidassana-
 501, 15, 16 vasena dassento *ambarukkhe* ti ādim āha. *Rūpakāyato* ti
 501, 16 kevalaṃ rūpakāyato. *Tassāti* manosamphassassa.

Virodhipaccayasannipāte vibhūtatārā visadis' uppatti, tas-
 miṃ vā sati attano santāne vijjamānass' eva visadis' uppat-
 501, 18 tihetubhāvo *ruppan' ākāro*. So eva ruppan' ākāro vatthu-
 sappatigh' ādikaṃ ⁴⁹³ taṃ taṃ līnaṃ atthaṃ gametīti
 501, 18, 19 *līnaṃ*. Tassa tassa sañjānanahetuto *nimittaṃ*. Tathā
 501, 19 tathā uddisitabbato *uddeso* ti evaṃ p' ettha ⁴⁹⁴ ākār' ādayo

(y) Vbh 144

⁴⁸³ B^mP °saṅkhātassa

⁴⁸⁴ AG^m vutto; BGM vuttā

⁴⁸⁵ ABGG^mM cetayitattan

⁴⁸⁶ BG °mevacana

⁴⁸⁷ BG omit

⁴⁸⁸ BG omit adhivacana

⁴⁸⁹ B^mP add ca

⁴⁹⁰ AG^m paññāyenethava

B^mP °ññāyat' eva

DA omits eva

⁴⁹¹ ABGG^mM h' icchito

⁴⁹² B^m jotitattā

⁴⁹³ BGM sampati-

⁴⁹⁴ B^mP ettha

atthato veditabbā. Vatth' ārammaṇānaṃ aññaṃaññaṃpaṭi-
hananaṃ *paṭigho*, tato paṭighato jāto *paṭigha-* 501, 20
samphasso. Ten' āha *Sappaṭighan* ⁴⁹⁵ ti ādi. *Nāma-* 501, 20, 23
kāyato ti kevalaṃ nāmakāyato. *Tassāti* paṭighasamphas- 501, 23
sassa. Sesam paṭhamapañhe vuttanayam eva.

Ubhayavasenāti nāmakāyo rūpakāyo ti ubhayasannissa- 501, 25
yassa adhivacanasamphasso paṭighasamphasso ⁴⁹⁶ ti ubhaya-
samphassassa ⁴⁹⁷ vasena.

Visum visum paccayaṃ dassetvā ti vyatirekamukhena 501, 29
paccekam nāmakāya-rūpakāyasaññitaṃ paccayaṃ das-
setvā. *Tesan* ti phassānaṃ. *Avisesato* ⁴⁹⁸ ti visesaṃ akatvā, 501, 30
sāmaññato. *Dassetun* ti vyatirekamukhen' eva dassetuṃ. 501, 31

Es' eva ⁴⁹⁹ *hetū* ti esa chasu pi dvāresu pavatto 501, 33
nāmarūpasañkhāto hetu yathārahaṃ dvinnam pi phassā-
naṃ. Idāni ⁵⁰⁰ taṃ yathārahaṃ pavattiṃ vibhajitvā
dassetuṃ *Cakkhudvār' ādisu hīti* ādi vuttaṃ. *Sampayut-* 501, 34, 35
takā ⁵⁰¹ *khandhā* ⁵⁰¹ ti phassena sampayuttā vedanādayo
khandhā. Āvajjanassāpi sampayuttakkhandhagahaṇen' ev'
ettha gahaṇaṃ daṭṭhabbaṃ tad avinābhāvato. Parato ⁵⁰²
manosamphasse pi es' eva nayo. *Pañcavidho pīti* cakkhu- 501, 36
samphass' ādivasena pañcavidho pi. *So phasso* ti paṭi- 501, 35
ghasamphasso. *Bahudhā* ti bahuppakārena. Tathā hi 502, 5
vipākanāmaṃ, ⁵⁰³ vipākassa anekabhedassa manosamphas-
sassa sahaajāta-aññaṃañña-nissaya-vipāka-sampayutta-atthi-
avigatavasena sattadhā paccayo hoti. Yam pan' ettha
āhāra-kiccaṃ, taṃ āhārapaccayavasena; ⁵⁰⁴ yaṃ indriya-
kiccaṃ, taṃ indriyapaccayavasena ca paccayo hoti.
Avipākaṃ pana nāmaṃ avipākassa manosamphassassa
ṭhapetvā vipākapaccayaṃ itaresaṃ vasena paccayo hoti.
Rūpaṃ pana cakkh' āyatan' ādibhedam ⁵⁰⁵ cakkhusam-
phass' ādikassa pañcavidhassa phassassa nissaya-purejāta-

⁴⁹⁵ AG^m samghaṭisan

B paṭighan

G sampaṭi-

⁴⁹⁶ BG *omit*

⁴⁹⁷ BGM ubhayassa phassassa

P ubhayassa sampha-

⁴⁹⁸ AG^m ava-

⁴⁹⁹ AG^m *add* na

⁵⁰⁰ B idam pi

G idāni idam pi

⁵⁰¹ *So all MSS.*

DA °yuttakkhandhā *with* B^m

v.l. °yuttakā khandhā

⁵⁰² ABGG^mM *omit*

⁵⁰³ ABGG^mM vipākā-

⁵⁰⁴ AG^m āhāra-kiccayavasena

BG °vipaccaya-

M āhārayavipaccaya-

⁵⁰⁵ AG^m °ādivasenabhedam

indriya-vippayutta-atthi-avigatavasena ⁵⁰⁶ chadhā ⁵⁰⁷ paccayo hoti. ⁵⁰⁸ Rūp' āyatan' ādibhedam tassa pañcavidhassa ārammaṇa-purejāta-atthi-avigatavasena catudhā paccayo hoti. Manosamphassassa pana tāni rūp' āyatan' ādīni dhamm' ārammaṇā ca tathā ⁵⁰⁹ ca ⁵⁰⁹ ārammaṇapaccaya-matten' eva paccayo hoti. Vatthurūpaṃ pana manosamphassassa nissaya-purejāta-vippayutta-atthi-avigatavasena pañcadhā paccayo hoti. Evaṃ *nāmarūpaṃ* assa phassassa *bahudhā paccayo hoti*ti veditabbam.

21. Paṭham' uppattiyam viññāṇam nāmarūpassa visesa-paccayo ti imam attham vyatirekamukhena dassetum pāliyam *mātukucchim* ⁵¹⁰ *na okkamissathāti* ādivuttam. Gabbhaseyyakapaṭisandhi hi bāhirato mātukucchim okkamantassa viya ⁵¹¹ hontī pi atthato yathāpaccayam ⁵¹² khandhānam tattha paṭham' uppatti yeva. Ten' āha *pavisitvā . . . pe . . . nappavattissathāti*. *Suddhan* ti kevalam viññāṇena amissitam virahitam. *Avasesan* ti idam nāmāpekkham, tasmā *avasesam nāmarūpaṃ* ti ⁵¹³ viññāṇam ṭhapetvā avasesam nāmarūpaṃ vā ti attho. *Paṭisandhivasena okkantā* ti paṭisandhigahaṇavasena, mātukucchim bhav' antarassa ⁵¹⁴ vā paṭhamāvayavabhāvena otiṇṇam. *Vokkamissathāti* santativicchedam vināsam upagamiṣṣatha, tam pana maraṇam nāma hotīti āha *cutivasenāti*. *Assāti* viññāṇassa, taṇ ca kho viññāṇasāmaññavasena vuttam. Ten' āha ⁵¹⁵ *lass' eva cittassa nirodhenāti*, paṭisandhicittass' eva nirodhenāti attho. *Tato* ti paṭisandhicittato. Paṭisandhicittassa, tato dutiya-tatiyacittānam vā nirodhena cuti na hotīti vuttam attham yuttito vibhāvetum *Paṭisandhicittena hīti* ādi vuttam. *Etasmim antare* ti etasmim solāsacittakkhaṇe kāle. *Antarāyo n' atthīti* ettha dārakassa tāva maraṇ' antarāyo mā hotu tadā cuticittassa asambhavato, mātu pan katham tad ⁵¹⁶ ārammaṇ' antarāyābhāvo ⁵¹⁶ ti? Tattakam ⁵¹⁷ kālam anatikkamitvā ⁵¹⁸ tad

⁵⁰⁶ BG omit nissaya
⁵⁰⁷ ABGG^mM chaddhā
⁵⁰⁸ ABGG^mM ti
⁵⁰⁹ AG^m tathā ca
 BGM omit
⁵¹⁰ B^mP °kucchimhi
⁵¹¹ ABGG^mM add hoti
⁵¹² BG °paccaya

⁵¹³ B^m adds imam; P adds idam
⁵¹⁴ B^mP okkamantassa
⁵¹⁵ ABGG^mM add na
⁵¹⁶ A °antāyābhāvo
 BG °antarāyābhāvo
 B^mP tadā maraṇ'-
⁵¹⁷ AG^m tattakā; B^mP tam tam
⁵¹⁸ AG^m atikka-

antare ⁵¹⁹ yeva cavanadhammāya gabbhagahaṇass' eva
 asambhavato. Ten' āha *Ayaṃ hi anokāso nāmāti*, cutiyā ^{502, 18}
 ti adhippāyo. *Paṭisandhicittena* ⁵²⁰ *saddhiṃ* ⁵²¹ *samuṭṭhita-* ^{502, 19}
rūpānīti okkantikkhaṇe uppannakammajarūpāni vadanti. ⁵²²
 Tāni hi nippariyāyato paṭisandhicittena saddhiṃ samuṭṭhi-
 tarūpāni nāma, na utusamuṭṭhānāni paṭisandhicittassa
 uppādato pacchā samuṭṭhitattā. Cittaj' āhārānaṃ ⁵²³ pana
 tadā asambhavo eva. Yāni paṭisandhicittena saddhiṃ
 samuṭṭhitarūpāni, tāni tividhāni tassa uppādakkaṇe samuṭ-
 ṭhitāni, ṭhitikkhaṇe samuṭṭhitāni, bhaṅgakkhaṇe samuṭ-
 ṭhitānīti. Tesu uppādakkaṇe samuṭṭhitāni sattarasamassa
 bhav' aṅgassa uppādakkaṇe nirujjhanti, ṭhitikkaṇe samuṭ-
 ṭhitāni ṭhitikkhaṇe nirujjhanti, bhaṅgakkhaṇe samuṭṭhitāni
 bhaṅgakkhaṇe ⁵²⁴ nirujjhanti. Tattha bhajjamāno ⁵²⁵ dham-
 mo bhajjamānassa ⁵²⁵ dhammassa paccayo hotīti na sakkā
 vattum, uppāde pana ṭhitiyañ ca ⁵²⁶ sakkā ti: Sattarasa-
 massa bhav' aṅgassa uppādakkaṇe, ṭhitikkhaṇe ca dharan-
 tānaṃ vasena tassa paccayaṃ ⁵²⁷ dātum ⁵²⁸ sakkontīti. ⁵²⁹
 Rūpakāyūpatthambhitass' eva hi nāmakāyassa pañcavo-
 kāre pavattīti. ⁵³⁰ Tehi rūpadhammehi tassa cittassa bal'
 ādhānaṃ ⁵³¹ sandhāy' āha *sattarasamassa . . . pe . . . pa-* ^{502, 20}
vatti ⁵³² *pavattatīti*. ⁵³³ *Paveṇi ghaṭīyatīti* aṭṭhacattālīsa- ^{502, 21}
 kammajarūpapaveṇi ⁵³⁴ sambandhā hutvā pavattati. Pa-
 ṭhamam hi paṭisandhicittam, tato yāva soḷasamam bhav'
 aṅgacittam, tesu ek' ekassa uppādaṭṭhitibhaṅgavasena ⁵³⁵
 tayo tayo khaṇā. Tattha ek' ekassa cittassa tīsu tīsu ⁵³⁶
 khaṇesu samatiṃsa samatiṃsa ⁵³⁶ kammajarūpāni uppaj-
 janti. Iti soḷasatikā aṭṭhacattālīsaṃ honti. Esa nayo tato
 paresu pi. Taṃ sandhāya vuttam: Aṭṭhacattālīsakam-

⁵¹⁹ BGM anuttare⁵²⁰ ABGG^mM omit cittena⁵²¹ ABGG^mM omit⁵²² B^mP vadati⁵²³ B^m °āhārajānaṃ⁵²⁴ P ṭhitikkhaṇe⁵²⁵ B^mP bhañja-⁵²⁶ B^mP add na na⁵²⁷ B^mP add pi⁵²⁸ B^mP add na⁵²⁹ B^mP add vuttam⁵³⁰ A pattatīti

BGM pavattatīti

G^m pattīti⁵³¹ BG °ādhārānaṃB^mP balavataraṃ⁵³² ABGG^mM omit⁵³³ BG pavattīti⁵³⁴ AG^mM °kammajiyarūpa-⁵³⁵ AG^m °bhavaṅga-⁵³⁶ ABGG^mM omit

502. 21 majassa ⁵³⁷ rūpapaveṇi ⁵³⁸ sambandhā hutvā pavattatīti. *Sace pana* ⁵³⁹ *na sakkontīti* paṭisandhicittena saddhiṃ samuṭṭhitarūpāni sattarasamassa bhav' aṅgassa paccayaṃ dātum sace na sakkonti. Yadi hi paṭisandhicittato sattarasamaṃ cuticittam siyā, paṭisandhicittassa ṭhitibhaṅgakkhaṇesu pi kammajarūpaṃ na uppajjeyya, pageva bhav' aṅgacittakkhaṇesu. Tathā sati n' atth' eva ⁵⁴⁰ tassa cit-tassa paccayaalābho ti pavatti nappavattati, paveṇi na ghaṭiyat' eva, aññadatthu vicchijjati. Ten' āha *vokka-manam* ⁵⁴¹ *nāma hotīti* ādi.
502. 22 *I t t h a t t ā y ā t i* itthampakāratāya. ⁵⁴² Yādiso gab-bhaseyyakassa attabhāvo, tam sandhāy' etaṃ vuttam. Tassa ca pañcakkhandhā anūnā eva hontīti āha *Evam* ⁵⁴³ *paripunnapañcakkhandhabhāvāyāti*. *Upacchijjissathāti* santānavicchedena vicchindeyya. *Suddham nāmarūpaṃ* ⁵⁴⁴ *evāti* viññānavirahitaṃ kevalaṃ nāmarūpaṃ eva. Avaya-vānaṃ pāripūri *vuddhi*. Thirabhāvappatti *virūlhi*. Mahal-lakabhāvappatti *vepullam*. Tāni ca yathākkamaṃ paṭham' ādivayavasena hontīti vuttam *paṭhamavayavasena* ⁵⁴⁵ *ādi*. *Vā-saddo* aniyam' attho, tena vassasahassadvay' ādīnaṃ ⁵⁴⁶ *saṅgaho* daṭṭhabbo.
503. 2 *Viññānam* ⁵⁴⁷ *evāti* niyamavacanaṃ, ito bāhirakappitassa attano issar' ādīnaṃ ca paṭikkhepapadaṃ, ⁵⁴⁸ *na* avijjādi-phass' ādipaṭikkhepapadaṃ, ⁵⁴⁹ *paṭiyoginivattanaparattā* ⁵⁵⁰ *avadhāraṇassa*. Ten' āha *e s' e v a h e t ū t i* ⁵⁵¹ *ādi*. Ayaṇ ca nayo heṭṭhā pi sabbapadesu yathārahaṃ vattabbo. Idāni viññānam eva nāmarūpassa padhānakāraṇaṃ ti imam attham opammavasena vibhāvetum *Yathā hīti* ⁵⁵² *ādi* vuttam. Paccekam viya samuditassāpi nāmarūpassa viññānena vinā attakiccāsamatthataṃ ⁵⁵³ *dassetum* *tvam nāmarūpaṃ nā-māti* ⁵⁵⁴ *ekajjham* gahaṇam. *Purecārike* ti pubbaṅgame. ⁵⁵⁵
503. 3
503. 4
503. 9
503. 10

⁵³⁷ ABGG^mM °kammajiya⁵³⁸ ABGG^mM omit rūpa⁵³⁹ ABGG^mM omit⁵⁴⁰ BG tatth' eva⁵⁴¹ AG^m okka-B^m vokkamati⁵⁴² ABGG^mM idampakāra⁵⁴³ AG^mM vicchineyya⁵⁴⁴ B °sahassadvādīnamdvaya

G °sahassadvādīnamdva

⁵⁴⁵ ABGG^mM °kkhepa⁵⁴⁶ AG^mM °paṭikkheparam

BG °paṭikkhepaparam

⁵⁴⁷ B^mP °padattā⁵⁴⁸ ABGG^mM hotīti⁵⁴⁹ AG^mM atthikiccā-

BG atthikiñcā-

⁵⁵⁰ AG^m °gamoB^mP add va

Viññāṇaṃ hi saha-jātadhammānaṃ pubbaṅgamaṃ. Ten' āha Bhagavā :

“ Manopubbaṅgamā dhammā ” ti.⁽²⁾

Bahudhā ti anekappakārena *paccayo hoti*. Kathaṃ? Vi- 503, 13, 14
pākanāmassa hi paṭisandhiyaṃ aññaṃ vā viññāṇaṃ
sahajāta-añña-mañña-nissaya⁵⁵¹-vipāka-āhāra-indriya-sam-
payutta⁵⁵²-atthi-avigatapaccayehi navadhā paccayo hoti.
Vatthurūpassa paṭisandhiyaṃ saha-jāt-añña-mañña-nissaya-
vipāka-āhāra-indriya-vippayutta-atthi-avigatapaccayehi na-
vadhā paccayo hoti. Ṭhapetvā pana vatthurūpaṃ sesarū-
passa imesu navasu añña-mañña-paccayaṃ apanetvā sesehi
aṭṭhahi paccayehi paccayo hoti. Abhisankhāravīññāṇaṃ
pana asaññasattarūpassa, pañcavokāre vā kammajassa
suttantikapariyāyato upanissayavasena ekadhā va paccayo
hoti. Avasesaṃ hi paṭhamabhav' aṅgato pabhūti sabbam pi
viññāṇaṃ tassa nāmarūpassa yathārahaṃ paccayo hotīti
veditabbam. Ayam ettha sankhepo, vitthārato pana pac-
cayanaye⁵⁵³ dassiyamāne sabbā⁵⁵⁴ pi Mahāpakaraṇakathā
ānetabbā hotīti na vitthāritā. Kathaṃ pan' etaṃ paccetab-
bam “ paṭisandhināmarūpaṃ viññāṇapaccayā hotī ” ti?
Suttato yuttito ca. Pāliyaṃ hi

“ Cittānuparivattino dhammā ” ti^(a1)

ādinā nayena bahudhā vedanādināṃ viññāṇapaccayatā
āgatā.⁵⁵⁵ Yuttito pana idha cittajena⁵⁵⁶ rūpena diṭṭhena⁵⁵⁷
adiṭṭhassāpi rūpassa viññāṇaṃ paccayo hotīti viññāyati.
Cittehi pasanne appasanne vā tad anurūparūpāni⁵⁵⁸ uppaj-
jamānāni diṭṭhāni, diṭṭhena ca adiṭṭhassa anumānaṃ
hotīti. Iminā idha diṭṭhena cittajarūpena adiṭṭhassāpi
paṭisandhirūpassa viññāṇaṃ paccayo hotīti paccetabbam

(2) Dh 1

(a1) Dhs p. 5

⁵⁵¹ ABGG^mM add sampayutta

⁵⁵² ABGG^mM vippayutta

⁵⁵³ AG^m °nayena

⁵⁵⁴ AG^m tabbā

⁵⁵⁵ A āhata; BGG^mM āhatā

⁵⁵⁶ AG^m add:—rūpassa viññāṇaṃ
paccayo hotīti paccetabbam
etaṃ kammamuṭṭhānassāpi

hi rūpassa cittasamuṭṭhāna-

viññāṇapaccayatā Paṭṭhāne

āgatāti pana

BG cittatojana

⁵⁵⁷ ABGG^mM add diṭṭhena

adiṭṭhena

⁵⁵⁸ B^mP anurūpāni rūpāni

etaṃ. Kammasamuṭṭhānassāpi ⁵⁵⁹ hi rūpassa cittasamuṭ-
thānassa ⁵⁶⁰ viya viññāṇapaccayatā Paṭṭhāne āgatā ti.

503. 15 22. Idha *s a m u d a y a*-saddo samudāyasaddo viya
503. 15 samūhapariyāyo ti āha *dukkharāsisambhavo* ti.

503. 20 *Ekako* ti asahāyo rājaparisārahito. *Passeyyāma te rāja-*

bhāvan amhehi vinā ti adhippāyo. Yathāraham parisam

503. 21 rañjetīti ⁵⁶¹ hi rājā. *Atthato* ti atthasiddhito avadantam pi

503. 22, 24 *vadati viya*. *Hadayavatthun* ti iminā va tannissayo ⁵⁶² pi

gahito vāti daṭṭhabbam. Nānantariyabhāvato nissayanis-

503. 24 sayo pi nissayo t' eva ⁵⁶³ vuccatiti. *Paṭisandhiviññāṇam*

nāma bhaveyyāsi, n' etaṃ thānam vijjatīti attho. Ten' āha

503. 25, 26 *passeyyāmāti* ādi. *Bahudhā* ti anekadhā *paccayo hoti*.

Katham? Nāmam tāva paṭisandhiyam sahaajāta-aññamañ-
ña-nissaya-vipāka-sampayutta-atthi-avigatapaccayehi sat-
tadhā viññāṇassa paccayo hotīti. Kiñci pan' ettha hetupac-
cayena, kiñci āhārapaccayenāti evaṃ aññathā pi paccayo
hoti. Avipākam pana nāmam yathāvuttesu paccayesu
thapetvā vipākapaccayam itarehi chahi paccayehi paccayo
hoti. Kiñci pan' ettha hetupaccayena, kiñci āhārapacca-
yenāti evaṃ ⁵⁶⁴ aññathā pi paccayo hoti, tañ ca kho pavat-
tiyam yeva na paṭisandhiyam. Rūpato pana hadayavatthu
paṭisandhiyam viññāṇassa sahaajāta-aññamañña-nissaya-vip-
payutta-atthi-avigatapaccayehi chadhā ⁵⁶⁵ paccayo hoti.⁵⁶⁶
Pavattiyam pana sahaajāta ⁵⁶⁷-aññamaññapaccayavajjitehi,
⁵⁶⁸ saha purejātapaccayena, teh' eva pañcahi ⁵⁶⁸ paccayo
hoti. Cakkh' āyatan' ādibhedam pana pañcavidham pi
rūpam yathākkamam cakkhuviññāṇ' ādibhedassa viññā-
ṇassa nissaya-purejāta-indriya-vippayutta-atthi-avigatapac-
cayehi paccayo hoti.⁵⁶⁹ Evaṃ nāmarūpam viññāṇassa
bahudhā paccayo hotīti veditabbam.

Yvāyam ⁵⁷⁰ anukkamena ⁵⁷¹ viññāṇassa nāmarūpam,⁵⁷²

⁵⁵⁹ B kammacittasamu-

G kamma *twice*

⁵⁶⁰ B kammasamu-

G cittakammasamu-

⁵⁶¹ AG^m rañjayatīti

⁵⁶² AG^m nantissajoyā

⁵⁶³ B^mP tveva

⁵⁶⁴ B^mP *omit*

⁵⁶⁵ B^mP *add* va

⁵⁶⁶ M *adds* va

⁵⁶⁷ ABGG^mM *omit*

⁵⁶⁸⁻⁵⁶⁸ B^mP pañcahi purejāta-
paccayena saha teh'
eva paccayehi

⁵⁶⁹ B^mP hotīti

⁵⁷⁰ ABGG^mM svāyam

⁵⁷¹ ABGG^mM anukkanto

⁵⁷² ABGG^mM *add* ti

paṭisandhināmarūpassa ⁵⁷³ ca viññāṇaṃ paṭi paccayabhāvo,
so kadāci viññāṇassa sātisayo, kadāci nāmarūpassa, kadāci
ubhinnaṃ samaraso ⁵⁷⁴ ti tividho pi so *E t t ā v a t ā* ti 503, 27
padena ekajjhaṃ gahito ti dassento *viññāṇe . . . pe . . .* 503, 27-
pavattesūti vatvā puna yad ⁵⁷⁵ idam ⁵⁷⁵ viññāṇaṃ nāmarūpa- 503, -29
saññitānaṃ pañcannaṃ khandhānaṃ aññamaññasannis-
sayena ⁵⁷⁶ pavattānaṃ ettakena sabbāyaṃ ⁵⁷⁷ vaṭṭ' uppat-
tīti ⁵⁷⁷ imam atthaṃ dassento *ettakena . . . pe . . . paṭi-* 503, 29-31
sandhiyo ti āha. Tattha *ettakenāti* ettaken' eva, na ito 503, 29
aññena kenaci kārakavedakasabhāvena attanā, issar' ādinā
vā ti attho. Antogadhāvadhāraṇaṃ ⁵⁷⁸ h' etaṃ padaṃ.

Vacanamattam eva adhikiccāti dās' ādisu Sirivaḍḍhak' 503, 33
ādi-saddo viya atathattā ⁵⁷⁹ vacanamattam eva adhikāraṃ
katvā *pavattassa*. Ten' āha *atthaṃ adisvā* ti. *Vohārassāti* 503, 32, 33
voharaṇamattassa. ⁵⁸⁰ *Patho* ti pavattimaggo pavattiyā 503, 33
visayo. Yasmā saraṇakiriyāvasena puggalo *sato* ti vuccati, 503, 34
sompajānakiriyāvasena *sompajāno* ti, tasmā vuttaṃ *kāra-* 504, 1
nāpadesavasenāti. Kāraṇaṃ niddhāretvā vutti ⁵⁸¹ *n i r u t t -* 503, 34
t i ti. Ekam eva sattaṃ ⁵⁸² *Paṇḍito* ti ādinā pakārato 504, 2
ñāpanato *paññattīti* vadanti. So eva hi paṇḍito ti ca vyatto ti 504, 2
ca medhāvī ti ca paññāpiyatīti. Paṇḍiccappakārato pana
paṇḍito, veyyattiyappakārato *vyatto* ti paññāpiyatīti evaṃ 504, 2
pakārato paññāpanato paññatti. Yasmā idha adhivacana-
nirutti-paññattipadāni samān' atthāni, sabbañ ca vacanaṃ
adhivacan' ādibhāvaṃ bhajati, ⁵⁸³ tasmā kesuci ⁵⁸⁴ vacana-
visesesu visesena ⁵⁸⁵ pavattehi adhivacan' ādisaddehi sabbāni
vacanāni paññatti - atthappakāsanasāmaññena vuttānīti
iminā adhippāyena ayam atthayojanā katā ti veditabbā.

Atha vā *adhi-saddo* uparibhāve, uparivacanaṃ *a d h i -* 503, 31
v a c a n a ṃ. Kassa upari? Pakāsetabbassa atthassāti
pākaṭo 'yam attho. Adhīnaṃ vā vacanaṃ *a d h i -* 503, 31
v a c a n a ṃ. Kena adhīnaṃ? Atthena. Tathā taṃta-

⁵⁷³ ABGG^mM omit paṭisandhi

⁵⁷⁴ B^mP sadiso

⁵⁷⁵ B^mP yam idam pi

⁵⁷⁶ B^mP °maññanissa-

⁵⁷⁷ BG saddhāyaṃ vaṭṭ'-

B^mP sabbā samsāravatṭappa-

vattīti

M °vattappantīti

⁵⁷⁸ BG °dhāraṇe; M °dhāraṇa

⁵⁷⁹ ABGG^mM atthattā

⁵⁸⁰ BG °matthassa

⁵⁸¹ B^mP utti

⁵⁸² B^mP atthaṃ

⁵⁸³ ABGG^mM vajati

⁵⁸⁴ AG^m tesuci

⁵⁸⁵ AG^mM visena

BG vacanavisesana

503. 34 *nirutti*. Paṭhavīdhātu-puris' ādi-taṃtaṃpakārena nā-
 504. 2 panato *paññattī* ti evaṃ adhivacan' ādipadānaṃ
 sabbavacanesu pavatti veditabbā. Aññathā Sirivaḍḍhaka-
 Dhanavaḍḍhakappakārānaṃ eva * abhilāpānaṃ adhivaca-
 natā, sato sampajāno ti evaṃ pakārānaṃ⁵⁸⁷ eva * niruttitā,
 paṇḍito vyatto ti evaṃ pakārānaṃ eva ekam⁵⁸⁸ eva atthaṃ
 tena tena pakārena nāpentānaṃ paññattitā ca āpajjeyyāti.
 Evam tīhi pi nāmehi vuttassa vohārassa pavattimaggo saha
 viññāṇena nāmarūpan ti ettāvata va icchitabbo. Ten' āha
 504. 4. 6 *Itti* ādi. *Paññāya avacaritabban* ti paññāya pavattitab-
 504. 6 bam, ñeyyan ti attho. Ten' āha *jānitabban* ti. *Vatṭa* n
 ti kilesavaṭṭaṃ, kammavaṭṭaṃ,⁵⁸⁹ vipākavaṭṭaṃ ti tivi-
 504. 7 dham pi vaṭṭaṃ. *Vatṭattī* ti⁵⁹⁰ pavattati. Ta-y-idam
 jāyethāti ādinā pañcahi padehi vuttassa atthassa nigama-
 navasena vuttaṃ. Ādi-saddena itthi,⁵⁹¹ puriso ti⁵⁹¹ ādinam
 504. 9 pi saṅgaho daṭṭhabbo. *Nāmapaññatt' atthāyāti* khandh'
 ādi-phass' ādi-satt' ādi-itth' ādināmassa paññāpan' atthāya.
 504. 10 Vatthum⁵⁹² pi ettāvata va. Ten' āha *Khandhapañcakam pi*
 504. 10 *ettāvata*⁵⁹³ *paññāyatīti*. *Ettāvata* ti ettakena, saha viññā-
 ṇena⁵⁹⁴ nāmarūpappavattiyā ti attho. Anusandhīyati
 504. 15 etenāti *anusandhi*, heṭṭhā āgatadesanāya anusandhāna-
 vasena pavattā uparidesanā, sā paṭhamapadassa dassitā,
 504. 14 idāni dutiyapadassa dassetabbā ti tam atthaṃ dassento *iti*
Bhagavā ti ādim āha.
 504. 18 23. *Rūpiṇ*⁵⁹⁵ ti rūpavantam.⁵⁹⁶ *Parittan* ti na
 vipulam, appakan ti attho. Yasmā attā nāma koci param'
 atthato n' atthi, kevalam pana diṭṭhigatikānaṃ parikap-
 panamattam,⁵⁹⁷ tasmā yattha tesam attasaññā, yathā c'
 504. 18 assa rūpibhāv' ādiparikappanā hoti, tam dassento *yo* ti
 504. 19 ādim āha. *Rūpiṇ parittan* ti attano upaṭṭhitakasiṇa-
 504. 20 rūpavasena rūpiṇ, tassa avaḍḍhitabhāvena parittam. *Pañ-*
 504. 20 *ñāpeti*⁵⁹⁸ nilakasiṇ' ādivasena nānākasiṇalābhī. *Tan* ti

⁵⁸⁶ B^mP °ppakāsena* . . . * B^m omits⁵⁸⁷ AG^m pakārati meva
M pakārānaṃ eva⁵⁸⁸ ABGG^mM ekam ek'⁵⁸⁹ ABGG^mM omit⁵⁹⁰ B^mP vatta-⁵⁹¹ ⁵⁹¹ B^mP itthīti purisā ti⁵⁹² B^mP vatthu⁵⁹³ B^mP add va⁵⁹⁴ ABGG^mM viññāṇe⁵⁹⁵ AGG^m rūpan⁵⁹⁶ BG rūpamattam⁵⁹⁷ AG^m °kappanam atthaṃB^mP °kappitamattam⁵⁹⁸ All MSS pañña-

attānaṃ. *Anantaṃ* ti kasiṇanimittassa appamāṇatāya paric- 504. 22
chedassa anupaṭṭhānato ⁵⁹⁹ anta-rahitaṃ. *Ugghāṭetvā* ti 504. 23
bhāvanāya apanetvā. *Nimittaphuṭ'* *okāsaṃ* ⁶⁰⁰ ti tena 504. 23
kasiṇanimittena phuṭṭhapadesaṃ. *Tesūti* catusu arūpak- 504. 24
khandhesu. *Viññāṇamattam eva vā* 504. 24

“ Viññāṇamayo attā ” ti ^(b1)

evaṃvādī.

24. *E t a r a h i* ti sāvadhāraṇaṃ idaṃ padan ti tad 504. 30
attham dassento *idān' evāti* vatvā avadhāraṇena nivattitam 504. 30
attham āha *na ito paraṃ* ti. Tattha tatth' eva sattā ucchij- 504. 30
jantīti ucchedavādī, ten' āha *Ucchedavasen' etaṃ* ⁶⁰¹ *vuttan* 504. 30
ti. *B h ā v i n* ti sabbadā ⁶⁰² bhāviṃ ⁶⁰³ avinassanakam, 504. 32
ten' āha *Sassatavasen' etaṃ vuttan* ti. *Atathasabhāvan* ⁶⁰⁴ ti 504. 32, 33
yathā paravādī vadati, na tathāsabhāvaṃ. *Tathabhāvā-* 504. 34
yāti ⁶⁰⁵ ucchedabhāvāya vā sassatabhāvāya vā. Aniyamava-
canam h' etaṃ vuttam sāmāññacodanāvasena. ⁶⁰⁶ *Sampā-* 504. 34
dessāmīti tathabhāvam ⁶⁰⁷ assa sampannam katvā dassayis-
sāmi, patiṭṭhapessāmīti ⁶⁰⁸ attho. Tathā hi vakkhati
sassatavādañ ca jānāpetvā ti ādi. *Iminā* ti *A t a t h a m* ⁶⁰⁹ 505.1; 504.35
v ā p a n ā ti ādi vacanena. Anucchedabhāvam pi
samānaṃ sassatavādinō mativasenāti adhippāyo. *Upakap-* 505. 1
pessāmīti upecca samatthayissāmi. *Evam samānan* ti evaṃ 505. 7
bhūtaṃ samānaṃ.

Rūpakasiṇajjhānaṃ rūpaṃ uttarapadalopena, adhiga-
mavasena ⁶¹⁰ taṃ etassa atthīti rūpīti āha *R ū p i n ti* 505. 8
rūpakasiṇalābhiṃ. *P a r i t t' a t t ā n u d i t t h i* ti ettha 505. 8
rūpī-saddo pi āvutti-ādinayena ānetvā vattabbo, rūpibhā-
vam pi hi so diṭṭhigatiko parittabhāvaṃ viya attano
abhinivissa ⁶¹¹ ṭhito ti. *A r ū p i n ti* etthāpi es' eva nayo.
Pattapalāsabahulā ⁶¹² gacchasaṅkhepena ghanagahanajaṭā-

(b1) Taṭṭhira II 4 1; Muṇḍaka III 2 7

⁵⁹⁹ AG^m anuṭṭhānato
⁶⁰⁰ ABGG^mM nimittapuṭ'-
⁶⁰¹ ABGG^mM omit
⁶⁰² B^mP sabbam sadā
⁶⁰³ ABGG^mM bhāvi
⁶⁰⁴ ABGG^m athasabhāvan
⁶⁰⁵ ABGG^mM tathā-
⁶⁰⁶ ABGG^mM sāmāññavedanā-
B^m sāmāññajotanā-

⁶⁰⁷ ABGG^m tathā tathā bhāvam
M tathā-
⁶⁰⁸ B^m °ṭṭhāpe-
⁶⁰⁹ ABGG^mM atha
⁶¹⁰ B^mP °gamanava-
⁶¹¹ BG °niviṭṭhassa
⁶¹² B^m °bahula

505. 10 vitānā ⁶¹³ nātidighasantānā *valli*, tabbiparītā *latā* ti vadanti.
505. 10 *Appahīn' atthenāti* maggena asamucchinnabhāvena. Kāra-
ṇalābhe ⁶¹⁴ sati uppajjanārahata ⁶¹⁵ anusayan' attho. ⁶¹⁶
505. 14 *Arūpakasiṇaṃ* nāma kasiṇ' ugghāṭim ākāsaṃ, na paric-
chinn' ākāsakasiṇaṃ. ⁶¹⁷ Ubhayam pi arūpakasiṇam evāti
505. 14 keci. *Arūpakkhandhagocaraṃ vā* ⁶¹⁸ ti ⁶¹⁸ vēdanādayo arū-
pakkhandhā attā ti abhinivesassa gocaro etassāti ⁶¹⁹ arūpak-
khandhagocaro, diṭṭhigatiko, taṃ ⁶¹⁹ arūpakkhandhago-
caraṃ. Vā-saddo vuttavikapp' attho. Saddayojanā pana
505. 15 arūpaṃ arūpakkhandhā gocarabhūtā etassa atthīti arūpi,
taṃ arūpiṃ. ⁶²⁰ *Lābhino cattāro* ti rūpakasiṇ' ādilābhavasena
505. 15 taṃ taṃ diṭṭhivādaṃ ⁶²¹ sayam eva parikappetvā taṃ
ādāya paggayha paññāpanakā cattāro diṭṭhigatikā. *Tesaṃ*
antevāsikā ti tesaṃ lābhīnaṃ vādaṃ paccakkhato ⁶²²
505. 16 paramparāya ca uggahetvā tath' eva ⁶²³ naṃ ⁶²³ khamitvā
rocetvā paññāpanakā *cattāro*. *Takkikā cattāro* ti kasiṇaj-
jhānassa alābhino kevalaṃ takkanavasena' eva yathāvutte
505. 16 cattāro diṭṭhivāde sayam eva abhinivissa paggayha ṭhitā
cattāro. *Tesaṃ antevāsikā* pubbe vuttanayena veditabbā.
505. 23 25. *Āraddhavipassako pīti* saṃsādhitavipassano ⁶²⁴ pi,
tena balavavipassanāyaṃ ⁶²⁵ ṭhitam puggalam dasseti.
505. 24 *Na paññāpeti eva* abahussuto pīti adhippāyo. Tādiso hi
vipassanāya adhippāyo. Sāsaniko pi jhānābhiññālābhī " na
paññāpeti " ti na vattabbo ti so idha na uddhaṭo. Idāni
505. 24 nesam apaññāpane kāraṇaṃ dasseti *Etesaṃ* ⁶²⁶ *hīti* ādinā.
505. 25 *Iceva nāṇaṃ hoti*, na viparītagāho, tassa kāraṇassa dūra-
samussāritattā. *Arūpakkhandhā iceva* nāṇaṃ hotīti yojanā.
505. 26 *Diṭṭhivasena samanupassitvā*, na nāṇavasena. *Sā* ⁶²⁷ *ca* ⁶²⁷
505. 27, 28 *samanupassanā* atthato diṭṭhidassanam ⁶²⁸ eva. ⁶²⁸

27. " Vedanaṃ attato samanupassati " ti (c1)

(c1) M I 300; III 17; S III 16 etc.

⁶¹³ AG^m omit gahana

⁶¹⁴ ABGG^mM kāraṇā-

⁶¹⁵ ABGG^mM add ti hi

⁶¹⁶ B anusandhisān'-

G anusandhiyaṇ'-

⁶¹⁷ ABGG^mM °cchinnatāya
kasiṇaṃ

⁶¹⁸ ABGG^mM cāti

⁶¹⁹⁻⁶²⁰ M omits

⁶²⁰ AG^mM arūpi; BG arūpa

⁶²¹ AG^mM °vādi

BG °vādiṃ

⁶²² AG^m pakkhato

⁶²³ ABGG^mM tatth' eva na

⁶²⁴ AG^m saṅghādiṭṭhipassano

B^mP samparāyikavipassako

⁶²⁵ B^mP °nāya

⁶²⁶ ABGG^mM ekaccaṃ

⁶²⁷ ABGG^mM yāva

⁶²⁸ B^mP °dassanavasena

evam āgatā vedanākkhandhavaṭṭhukā sakkāyadiṭṭhi. Itṭh' 505. 32
 ādibhedam ārammaṇam na paṭisaṃvedetīti *a p p a ṭ i s a m -* 505. 33
vedano ⁶²⁹ ti vedakabhāvapaṭikkhepamukhena sañjānan'
 ādibhāvo pi paṭikkhitto hoti tad avinābhāvato ti āha
iminā rūpakkkhandhavaṭṭhukā sakkāyadiṭṭhi vuttā ⁶³⁰ ti. 505. 33
Attā me vediyatīti iminā appaṭisaṃvedanattam 505. 34
 paṭikkhipati. Ten' āha no pi appaṭisaṃvedano
 ti. *Vedanādhhammo* ti pana iminā *Vedanā me attā* 506. 2
 ti imam vādam paṭikkhipati. Vedanāsaṅkhāto dhammo
 etassa atthīti hi vedanādhhammo ti vedanāya samannāgata-
 bhāvam tassa paṭijānāti. Ten' āha *etassa ca vedanādhhammo* 506. 2
avippayuttasabhāvo ti. Saññāsaṅkhāra-viññāṇakkhandha-
 vaṭṭhukā sakkāyadiṭṭhi vuttā ti ānetvā sambandho.
Vedanāsampayuttattā ⁶³¹ *vediyatīti* taṃsampayogato taṃ- 506. 1
 kiccakatam ⁶³² āha, yathā cetanāyogato cetanā ⁶³³ puriso ti.
 Sabbesam pi vā ⁶³⁴ sārammaṇadhammānam ārammaṇānu-
 bhavanam ⁶³⁵ labbhat' eva, tañ ca kho ekadesato ⁶³⁶ phuṭ-
 ṭhatāmattato, vedanāya pana visavitāya ⁶³⁷ sāmibhāvena
 ārammaṇarasānubhavanan ti. Tassā vasena saññādayo pi
 taṃsampayuttattā vediyaṇtīti ⁶³⁸ vuccanti. Tathā hi vut-
 tam Atthasāliniyam :—

“ Ārammaṇarasānubhavanaṭṭhānam patvā sesasampayut-
 tadhammā ekadesamattakam eva anubhavantī ” ti, ^(d1)

rājasūdanidassanena vāyam attho tattha vibhāvito. ⁶³⁹
Etassāti saññādikkkhandhattayassa. *Avippayuttasabhāvo* ⁶⁴⁰ 506. 2
 ti iminā avippayogajanitam ⁶⁴¹ kiñci ⁶⁴² visesam ⁶⁴³ ṭhānam
 dīpeti.

28. *Tatthāti* tesu vādesu. ⁶⁴⁴ *Tisu diṭṭhigatikesūti* 506. 3. 4
Vedanā me attā ti, Appaṭisaṃvedano me
attā ti, Vedanādhhammo me attā ti ca evam-

(d1) Dhs A

⁶²⁹ So all MSS.

DA °vedino

⁶³⁰ B^m kathitā

⁶³¹ ABGG^mMP vedanāya-

⁶³² B^m °kattam

⁶³³ B^mP cetano

⁶³⁴ B^mP tam

⁶³⁵ AG^mM °bhāvanam

⁶³⁶ M^odesanato

⁶³⁷ B^m vissavi-

⁶³⁸ B^m vediyatīti

P vedayatīti

⁶³⁹ B^mP add eva

⁶⁴⁰ ABGG^mM °yutto ti sabhāvo

⁶⁴¹ B^mP avisamyoga-

⁶⁴² B^mP kañci

⁶⁴³ ABGG^mM visesā

⁶⁴⁴ B^mP vāresu

- vādesu tīsu diṭṭhigatikesu. Tissannaṃ vedanānaṃ bhinnasabhāvattā sukhaṃ vedanaṃ attā ti samanupassato, dukkhaṃ adukkhamasukhaṃ vā vedanaṃ attā ti samanupassanā na yuttā. Evaṃ sesadvaye pīti āha *Yo yo yaṃ yaṃ vedanaṃ attā ti samanupassatīti.*
- 506, 5
- 506, 8 29. *Hutvā abhāvato* ti iminā udayabbayavantatāya
 506, 8 *a n i c c ā* ti dasseti; *tehi* ⁶⁴⁵ *tehīti* ādinā anekakāraṇa-
 506, 9 sambhatattā ⁶⁴⁶ *s a ṇ k h a t ā* ti. *Taṃ taṃ paccayan* ti
 indriyaṃ, ārammaṇaṃ viññāṇaṃ, sukhavedanīyo ⁶⁴⁷ phasso
 506, 10 ti evaṃ ādikaṃ taṃ taṃ attano kāraṇaṃ *paṭicca* nissāya,
 506, 10 *sammā* sassat' ādibhāvassa ucched' ādibhāvassa ca abhā-
 506, 10 vena ⁶⁴⁸ *ñāyena samakāraṇena* sadisakāraṇena ⁶⁴⁹ anurūpakā-
 506, 10 raṇena *uppannā*.
 506, 13 Khayanasabhāvā ⁶⁵⁰ ti *k h a y a d h a m m ā*. Vayana-
 sabhāvā ⁶⁵¹ ti *v a y a d h a m m ā*. Virajjanasabhāvā ⁶⁵²
 palujjanasabhāvā ⁶⁵³ ti *v i r ā g a d h a m m ā*. ⁶⁵⁴ Niruj-
 jhanasabhāvā ti *n i r o d h a d h a m m ā*. ⁶⁵⁴ Catūhi pi
 padehi vedanāya pabhaṅgurabhāvaṃ ⁶⁵⁵ eva dasseti. Ten'
 506, 11-13 āha *K h a y o t i . . . p e . . . k h a y a d h a m m ā t i ā d i* ⁶⁵⁶
 506, 14, 15 *vuttan* ⁶⁵⁶ ti. *Vigato* ti sabhāvavigamena vigato. *Ekass'*
 506, 15 *evāti* ekass' eva diṭṭhigatikassa. *Tīsu pi kālesūti* tissannaṃ
 506, 15 vedanānaṃ pavattikālesu. *E s o m e* ⁶⁵⁷ *a t t ā* ti eso
 sukhavedanāsabhāvo, dukkha-adukkhamasukhavedanāsa-
 506, 14 bhāvo me attā ti. *Kiṃ pana hotīti* ekass' eva bhinnasabhā-
 vatam anumattako kathaṃ pacceṭīti adhippāyena puc-
 506, 15 chati. Itaro evaṃ pi tassa ⁶⁵⁸ hoti yevāti dassento *kiṃ* ⁶⁵⁹
na bhavissatīti ādim āha.
 506, 19, 20 *Visesenāti* sukh' ādivibhāgena. *Sukhañ ca dukkhañ cāti*
 ettha ca-saddena adukkhamasukhaṃ saṅgaṇhāti, sukha-
 saṅgaham eva vā tena kataṃ santasukhabhāvato. ⁶⁶⁰
 506, 21, 22 *Avisesenāti* avibhāgena vedanāsāmaññena. *Vokiṇṇan* ti
 506, 24 sukh' ādibhedena vītimissaṃ. ⁶⁶¹ *Taṃ* tividham pi vedanaṃ,

⁶⁴⁵ ABGG^mM na⁶⁴⁶ B^mP °saṅkhatattā⁶⁴⁷ B^mP sukhaṃ veda-⁶⁴⁸ BGM °venam⁶⁴⁹ AG^m omit⁶⁵⁰ B^mP khayasabhāvā⁶⁵¹ AG^mM vanasabhāvāB^mP vayasabhāvā⁶⁵² AG^m virajjātasabhāvā ti⁶⁵³ B^mP omit⁶⁵⁴⁻⁶⁵⁴ AG^m omit⁶⁵⁵ B^mP bhaṅgabhāvaṃ⁶⁵⁶ ABGG^mMP ādinā vuttā⁶⁵⁷ ABGG^mM omit⁶⁵⁸ B^mP add na⁶⁵⁹ B^m and DA add pana⁶⁶⁰ B^mP °sukhumabhā-⁶⁶¹ B^mP vomissakaṃ

esa diṭṭhigatiko ekajjhaṃ gahetvā *attā ti samanupassati.* 506, 24
Ekakkhaṇe ca bahunnaṃ vedanānaṃ uppādo āpajjati avi- 506, 25
 sesena vedanāsabhāvattā. Attano hi ⁶⁶² tasmim sati sadā ⁶⁶³
 sabbavedanāpavattipasaṅgato ⁶⁶⁴ diṭṭhigatiko ⁶⁶⁵ agatiyā
 ekakkhaṇe ⁶⁶⁶ bahunnaṃ pi vedanānaṃ uppattiṃ paṭi-
 jāneyyāti tassa avasaraṃ adento *na ekakkhaṇe bahunnaṃ* 506, 26-
vedanānaṃ uppatti atthīti āha, paccakkhaviruddham etan ti 506, -27
 adhippāyo. *E t e n a p' e t a m n a k k h a m a t i* ti etena 506, 28
 viruddhattasādhaneṇāpi sabbena sabbam attano abhā-
 vena ⁶⁶⁷ pi paṇḍitānaṃ ⁶⁶⁸ na ruccati, ⁶⁶⁹ etaṃ dassanaṃ
⁶⁷⁰ na vicārakkhaman ti ⁶⁷⁰ attho.

30. Indriyabaddhe pi rūpappabandhe ⁶⁷¹ vāyodhātuvip-
 phāravasena kāci kiriyā nāma labbhatīti, suddharūpak-
 khandhe pi yattha kadāci vāyodhātuvipphāro labbhati,
 tam eva nidassanabhāvena gaṇhanto *tālavaṇṇe vā vāṭapāne* 506, 32
vā ti āha.

31. *Vedanādharmmesūti* vedanādharmavantesu. *A h a m* 507, 1
a s m i ti iminā tayo pi khandhe ekajjhaṃ gahetvā
 ahaṃkāraṃ uppajjan' ākāro vutto. *A y a m a h a m* 506, 36
a s m i ti ⁶⁷² iminā tattha ekam ekam gahetvā ahaṃkāraṃ
 uppajjan' ākāro vutto. Ten' āha *ekadhammo pīti* ādi. 507, 1

Tan ti aham asmīti ahaṃkāraṃ uppattiṃ. So hi ca- 507, 7
 tukkhandhanirodhena anupalabbhamānasannissayā ⁶⁷³ sasa-
 visāṇatikhiṇatā viya na bhaveyy' evāti. ⁶⁷⁴ *Ettāvatā ti* 507, 7
kittāvatā ca Ānandāti ādinā *tant' ākula-*
kajjātā ti padassa anusandhidassanavasena pavattena
 ettakena desanādharmena. Kāmaṃ heṭṭhā pi vaṭṭakathā ⁶⁷⁵
 kathitā, idha pana diṭṭhigatikassa vaṭṭato sis' ukkhipanā-
 samatthataṃ vibhāvanavasena ⁶⁷⁶ micchādiṭṭhiyā mahāsāvaj-
 jabhāvadīpanakathā ⁶⁷⁷ pakāsītā ti taṃ dassento *vaṭṭakathā* 507, 8
kathitā ti āha. Nanu vaṭṭamūlaṃ avijjā taṇhā, tā anāma-
 sitvā tato aññathā kasmā idha vaṭṭakathā kathitā ti āha

⁶⁶² ABGG^mM omit

⁶⁶³ ABGG^mM yadā

⁶⁶⁴ AG^m saccavedanā-

⁶⁶⁵ AG^m °gatito

⁶⁶⁶ B^mP add pi

⁶⁶⁷ ABGG^mM bhāvena

⁶⁶⁸ ABGG^mM piṇḍitānaṃ

⁶⁶⁹ ABGG^mM ruccanti

⁶⁷⁰⁻⁶⁷⁰ B^mP dhīrā nakkhamantīti

⁶⁷¹ AG^mM ruppabandhe vā

BG ruppabaddhe vā

⁶⁷² AG^mM add pana

⁶⁷³ ABGG^mM °mānā-

⁶⁷⁴ AB^mGG^mMP bhaveyyā vā ti

⁶⁷⁵ ABGG^mM vaṭṭha-

B^mP add va

⁶⁷⁶ ABGG^mM °ukkipana-

⁶⁷⁷ B^mP °dīpaniya-

507. 8, 9 *Bhagavā hīti ādi. Avijjāsīsenāti avijjam uttam' aṅgam* ⁶⁷⁸
 507. 11 *katvā, avijjāmukhenāti attho. Koṭi na paññāyatīti*

“ Asukassa nāma Sammāsambuddhassa cakkavattino vā
 kāle avijjā uppannā, na tato pubbe atthīti avijjāya ādi
 mariyādā appaṭihatassa mama sabbaññutaññāṇassāpi na
 paññāyati, avijjamānattā evā ” ti ⁽⁶¹⁾

507. 13 *attho. Ayaṃ paccayo idappaccayo, tasmā idappaccayā*
 507. 15 *imasmā āsav' ādikāraṇā* ⁶⁷⁹ *ti attho. Bhavataṇhāyāti*
 507. 19 *bhavasamyojanabhūtāya taṇhāya. Bhavadiṭṭhiyā ti sas-*
 507. 25 *satadiṭṭhiyā. Tattha tattha uppajjanto ti ito ettha, etto* ⁶⁸⁰
idhāti evaṃ apariyantam aparāpar' uppattim dasseti. Ten'
 507. 26 *āha mahāsamudde ti ādi.*

507. 28 *32. Paccay' ākāramūlhassāti bhūtakathanam etaṃ, na*
visesanaṃ. Sabbo pi hi diṭṭhigatiko paccay' ākāramūlho
 507. 29 *evāti. Vivattaṃ kathento ti vattaṭo vinimuttattā vivattaṃ,*
 507. 33 *vimokkho, taṃ kathento va.* ⁶⁸¹ *Kāraṇakassāti Satthu ovāda-*
 507. 33 *kāraṇakassa, sammāpaṭipajjantassāti attho. Ten' āha satipaṭ-*
ṭhānavihārino ti. So hi vedanānupassanāya dhammānupas-
sanāya ca sammāpaṭipattiyā ⁶⁸² *n' e v a v e d a n a m*
a t t ā n a m s a m a n u p a s s a t t i t i ādinā vattabbataṃ ⁶⁸³
 507.35: 508.5 *arahati. Ten' āha Evarūpo hīti ādi. Sabbadhammesūti sab-*
 508. 6 *besu tebhūmakadhammesu. Te hi sammasanīyā. Na aññan*
ti vedanāya aññaṃ saññādidhammaṃ attānaṃ na saman-
 508. 7 *passatīti. Khandhalok' ādayo ti rūp' ādidhammā eva vuc-*
 508. 8 *canti, tesam samūho ti dassetum rūp' ādisu dhammesūti*
 508. 9 *vuttaṃ. Na upādiyati diṭṭhi-taṇhāgāhavasena.*

“ Seyyo 'ham asmī ” ti ⁽¹¹⁾

508. 10 *ādinā pavattamānā maññanā pi taṇhā-diṭṭhimaññanā viya*
paritassanarūpā evāti āha taṇhā-diṭṭhi-mānaparitassanāya
pīti.

508. 15 *Sā evaṃ diṭṭhīti sā arahato* ⁶⁸⁴ *evampakārā diṭṭhīti yo*

(61) ≠ Dhs A p. 11

(11) S III 48

⁶⁷⁸ ABGG^mM uttamam
⁶⁷⁹ ABGG^mM °kāraṇādi
⁶⁸⁰ AG^m cattho
 BG mattho
 M catto
⁶⁸¹ B^mP omit

⁶⁸² ABGG^mMP sampati-
⁶⁸³ AG^m °bbaṃ taṃ
 M vattabbam
⁶⁸⁴ AG^m add ti
 BG add kiṃ
 M adds ki

vadeyya, *t a d a k a l l a ṃ, taṃ na yuttan* ti attho. 508, 17
Evam assa diṭṭhīti etthāpi ⁶⁸⁵ evaṃpakārā assa arahato 508, 17
 diṭṭhīti-ādinā yojetabbam. *Evam hi satīti y o v a d e y -* 508, 18
ya : Hoti Tathāgato param maraṇā iti
 assa diṭṭhīti tassa ce vacanam tath' evāti attho.
Arahā na kiñci jānātīti vuttam bhaveyya jānato tathā diṭṭhiyā 508, 18
 abhāvato. *Ten' evāti* tathā vattum ayuttattā eva. ⁶⁸⁶ 508, 20
Catunnam pi nayānan ti Hoti Tathāgato ti ādinā 508, 20
 āgatānam catunnam vārānam. Ādito tīsu vāresu saṅkhi-
 pitvā pariyosānavāre vitthāritattā *avasāne t a ṃ k i s s a* 508, 21
h e t ū ti ādim āhāti vuttam. " Ādito tīsu pi ⁶⁸⁷ vāresu
 tath' eva desanā pavattā, yathā pariyosānavāre, pāli pana
 saṅkhittā " ti keci. *Vohāro* ti " satto itthi puriso " ti 508, 22
 ādinā, " khandhā āyatanānī " ti ādinā, " phasso vedanā " ti
 ādinā vohāritabbavohāro. Tassa pana vohārassa pavattiṭ-
 ṭhānam nāma saṅkhepato ime evāti āha *khandhā āyatanāni* 508, 24
dhātuyo ti. Yasmā nibbānam pubbabhāge saṅkhārānam
 nirodhabhāven' eva paññāyati, ⁶⁸⁸ paññāpiyati ca, tasmā
 tassāpi khandhamukhena avacaritabbatā labbhatīti *pañ-* 508, 25
ñāya ⁶⁸⁹ *avacaritabbam khandhapañcakan* ti vuttam. Ten'
 āha Bhagavā :—

" Imasmim yeva byāmamatte kalebare saññimhi sama-
 nake lokañ ca paññāpemi lokasamudayañ ca lokani-
 rodhañ ca lokanirodhagāminīpaṭipadañ ⁶⁹⁰ cā ⁶⁹⁰ " ti. ^(g1)

P a ñ ñ ā v a c a r a n ti vā tebhūmakadhammānam etaṃ 508, 25
 gahaṇan ti *khandhapañcakan* t' eva ⁶⁹¹ vuttam, tasmā 508, 26
 yāvatā paññā ti etthāpi lokiya paññāya eva gaha-
 ṇam daṭṭhabbam. Vaṭṭakathā h' esā ti. Tathā hi y ā -
 v a t ā v a ṭ ṭ a ṃ v a ṭ ṭ a t i icceva vuttam. Ten' ev'
 āha *tant' ākulakapadass' eva* ⁶⁹² *anusandhi dassito* ti. 508, 27

33. Yasmā Bhagavā diṭṭhisīsen' ettha vaṭṭakatham
 kathetvā yathānusandhinā vivaṭṭakatham kathesi, tasmā

(g1) S I 62 ; A II 48

⁶⁸⁵ ABGG^mM *add* evaṃ

⁶⁸⁶ ABGG^mM ti evaṃ

⁶⁸⁷ B^mP *omit*

⁶⁸⁸ B^mP *omit*

⁶⁸⁹ ABGG^mM paññā

⁶⁹⁰ B^mP °gāminiñ ca paṭipadan

⁶⁹¹ B^m tveva

P c' eva

⁶⁹² ABGG^mM °ākālaka-

- 508, 27 *tant' ākulakapadass' eva anusandhi dassito* ti sāvadhāraṇaṃ
katvā vuttaṃ. Paṭiccasamuppādakathā pan' ettha yāvad
eva tassa gambhīrabhāvavibhāvan' atthāya vitthāritā,
508, 29 *vivaṭṭakathā* ⁶⁹³ pi samānā idha ⁶⁹⁴ paccāmaṭṭhā ti daṭṭhab-
baṃ. *Gacchanto gacchanto* ⁶⁹⁵ ti samathapaṭipattiyā sup-
patiṭṭhito hutvā vipassanāgamanena maggagamanena ca
508, 29 *gacchanto gacchanto*. Ubhohi bhāgehi vimuccanato *ubhato-*
bhāgavimutto nāma hoti. So evaṃ asamanupas-
508, 30-
508, -31 *santo* ti vutto vipassanāyāniko ⁶⁹⁶ ti katvā *yo ca na*
samanupassatīti vutto . . . pe . . . paññāvimutto nāma hotīti
508, 32 *vuttaṃ*. *Heṭṭhā vuttānan* ti Kittāvatā ca Ānanda
attānaṃ na paññāpento na paññāpetīti
ādinā, yato kho Ānanda bhikkhu n' eva
vedanaṃ attānaṃ samanupassatīti ādinā
508, 32 *ca heṭṭhā pāliyaṃ āgatānaṃ dvinnaṃ puthujjanānaṃ* ⁶⁹⁷
508, 33 *bhikkhūnaṃ*. *Niggamanan* ti nissaraṇaṃ. *Nāman* ti pañ-
ñāvimutt' ādināmaṃ.
- 508, 35 *Paṭisandhivasena vuttā* ti nānattakāyanānattasaññitādi-
visesavisitṭhapāṭisandhivasena ⁶⁹⁸ vuttā sattā viññāṇaṭ-
ṭhitiyo. ⁶⁹⁹ Tam-tam-sattanikāyapaṭiniyatā ⁶⁹⁹ hi nānat-
takāy' āditā ⁷⁰⁰ tampariyāpannapaṭisandhisamudāgatā ⁷⁰¹
ti daṭṭhabbā tad abhinibbattakakammabhavassa ⁷⁰² tathā
508, 36 āyūhitattā. ⁷⁰³ *Catasso āgamissantīti rūpa-vedanā-saññā-*
saṅkhāra-kkhandhavasena catasso viññāṇaṭṭhitiyo āgamis-
santi
- “ Rūpūpāyaṃ vā āvuso viññāṇaṃ tiṭṭhamānaṃ tiṭṭhatī ”
ti (h1)
- 509, 1 ādinā. *Viññāṇapaṭiṭṭhānassāti* ⁷⁰⁴ paṭisandhiviññāṇassa eta-

(h1) D III 228 ≠ S III 53

⁶⁹³ AG^mM ti vaṭṭha-; BG ti vatta-⁶⁹⁴ ABGG^mM add na⁶⁹⁵ ABGG^mM omit⁶⁹⁶ AG^m °nāniko

BG vipassanāyā

⁶⁹⁷ B^mP °jjana⁶⁹⁸ B^mP °saññitāviseṣa-⁶⁹⁹⁻⁷⁰⁰ AG^m °santakanikāya-

patinisaṭṭhāya

B^mP °nikāyaṃ pati

nissayato

⁷⁰⁰ BGM °ādinā⁷⁰¹ ABGG^m °pariyāpannaṃ-⁷⁰² AG^mM abhitipinibbattakata-

kamma-

BG °nibbattakatakamma-

⁷⁰³ AG^m dyuhikantā (*highly**corrupt*)

B āyūhitattānā

M āyūhikattā

⁷⁰⁴ ABGG^mMP °patitṭhānatthā-

nassāti

rahi patitṭhānakāraṇassa. Atthato pana ⁷⁰⁵ yathāvutta-
visesavisitṭhā ⁷⁰⁶ pañcavokāre rūpa-vedanā-saññāsaṅkhā-
rakkhandhā, catuvokāre vedanādayo ⁷⁰⁷ khandhā veditabbā.

Satt' āvāsabhāvaṃ upādāya *Dve ca āyatanānīti dve* 509, 2
nivāsaṭṭhānānīti vuttaṃ. Nivāsaṭṭhānapariyāyo pi āyata-
nasaddo hoti yathā dev' āyatanan ⁷⁰⁸ ti. *Sabban* ti viññāṇaṭ- 509, 5
ṭhiti āyatanadvayan ⁷⁰⁹ ti sakalaṃ. *Kasmā gahitaṃ* tattha 509, 5
ekam eva agahetvā ti adhippāyo. *Pariyādānaṃ* anavasesa- 509, 6
gahaṇaṃ na gacchatī vaṭṭaṃ ⁷¹⁰ āyatanadvayānaṃ ⁷¹¹
aññamañña-antogadhattā. ⁷¹² *Nidassan' atthe *nipāto*, tasmā 509, 11
seyyathā pi manussā ti *yathā manussā* ti vuttaṃ 509, 11
hoti. *Viseso hoti yeva* sati pi bāhirassa kāraṇassa abhede 509, 16
ajjhattikassa bhinnattā. Nānattaṃ kāye etesaṃ, nānatto
vā kāyo etesan ti *nānattakāyā*. Iminā nayena sesa- 509, 16
padesu pi attho veditabbo. *Nesan* ti manussānaṃ. Nānat- 509, 17
tasaññā etesaṃ atthīti nānattasaññino. Sukhasamussa-
yato ⁷¹³ vinipāto etesaṃ atthīti *vinipātikā* sati pi 509, 21
devabhāve dibbasampattiyaṃ abhāvato ; apāyesu vā gato n'
atthi nipāto etesan ti *vinipātikā*. Ten' āha *catu-* 509, 21, 22
apāyavinimuttā ⁷¹⁴ ti.

Dhammapadan ti Satipaṭṭhān' ādidhammakotṭhāsaṃ. 510, 3
Vijānīyāti sutamayena tāva ñāṇena vijānitvā. Tad anusā- 510, 3
rena ⁷¹⁵ yonisomanasikāraṃ paribrūhantā ⁷¹⁶ sīlavisuddhi-
ādikāṃ sammāpaṭipattim *api paṭipajjema*. Sā ca paṭipatti 510, 3
hitāyāti ditṭhadhammik' ādisakalahitāya amhākaṃ *siyā*. 510, 3, 4
Idāni tattha sīlapaṭipattim ⁷¹⁷ tāva vibhāgena dassentī ⁷¹⁸
Pānesu cāti gātham āha. 510, 5

Brahmakāye paṭhamajjhānanibbatte brahmasamūhe
brahmanikāye vā bhavā ti *brahmakāyikā*. Mahā- 510, 11
brahmuno parisāya bhavā ti *brahmapārisajjā*, tassa paricā- 510, 11
rakaṭṭhāne ṭhitattā. Mahābrahmuno purohitaṭṭhāne ṭhitā

⁷⁰⁵ B^mP omit

⁷⁰⁶ B^mP omit yathā

⁷⁰⁷ B^mP add tayo

⁷⁰⁸ B^mP °āyatanadvayan

⁷⁰⁹ AG^m āyatanañ ca tan
BG āyatanañ ca san

⁷¹⁰ AG^mM vaṭṭhaṃ

⁷¹¹ BG āyati āyatīnadvāyānaṃ

⁷¹² AG^m °maññanānto

•

AG^m insert here a lengthy pas-
sage of about 6 ola leaves, which
rightly belongs to Mahāparinib-
bānasutta.

⁷¹³ ABGG^mM °samussayaceto

⁷¹⁴ ABGG^mM °muttakā

⁷¹⁵ AG^mM °ssarena ; BG °ssārena

⁷¹⁶ B^mP °hanto

⁷¹⁷ ABGG^mM °patti

⁷¹⁸ B^mP dassento

- 510, 12 ti *brahmapurohitā*. Āyuvanṇ' ādihi mahanto brahmāno ti
 510, 12 *mahābrahmāno*.⁷¹⁹ Sati pi tesam tividhānam pi paṭhamena
 jhānena abhinibbattabhāve jhānassa pana pavattibhedena
 510, 14 ayam viseso ti dassetum *brahmapārisajjā paṇāti* ādi vuttam.
 510, 14 *Parittenāti* hīnena, sā c' assa hīnatā chand' ādinam hīnatāya
 510, 14 veditabbā, paṭiladdhamattam vā hīnam. *Kappassāti* asaṅ-
 510, 15 khey yakappassa. Hinapaṇitānam majjhe bhavattā *majjhi-*
mena, sā c' assa majjhimatā chand' ādinam majjhimatāya
 veditabbā, paṭilabhitvā nātisubhāvitam⁷²⁰ vā majjhimam.
 510, 16, 17 *Upaḍḍhakappo* ti asaṅkhey yakappassa upaḍḍhakappo. *Vip-*
phārikataro ti brahmapārisajjehi pamāṇato vipulataro,
 pabhāvato⁷²¹ ulārataro ca hoti. Pabhāvasena⁷²² pi⁷²³
 ulārataro, tam pan' ettha appamāṇam. Tathā hi paritt'
 ābhādīnam parittasubh' ādīnañ ca kāye sati pi pabhāve-
 510, 17 matte⁷²⁴ ekattavasen' eva vavatthapiyatīti⁷²⁵ ekattakāyā
 tveva vuccanti. *Paṇītenāti* ukkaṭṭhena, sā c' assa ukkaṭ-
 ṭhatā chand' ādinam ukkaṭṭhatāya veditabbā, subhāvitam
 vā sammadeva vasibhāvam pāpitaṃ paṇitaṃ padhāna-
 510, 18 bhāvam nītan ti katvā. Idhāpi *kappo* asaṅkhey yakappa-
 vasen' eva veditabbo, paripuṇṇakappassa mahākappassa
 510, 19 asambhavato. *Itīti* evam vuttappakārena. *Te* ti brahma-
 510, 19 kāyikā ti vuttā tividhā pi brahmāno. *Saññāya ekattā* ti
 tihetukabhāvena saññāya⁷²⁶ ekasabhāvattā.⁷²⁷ Na hi tassa
 sampayuttadhammavasena añño pi koci bhedo atthi.
 510, 21 *Evan* ti iminā nānattakāyā ekattasaññino ti dasseti.
 510, 30, 32 *Daṇḍa-ukkāyāti* daṇḍadīpikāya. *Saratīti* dhāvati viya.⁷²⁸
 510, 34 *Visaratīti* vippakiṇṇā viya dhāvati. *Dve kappā* ti dve
 511, 2 mahākappā. Ito paresu pi es' eva nayo. *Idhāti* imasmim
 511, 2 sutte. *Ukkaṭṭhaparicchedavasena* ābhassaragahaṇen' eva
 511, 2 *sabbe pi te* paritt' ābhā appamāṇ' ābhā pi gahitā.
 Sobhanā pabhā subhā, subhāya⁷²⁹ kiṇṇā subhākiṇṇā ti
 vattabbe ā-kārassa⁷³⁰ rassattam, antima-ṇa-kārassa ha-
 511, 5 kārañ ca katvā *subhākiṇhā* ti vuttā. Atṭhakathā-
 yam pana niccalāya ekaghanāya pabhāya subho ti pariyāya-

719 ABB^mGG^mM °brahmuno720 ABGG^mM ti subhā-721 B^mP sabhāvato722 B^mP sabhāvena pi hi723 B^mP sabhāvave-724 B^mP vavatthā-725 ABGG^mMP omit726 B^mP ekattasa-727 ABGG^mM omit

728 AM vatāya instead

G^m vanāya instead729 ABGG^mM bha-kārassa

vacanan ti *subhena okiṇṇā vikiṇṇā* ti attho vutto. Etthāpi 511, 5
antima-ṇa-kārassa ha-kāra karaṇaṃ icchitabbam eva. Na 511, 7
chijjivā chijjivā pabhā gacchati ekaghanattā.

Catutthaviññāṇaṭṭhitim ⁷³⁰ *eva bhajanti* kāyassa saññāya 511, 13
ca ekarūpattā. Vipula-santasukh' āyuvāṇṇ' ādiphalattā
vehapphalā. Etthāti viññāṇaṭṭhitiyaṃ. *Vivaṭṭapakkhe* *ṭhitā* 511, 13, 14, 15
apunarāvattanato. Na *sabbakālikā* ti vatvā tam eva asab- 511, 16
bakālikattam vibhāvetum *kappasatasahassam* *pīti* ādi vut- 511, 16
tam. Soḷasakappasahass' accayena uppannānaṃ suddh'
āvāsabrahmānaṃ ⁷³¹ parinibbāyanato, aññesañ ca tattha
anuppajjanato *Buddhasuññe* ⁷³² *loke* suññaṃ ⁷³³ tam thānaṃ 511, 17
hoti. Tasmā suddh' āvāsā na sabbakālikā *khandhāvāraṭ-* 511, 19
ṭhānasadisā honti suddh' āvāsabhūmiyo. *Iminā suttana* 511, 23
suddh' āvāsānaṃ satt' āvāsabhāvadīpanen' eva viññāṇaṭ-
ṭhitibhāvo pi ⁷³⁴ dīpito hoti, ⁷³⁴ tasmā suddh' āvāsā pi
sattasu viññāṇaṭṭhitisu *catutthaviññāṇaṭṭhitim* navasu satt' 511, 24
āvāsesu *catutthasatt' āvāsaṃ yeva bhajanti*. *Sukhumattā* ti 511, 24, 28
saṅkhārāvasesasukhumabhāvappattattā. Paribyattaviññā-
ṇakiccābhāvato *n' eva viññāṇaṃ*, ⁷³⁵ sabbaso ⁷³⁶ aviññā- 511, 28
ṇaṃ ⁷³⁶ na hotīti *nāviññāṇaṃ*, tasmā paripphuṭaviññā- 511, 29
ṇakiccavantīsu ⁷³⁷ *viññāṇaṭṭhitisu avatvā*. 511, 29

34. *Tañ ca viññāṇaṭṭhitin* ti paṭhamam viññāṇaṭṭhitim. 511, 32
Hetthā vuttanayena sarūpato, manuss' ādivibhāgato, saṅ-
khepato, nāmañ ca rūpañ cāti bhedato ca *pajānāti*. *Tassā* 511, 32, 33
samudayañ cāti tassā paṭhamāya viññāṇaṭṭhitiyā pañca-
vīsatividham samudayañ ca *pajānāti*. Atthaṅgame ⁷³⁸ pi es' 511, 34
eva nayo. Assādetabbato assādanato ca *a s s ā d a m*. 512, 2
Ayaṃ anicc' ādibhāvo ādīnavo. Chandarāgo viniyati etena, 512, 6, 7
ettha vā ti *chandarāgavinayo*, saha maggena nibbānaṃ. 512, 8
Chandarāgapahānan ti etthāpi es' eva nayo. Mānadiṭ- 512, 9
ṭhīnaṃ vasena *Ahan ti vā*, taṇhāvasena *maman ti vā*. 512, 12
Abhinanditun ⁷³⁹ ti ⁷³⁹ abhinandanā pi mānassa paritas- 512, 12
sanā ⁷⁴⁰ viya daṭṭhabbā. *Sabbatthāti* sabbesu sesesu aṭṭhasu 512, 13

⁷³⁰ BG catuttham-

⁷³¹ ABGG^mM °brahmunam

⁷³² ABGG^mM suddha-

⁷³³ ABGG^mM suñña

⁷³⁴ B^mP omit

⁷³⁵ AG^m add ca
BGM add na ca

⁷³⁶ P omits

⁷³⁷ AG^m pparipuṭa-
BG aparipuṭa-
M paripuṭa-

⁷³⁸ ABGG^mM atthamegame

⁷³⁹ B^mP omit

⁷⁴⁰ ABGG^mM parittanā

- 512, 14 pi vāresu. *Tatthāti* upari tīsu viññāṇaṭṭhitīsu dutiy' āya-
 512, 15 tane ⁷⁴¹ ca. ⁷⁴² Tattha hi rūpaṃ n' atthi. Puna *tatthāti*
 512, 17 paṭham' āyatane. Tattha hi eko rūpakkhando va. *Etthāti*
 ca tam eva sandhāya vuttaṃ. Tattha hi rūpassa kam-
 masamuṭṭhānattā āhāravasena yojanā na sambhavati.
 512, 17 *Yato kho* ti ettha to-saddo da-saddo viya kāla-
 vacano

“ Yato kho Sāriputta bhikkhusaṅgho ” ti ⁽¹⁾

- 512, 18, 19 ādisu viyāti vuttaṃ *yadā kho* ti. *Agahetvā* ti kiñci pi
 512, 20 saṅkhāraṃ: Etaṃ mamāti ādinā agahetvā. *Paññāya*
vimutto ti aṭṭhannaṃ vimokkhānaṃ ⁷⁴³ anadhigatattā sātī-
 sayassa samādhibalassa abhāvato paññābalen' eva vimutto.
 Ten' āha aṭṭhavimokkhe asacchikatvā paññābalen' evāti
 512, 21, 22 ādi. *Appavattin* ti āyatiṃ ⁷⁴⁴ appavattiṃ *katvā*. Pajānanto
 vimutto ti vā paññāvimutto, paṭhamajjhānaphassena ⁷⁴⁵
 vinā parijānan' ādippakārehi ⁷⁴⁶ cattāri saccāni jānanto
 paṭivijjhanto tesam kiccānaṃ matthakappattiyā niṭṭhita-
 512, 22 kiccatāya visesena mutto ti *vimutto*. So ti paññāvimutto.
 512, 22 *Sukkhavipassako* ti samathabhāvanāsinehābhāvena sukkhā
 lūkhā asiniddhā vā vipassanā etassāti sukkhavipassako.
 512, 23 *Thatvā* ti pāda-kakaraṇavasena thatvā. *Aññatarasmin* ti ca
 aññatar' aññatarasmiṃ ek' ekasmin ti attho. Evaṃ hi
 512, 25 'ssa pañcavidhatā siyā. *Na h' eva kho aṭṭha vimokkhe kāyena*
phusitvā viharatīti iminā sātīsayassa samādhibalassa abhāvo
 512, 26 dīpito. *Paññāya c' assa disvā* ti ādinā sātīsayassa paññāba-
 512, 26 lassa bhāvo. *Paññāya c' assa disvā āsavā parikkhīṇā* hontīti
 na āsavā paññāya passantī, dassanakāraṇā pana parik-
 512, 26 khīṇā *disvā parikkhīṇā* ti vuttā. Dassan' āyattaparikkha-
 yattā eva ⁷⁴⁷ hi dassanaṃ āsavānaṃ khayassa purimakiriya
 hoti.
 512, 29 35. *Ekassa bhikkuno* ti sattasu ariyapuggalesu ekassa
 bhikkhuno. Viññāṇaṭṭhiti-ādinam ⁷⁴⁸ parijānan' ādivasap-

(1) Vin III 9

⁷⁴¹ B^mP °āyatanesu
⁷⁴² B^mP omit
⁷⁴³ A vimokkhamāna
 G^m vimokkhamāna
⁷⁴⁴ ABGG^mM āyati

⁷⁴⁵ ABGG^mM paṭhamam jhānaṃ-
⁷⁴⁶ BG °jānanappa-
⁷⁴⁷ BGM evaṃ
⁷⁴⁸ B^mP °ādinā

pavattam⁷⁴⁹ *niggamanañ*⁷⁵⁰ ca paññāvimuttināmañ⁷⁵¹ ca. 512, 29
Itarassāti ubhatobhāgavimuttassa. Ime sandhāya hi pubbe 512, 29
dvinnam bhikkhūnan ti vuttam. *Ken' atthenāti* kena sabhā- 508, 32; 512, 31
 vena. Sabhāvo hi ñāṇena yathāvato⁷⁵² araṇīyato ñātab-
 bato attho ti vuccati, so⁷⁵³ eva ttha-kārassa⁷⁵⁴ ttha-
 kāram⁷⁵⁵ katvā attho ti vutto. *Adhimuccan' atthenāti* 512, 31
 adhikam savisesam muccan' atthena,⁷⁵⁶ etena sati pi
 sabbassāpi rūpāvacarajjhānassa vikkhambhanavasena paṭi-
 pakkhato vimuttabhāve, yena pana⁷⁵⁷ bhāvanāvisesena
 tam jhānam sātisayam paṭipakkhato vimuccitvā pavattati,
 so bhāvanāviseso dīpito. Bhavati hi samānajātiyutte⁷⁵⁸ pi
 bhāvanāvisesena pavatti-ākāra-viseso⁷⁵⁹ yathā tam saddhā-
 vimuttato⁷⁶⁰ diṭṭhippattassa. Tathā paccaṇīkadhammehi
 suṭṭhu vimuttatāya eva⁷⁶¹ aniggahitabhāvena⁷⁶² nirāsaṇ-
 katāya⁷⁶² abhirativasena suṭṭhu adhimuccan' atthena
 pi vimokkho. Ten' āha ārammaṇe cāti ādi. *Ayam pan'* 512, 33, 36
attho ti ayam adhimuccan' attho *pacchime*⁷⁶³ *vimokkhe*⁷⁶³ 512, 36
 nirodhe *n' atthi*, kevalo vimutt' attho eva tattha labbhati, 513, 1
 tam sayam eva parato vakkhati.⁷⁶⁴

Rūpīti yenāyam sasantatipariyāpannena rūpena sa- 513, 2
 mannāgato, tam yassa jhānassa hetubhāvena visiṭṭharūpaṃ
 hoti, yena visiṭṭhena rūpena rūpīti vucceyya rūpī-saddassa
 atisay' atthadīpanato, tad eva sasantatipariyāpannarūpa-
 vasena paṭiladdham jhānam idha param' atthato rūpībhā-
 vasādhakan ti daṭṭhabbam. Ten' āha *ajjhattan* ti ādi. 513, 2
 Rūpajjhānam *Rūpaṃ* uttarapadalopena. *Rūpānīti* pan' 513, 3, 4
 ettha purimapadalopo daṭṭhabbo. Tena vuttam *nīlakasiṇ'* 513, 5
*ādīni*⁷⁶⁵ *rūpānīti*. Rūpe kasīṇarūpe⁷⁶⁶ saññā rūpasaññā,
 sā etassa atthīti rūpasaññī, saññāsīsena jhānam vadati.

⁷⁴⁹ BG °ppattam

⁷⁵⁰ B^mP nigamanañ

⁷⁵¹ B^mP °vimutta-

⁷⁵² B^mP yāthā-

⁷⁵³ ABGG^mM yo

⁷⁵⁴ AGG^m tha-kārassa

BM pa-kārassa

⁷⁵⁵ ABGG^mM ttha-kāram

⁷⁵⁶ ABGG^mM muñcan'-

⁷⁵⁷ B^mP omit

⁷⁵⁸ AG^m °jātiyante

BG °jātiyatthe; M °yatte;

B^mP °yutto

⁷⁵⁹ AG^m pavattati ākāram viseso

BGM °ākāram-

⁷⁶⁰ B^m °muttatā

⁷⁶¹ B^mP evam

⁷⁶² M nirāsaṇkhatāya

aniggahitabhāvena

⁷⁶³ ABGG^mM pacchimavimokkha

⁷⁶⁴ AG^m cakkhati

⁷⁶⁵ B^mP °ādi

⁷⁶⁶ ABGG^mM kasīṇe-

513. 8 Tappaṭikkhepena arūpasaññī. Ten' āha *ajjhattaṃ na*
 513. 14 *rūpasaññīti* ādi. *Anto appanāyaṃ subhaṃ ti ābhogo* ⁷⁶⁷ *n'*
atthīti iminā pubb' ābhogavasena tathā adhimutti siyā ti
 dasseti. Evaṃ h' ettha tathā vattabbatāpatticodanā
 samatthitā hoti. Yasmā suvisuddhesu nīl' ādisu vaṇṇaka-
 siṇesu tattha katādhikārānaṃ abhirativasena suṭṭhu adhi-
 mucan' aṭṭho sambhavati, tasmā aṭṭhakathāyaṃ tathā
 tatiyo vimokkho samvaṇṇito; yasmā pana mettādi-
 vasena ⁷⁶⁸ pavattamānā bhāvanā satte ⁷⁶⁹ appaṭikūlato
 dahanti te ⁷⁷⁰ subhato ⁷⁷⁰ adhimuccitvā ⁷⁷¹ va ⁷⁷² pavattati,
 tasmā Paṭisambhidāmagge

“ Brahmavihārabhāvanā subhavamokkho ” ti ⁽¹⁾

513. 26 vuttā, ta-y-idam ubhayam pi tena tena pariyāyena vuttattā
 na virujjhatiti daṭṭhabbam. *S a b b a s o* ti anavasesato.
 Na hi catunnam arūpakkhandaṇaṃ ekadeso pi tattha
 513. 27 avasissati. ⁷⁷³ *Visuddhattā* ⁷⁷⁴ ti yathāparicchinnaṃ niro-
 513. 27 dhitattā. *Uttamo vimokkho nāma* ariyeh' eva samāpajjitab-
 bato ⁷⁷⁵ ariyaphalapariyosānattā diṭṭhe va dhamme nibbā-
 nappattibhāvato ⁷⁷⁶ ca.
 513. 28 36. *Adito* ⁷⁷⁷ *paṭṭhāyāti* paṭhamasamāpattito paṭṭhāya.
 513. 28, 30 *Yāva* pariyosānasamāpatti, ⁷⁷⁸ tāva. *Aṭṭhatvā* ti katthaci
 samāpattiyam aṭṭhito ⁷⁷⁹ eva, nirantaram eva paṭipāṭiyā
 513. 31 uppaṭipāṭiyā ca samāpajjat' evāti attho. Ten' āha *ito c' ito*
 513. 32 *ca sañcaraṇavasena vuttan* ti. *Ichhati* samāpajjitum tattha
 514. 2 tattha samāpajjati. *Pavisatīti* samāpattisamaṅgipuggalo
 514. 3 tam ⁷⁸⁰ pavitṭho viya hotīti katvā vuttam. *Dvīhi bhāgehi*
vimutto ti arūpajjhānena vikkhambhanavimokkhena, mag-
 gena samucchedavimokkhenāti dvīhi vimuccanabhāgehi,
 arūpasamāpattiyā rūpakāyato, maggena nāmakāyato ti
 514. 4 dvīhi vimuccitabbabhāgehi ca vimutto. Ten' āha *arūpasa-*

(1) Pts ?

⁷⁶⁷ ABGG^mM abhogo
⁷⁶⁸ BG mettāvasena
⁷⁶⁹ ABGG^mM sante
⁷⁷⁰ AG^mM *add* sandhi
 B^mP tesu tato
⁷⁷¹ AG^m °muñcitvā
⁷⁷² ABGG^m *omit*
⁷⁷³ B^mP avassissati

⁷⁷⁴ AG^m vissatṭhānakanti
 BGM vissatṭhattā
⁷⁷⁵ AG^m samāpattipajji-
⁷⁷⁶ AGG^mM nīdhāna-
⁷⁷⁷ ABGG^mM *add* pana
⁷⁷⁸ B^m °yosānā-
⁷⁷⁹ ABGG^mM aṭṭhato
⁷⁸⁰ B^m *twice*

māpattiyā ti ādi. *Vimutto* ti kilesehi vimutto, vimuccanto ca 514. 4
kilesānaṃ vikkhambhanasamucchindanehi kāyadvayato vi-
mutto ti ayam ettha attho.

Gāthāya ca ākiñcaññ' āyatanalābhino Upasīvabrāhma-
ṇassa Bhagavatā *nāmakāyā vimutto* ti ubhatobhāgavimutto 514. 8
muni akkhāto. Tattha *atthaṃ paletīti* ⁷⁸¹ atthaṃ gacchati. 514. 9
Na upeti saṅkhaṇ ti asukaṃ nāma disaṃ gato ti vohāraṃ na 514. 9
gacchati. *Evam muni nāmakāyā vimutto* ti evaṃ arūpaṃ 514. 8
upapanno sekkhamuni pakatīyā pubbe va rūpakāyā vimutto
ti, ⁷⁸² tattha ⁷⁸³ catutthamaggaṃ nibbattetvā nāmakāyassa
pariññātattā puna nāmakāyā pi ⁷⁸⁴ vimutto. Ubhatobhā-
gavimutto khīṇ' āsavo hutvā anupādāya ⁷⁸⁵ parinibbāna-
saṅkhātaṃ *atthaṃ paleti na upeti saṅkhaṃ*. Khatṭiyo 514. 9
brāhmaṇo ti evaṃ ādikaṃ samaññaṃ na gacchatīti attho.

Aññatarato vuṭṭhāyāti idaṃ kiṃ ākāśānañc' āyatan' 514. 11
ādisu aññataralābhīvasena vuttaṃ, udāhu sabb' ārup-
palābhīvasenāti? Yath' icchasi, ⁷⁸⁶ tathā hotu, yadi sabb'
ārūppalābhīvasena vuttaṃ na koci virodho. Atha tattha
aññataralābhīvasena vuttaṃ, yato kho Ānanda
bhikkhu ime aṭṭha vimokkhe anulomaṃ
pi samāpajjati ādivacanena virujjheyāti? Na ⁷⁸⁷
virujjheyā. ⁷⁸⁷ Yasmā arūpāvacarajjhānesu ekassāpi lābhī
aṭṭhavimokkhalābhī t' eva ⁷⁸⁸ vuccati aṭṭhavimokkhe ekade-
sassāpi taṃnāmadānasamatthatāsambhavato. Ayam hi
aṭṭhavimokkhasamañña ⁷⁸⁹ samudāye ⁷⁹⁰ viya tad ekadese pi
nirūlhā, santatiyaṃ ⁷⁹¹ (?) samañña viyāti. Tena vuttaṃ
ākāśānañc' āyatan' ādisu aññatarato vuṭṭhāyāti. *Pañcavidho* 514. 10, 12
hotīti vatvā chabbidhataṃ ⁷⁹² pi 'ssa keci parikappenti, taṃ
tesaṃ matimattaṃ; nicchito cāyaṃ ⁷⁹³ pañho pubb'
ācariyehīti dassetuṃ *Keci paṇāti* ādi vuttaṃ. Tattha 514. 13
kecīti Uttaravihāravāsino Sārasamās' ācariyā ⁷⁹⁴ ca. ⁷⁹⁵ Te 514. 13

⁷⁸¹ ABGG^mM phale-

⁷⁸² B^mP omit

⁷⁸³ B^mP add ca

⁷⁸⁴ ABGG^mM ti

⁷⁸⁵ ABGG^mM anupādā

⁷⁸⁶ AG^m yam icchasi

⁷⁸⁷ B^mP omit

⁷⁸⁸ B^mP tveva

⁷⁸⁹ ABGG^mM °vimokkhe-

⁷⁹⁰ BGM °daye

⁷⁹¹ AG^mM sattisiyaṃ

BG santisiyaṃ

B^mP patti instead

Suggested reading is given in text.

⁷⁹² BG tabbi-

⁷⁹³ BG tāyaṃ; B^mP vāyaṃ

⁷⁹⁴ AG^m sārasamācariyā

P °samān'-

⁷⁹⁵ AG^m va

514. 14 hi: Ubhatobhāgavimutto ti ubhayabhāgavimutto samādhi-
vipassanāto ti vatvā rūpāvacarasamādhinā pi ⁷⁹⁶ samādhi-
paripanthato ⁷⁹⁷ * vimuttam ⁷⁹⁸ maññanti. Evaṃ rūpaj-
jhānabhāgena arūpajjhānabhāgena ca ubhato ⁷⁹⁹ * vimutto
514. 15, 16 ti Sārasamāse. ⁸⁰⁰ *Tādisam evāti* iminā yādisam arūpā-
514. 18 vacarajjhānam kilesavikkhambhane, tādisam rūpāvacara-
catutthajjhānam pīti imam attham ulliṅgeti. ⁸⁰¹ Ten' āha
514. 18 *tas mā* ti ādi. *Ubhatobhāgavimuttapañho* ti ubhatobhāgavi-
muttassa chabbidhatam ⁸⁰² nissāya uppannapañho. *Vaṇ-*
nam nissāyāti yassa padassa atthavacanam nissāya.
514. 21 *Cirenāti* therassa aparabhāge cirena kālena. *Vinicchayan* ti
514. 22 saṃsayacchedakam ⁸⁰³ sanniṭṭhānam patto.
Tam pañhan ti tam attham. Nātuṃ icchito hi attho
pañho. *Na* ⁸⁰⁴ *kenaci sutapubban* ti kenaci kiñci na sutapub-
bam, idaṇ ca ⁸⁰⁵ attham ⁸⁰⁶ jātan ⁸⁰⁶ ti adhippāyo. Kiñ-
cāpi upekkhāsahagatam kiñcāpi kilese vikkhambhetīti
514. 26 paccekam kiñcāpi-saddo yojetabbo. *Samudācaratīti* pavat-
514. 26 tati. ⁸⁰⁷ Tattha kāraṇam āha *Ime hīti* ādinā, tena rūpā-
vacarabhāvanato āruppabhāvanā ⁸⁰⁸ savisesam ⁸⁰⁸ kilese
vikkhambheti rūpavirāgabhāvanābhāvato, uparibhāvanā-
bhāvato cāti dasseti. ⁸⁰⁹ Evaṇ ca katvā aṭṭhakathāyaṃ
āruppabhāvanāniddeṣe yaṃ vuttam
“ Tass' evaṃ ⁸¹⁰ tasmiṃ nimitte punappuna ⁸¹¹ cittam
cārentassa ⁸¹² nīvaraṇāni vikkhambhanti, sati santiṭ-
ṭhatī ” ti (k1)
514. 32 ādi, tam samatthitam ⁸¹³ hoti. ⁸¹⁴ *Idam suttan* Puggala-
paññattipāṭham āha. Sabbam hi Buddhavacanam attha-
sūcan' ādi-atthena suttan ti vutto vāyam attho. Yaṃ pana

(k1) ?

⁷⁹⁶ P va
⁷⁹⁷ P °paripanthito
⁷⁹⁸ B^m °muttiṃ
* . . . * P omits
⁷⁹⁹ AG^m add bhāga
⁸⁰⁰ B^mP pāyasamāno
⁸⁰¹ B^mP ullaṇ-
⁸⁰² BGM °bbidham
⁸⁰³ B^mP °cchedaka
⁸⁰⁴ ABGG^mM omit
⁸⁰⁵ B^mP omit

⁸⁰⁶ A attham jānan
BGG^mM attha jānan
B^mP atthajātan
⁸⁰⁷ ABGG^mM omit
⁸⁰⁸ ABGG^mM °bhāvanāya visesam
⁸⁰⁹ B^mP add ti
⁸¹⁰ BG °eva
⁸¹¹ B^mP °ppunam
⁸¹² BGM vāren-
⁸¹³ AB^mG^mP °tthitam
⁸¹⁴ B^mP hotīti

tattha vattabbam, tam heṭṭhā vuttam eva. Aṭṭhannam vimokkhānam anulom' ādito samāpajjanena sātisayam santānassa abhisankhatattā aṭṭhamañ ca uttamam vimokkham padaṭṭhānam katvā vipassanam vadḍhetvā aggamaggādhigamena ⁸¹⁵ ⁸¹⁶ ubhatobhāgavimuccanato ca imāya ⁸¹⁶ ubhatobhāgavimuttiyā sabbaseṭṭhatā paveditā ⁸¹⁷ ti daṭṭhabbā.

Mahānidānasuttavaṇṇanāya Lin' atthappakāsanā.

⁸¹⁵ ABGG^mM °gamanena
⁸¹⁶⁻⁸¹⁶ AM *omit*

⁸¹⁷ B^mP veditā

XVI

Mahāparinibbānasuttavaṇṇanā

516, 1 1. 1. Pūjanīyabhāvato, Buddhasampadañ ca pahāya pavattattā mahantañ ca taṃ parinibbānañ cāti *mahāparinibbānam*; savāsanappahānato mahantaṃ kilesakkhayaṃ nissāya pavattaṃ parinibbānañ ti pi *mahāparinibbānam*; * mahatā kālena mahatā vā guṇarāsinā¹ sādhitam parinibbānañ ti pi *mahāparinibbānam*; * mahantabhāvāya, dhātūnaṃ bahubhāvāya parinibbānañ ti pi *mahāparinibbānam*; mahato lokato nissaṭam parinibbānañ ti pi *mahāparinibbānam*; sabbalokasādhāraṇattā Buddhānaṃ sīl' ādiguṇehi mahato Buddhassa Bhagavato parinibbānañ ti pi *mahāparinibbānam*; mahati sāsane paṭiṭṭhite parinibbānañ ti pi *mahāparinibbānañ*² ti³ Buddhassa Bhagavato parinibbānam vuccati, tappaṭisaṃyuttaṃ suttaṃ *Mahāparinibbānasuttaṃ*.

516, 2 Gijjhā ettha vasantīti⁴ gijjhakūṭam,⁴ taṃ⁵ etassāti
516, 2 Gijjhakūṭo,⁶ tasmim⁷ *G i j j h a k ū ṭ e*.⁸ Gijjham viyāti⁹
516, 2 vā gijjhakūṭam,¹⁰ taṃ etassāti Gijjhakūṭo, pabbato, tasmim⁷ *Gijjhakūṭe* pabbate.¹¹ Ten' āha *gijjhā vā* ti ādi.
516, 4 *A b h i y ā t u k ā m o* ti ettha abhi-saddo abhibhavan'
516, 4 attho abhivijjānātūti¹² ādisu viyāti āha *abhibhavan' atthāya*
516, 5 *yātukāmo* ti. *Vajjirājāno* ti Vajjetabbā ime¹³ ti ādito pavattam vacanam upādāya Vajjīti laddhanāmā rājāno; Vajjiraṭṭhassa vā rājāno.¹⁴ Vajjiraṭṭhassa¹⁵ pana Vajjisamaññā¹⁶
516, 6 tannivāsirājakumāravasena¹⁶ veditabbā. *Rāj' iddhiyā* ti rājabhāvānugatena pabhāvena.¹⁷ So pana pabhāvo¹⁸

* . . . * M omits

¹ AG^m guṇānasitanā

BG guṇatasitanā

² ABGG^mM omit

³ ABGG^mM santīti

⁴ B^mP gijjham

⁵ B^mP gijjham kūṭam

⁶ ABGG^mM °kūṭe

⁷ AB^mG^mMP omit

⁸ B^mMP omit

⁹ B^mP viya

¹⁰ B^mP gijjham-

¹¹ B^mP omit

¹² B^mP °vijānātūti

¹³ AG^m imehi

¹⁴ B^mP add Vajjirājāno

¹⁵ ABGG^mM omit Vajji

¹⁶ AG^m °sāmaññatantivāsi-

BG °sāmaññāṇaṃ ti nivāsi-

M °sāmaññāṇaṃ ti nivāsi-

¹⁷ B^mP sabhā-

¹⁸ AG^mM bhāvo; B^mP sabhāvo

nesaṃ gaṇarājūnaṃ mitho¹⁹ sāmaggīyā loke pākaṭo,²⁰
 ciraṭṭhāyī ca ahoṣīti²¹ *samaggabhāvaṃ kathesīti* vuttaṃ. 516, 7
 Anu²² anu²² taṃsamaṅgino²³ bhāveti vaḍḍhetīti²⁴ anu-
 bhāvo, anubhāvo eva *ā n u b h ā v o*, patāpo. So pana 516, 7
 nesaṃ patāpo hatthi-ass' ādivāhanasampattiyā, tattha ca
 susikkhitabhāvena loke pākaṭo jāto ti *etena . . . pe . . .* 516, 8
*kathesīti*²⁵ vuttaṃ. *Tālacchiggalenāti* kuñcikacchiddena.²⁶ 516, 11
Asanan ti saraṃ. *Atipātayissantīti*²⁷ atikkāmenti. *Poṅkhā-* 516, 12
nupoṅkhan ti poṅkhassa anupoṅkham, purimasarassa poṅ-
 khapadānugatapoṅkham itaraṃ saraṃ katvā ti attho.
Avirādhitan ti avirajjhitaṃ.²⁸ *Ucchindissāmīti* ummūla- 516, 12, 13
 navasena kulasantatiṃ chindissāmīti.

Ayanam vaḍḍhanam *ayo*, tappaṭikkhepena *anayo* ti āha 516, 15
avaddhiyā etaṃ nāman ti. *Vikkhipatīti* vidūrato khipati, 516, 15, 16
 apānetīti attho.

*Gaṅgāyan*²⁹ ti Gaṅgāsamīpe. *Paṭṭanagāman* ti sakaṭapaṭ- 516, 21
 ṭanagāmaṃ.³⁰ *Āṇā ti jānātīti*³¹ āṇā vattati. *Aḍḍhayo-* 516, 22
janan ti ca tasmim paṭṭane aḍḍhayojanaṭṭhānavāsino³²
 sandhāy' etaṃ³³ vuttaṃ. *Tatrāti*³⁴ tasmim paṭṭane. 516, 23
Balav' āghātajāto ti uppannabalavakodho. *Me* ti mayhaṃ. 517, 2, 7
Gatenāti gamanena. 517, 7

4. *Sītaṃ vā uṇhaṃ vā n' althi*, tāyaṃ velāyaṃ puññ' 517, 14
 ānubhāvena vā Buddhānaṃ sabbakālaṃ samasīt' uṇhā va
 utu hoti, taṃ sandhāya tathā vuttaṃ. *A b h i ṇ h a ṃ*³⁵ 517, 17
s a n n i p ā t ā ti niccasannipātā, taṃ pana³⁶ niccasan-
 nipātāṃ³⁶ dassetuṃ *divasassāti* ādi vuttaṃ. *S a n n i -* 517, 17, 19
p ā t a b a h u l ā ti pacurasannipātā. *Vosānan* ti saṅko- 517, 21
 caṃ. *Y ā v a k ī v a n* ti ekam ev' etaṃ padaṃ aniya- 517, 22
 mato parimāṇavācī, kālo c' ettha adhippeto ti āha *yatta-* 517, 23
kaṃ kālan ti. *V u d d h i y e v ā* ti ādinā vuttam atthaṃ 517, 23

¹⁹ AG^mM mbitho

P mito

²⁰ ABGG^mM °tā

²¹ ABGG^mM arahasīti

²² B anūnaṃ anūnaṃ
G anunaṃ

²³ BG samaṅgino

²⁴ BG vaddhesīti

²⁵ ABGG^mM kathesantīti

²⁶ B^m kuñcikāchi-

²⁷ ABGG^mM °pātessa-

²⁸ ABGG^mM °tuṃ

²⁹ ABGG^mMP °gāyā

³⁰ ABGG^mM sakaṭam-

³¹⁻³² B^mP āṇā only

DA āṇā only, with v.l. āṇā ti
jānāti. The v.l. is better as it
completes the meaning.

³² ABGG^mM °yojane vāsino

³³ B^mP omit etaṃ

³⁴ ABGG^mM tatthāti

³⁵ ABGG^mM abhiṇha

³⁶ AG^m omit

B^mP °pātataṃ

- 517, 24 vyatirekamukhena dassetum *abhiñham asannipatanā* ³⁷ *hīti*
 517, 26, 32 ādi vuttam. *Ākulā* ti khubhitā, na pasannā. *Bhijjivā* ti
 vaggabandhato vibhajja ³⁸ visum visum hutvā.
 517,35; 518,3 *Sannipātabheriyā* ti sannipāt' ārocanabheriyā. ³⁹ *Aḍḍha-*
 518, 14 *bhuttā* ⁴⁰ *cāti* sāmibhuttā. ⁴¹ *Osīdamāne* ti hāyamāne.
 518, 21 *Pubbe akatan* ti pubbe anibbattam. *Suñkan* ti bhaṇḍam
 518, 21 gahetvā gacchantehi pabbatakhandha ⁴² nadītittha-gāmad-
 vār' ādisu rājapurisānam dātabbabhāgam. *Balin* ti nip-
 518, 21 phannasass' ādito ⁴³ chabhāgam sattabhāgan ti ādinā lad-
 dhabbakāram. ⁴⁴ *Daṇḍan* ti dasavīsaticahāpaṇ' ādikam
 518, 25 aparādhānurūpaṇ gahetabbam ⁴⁵ dhanadaṇḍam. *Vajji-*
dhamman ⁴⁶ ti Vajjirājadhammam. Idāni apaññattapañ-
 ñāpaṇ' ādisu tappaṭipakkhe ⁴⁷ ādinav' ānisamse vitthārato
 518, 26, 33 dassetum *tesam apaññattan* ⁴⁸ ti ādi vuttam. *Pāricariyak-*
khamā ti upaṭṭhānakhamā.
 Kulabhoga-issariy' ādivasena mahatī mattā pamāṇan
 etesan ti mahāmattā, nītisatthavihite vinicchaye ṭhapitā
 519, 12 mahāmattā *vinicchayamahāmattā*, tesam. *Dentīti* niyyā-
 519, 13 denti. *Sace coro* ti evaṃsaññino sace honti. Pāpabhīrutāya
 519, 13 *attanā kiñci akatvā*. Daṇḍanītisaññite vohāre niyuttā ti
 519, 14, 15 *vohārikā*, ye dhammaṭṭhā ti vuccanti. *Suttadharā* ti nītisut-
 tadharā, īdise vohāravinicchaye niyametvā ṭhapitā. Param-
 parāgatesu ⁴⁹ aṭṭhasu kulesu jātā agatigamanaviratā aṭṭha-
 519, 16 mahallakapurisā *aṭṭhakulikā*. ⁵⁰
 519, 27, 28 *Sakkāran* ⁵¹ ti upakāram. *Garubhāvaṇ paccupaṭṭhapetvā* ⁵²
 ti: Ime amhākam garuno ti tattha garubhāvaṇ paṭi ⁵³
 519, 29 paṭi ⁵⁴ upaṭṭhapetvā. *Mānenti* ti sammānenti, tam
 pana sammānanam ⁵⁴ tesu nesam attamanatāpubbakan ti
 519, 29 āha *manena piyāyantīti*.
 519, 30 *Nipacc' ākāran* ti paṇipātam. *Dassentīti*: Ime amhākam

³⁷ AG^m asantivātattā
 BG asantivāpatantā
 M asannivātantā

³⁸ ABGG^mM vibhijjivā

³⁹ AG^m °ārocanam-

⁴⁰ ABGG^mM addha-

⁴¹ So all MSS.

⁴² B^mP °khaṇḍa

⁴³ ABGP nippanna-

⁴⁴ AG^mM laddha okaram (graphic
 confusion of bba and o)
 B^mP laddhakaram

⁴⁵ B^mP °tabba

⁴⁶ ABGG^mM vajjikadha-

⁴⁷ B^mP tappaṭikkhepa

⁴⁸ ABGG^mM omit

⁴⁹ B^mP °parābhatesu

⁵⁰ AG^m aṭṭhaṅgulikā

⁵¹ ABGG^mM kāran

⁵² ABGG^mM °paṭṭhā-

⁵³ B^m pati pati

⁵⁴ AG^mM dhammānam
 BG sammānam

pitāmahā mātāmahā ti ādinā nīcacittā hutvā garuṃ⁵⁵
cittikāraṃ⁵⁶ dasseti. *Santānetun*⁵⁷ ti sambandhaṃ avic- 520, 4
chinnam katvā ghaṭetum.⁵⁸

*Pasayh' ākārassāti*⁵⁹ balakkārassa. Kāmaṃ vuddhiyā 520, 8
pūjanīyatāya vuddhi-hāniyo ti vuttaṃ, attho pana vuttā-
nukkamen' eva yojetabbo; pāḷiyaṃ vā yasmā v u d d h i
y e v a p ā ṭ i k a ṇ k h ā n o p a r i h ā n ī t i v u t t a ṃ,
tasmā tad anukkamena *vuddhihāniyo* ti vuttaṃ. 520, 17

Vipaccitum aladdh' okāse pāpakamme, tassa kammaṃ
vipāke vā anavasaro va devatopasaggo,⁶⁰ tasmim̐ pana
laddh' okāse siyā devatopasaggassa avasaro ti āha *anup-* 520, 25
pannam . . . pe . . . vadḍhentīti. Eten' eva *anuppannam* 520, 28
sukhan ti etthāpi attho veditabbo. Balakāyassa diguṇati-
guṇatādassanaṃ, paṭibhayabhāvadassanan ti evam ādinā
devatānaṃ saṅgāmasīse sahāyatā veditabbā.

Anicchitan ti anīṭṭhaṃ. *Āvaraṇato* ti nisedhanato. 520, 33
⁶¹ Dhammato anapetā dhammiyā, sā ⁶² idha *dhammikā* ti 520, 35
vuttā. Migasūkar' ādighātāya sunakh' ādīnaṃ kaḍḍhitvā ⁶³
pajanaṃ ⁶⁴ maraṇaṃ ⁶⁴ vājo,⁶⁵ migavā, tattha niyuttā, te
vā vājenti nentīti *vājikā*,⁶⁶ migavacārino.⁶⁷ *Cittappavat-* 521, 2, 5
*tim*⁶⁸ *pucchati*; kāyikavācasikapayogena hi sā loke pākaṭā
pakāsabhūtā ti.

5. Dev' āyatanabhāvena citattā, lokassa cittikāraṭhāna-
tāya ⁶⁹ ca *cetiyaṃ ahosi*. Kāmakāravasena ⁷⁰ kiñci pi na ⁷¹ 521, 32
karaṇīyā ⁷¹ ti *akaraṇīyā*. Kāmakāro ⁷⁰ pana hat- 521, 34
thagatakaraṇavaseṇāti āha *agahelabbā ti attho* ti. 521, 34

*Abhimukhayuddhenāti*⁷² abhimukhaṃ ujukam eva saṅgā- 522, 2
makaraṇena. *Upalāpanam* sāmādanañ ⁷³ cāti ⁷⁴ dassetum 522, 3
Alan ti ādi vuttaṃ. Bhedo pi idha upāyo evāti vuttaṃ 522, 4
*A ñ ñ a t r a m i t h u b h e d ā*⁷⁵ ti. Yuddhassa ⁷⁶ pana 522, 7

⁵⁵ AB^mG^mMP garu

⁵⁶ B^m cittā-; P citta-

⁵⁷ B^m sandhāretun

⁵⁸ BG sametum

⁵⁹ ABGG^mMP pasayhakāra-

⁶⁰ M devasaggo

⁶¹ B^mP add yassa

⁶² B^mP ti *instead*

⁶³ BG khaṇḍakhaḍḍhitvā

⁶⁴ B^mP vanacaraṇaṃ

⁶⁵ ABGG^mM vādo

⁶⁶ BG vāpikā

⁶⁷ B^mP migavadhacārino

⁶⁸ ABGG^mM °vatti

⁶⁹ B^m °tthānattā

⁷⁰ B^mP kāmaṃ-

⁷¹ BG akaraṇīyan

⁷² BGM °mukhasukhenāti

⁷³ B^mP sāmāṃ dānañ

⁷⁴ P adds taṃ

⁷⁵ B^mP °bhedāyā

DA °bhedāya, *but*; D °bhedā

⁷⁶ ABGG^mM dabbassa

P daṇḍassa

522. 9 anupāyatā ⁷⁷ pageva pakāsītā. *Idan* ti aññatra
 upalāpanāya aññatra mithubhedā ti ⁷⁸
 522. 9 idam vacanam. *Kathāya* ⁷⁹ *nayam labhitvā* ti Yāvā-
 kīvāñ ca . . . pe . . . no parihānīti imāya
 522. 12 Bhagavato kathāya nayam upāyam labhitvā. *Anukampā-*
 522. 25 *yāti* Vajjirājesu anuggahena. *Assāti* Bhagavato.
 522. 25 *Kathan* ti Vajjīhi saddhim kātabbayuttam ⁸⁰ katham.
 522. 35 *Ujūṃ karissāmīti* paṭirājāno ānetvā pakāraparikhānam
 aññathābhāv' āpādanena ujubhāvaṃ karissāmi.
 523. 13 *Paṭiṭṭhitaguṇo* ⁸¹ ti paṭiṭṭhit' ācariyaguṇo.
 523. 30 *Issarā sannipatantu*: Mayam anissarā, tattha gantvā kim
 523. 31 karissāmāti Licchavino *na sannipatimsūti* yojanā. *Sūrā*
 523. 31 *sannipatanti* etthāpi es' eva nayo.
 523. 34 *Balabherin* ⁸² ti yuddhāya balakāyassa utthānabherim. ⁸³
 6. Aparihānāya hitā ti aparihāniyā, na parihāyanti ⁸⁴
 etehiti vā aparihāniyā, te pana yasmā aparihāniyā kārakā
 524. 8 nāma honti, tasmā vuttam *aparihānikare* ti. Yasmā pana
 524. 9 te parihānikarānam ujupaṭipakkhabhūtā, tasmā āha *vuddhi-*
hetubhūte ti. Yasmā Bhagavato desanā uparūpari ñāṇ'
 ālokaṃ pasārenti ⁸⁵ sattānam haday' andhakāraṃ vidha-
 mati, pakāsetabbe ca atthe hatthatale āmalakaṃ viya suṭ-
 524. 9 ṭhutaram pākaṭe katvā dasseti, tasmā vuttam *candasahas-*
sam . . . pe . . . kathayissāmīti.
 Yasmā Bhagavā tassa brāhmaṇassa sammukhe Vajjīnam
 abhiṇhasannipāt' ādipaṭipattim kathento yeva: Ayam
 aparihāniyakathā aniyyānikā vaṭṭanissitā, mayham pana
 sāsane tathārūpī kathā kathetabbā, sā hoti niyyānikā
 vivaṭṭanissitā, yāya sāsanaṃ mayham parinibbānato param
 pi addhaniyam assa ciraṭṭhitikan ti cintesi, tasmā bhikkhu
 sannipātāpetvā ⁸⁶ tesam aparihāniye dhamme desento ten'
 524. 13 eva niyāmena desesi. Tena vuttam *idam Vajjisattake* ⁸⁷
vuttasadisam evāti. Evam saṅkhepato vuttam attham
 524. 14 vitthārato dassento *Idhāpi cāti* ādim āha. Tattha *Tato* ti

⁷⁷ ABGG^mM anutāyatā⁷⁸ B^mP add ca⁷⁹ AG^m tathāyam⁸⁰ B^mP °tabbayuddha⁸¹ AG^m °guṇenāti⁸² AG^m balavabhe-⁸³ BG upatthāna-⁸⁴ BG °hāniyanti⁸⁵ B^mP pasādentī⁸⁶ P °pātetvā⁸⁷ AG^m °sattakena

P Vajjiputtake

DA °suttake with v.l. °sattake

ādi disāsu āgatasāsane vuttaṃ⁸⁸ taṃ⁸⁸ kathanam. *Vihāra-* 524, 15
sīmā ākulā yasmā, tasmā uposathapavāraṇā thitā. 524, 16

*Ohīyamānako*⁸⁹ ti pālito atthato ca vinassamāno. *Uk-* 525, 17, 18
*khipāpentā*⁹⁰ ti paṇṇabhāvakaraneṇa, atthasaṃvaṇṇanena
 ca paggaṇhantā.⁹¹

Sāvatthiyaṃ bhikkhu viya pācittiyaṃ desāpetabbo ti. 525, 22
Vajjiputtakā viya dasavatthudīpanena. Gihigatānīti gihi- 525, 25, 34
paṭisaṃyuttānīti vadanti. Gihīsu gatāni, tehi nātāni
*gihigatāni. Dhūmakālo kālo*⁹² *etassāti Dhūmakālikam,* 525, 34; 526, 1
*citakadhūmavūpasamato param appavattanato.*⁹³

Thirabhāvappattā ti sāsane thirabhāvaṃ anivattibhā- 526, 10
*vaṃ*⁹⁴ *upagatā. Therakārakehīti therabhāvasādhakehi sīl'* 526, 10
*ādiguṇehi asekkhadhammehi. Bahū*⁹⁵ *rattiyo*⁹⁵ *ti*⁹⁵ *pab-* 526, 11
bajitā hutvā bahū rattiyo jānanti. Sīl' ādiguṇesu paṭiṭṭhā- 526, 11
panam eva sāsane pariṇāyakatā ti āha tīsu sikkhāsu pavat- 526, 14
*tentīti. Ovādam na denti abhājanabhāvato.*⁹⁶ *Pavenīkathan* 526, 17
*ti ācariyaparamparāgatam*⁹⁷ *sammāpaṭipattidīpanam*⁹⁸
dhammakatham. Sārabhūtam dhammapariyāyan ti sama- 526, 17
*tha-vipassanā-magga-phalasamāpannena sāsane*⁹⁹ *sārabhū-*
taṃ bojjaṅga-kosalla-anuttarasītibhāva-adhicitta-sutt' ādi-
*dhammatantim.*¹⁰⁰

Punabbhavadānam punabbhavo uttarapadalopena. Itare ti 526, 30, 34
ye na paccayavasikā, na āmisacakkhukā, te na gacchanti 526, 34
*taṇhāya vasam. Ā r a ñ ñ a k e s ū ti araṇṇabhāgesu,*¹⁰¹ 527, 2
*araṇṇapariyāpannesu.*¹⁰² *Nanu yattha katthaci*¹⁰³ *taṇhā*¹⁰⁴
*sāvajjā evāti codanam*¹⁰⁵ *sandhāy' āha gām' antasen'* 527, 3
āsanesu hīti ādi. Tena

“ Anuttaresu vimokkhesu pihaṃ upaṭṭhāpayato ” ti (a)
 ettha vuttasineh' ādayo¹⁰⁶ viya āraṇṇakesu sen' āsanesu
 sālāyatā sevitabbapakkiyā evāti dasseti.

(a) M III 218

⁸⁸ ABGG^mM vuttanta

⁸⁹ B^mP oliyamā-

⁹⁰ ABGG^mM °pento

⁹¹ ABGG^mM °hanto

⁹² B^m omits

⁹³ ABGG^mM °vattito

⁹⁴ B^m °vattitabhā-

⁹⁵ BG bahu rattim yāti

⁹⁶ BG abhājanā-

⁹⁷ B^mP °parābhatam

⁹⁸ B^mP °dīpanī

⁹⁹ B^mP omit

¹⁰⁰ ABGG^mMP °tanti

¹⁰¹ ABGG^mM āraṇṇe bhāvesu

¹⁰² BGG^mM araṇṇe

¹⁰³ B^m adds pi

¹⁰⁴ ABGG^mM sīt' unhatā(!)

¹⁰⁵ ABGG^mM vedanam

¹⁰⁶ ABGG^mM vuttamahādayo

527. 12 *Allanā*¹⁰⁷ *vāti*¹⁰⁷ sayam eva, tena¹⁰⁸ parehi¹⁰⁹ anussāhi-
tataṃ; ¹¹⁰ taṃ ¹¹¹ sarasen' eva anāgatānaṃ pesalānaṃ
bhikkhūnaṃ āgamaṇaṃ,¹¹² āgatānañ ca phāsuvihāraṃ ¹¹³
527. 23 paccāsiṃsantīti ¹¹⁴ dasseti. *Iminā nīhārenāti* imāya paṭipat-
527. 28 tiyā. *Agahitadhammagahaṇan*¹¹⁵ ti agahitassa pariyatti-
527. 28 dhammassa uggahaṇaṃ. *Gahitasajjhāyakaraṇan* ti uggahi-
tassa suṭṭhu atthacintanaṃ.¹¹⁶ Cintan' attho hi sajjhāya-
527.36; 528.2 saddo.¹¹⁷ *Entīti*¹¹⁸ upagacchanti.¹¹⁹ *Nisīdāpentīti*¹²⁰ āsana-
paññāpan' ādinā.¹²¹
528. 13. 14 7. *Āramitabb'* atṭhena *kammaṃ ārāmo*. *Kamme ratā*,
528. 14 na ganthadhure vāsadhure¹²² vā ti *kammaraṭā*.
528. 15 *Anuyuttā*¹²³ ti tapparabhāvena punappunapasutā.¹²⁴ *Iti*
*kattabbakammaṃ*¹²⁵ ti taṃ taṃ bhikkhūnaṃ kātappaṃ
528. 16 uccāvacakammaṃ cīvaravicāraṇ' ādi. Ten' āha *seyyathīdan*
528. 17 ti ādi. *Upatthambhanan* ti dupaṭṭa-tipaṭṭ' ādikaraṇaṃ.
Taṃ hi paṭhamapaṭal' ādinaṃ¹²⁶ upatthambhanakāra-
ṇattā tathā vuttaṃ. Yadi evaṃ katham ayaṃ kamm'
528. 19. 26 ārāmatā paṭikkhittā ti āha *Ekacco hīti* ādi. *Karonto yevāti*
yathāvuttatiracchānakathaṃ kathento yeva. Atiracchāna-
kathābhāve pi tassa tattha tapparabhāvadassan' atthaṃ
528. 27 avadhāraṇavacanāṃ. *Pariyantakārīti* sapariyantaṃ katvā
vattā.

“Pariyantavatiṃ vācaṃ bhāsītā” ti (b)

528. 30 hi vuttaṃ. *Appabhasso vāti* parimitakatho yeva ek' antena
kathetabbass' eva kathanato. Samāpattisamāpajjanaṃ
528. 32 ariyo tuṇhībhaṇvo.

(b) D I 4

¹⁰⁷ So all MSS.
DA attano attano
¹⁰⁸ ABGG^mM kena
¹⁰⁹ AG^m purehi
¹¹⁰ B^mP °hitānaṃ
¹¹¹ BB^mGMP omit
¹¹² BGM gamanaṃ
¹¹³ BG °vihārānaṃ
¹¹⁴ BG °siṃsatīti
¹¹⁵ ABGG^mM agahitaṃ-
DA °dhammā-
¹¹⁶ A atthacavantīnaṃ
G^m antavavathinaṃ

¹¹⁷ AG^m ayaṃ jhānasaddo
BG ayaṃ jjhāyasaddo
M ayaṃ jhāyasaddo
¹¹⁸ BG ettha; M enta
¹¹⁹ BG uggaccha-
¹²⁰ B^mP nisīdanti
¹²¹ ABGG^mM āsanaṃ-
¹²² BG vāsā
M omits
¹²³ ABGG^mM anu anuyuttā
¹²⁴ B^mP °ppunaṃ-
¹²⁵ B^m kātappa-
DA kātappaṃ-
¹²⁶ BGM °paṭhal'-
G^m paṭapaṭal'-

Niddāyati yevāti nidd' okkamane anādīnavadassī nid- 528, 34
dāyati yeva. Iriyāpathaparivattan' ādinā ¹²⁷ *naṃ vinodeti.*
Evam saṃsaṭṭho vāti vuttanayena gaṇasaṅganikāya saṃ- 529, 6
saṭṭho eva viharati. Dussilā pāp' icchā nāmāti sayam 529, 6, 10
nissilā asantagaṇasambhāvan' icchāya samannāgatattā
pāpā ¹²⁸ *lāmakā* ¹²⁹ *icchā etesan ti pāp' icchā. Pāpapug-*
galehi mettikaraṇato *p ā p a m i t t ā.* Tehi sadā saha 529, 11
pavattanena *p ā p a s a h ā y ā.* Tattha ninnatādinā tad 529, 12
adhimuttatāya *p ā p a s a m p a v a ṇ k ā.* 529, 14

8. *Saddhā etesaṃ atthīti āha saddhāsaṃpannā ti. Āgama-* 529, 23
nīyapaṭipadāya āgatasaddhā āgamanīyasaddhā, sā ¹³⁰ *sāti-* 529, 25
sayā mahābodhisattānaṃ paropadesena vinā saddheyya-
vatthum aviparītato gahetvā ¹³¹ *adhimuccanato ti āha*
sabbaññubodhisattānaṃ hotīti. Saccasampaṭivedhato ¹³² *āga-* 529, 26
tasaddhā adhigamasaddhā, Sūra-Ambaṭṭh' ādinam ¹³³ *viya.* 529, 26
Sammāsambuddho Bhagavā ti ādinā Buddh' ādisu uppaj-
janakapasādo *pasādasaddhā Mahākappinarāj' ādinam* *viya.* 529, 28
Evam etan ¹³⁴ *ti okkanditvā* ¹³⁵ *pakkhanditvā saddahana-*
vasena kappanam okappanam. Duvidhā pīti pasādasaddhā 529, 29
pi okappanasaddhā pi. Tattha pasādasaddhā pharaṇey-
yarūpā ¹³⁶ *hoti,* ¹³⁷ *savanamattena pi* ¹³⁸ *pasīdanato. Okap-*
panasaddhā saddheyyavatthum ogāhetvā anupavisitvā :
Evam etan ti paccakkham karontī viya pavattati. Ten' āha
saddhāvimutto Vakkalitttherasadiṣo hotīti. Tassa hīti okap- 529, 30, 31
panasaddhāya samannāgatassa. Hiri etassa atthīti hiri, ¹³⁹
hiri mano etesan ti *h i r i m a n ā* *ti āha* *pāpa . . . pe* 529, 33
. . . cittā ti. Pāpato ottappanti ¹⁴⁰ *ubbijjanti bhāyantīti*
O t t ā p ī. ¹⁴¹ 529, 34

Bahum ¹⁴² *sutam suttageyy' ādi* ¹⁴³ *etenāti bahussuto,* 529, 36
sutaggahaṇaṇ' c' ettha nidassanamattam, dhāraṇa-

¹²⁷ B^mP *add na*

¹²⁸ AG^mM *pāpaṃ ; BG pāpa*

¹²⁹ ABGG^mM *lāmikā*

¹³⁰ ABGG^mM *omit*

¹³¹ B^mP *ogāhetvā*

M *gāhetvā*

¹³² B^mP *saccapaṭi-*

¹³³ ABGG^mM *Suraotth' ādinam*
(due to graphic corruption)

B^mP *sūrabandh' ādinam*

Cp A I 26

¹³⁴ ABGG^mM *tan*

¹³⁵ B^mP *okkantitvā ; M okkhand-*

¹³⁶ B^mP *aparaneyya-*

¹³⁷ ABGG^mM *honti*

¹³⁸ B^mP *omit*

¹³⁹ ABGG^mM *hirim*

¹⁴⁰ B^mP *ottappenti*

¹⁴¹ B^mP *ottappī*

DA *ottāpino with v.l. ottāpī*

¹⁴² B^mMP *bahu*

¹⁴³ ABGG^mM *suttam-*

¹⁴⁴ AG^m *sugattanam*

BG *suttagganam ; M sutaggana*

- paricaya-paripucchānupekkhana-diṭṭhiniijjhānānam p' ettha icchitabbattā. Savanamūlakattā tesam pi taggahanen' eva gahaṇaṃ datṭhabbaṃ. Atthakāmena pariyāpunitabbato,¹⁴⁵ diṭṭhadhammik' ādipuris' atthasiddhiyā pariyattabhāvato ca *pariyalli*, tīṇi piṭakāni. *Saccapaṭivedho* saccānaṃ paṭivijjhaṇaṃ. Tad api bāhusaccaṃ,¹⁴⁶ yathāvuttabāhusaccakiccanipphattito. *Pariyalli adhippetā* saccapaṭivedh' āva-hena¹⁴⁷ bāhusaccena bahussutabhāvassa idha icchitattā. So ti pariyattibahussuto. *Catubbidho hoti* pañcamassa pakārassa abhāvato. *Sabbatthakabahussuto tīti*¹⁴⁸ nissayamuccanaka-bahussut' ādayo¹⁴⁹ viya padesiko ahutvā piṭakattaye sabbatthakam eva bāhusaccasabbhāvato¹⁵⁰ sabbassa ca¹⁵¹ atthassa kāsanato¹⁵² kathanato sabbatthakabahussuto. *Te idha adhippetā* paṭipatti-paṭivedhasaddhammānaṃ mūla-bhūte pariyattisaddhamme suppatiṭṭhitabhāvato.
530. 9 *Āraddhan* ti paggaḥitaṃ.¹⁵³ Tam pana duvidham pi
530. 10 viriy' ārambhavibhāgena dassetuṃ *Tatthāti* ādi vuttaṃ.
530. 10 Tattha *ek' ekā* ti ekākino, vupakaṭṭhavihārino ti attho.
530. 32. 33 *Pucchitvā* ti pāto¹⁵⁴ pucchitvā. *Paṭicchāpetun*¹⁵⁵ ti:
Tvam asukanāmo, tvam¹⁵⁶ asukanāmo¹⁵⁶ ti vatvā, tehi :
Āmāti paṭijānāpetun ti attho. Evaṃ cirakat' ādi-anus-
saraṇasamatthanepakkānaṃ appakasiren' eva sati-samboj-
530. 33 jhaṅga-bhāvanāpāripūriṃ gacchatīti dassan' atthaṃ *Eva-*
530. 36 *rūpe bhikkhū sandhāyāti* vuttaṃ. Ten' ev' āha *Api cāti*
ādi.
- Bujjhati etāyāti bodhīti laddhanāmāya sammādiṭṭhi-
ādidhammasāmaggiyā aṅgo ti bojjaṅgo, pasattho sundaro
vā bojjaṅgo *sambojjhaṅgo*. *Upaṭṭhānalakkhaṇo* ti kāya-
vedanā-cittadhammānaṃ asubha-dukkhāniccānattabhāva-
sallakkhaṇasaṅkhātānaṃ ārammaṇe upaṭṭhānaṃ lakkhaṇaṃ
etassāti upaṭṭhānalakkhaṇo. Catunnaṃ ariyasaccānaṃ
pīlan' ādippakārato vicayo upaparikkhā lakkhaṇaṃ etas-
531. 5 sāti *pavicayalakkhaṇo*. Anuppannākusalānuppād' ādivasena

¹⁴⁵ AG^mM °tabba
BG °tabbaṃ
¹⁴⁶ B^mP add tena
¹⁴⁷ AG^m °āvahetabbā
¹⁴⁸ B^mP ti
G hotīti
¹⁴⁹ B °muñcanaka-
¹⁵⁰ ABGG^mM °sambhā-

¹⁵¹ B^mP omīl
¹⁵² B^mP kāyanato
¹⁵³ BG panahitaṃ
M pagahitaṃ
¹⁵⁴ B^mP parato
¹⁵⁵ B^m sampaṭi-
¹⁵⁶ B^mP omīl

cittassa paggaho, paggaṇhaṇaṃ¹⁵⁷ lakkhaṇaṃ¹⁵⁸ etassāti
paggahalakkhaṇo. Pharaṇaṃ vipphārikatā¹⁵⁹ lakkhaṇaṃ 531, 6
 etassāti *pharaṇalakkhaṇo*. Upasamo kāyacittaparilāhāṇaṃ 531, 6
 vūpasamaṇaṃ¹⁶⁰ lakkhaṇaṃ etassāti *upasamalakkhaṇo*. 531, 7
 Avikkhepo vikkhepaviddhaṃsaṇaṃ lakkhaṇaṃ etassāti
avikkhepalakkhaṇo. Līn' uddhaccarahite adhicitte pavatta- 531, 8
 māne paggahanigghasampahāṃsanesu avyāvaṭattā¹⁶¹ ajjhu-
 pekkhaṇaṃ paṭisaṅkhāṇaṃ, taṃ lakkhaṇaṃ etassāti *paṭi-* 531, 9
saṅkhānalakkhaṇo. *Catūhi kāraṇehīti* satisampajaññaṃ,¹⁶² 531, 10
 muṭṭhassatipuggalaparivajjanā, upaṭṭhitasatipuggalasevanā,
 tad adhimuttatā¹⁶³ ti imehi catūhi kāraṇehi. *Chahi kāraṇe-* 531, 11
hīti paripucchakatā, vatthuvisadakiriyā, indriyasamatta-
 paṭipādanā, duppaññaṇapuggalaparivajjanā, paññavantapug-
 galasevanā,¹⁶⁴ tad adhimuttatā ti imehi chahi kāraṇehi.
 Mahāsatipaṭṭhānavāṇṇanāyaṃ pana “Sattahi kāraṇehī”
 ti vakkhati, taṃ gambhīraññaṇacariyapaccavekkhaṇā¹⁶⁵ ti
 imaṃ kāraṇaṃ pakkipitvā ti veditabbaṃ. *Navahi kāraṇe-* 531, 12
hīti apāyabhayaṇapaccavekkhaṇā,¹⁶⁶ gamanavīthipaccavek-
 khaṇā,¹⁶⁷ piṇḍapātassa¹⁶⁸ apacāyanatā,¹⁶⁸ dāyajjamahatta-
 paccavekkhaṇā,¹⁶⁹ satthumahattapaccavekkhaṇā,¹⁷⁰ sabrah-
 macārīmahattapaccavekkhaṇā¹⁷¹ kusītapuggalaparivajjanā,
 āradhāviriyaṇapuggalasevanā, tad adhimuttatā ti imehi
 navahi kāraṇehi. Mahāsatipaṭṭhānavāṇṇanāyaṃ pana āni-
 samsadassāvitā¹⁷² jātimahattapaccavekkhaṇā ti imehi
 saddhiṃ ekādasāni¹⁷³ vakkhati. *Dasahi kāraṇehīti* Bud- 531, 13
 dhānussati, Dhammānussati,¹⁷⁴ saṅgha-sīla-cāga-devatā-
 upasamānussati,¹⁷⁵ lūkhapuggalaparivajjanā, siniddhapug-
 galasevanā, tad adhimuttatā ti imehi dasahi. Mahāsatipaṭ-
 ṭhānavāṇṇanāyaṃ pana Pasādaniyasuttantapaccavekkha-
 ṇāya saddhiṃ ekādasāti vakkhati. *Sattahi kāraṇehīti* 531, 13

157 ABGG^mM °ggaṇhaṇa

158 BGM °lakkhaṇe

159 ABGG^mM vipphāritā

160 ABGG^mM °samaṇa

161 ABGG^mM °vaṭato

162 BGM °jañña

163 AG^m °muttasevanā

164 A *omits*

BGG^mM pañña-

165 B^mP °cariyā-

166 AG^mM apāyaṃ-

167 P-gamanavidhipacca-

168 AG^m piṇḍapacāyanā

BG piṇḍapātapaccayanā

M piṇḍapaccayatā

169 AG^m *add* ti imehi saddhiṃ

ekādasāni vakkhati

170 AG^m *omit*

171 AG^m bhattapaccavekkhaṇā

172 A °dassātinā

G^mM °dassāpitā

173 B^mP °dasahīti

174 ABGG^mM dhammaṃ

175 ABGG^mM saṅghaṃ-sīlaṃ-cāgā-

531. 14 paṇītabhojanasavanatā, utusukhasevanatā,¹⁷⁶ iriyāpathasu-
khasevanatā,¹⁷⁷ majjhattapayogatā, sāraddhakāyapugga-
laparivajjanatā, passaddhakāyapuggalasevanatā, tad adhi-
muttatā ti imehi sattahi. *Dasahi kāraṇehīti* vatthuvisada-
kiriya, indriyasamatthapaṭipādanā, nimittakusalatā,¹⁷⁸ sa-
maye cittassa paggahaṇaṃ, samaye cittassa niggahaṇaṃ,
samaye cittassa sampahaṇsaṇaṃ, samaye cittassa ajjhupek-
khaṇaṃ, asamāhitapuggalaparivajjanaṃ, samāhitapuggala-
sevanaṃ, tad adhimuttatā ti imehi dasahi kāraṇehi.
531. 15 Mahāsatipaṭṭhānavañṇanāyaṃ pana jhānavimokkhapacca-
vekkhaṇā ti iminā saddhiṃ ekādasahīti vuttaṃ.¹⁷⁹ *Pañcahi*
kāraṇehīti sattamajjhattatā, saṅkhāramajjhattatā, satta-
saṅkhārakelāyanapuggalaparivajjanā,¹⁸⁰ sattasaṅkhāramaj-
jhattapuggalasevanā, tad adhimuttatā ti imehi pañcahi
kāraṇehi. Yaṃ pan' ettha vattabbaṃ, taṃ Mahāsatipaṭ-
ṭhānavañṇanāyaṃ āgamissati. Kāmaṃ bodhipakkhiya-
dhammā¹⁸¹ nāma nippariyāyato ariyamaggasampayut-
tatā¹⁸² eva niyyānikabhāvato.¹⁸³ Suttantadesanā nāma
531. 17 pariyāyakathā ti *Iminā vipassanā . . . pe . . . kathesīti*
vuttaṃ.
10. Tebhūmake saṅkhāre aniccā ti anupassati etāyāti
531. 19 *aniccānupassanā*, tathā pavattā vipassanā, sā pana yasmā
attanā sahaḡatasaññāya bhāvitāya bhāvitā¹⁸⁴ eva hotīti
531. 19 vuttaṃ *aniccānupassanāya saddhiṃ uppannasaññān*¹⁸⁵ ti.
531. 20 Saññāsīsena vāyaṃ vipassanāya eva niddeso. *Anattasañ-*
531. 21 *ñādīsu pi es' eva nayo. Lokiyavipassanā pi honti*, yasmā
531. 21 aniccan ti ādinā tā pavattanti.¹⁸⁶ *Lokiyavipassanā pīti pi-*
saddena missikā¹⁸⁷ p' ettha santīti¹⁸⁸ atthato āpannan ti
atth' āpattisiddham atthaṃ niddhāretvā sarūpato dassetuṃ
531. 22, 23 *virāgo* ti ādi vuttaṃ. Tattha *āgatavasenāti*¹⁸⁹ tathā āgata-
531. 22 pālivasena¹⁸⁹ *virāgo nirodho* ti hi tattha nibbānaṃ vuttan ti

¹⁷⁶ M omits¹⁷⁷ M repeats¹⁷⁸ BG ticittakusa-¹⁷⁹ B^mP vakkhati¹⁸⁰ M °saṅkhārakevalāyana-¹⁸¹ ABGG^mM kodhapakkhiya-¹⁸² B^mP °payuttā¹⁸³ BG nīyānika-¹⁸⁴ B^mP vibhāvitā¹⁸⁵ B^mP °saññā

DA uppannaṃ-

¹⁸⁶ B^mP add ti¹⁸⁷ BG missitāB^mP missakā¹⁸⁸ A sanattantītiG^m sanathantīti

M santatīti

¹⁸⁹ - ¹⁸⁹ AG^mM °āgatā-

BG tathāgata-

idha virāgasaññā nirodhasaññā ti vuttā¹⁹⁰ saññā nibbān' ārammaṇā pi siyuma. Tena vuttaṃ *dve lok' uttarā pi hontīti*. 531, 23

II. Mettā etassa atthīti *mettaṃ*, cittaṃ. Taṃsamutṭhā- 531, 24
naṃ kāyakammaṃ *mettaṃ kāyakkammaṃ*. Esa 531, 24
nayo sesadvaye pi. *Imānīti*¹⁹¹ mettākāyakamm' ādīni bhik- 531, 26
khūnaṃ vasena āgatāni tesam seṭṭhaparisabhāvato. Yathā
pana bhikkhūnaṃ pi labbhanti evaṃ gihīsu pi labbhanti
catuparisasādhāraṇattā ti taṃ¹⁹² dassento *Bhikkhūnaṃ* 531, 27
hīti ādim āha. Kāmaṃ ādibrahmacariyakadhammava-
sena¹⁹³ pi mettākāyakamm' ādi¹⁹⁴ labbhanti,¹⁹⁵ nippariyā-
yato¹⁹⁶ pana cārittadhammavasena¹⁹⁷ ayam attho icchito
ti dassento *abhisamācārikadhammapūraṇa* ti āha. *Tepiṭa-* 531, 27, 34
*kaṃ pi*¹⁹⁸ *Buddhavacanaṃ* paripucchana-atthakathanava-
sena pavattiyamānaṃ hitajjhāsayena¹⁹⁹ pavattitabbato.

*Āvīti*²⁰⁰ pakāsaṃ, ²⁰¹ pakāsabhāvo c' ettha²⁰¹ yaṃ 532, 15
uddissa taṃ kāyakammaṃ kariyati, tassa sammukhabhā-
vato ti āha *sammukhā* ti. *Raḥo* ti appakāsaṃ, appakā- 532, 15
satā ca yaṃ uddissa taṃ kāyakammaṃ kariyati, tassa
apaccakkhabhāvato²⁰² ti āha *parammukhā* ti. Sahāyabhā- 532, 15
vagamaṇaṃ tesam purato. *Ubhayehīti* navakehi, therehi ca. 532, 19
Paggayhīti paggaṇhitvā uccaṃ²⁰³ katvā. Kāmaṃ mettā- 532, 21
sinehasiniddhānaṃ nayanānaṃ ummīlanā, pasannena mu-
khena olokanaṃ ca mettaṃ kāyakammaṃ eva, yassa pana
cittassa vasena nayanānaṃ mettāsinehasiniddhatā, mu-
khassa ca pasannatā,²⁰⁴ taṃ²⁰⁵ sandhāya vuttaṃ *mettaṃ* 532, 28
manokammaṃ nāmāti.

Lābhasaddo kammaśādhano: Ko²⁰⁶ bhavatā²⁰⁷ lābho
laddho ti ādisu viya. So c' ettha dhammaladdhā ti vacanato
atītakāliko²⁰⁸ ti āha *cīvar' ādayo laddhapaccayā* ti. Dham- 532, 31

¹⁹⁰ BG vuttaṃ

B^mP vutta

¹⁹¹ B^mP imāni pi

¹⁹² ABGG^mM omit

¹⁹³ AG^m °cāriyaka-

BGM °cāriyika-

B^m °dhammassavanena

P °cariyikadhammasavanena

¹⁹⁴ B^mP °kammāni

¹⁹⁵ ABGG^mM labbhatīti

¹⁹⁶ AG^m nipphari-

¹⁹⁷ B^m °dhammassavanena

P °dhammasavanena

¹⁹⁸ ABGG^mM omit

¹⁹⁹ BG °jjhāsavasena

²⁰⁰ BG avīti

²⁰¹⁻²⁰¹ AG^m °bhāv' ettha

²⁰² B^mP paccakkha-

²⁰³ ABGG^mM uddhaṃ

²⁰⁴ BG pasannā

²⁰⁵ BG naṃ

²⁰⁶ B^m omits

²⁰⁷ ABGG^m bhagavatā

B^m lābhā vata *instead*

²⁰⁸ AG^m °kāmakō

BGM atītakā

532. 31 mato āgatā ti *Dhammika*. Ten' āha dhamma-
 532. 32 laddhā ti. Imam eva hi atthaṃ dassetuṃ *kuhan'*
ādīti ādi vuttaṃ. Cittena vibhajanapubbakam kāyena
 533. 3 vibhajanan ti mūlam eva dassetuṃ *evam cittena vibhajanan*
 ti vuttaṃ, tena citt' uppādamattena pi paṭivibhāgo ²⁰⁹ na
 533. 6 kātabbo ti ²¹⁰ dasseti. *Appaṭivibhattan* ti bhāvanapumsaka-
 niddeso, appaṭivibhattaṃ ²¹¹ lābhaṃ bhuñjatīti kammanid-
 deso eva vā. ²¹²
533. 10 ²¹³ N' eva gihīnaṃ deti, attano ²¹⁴ ājīvasodhan' atthaṃ.
 533. 11 Na ²¹⁵ attanā paribhuñjalīti attanā va na paribhuñjati:
 533. 11-13 Mayhaṃ sādharmaṇabhogitā mā ²¹⁶ hotūti. *Paṭigaṇ-*
hanto ²¹⁷ ca . . . pe . . . passatīti iminā tassa lābhassa tisu pi
 533. 11 kālesu sādharmaṇato ²¹⁸ ṭhapanam dassitaṃ. *Paṭigaṇhanto* ²¹⁷
ca saṅghena sādharmaṇam hotūti iminā paṭiggahaṇakālo das-
 533. 12 sito, *gahetvā* . . . pe . . . passatīti iminā paṭiggahitakālo, tad
 ubhayaṃ pana tādīsena pubb' ābhogena vinā na hotīti
 atthasiddho purimakālo. Ta-y-idam paṭiggahaṇato pubbe
 v' assa hoti: Saṅghena sādharmaṇam hotūti paṭiggahes-
 sāmīti. Paṭigaṇhantassa ²¹⁹ hoti: Saṅghena sādharmaṇam
 hotūti paṭigaṇhāmīti. Paṭiggahetvā hoti: Saṅghena sādharma-
 ṇam hotūti paṭiggahitaṃ mayā ti evaṃ tilakkhaṇasam-
 pannaṃ katvā laddhalābhaṃ osānalakkhaṇam ²²⁰ aviko-
 petvā paribhuñjanto sādharmaṇabhogī appaṭivibhattabhogī
 533. 13 ca hoti. *Imam* ²²¹ *pana sārāṇīyadhamman* ²²² ti imam
 533. 14 catutthaṃ saritabbayuttadhammaṃ. Na hi . . . pe . . .
gaṇhanti tasmā sādharmaṇabhogitā eva dussīlassa n' atthīti
 ārambho pi tāva na sambhavati, kuto pūraṇan ti adhippāyo.
 533. 15 *Parisuddhasīlo* ti iminā lābhassa dhammikabhāvaṃ das-
 533. 15 seti. *Vattaṃ akhaṇḍento* ti ²²³ iminā appaṭivibhattabhogitaṃ
 sādharmaṇabhogitaṃ ca dasseti. Sati pana tad ubhaye
 533. 16 sārāṇīyadhammo pūrito eva hotīti āha *pūretīti*.

²⁰⁹ AG^m paṭibhāge
 BG paṭidho; M paṭigo
²¹⁰ AG^m add pi
²¹¹ B^mP add vā
²¹² B^mP omit
²¹³ B^m adds taṃ taṃ
 P adds taṃ
²¹⁴ A atta
 G^m atthe
 BG attho
 M attho

²¹⁵ DA omits
²¹⁶ M adds tā
²¹⁷ ABGG^mM pati-
 DA pari- with v.l. pati-
²¹⁸ BG sādharmaṇo
²¹⁹ M pati-
²²⁰ AG^m obhāsana-
²²¹ So all MSS.
 DA idam
²²² B^mP sārāṇīya throughout
²²³ BG add pi

Odissakam katvā ti etena anodissakam katvā pituno 533. 17
 ācariy' upajjhāy' ādīnaṃ vā ther' āsanato paṭṭhāya dentassa
 sārāṇīyadhammo yeva hotīti dasseti. *Sārāṇīyadhammo paṇ'* 533. 18
assa na hoti paṭijagganaṭṭhāne odissakam katvā dinnattā.
 Ten' āha *palibodhajagganaṃ nāma hotīti* ādi. Yadi evaṃ 533. 19
 sabbena sabbaṃ sārāṇīyadhammapūrakassa odissakadānaṃ
 na vaṭṭatīti? No na vaṭṭati yuttaṭṭhāne ²²⁴ ti dassento
Tena paṇāti ādim āha. Gilān' ādīnaṃ odissakam katvā 533. 20
 dānaṃ appaṭivibhāgapakkhikam: Asukassa na dassāmīti
 paṭikkhepassa abhāvato. Vyatirekappadhāno ²²⁵ hi paṭivi-
 bhāgo, ²²⁶ ten' āha *avasesan* ti ādi. *Adātum pi* *pi*-saddena 533. 23. 27
 dātum pi vaṭṭatīti dasseti, tañ ca kho karuṇāyanavasena,
 na ²²⁷ vattapūraṇavasena. *Susikkhitāyāti* sārāṇīyadham- 533. 28
 mapūraṇavidhimhi suṭṭhu sikkhitāya, sukusalatāyāti ²²⁸
 attho. Idāni tassā ²²⁹ kosallaṃ dassetum *Susikkhitāya* ²³⁰ 533. 29
hīti ādi vuttaṃ. *Dvādasahi vassehi pūraṇi, na tato oran* ti 533. 33
 iminā tassa duppūraṇaṃ dasseti. Tathā hi so mahapphalo
 mahānisamso, diṭṭhadhammikehi pi tāva garutarehi phal'
 ānisamsehi ²³¹ anugato. Taṃsamaṅgi ca puggalo visesalābhī
 ariyapuggalo viya loke acchariy' abbhutadhammasaman-
 nāgato hoti. Tathā hi so duppajahaṃ dānamayassa sīlama-
 yassa ca puñṇassa paṭipakkhadhammaṃ sudūre vikkham-
 bhitam katvā suvisuddhena cetasā loke pākaṭo hutvā
 viharati. Ta-y-idam ²³² attham vyatirekato anvayato ca
 vibhāvetum *Sace hīti* ādi vuttaṃ, taṃ suviñṇeyyam eva. 533. 34
 Idāni 'ssa ²³³ samparāyike diṭṭhadhammike ²³⁴ ca ānisamse
 dassetum *Evan* ti ādi vuttaṃ. *N' eva issā na macchariyaṃ* 534. 9. 10
hoti cirakālabhāvanāya ²³⁵ vidhūtabhāvato. ²³⁶ *Manussānaṃ* 534. 11
piyo hoti pariccāgasīlatāya visuddhattā. ²³⁷ Ten' āha :

“ Dadam ²³⁸ piyo hoti, bhajanti naṃ bahū ” ti (c)

(c) A III 40

²²⁴ AG^mM sutta-

²²⁵ P °ppatṭhāno

²²⁶ ABGG^mM paṭibhāgo

²²⁷ ABGG^m omit

²²⁸ B^mP sukusalāyāti

²²⁹ BG tassa ti

²³⁰ BG sikkhi-

²³¹ B^mP add ca

²³² B^mP tass' imam

²³³ B^mP ye

²³⁴ BG omit

²³⁵ ABGG^mM °bhāvanā

²³⁶ AG^m vidhūtaṃ-

²³⁷ ABGG^m vissutattā

M vissutatathā

²³⁸ ABGG^m bhaddam

534. 11 ādi. *Sulabhapaccayo* hoti dānavasena ulār' ajjhāsayanam
 534. 11 paccayalābhassa idh' ānisaṃsabhāvato²³⁹ dānassa. *Pattagalam*²⁴⁰ assa diyyamānam²⁴¹ na khīyati pattagatass' eva²⁴² dvādasavassikassa mahāsattassa²⁴³ avicchedena²⁴⁴ pūritatta. *Aggabhaṇḍam labhati* devasikaṃ dakkhiṇeyyanam
 534. 12 aggato paṭṭhāya dānassa dinnattā. *Bhaye vā . . . pe . . .*
 534. 13 āpajjanti deyyapaṭiggāhakavikappam²⁴⁵ akatvā attani nira-
 pekkhacittena cirakālam dānasūratāya²⁴⁶ pasāditacittattā.
 534. 14 *Tatrāti* tesu ānisaṃsesu vibhāvetabbesu. *Imāni* tamdī-
 panāni vatthūni kāraṇāni.
 534. 23 *Alabhantā* pīti amahāpuññatāya na lābhino samānā pi.
 534. 23 *Bhikkhācāram* aggasabhāgan ti sabhāgam²⁴⁷ tabbhāgiyam
 534. 24 bhikkhācāramaggam jānanti. ²⁴⁸ Anuttariyamanussadham-
 535. 2 mattā, therānam²⁴⁸ saṃsayavinodan' atthañ ca *Sārāṇīya-*
dhammo me bhante pūrito ti āha. Tathā hi dutiyavatthusmim
 pi therena attā²⁴⁹ pakāsito ti.²⁵⁰ Manussānam piyatāya
 sulabhapaccayatāya pi idam vatthum eva. Pattagatākhī-
 535. 5 yanassa pana visesaṃ vibhāvanato *Idam tāva . . . pe . . .*
*ettha vatthun*²⁵¹ ti vuttam.
 535. 7 *Giribhaṇḍamahāpūjāyāti* Cetiyaḡirimhi sakala-Laṅkādiḡpe,
 yojanappamāṇe samudde ca nāvā-saṅghāṭ' ādike ṭhapetvā
 535. 19 dīpa-puppha-gandh' ādihi kariyamānamahāpūjāya. *Pari-*
 535. 24 *yāyenāpīti* lesena pi. *Anucchavikan* ti sārāṇīyadhamma-
 pūraṇato pi²⁵² idam yathābhūtam pavedanam tumhākaṃ
 anucchavikan ti attho.
 535. 28 *Anārocetvā va* palāyimsu corabhayena. Attano dujjīvi-
 kāyāti ca vadanti.
 536. 11, 27 *Vatṭissatīti* kappissati. *Therī sārāṇīyadhammapūrikā*
ahosi, therassa pana silatejen' eva devatā ussukkaṃ
 āpajji.²⁵³

²³⁹ ABGG^mMP idānisaṃ-
²⁴⁰ AG^m pattam; BG gatta-
 P pattigan'
²⁴¹ ABGG^mM add tam
²⁴² BG °ganass'-
 B^mP °gatavasena
²⁴³ BB^mGP mahāpattassa
²⁴⁴ AG °cchedana
 BM avītacchedena
 G^m avipecchadana
²⁴⁵ AG^m deyyapaṭiggāhaka-
 vippakam; BG desapaṭi-

²⁴⁶ B^mP dānapūra-
²⁴⁷ BG sabhāgataṃ
²⁴⁸⁻²⁴⁹ BG anussariyamassa-
 dhammatthero nam
²⁴⁹ A atta
 G^m attha
²⁵⁰ BG omit
²⁵¹ DA vatthu
²⁵² M ti
²⁵³ BGM āpajjati

N' atthi etesaṃ khaṇḍaṃ ti *A k h a ṇ ḍ ā n i*. Taṃ 536, 29
 pana nesaṃ khaṇḍaṃ dassetuṃ yassāti ādi vuttaṃ. Tattha 536, 29
 upasampannasīlānaṃ²⁵⁴ uddesakkamena ādi antā veditabbā.
 Ten' āha *sattasūti* ādi. Anupasampannasīlānaṃ²⁵⁴ pana 536, 29
 samādānakkamena pi ādi antā labbhanti. *Pariyante* 536, 29
*chinnasāṭako*²⁵⁵ viyāti vatth' ante²⁵⁶ vā das' ante vā
 chinnavatthaṃ viya, visadis' udāharaṇaṃ p' etaṃ²⁵⁷
 akhaṇḍānīti imassa adhigatattā.²⁵⁸ Evaṃ sesāni pi udā-
 haraṇāni. Khaṇḍitabhinnatā²⁵⁹ khaṇḍaṃ, taṃ etassa
 atthīti *khaṇḍaṃ*,²⁶⁰ sīlaṃ. *Chiddan* ti ādisu pi es' eva nayo. 536, 31, 32
Vemajjhe bhinnan vinivijjhanavasena. Visabhāgavaṇṇena 536, 31
 gāvī viyāti sambandho. Sabalarahitāni *a s a b a l ā n i*. 537, 2
 Tathā *akammāsāni*. Silassa taṇhādāsavyato mocanaṃ 537, 3
 vivaṭṭūpanissayaabhāv' āpādanaṃ.²⁶¹ Yasmā ca taṃsamañ-
 gipuggalo serī sayamvasī bhujisso²⁶² nāma hoti tasmā pi
b h u j i s s ā n i.²⁶³ Ten' ev' āha *bhujissabhāvakaraṇato* 537, 4
bhujissānīti. Suparisuddhabhāvena paṣaṃsatthā *v i ñ -* 537, 5
ñ ū p a s a t t h ā n i. Iminā 'haṃ sīlena devo vā bhavye-
 yaṃ, dev' aññataro vā, tattha nicco dhuvo sassato ti,
 sīlena suddhīti ca evam ādinā *Taṇhādittihī aparāmaṭṭhattā*. 537, 5
 Ayaṃ te sīlesu doso ti catusu vipattīsu yāya kāyaci vipattiyā
 dassanena parāmaṭṭhaṃ²⁶⁴ anuddhamsetuṃ. Samādhisaṃ-
 vattanappayojanāni *s a m ā d h i s a ṃ v a t t a n i k ā n i*. 537, 8
*Samānabhāvūpagatasīlā*²⁶⁵ ti sīlasampattiyā samānabhāvaṃ 537, 11
 upagatasīlā sabhāgavuttikā. Kāmaṃ puthujjanānaṃ pi²⁶⁶
 catupārisuddhisīle²⁶⁷ nānattaṃ na siyā, taṃ pana na²⁶⁸ ek'
 antikam, idaṃ ek' antikam²⁶⁹ niyatabhāvato ti āha *N' atthi* 537, 13
*maggasīle nānattan*²⁷⁰ ti. *Taṃ sandhay' etaṃ vuttan* ti 537, 14
 taṃ²⁷¹ maggasīlaṃ²⁷² sandhāya etaṃ *y ā n i t ā n i*
s i l ā n i t i ādi vuttaṃ.

Y ā y a n t i y ā ayaṃ mayhañ²⁷³ c' eva tumhākañ ca 537, 14

²⁵⁴ BG °pannassa sī-
²⁵⁵ AG^mM jinnasāvako
²⁵⁶ AG^mM natte
 BG tante
²⁵⁷ B^mP c' etaṃ
²⁵⁸ AG^mM adhikatattā
²⁵⁹ ABGG^mM khaṇḍitaṃ-
²⁶⁰ ABGG^mM khaṇḍa
²⁶¹ G °āpadāmaṃ
²⁶² A bhuñjiso; BG abhujisso
 G^m bhuñjiso; M bhuñjisso

²⁶³ AG^mM bhuñji-
²⁶⁴ B^mP °tthum
²⁶⁵ BG samādhībha-
²⁶⁶ B^mP ca
²⁶⁷ P °sīlena
²⁶⁸ AG^m omit
²⁶⁹ ABGG^mM °antikā
²⁷⁰ BG nānattatā
²⁷¹ B^mP omit
²⁷² ABGG^mM maggaṃ-
²⁷³ AG^m mayaṇ

537. 14. 15 paccakkhabhūtā. *Diṭṭhī* ti maggasammādiṭṭhi. *Nid-*
dosā ²⁷⁴ ti niddhutadosā, ²⁷⁵ samucchinnarāg' ādīpāpa-
 537. 16 dhammā ti attho. *Niyyāti* ti vaṭṭadukkhato nissarati
 nigacchati. Sayam niyyantiṃ ²⁷⁶ yeva ²⁷⁶ hi taṃsamaṅgī-
 537. 16 puggalaṃ ²⁷⁷ vaṭṭadukkhato niyyāpetīti vuccati. Yā Satthu
 537. 18 anusatthi, ²⁷⁸ taṃ karotīti *lakkaṃ*, tassa yathānusiṭ-
 ṭhaṃ ²⁷⁹ paṭipajjanakassāti attho. *Samānadiṭṭhibhāvan* ti
 sadisadiṭṭhibhāvaṃ saccasampaṭivedhena abhinnadiṭṭhi-
 537. 19 bhāvaṃ. *Vuddhi yevā* ti ariyavinaye tīhi ²⁸⁰ guṇehi
 vadḍhi ²⁸¹ yeva, no parihānīti ayaṃ aparihāniyadham-
 madesanā pi ²⁸² attano ²⁸² sāsanaassa addhaniyatam ²⁸³
 ākaṅkhaṇtena Bhagavatā idha desitā.
537. 22 12. *Āsanna-parinibbānattā* ti katipayamāsādhikena sam-
 vaccharamattena parinibbānaṃ bhavissatīti katvā vuttaṃ.
537. 23. 24 *Etam yevā* ti ²⁸⁴ *Iti sīlaṃ* ti ādikaṃ yeva. ²⁸⁴ *Iti*
sīlaṃ ti ettha iti-saddo pakār' attho parimāṇ' attho ca
 537. 24 ekajjham katvā gahito ti āha *evam sīlaṃ ettakaṃ sīlaṃ* ti.
 Evam sīlaṃ ti evam pabhedam sīlaṃ. Ettakaṃ sīlaṃ ti
 537. 24 etam paramam, na ito bhiyyo. *Calupārisuddhisīlaṃ* ti
 537. 25 maggassa sambhārabhūtaṃ lokiyacatupārisuddhisīlaṃ. *Citt'*
 537. 27 *ek' aggaṭā samādhī* ti etthāpi es' eva ayo. *Yasmim* ²⁸⁵
sīle thatvā ti yasmim lok' uttarakusalassa padaṭṭhānabhūte
- “ Pubbe va kho pan' assa kāyakammaṃ vacīkammaṃ
 ājīvo suparisuddho hoti ” ti (d)
537. 28 evam vuttasīle paṭiṭṭhāya. ²⁸⁶ *Eso* ²⁸⁷ ti maggaphalasa-
 537. 28 mādhi. ²⁸⁸ *Paribhāvito* ti tena sīlena sabbaso bhāvito pabhā-
 537. 28 vito. ²⁸⁹ *Mahapphalo hoti mahānisaṃso* ti maggasamādhī
 tāva sāmāññaphalehi mahapphalo, vaṭṭadukkhavūpasa-
 mena mahānisaṃso. Itaro paṭippassaddhippahānena ma-
 537. 29 happhalo, ²⁹⁰ nibbutisukhappattiyā ²⁹¹ mahānisaṃso. *Yamhi*

(d) M III 289

²⁷⁴ BG °sānī
²⁷⁵ ABGG^mM vinidhūta-
 B^m nidhūta-
²⁷⁶ B^mP niyyantass' eva
²⁷⁷ ABGG^m °samaṅgiṃ-
²⁷⁸ B^m anusitthi
 P anusittham
²⁷⁹ A °sitthi; G^m °sitthim
²⁸⁰ B^mP omit
²⁸¹ B^mP vuddhi

²⁸² B^mP attano pi
²⁸³ ABGG^mM atthani-
²⁸⁴⁻²⁸⁴ AG^m omit
²⁸⁵ ABGG^mM yamhi
²⁸⁶ ABGG^mM paṭiṭṭhā
²⁸⁷ ABGG^mMP so
²⁸⁸ BG °samādhim
²⁸⁹ B^mP sambhā-
²⁹⁰ AG^m add ti
²⁹¹ B^mP °sukh' uppattiyā

samādhimhi thatvā ti yasmiṃ lok' uttarakusalassa padaṭ-
 ṭhānabhūte pāḍakajjhānasamādhimhi ²⁹² c' eva vuṭṭhāna-
 gāminisamādhimhi ²⁹² ca thatvā. ²⁹³ *Sā* ti maggaphalapaññā. 537. 30
Tena paribhāvitā ti tena yathāvuttasamādhinā sabbaso 537. 30
 bhāvitā pabhāvitā. ²⁹⁴ ²⁹⁵ *Mahapphalā mahānisamsā* taṃ ²⁹⁵ 537. 30
 samādhimhi vuttanayena veditabbam. Api ca te ²⁹⁶
 bojjhaṅga-magg' aṅga-jhān' aṅgappabhedahetutāya ma-
 happhalā; sattadakkhiṇeyyapuggalavibhāgaḍhetutāya ma-
 hānisamsā ti veditabbā. *Yāya paññāya thatvā* ti yas- 537. 31
 sam ²⁹⁷ vipassanāpaññāya, ²⁹⁸ samathavipassanāpaññāya ²⁹⁸
 vā thatvā. Samathayānikassa hi samādhisahagatā pi paññā
 maggādhigamāya visesapaccayo hoti yeva. *Samma-d-evāti* 537. 32
 suṭṭhu yeva, yathā āsavānaṃ leso pi nāvasissati, evaṃ
 sabbaso āsavehi vimuccati. Aggamaggakkhaṇaṃ hi sandhāy' 537. 33
 etaṃ vuttaṃ.

13. Lokiy' atthasaddānaṃ ²⁹⁹ viya abhirantasaddassa
 siddhi ³⁰⁰ daṭṭhabbā. Abhirantaṃ abhirataṃ abhiratīti
 atthato ekaṃ. Abhiranta-saddo ³⁰¹ vāyaṃ abhirucipari-
 yāyo ³⁰² na assādapariyāyo. Assādavasena hi katthaci va-
 santassa assādavatthuvigamena siyā tassa tattha ³⁰³ anabhi-
 rati, ta-y-idam ³⁰⁴ khīṇ' āsavānaṃ n' atthi, pageva Budd-
 hānaṃ ti āha *Buddhānaṃ . . . pe . . . n' atthīti*. Abhirativa- 537. 34
 sena katthaci vasitvā tad abhāvato aññattha gamanaṃ
 nama Buddhānaṃ n' atthi. Veneyyavinayan' atthaṃ ³⁰⁵
 pana katthaci vasitvā tasmīṃ siddhe veneyyavinayan'
 atthaṃ ³⁰⁶ eva tato aññattha gacchanti, ayam ettha yathā-
 ruci. *Ā y ā m ā ti* ettha ā-saddo āgacchāti iminā samān' 537. 36
 attho āha *ehi yāmāti*. *Ayāmāti* ³⁰⁷ pana pāṭhe a-kāro ³⁰⁸ 537. 36
 nipātamattaṃ. *Santikāvacarattā theram ālapati*, na pana 538. 1
 tadā Satthu santike vasantānaṃ bhikkhūnaṃ abhāvato.
 Aparicchinnaṇaṇo ³⁰⁹ hi tadā Bhagavato santike bhikkhu-

²⁹²⁻²⁹³ A omits

²⁹³ AG^m ṭhapetvā

²⁹⁴ B^mP paribhā-

²⁹⁵⁻²⁹⁶ B^mP mahapphalamahāni-
 samsatā

²⁹⁶ AG^m kho; BGM omit

²⁹⁷ B^mP yāyaṃ

²⁹⁸ B^mP °paññāyaṃ

²⁹⁹ AG^mM lokantabhantasaddānaṃ
 BG lokantahantasaddānaṃ

³⁰⁰ B diṭṭhi

³⁰¹ AG^m abhiranti-

BGM anabhirati-

³⁰² ABGG^mM abhirūpapariyāye

³⁰³ ABGG^mM yattha

³⁰⁴ B^mP yadidaṃ

³⁰⁵ AG^m vineyavinayan'-

BGM vineyya-

³⁰⁶ ABGG^mM vineyya-

³⁰⁷ ABGG^mM āyāmāti

³⁰⁸ ABGG^mM ā-kāro

³⁰⁹ BG °gaṇaṇā

- saṅgho. Ten' āha mahatā bhikkhusaṅghena
 538. 3 saddhin ti. *Ambalaṭṭhikāgamanān* ti Amba-
 538. 7 latṭhikāgamanapaṭisaṃyuttapāṭham āha. *Pāṭaligāmagā-*
 538. 4 *mane* ³¹⁰ ti etthāpi es' eva nayo. *Uttānam eva* anantaram
 heṭṭhā ca saṃvaṇṇitarūpattā.³¹¹
538. 5 16. *Āyasmā Sāriputto* ti ādi pāṭhajātaṃ. *Sampasādaniye*
 538. 5 ti Sampasādaniyasutte. *Vitthāritaṃ* poraṇ' aṭṭhakathāyaṃ,
 tasmā mayam pi tatth' eva naṃ atthato vitthārayissāmīti
 adhippāyo.
538. 7 20. *Āgantvā* vasanti ettha āgantukā ti āvasatho, tad eva
 538. 8 agāraṇ ³¹² ti āha *āvasathāgāraṇ* ti āgantukānaṃ
 538. 9 āvasathagehaṇ ti. *Dvinnaṃ rājūnaṇ* ti Licchavirāja-
 Magadharājūnaṃ. *Sahāyakā* ti sevakā. *Kulānīti* kuṭum-
 bike.³¹³
538. 23 21. *Santhataṇ* ³¹⁴ ti santhari,³¹⁵ sabbam santhari, sab-
 538. 23 basanthari,³¹⁶ taṃ *sabbasanthariṃ*.³¹⁷ Bhāvana-
 538. 23 pumsakaniddeso cāyaṃ. Ten' āha *yathā sabbam santha-*
taṃ ³¹⁸ *hoti eva* ti.
538. 25 23. *Dussīlo* ti ettha du-saddo abhāv' attho, dup-
 538. 25 pañño ti ādisu viya, na garahan' attho ti āha *asīlo nissīlo* ti.
 538. 25 *Bhinnasaṃvaro* ti ettha yo samādinnaṣīlo kenaci kāraṇena
 sīlabhedam patto, so tāva bhinnasaṃvaro hoti. Yo pana
 sabbenā sabbam asaṃdinnaṣīlo ācārahīno, so katham
 bhinnasaṃvaro nāma hotīti? So pi sādhusamācārassa
 parihaṇaniyassa ³¹⁹ bheditattā bhinnasaṃvaro eva nāma.
Vinaṭṭhasaṃvaro ³²⁰ saṃvararahito ti hi vuttaṃ hoti.
 538. 30, 31 *Taṃ taṃ* sippaṭṭhānaṃ. *Māghātakāle* ³²¹ ti ³²² evaṃ māghā-
 taghosanaṃ ³²³ ghoṣitadivase.
539. 5 *Abbhuggacchati* pāpako kittisaddo.
539. 16; 539. 17 *Ajjhāsayena mañku* hoti yeva vipaṭṭisāribhāvato. *Tas-*

³¹⁰ BG omit gāma³¹¹ AG^m saṃvaccharavaṇṇita-
rūpantā³¹² AG^m āharaṇ
BG āgāraṇ
M āgaraṇ³¹³ BGM kuṭim-³¹⁴ BG santhanaṇ
M santatan³¹⁵ ABGG^mM santharitaṭṭhaṃ³¹⁶ ABGG^mM sabbam³¹⁷ AG^m sabbam-
P omits³¹⁸ P santharitaṃ³¹⁹ AG^m add hi
B^mP parihāniyassa³²⁰ B^mP vissaṭṭha-³²¹ AG^m māghāpāṇite hi
M māghāpāṇite
P omits³²² B^mP add mā ghātetha pāṇino ti³²³ B^mP māghātātī ghosanaṃ

sāti dussīlassa. *Samādāya pavattiṭṭhānan* ³²⁴ ti utṭhāya 539, 18
 samuṭṭhāya katakāraṇaṃ. *Āpāthaṃ āgacchatīti* ³²⁵ taṃ 539, 19
 manaso ³²⁶ upaṭṭhāti. *Ummīletvā idha lokan* ti ummīlana- 539, 19
 kāle attano puttadār' ādidassanavasena idha lokam *passati*. 539, 20
Nimmīletvā paralokan ti nimīlanakāle gatinimitt' upaṭṭhā- 539, 20
 navasena paralokam *passati*. Ten' āha *cattāro apāyā* ti ādi. 539, 20
Pañcamapadan ti k ā y a s s a b h e d ā ti ādinā vutto 539, 23
 pañcamo ādinavakoṭṭhāso. *Vuttavipariyāyenāti* ³²⁷ vuttāya 539, 24
 ādinavakathāya vipariyāyena. Appamatto taṃ ³²⁸ taṃ ³²⁸
 kasīvaṇijj' ādiṃ yathākālam sampādetum sakkotīti ādinā ;
 pāsamsaṃ sīlam assa atthīti s ī l a v ā ; s ī l a s a m -
 p a n n o ti sīlena samannāgato sampannasīlo ti evam
 ādikam pana atthavacanaṃ sukaran ti anāmaṭṭham.

25. *Pāḷimuttakāyāti* ³²⁹ saṅgīti-anārūḷhāya dhammaka- 539, 25
 thāya. ³³⁰ *Tatth' evāti* āvasathāgāre eva. 539, 31

26. *Issariyamattāyāti* issariyappamāṇena, ³³¹ issariyena c' 540, 5
 eva vittūpakaraṇena ³³² cāti evaṃ vā attho daṭṭhabbo.
 Upabhogūpakaraṇāni pi hi loke mattā ti vuccanti. *Pāṭali-* 540, 7
gāmaṃ nagaraṃ katvā ti pubbe Pāṭaligāmo ti laddhanāmaṃ
 ṭhānaṃ idāni nagaraṃ katvā. *Māpentīti* patitṭhāpenti. 540, 7
Āyamukhapacchindan' atthan ti āyadvārānaṃ ³³³ upac- 540, 8
 chedanāya. *Sahass' evāti* vā pāṭho, sahasso eva. Ten' āha 540, 9
ek' ekavaggavasena sahassam sahassam hutvā ti. *Gharavat-* 540, 9, 10
thūnīti gharapatiṭṭhānaṭṭhānāni. ³³⁴

C i t t ā n i ³³⁵ *n a m a n t i* ti ³³⁶ taṃtaṃdevatānubhā- 540, 11
 vena tattha tatth' eva cittāni namanti *vatthuvijjāpāṭha-* 540, 12
kānaṃ, yattha yattha tāhi vatthūni pariggahitāni. *Sipp'* 540, 13
ānubhāvenāti sippānugatavijjānubhāvena. *Nāgaggāho* ti 540, 14
 nāgānaṃ nivāsapariggaho. Sesadvayesu pi es' eva nayo.
Pāsāṇo ti apalakkhaṇapāsāṇo. ³³⁷ *Khāṇuko* ti yo koci 540, 15

³²⁴ ABGG^mM vattitatṭhānan
 DA pavattitaṃ ṭhānaṃ *with* v.l.
 pavattiṭṭhānaṃ

³²⁵ AG^m *insert here a passage belong-
 ing to Mahānidāna, probably due
 to confusion of leaves.*

³²⁶ ABGG^mM pana ṭhānaṃ

³²⁷ ABGG^mM vuttapari-

³²⁸ AG^m kantaṃ nantaṃ
 BG taṃ *only*
 M kantaṃ tantam

³²⁹ ABGG^mM °muttikā-

³³⁰ ABGG^mM samma-
 P dhammi-

³³¹ BGM issaripamā-

³³² AG^m °kāreṇa
 BG °karaṇe

³³³ AG^m kāya-āyathadvā-

³³⁴ B^mP °patitṭhāpanaṭṭhānāni

³³⁵ B mittāni mittā ti

G mittā ti

³³⁶ B nimantīti

³³⁷ B^mP appala-

540. 16 khāṇuko. *Sippaṃ* japitvā³³⁸ tādisaṃ sārambhaṭṭhānaṃ
 540. 16 pariharitvā anārambhe ṭhāne tāhi vatthupariggahitāhi³³⁹
 540. 17 *devatāhi saddhiṃ mantayamānā*³⁴⁰ viya taṃtaṃgehāni mā-
 540. 23 penti upadesadānavasena. *Tesaṃ* ti vatthuvijjāpāṭhakānaṃ,
 540. 23 sabbāsaṃ³⁴¹ devatānaṃ. *Maṅgalaṃ vadḍhāpessantīti* maṅ-
 540. 24 galaṃ brūhessanti. Paṇḍitadassan' ādīni³⁴² hi uttamamaṅ-
 540. 30 galāni. Ten' āha *atha mayan* ti ādi.
 28. *Saddo abbhuggacchati* avayavadhammena samudā-
 yassa apadisitabbato yathā "alaṅkaro Devadatto" ti.
 540.34; 541.2 *Ariyakamanussānaṃ*³⁴³ ti Ariyadesavāsīmanussānaṃ. *Rāsi-*
*vasen' evāti*³⁴⁴ sahaṣsaṃ sataṣaṣṣaṇ ti ādinā rāsivasen'
 eva, appakassa pana bhaṇḍassa kayavikkayo aññatthāpi
 labbhat' evāti rāsivasen' evāti vuttaṃ. Vaṇijjāya³⁴⁵ patho
 541. 1 pavattiṭṭhānaṃ ti *vaṇijjāpatho* ti purimavikappe
 attho; dutiyavikappe pana vāṇijānaṃ³⁴⁶ patho pavattiṭ-
 541. 3 ṭhānaṃ ti vaṇijjāpatho³⁴⁷ ti imam atthaṃ dassento *vāṇijānaṃ*
 541. 6 *vasanaṭṭhānaṃ* ti āha. Bhaṇḍapuṭe bhindanti mocenti
 541. 6 etthāti³⁴⁸ *puṭa bhedaṇaṃ*³⁴⁹ ti ayam ettha attho ti
 541. 6, 12 āha *bhaṇḍapuṭabhede*³⁵⁰ . . . *pe . . . vuttaṃ hotīti*. *Ca-kār'*
 541. 13 *attho*³⁵¹ samuccay' atthe³⁵² *vā-saddo*.³⁵³
 541. 28 29. *Kālakaṇṇī sattā* ti attanā kaṇhadhammabahulatāya
 paresaṇ ca kaṇhavipākānatthanibbattinimittatāya³⁵⁴ kāla-
 kaṇṇīti laddhanāmā rūpūpaddavakarā appesakkhasattā.
 541. 29 *Taṃ* ti Bhagavantam.
 541. 32 30. *Pubbaṇhasaṃmayānaṃ* ti³⁵⁵ pubbaṇhe ekaṃ
 541. 33 samayaṃ. *Gāmapavisananīhārenāti*³⁵⁶ gāmappavesse³⁵⁷ ni-
 542. 2 vasan' ākārena. *Kāyapaṭibaddhaṃ katvā* ti cīvaram paṇu-
 pitvā pattam hatthena gahetvā ti attho.

³³⁸ B^mP jappitvā
 DA jappetvā with v.l. japitvā
³³⁹ ABGG^mM vatthūhi pari-
³⁴⁰ BG matthantayamānā
³⁴¹ AG^mM saddhāna
 BG sabbānaṃ
³⁴² ABGG^mM °dassanāni
³⁴³ AG^m ariyakāmanussan
 BGM āriyakāmanussan
 DA ariyamanu-
³⁴⁴ AG^m rāsi vāso nevāti
 M °vāsen'-
³⁴⁵ B^m vāṇijjāya
³⁴⁶ ABGG^mMP vāṇijjānaṃ

³⁴⁷ AG^m vāṇijjāpatho
 BGM vāṇijjapatho
³⁴⁸ ABGG^mM etthāpi
³⁴⁹ ABGG^mM °bhedaṇ
³⁵⁰ B^m bhaṇḍapuṭe
 P bhaṇḍaphute
 DA °bhedenā
³⁵¹ P °atthe hi
³⁵² B^m °attho
³⁵³ ABGG^mM ca-saddo
³⁵⁴ AG^mM °vipākanibbatti-
 BG °vipākanimantanimitta-
³⁵⁵ ABGG^mM add vā
³⁵⁶ ABGG^mMP gāmaṇi-
³⁵⁷ B^mP °ppavesana

31. *Etthāti* etasmiṃ vāsaṃ ³⁵⁸ kappitapadese. *Saññate* ³⁵⁹ 542, 3, 4
 ti samma-d-eva yate ³⁶⁰ susaṃvutakāyavācācitte. *Pattim* 542, 6
dadeyyāti attanā pasutaṃ ³⁶¹ puññaṃ tāsāṃ devatānaṃ
 anupadaḃjeyya. *Pūjitā* ti ādisu tad eva ³⁶² pattidānaṃ 542, 6
 pūjā, anāgate eva upaddave ārakkhasaṃvidhānaṃ paṭipūjā.
 † Yebhuyyena nātimanussā nātipeṭānaṃ pattidān' ādinā
 pūjanamaṇanaṇi ³⁶³ karonti; ime pana aññatakā pi ³⁶⁴
 samānā tathā karonti, tasmā tesāṃ sakkaccaṃ ārakkhā
 saṃvidhātābbā ti aññamaññaṃ sampavāretvā devatā
 tattha ussukkaṃ āpajjantīti dassento *Ime* ti ādim āha. 542, 6
 * Balikammakaraṇaṃ mānaṃ, samāpatitaparissaya-
 ṇaṃ ³⁶⁵ paṭimānaṃ ti dassetuṃ *Ete* ³⁶⁶ ti ³⁶⁶ ādi vuttaṃ.* 542, 10
Sundarāni passatīti sundarāni iṭṭhāni eva passati, na aniṭ- 542, 16
 ṭhāni.

33. *Āṇiyo* ³⁶⁷ koṭṭetvā ti lahuke dārudaṇḁe gahetvā 542, 18
 kavāṭaphalake viya aññamaññaṃ sambandhe kātuṃ
 āṇiyo ³⁶⁸ koṭṭetvā. Nāvāsaṅkhepena kataṃ *u l u m p a m*. 542, 18
 Veḷunal' ādike saṅgharitvā valli-ādihi kalāpavasena ban-
 dhitvā kattabbaṃ *k u l l a m*. 542, 19

34. *Udakaṭṭhānassa' etam adhivacanan* ti yathāvuttassa 542, 22
 yassa kassaci udakaṭṭhānassa etam a ṇ ṇ a v a n ti adhi-
 vacanaṃ, na ³⁶⁹ samuddass' evāti ³⁷⁰ adhippāyo. *S a r a n* 542, 22
 ti idha nadī adhippetā sarati sandatīti katvā. *Gambhīra-* 542, 23
vitthatan ³⁷¹ ti agādh' aṭṭhena gambhīraṃ, sakalalokatta-
 yavyāpitāya vitthataṃ. *V i s a j j ā* ti anāsajja appatvā 542, 25
 va. ³⁷² *P a l l a l ā n i* tesāṃ ataraṇato. 542, 25

Vinā yeva kullenāti idisaṃ udakaṃ kullena idisena vinā 542, 29
 eva. *Tiṇṇā medhāvino janā*, taṇhāsaraṃ pana ariyamag- 542, 29
 gasaṅkhātaṃ setuṃ katvā nittiṇṇā ³⁷³ ti yojanā.

Paṭhamakabhāṇavāro. ³⁷⁴

³⁵⁸ B^mP vāsa
³⁵⁹ ABGG^mMP saṃyate
³⁶⁰ B^m saññate; P saṃyate
³⁶¹ B^m pasuta
³⁶² BG add pana
 † ABGG^mMP insert here passage
 marked with * . . . *
³⁶³ B^mP °mānaṇ' ādini
³⁶⁴ AG^m piya
³⁶⁵ ABGG^mM sampattipari-
 R^m sampati uppannaparissaya-

³⁶⁶ ABGG^mM iti; P imehi
³⁶⁷ BGM āniyā
³⁶⁸ ABGG^mM āniyā
³⁶⁹ BB^mGP omit
³⁷⁰ BG samuddayass'-
³⁷¹ So all MSS.
 DA gambhīraṃ-
³⁷² B^mP omit
³⁷³ ABGG^mM na tiṇṇā
³⁷⁴ B^m Paṭhamabhāṇavāravanṇanā
 niṭṭhitā

542. 31 2. 1. *Mahāpanādassa* rañño. *Pāsādakotiyam* ¹ *kalagāmo* ² ti pāsādassa patitathūpikāya patiṭṭhitatṭhāne nivīṭṭhagāmo.
542. 33 2. *Ariyabhāvakarāṇaṃ* ³ ti ye paṭivijjhanti, tesam ariyabhāvakarāṇaṃ ⁴ nimittassa kattubhāvūpacāravasena' eva vuttaṃ. Tacchāvīpallāsabhūtabhāvena *saccānaṃ*. Anubodho pubbabhāgiyaṃ nāṇaṃ, paṭivedho maggañāṇena abhisamayo. Tattha yasmā anubodhapubbako paṭivedho anubodhena vinā na hoti, anubodho ⁵ pi ekacco paṭivedhasambandho, ⁶ tad ubhayābhāva hetukaṇ ca vaṭṭe saṃsaraṇaṃ, tasmā vuttaṃ pāliyaṃ ananubodhā ... pe ... t u m h ā k a ñ c ā ti. Paṭisandhigahaṇavasena bhavato ⁷ bhav' antarūpagamaṇaṃ *sandhāvanaṃ*, aparāparaṃ cavan' uppajjanavasena ⁸ sañcaraṇaṃ *saṃsaraṇaṃ* ti āha *bhavato* ti ādi. Sandhāvita-saṃsaritapadānaṃ kammaśādhanaṃ sandhāy' āha *mayā ca tumhehi cāti* paṭhamavikappe. Dutiyavikappe pana bhāvaśādhanaṃ hadaye katvā *mamañ c' eva tumhākañ cāti* yathārutavasena' eva vuttaṃ.
543. 3 3. *Nayanasamatthā* ti pāpanasamatthā, dīgharajjunā baddhasakunaṃ ⁹ viya rajjuhattho puriso des' antaraṃ taṇhārajjunā baddhaṃ ¹⁰ sattasantānaṃ ¹¹ abhisankhāro bhav' antaraṃ neti etāyāti ¹² *bhavanetti*, taṇhā, sā ariyamaggasatthena suṭṭhu hatā chinnā ti *Bhavanetti samūhātā*.
543. 4 5. *Dve gāmā* Nātikā ¹³ ti laddhanāmā, ¹⁴ ña-kārassa cāyaṃ na-kār' ādesena niddeso
543. 7 "Animittā na nāyare ¹⁵ " ti (a)
543. 11 ādisu viya. Ten' āha *ñātigāmake* ti. Giṇjakā vuccanti
543. 11 iṭṭhakā, giṇjakāhi eva kato āvasatho ti *giṇjak' āva-*

(a) Vsm I 236; SA I 40

¹ ABGG^mM °kotiyā
DA pāsādassa-
² DA kato-
³ So all MSS.
DA °kārāṇaṃ
⁴ BGM °karaṇaṃ
⁵ AG^m °bodhā
⁶ B^mP °vedhena sam-
⁷ BGG^m bhagavato
⁸ B^mP cavanūpapajjana-

⁹ A khandhāsa-
G^m bandhāsa-
P bandhasa-
¹⁰ P bandhaṃ
¹¹ ABGG^mM °satānaṃ
¹² BG netāyāti
¹³ AG^m ñāṇikā
BGM ñātikā
¹⁴ AG^m °nāmaṃ
B^m °nāmo
¹⁵ BGM ñāyare

s a t h o. So kira āvāso yathā sudhāparikammena payo-
janam¹⁶ n' atthi, evaṃ iṭṭhakāhi eva cinitvā chādetvā kato.
Tena vuttam iṭṭhakāmaye āvasathe ti. Tulādaṇḍakavāṭa- 543, 11
phalakāni pana dārumayān' eva.

7. Oram vuccati kāmādhātu, paccayabhāvena taṃ oram
bhajantīti *orambhāgiyāni*, orambhāgassa¹⁷ vā hitāni *oram-* 543, 12
bhāgiyāni. Ten' āha *heṭṭhā bhāgiyānan* ti ādi. *Tīhi maggehīti* 543, 12, 14
*heṭṭhimehi*¹⁸ tīhi¹⁸ maggehi. Tehi pahātabbatāya hi nesam
saṃyojanānam orambhāgiyatā.¹⁹ Orambhañjiyāni²⁰ vā
orambhāgiyāni vuttāni niruttinayena. Idāni vyatirekamu-
khena tesam orambhāgiyabhāvaṃ vibhāvetum *Tatthāti* 543, 14
ādi vuttam. Vikkhambhitāni samatthātāvighātena puthuj-
janānam, samucchinnāni sabbaso abhāvena ariyānam,
rūpārūpabhav' uppattiyā²¹ vibandhāya na hontīti vuttam
*avikkhambhitāni asamucchinnāni vā*²² ti. *Nibbattivasenāti* 543, 15
paṭisandhigahaṇavasena. *Gantum na denti* mahaggatagā- 543, 17
mikamm' āyūhanassa vinibandhanato.²³ *Sakkāyadiṭṭhi-* 543, 18
ādīni tīni saṃyojanāni kāmācchandavyāpādā²⁴ viya mahag-
gat' uppattiyā²⁵ avinibandhanabhūtāni²⁶ pi kāmabhav'
uppattiyā²⁷ visesappaccayattā *tattha* mahaggatabhave²⁸ 543, 18
nibbattam pi tannibbattihetukammaaparikkhaye²⁹ kāma- 543, 18
bhav' uppattipaccayatāya³⁰ mahaggatabhavato³¹ *ānetvā* 543, 18
puna idh' eva kāmabhavē eva *nibbattāpenti*, tasmā *sabbāni pi* 543, 19
pañca pi saṃyojanāni *orambhāgiyāni eva*. 543, 19

*Paṭisandhivasena anāgamanasabhāvā*³² ti paṭisandhigaha- 543, 20
ṇavasena tasmā lokā idha na³³ āgamanasabhāvā.³⁴ Buddha-
dassana-theradassana-dhammasavanānam pan' atthāy' assa
āgamanam anivāritam. *Kadāci*³⁵ *uppattiyā* paviral' ākā- 543, 21

¹⁶ B^mP sampa-

¹⁷ AG^m orabbhagāragārassa
M orabbhāgassa

¹⁸ ABGG^m *omit*

¹⁹ AG^mM orabbhā-
BGP °yanā
B^m °yakā

²⁰ BG orambhāgiyāni
M orabbhañji-

²¹ B^mP °bhavūpapatti-

²² B^m *omits*

²³ ABGG^mM viban-

²⁴ BG °pādatā

²⁵ B^mP mahaggatūpapattiyā

²⁶ BM āvi-

B^m °bandhabhū-
P °bandhabhūtānam

²⁷ B^mP °bhavūpapatti-

²⁸ P °bhāve

²⁹ M °yena

³⁰ BG °uppattiyā pacca-
B^mP °bhavūpapatti-

³¹ B °bhāvato

³² ABGG^mM °sabhāvo

³³ BGM pana

P *omits*

³⁴ ABGG^mM °sabhāvo

P anāga-

³⁵ B^m *adds* karahaci

543. 22 ratā ; ³⁶ *pariyuḷḷhānamandatāya* ³⁷ abahalatā ti *dvedhā pi* ³⁸
 543. 24. 25 *tanubhāvo*. *Abhiñhan* ti bahuso. *Bahalabahalā* ³⁹ tibba-
 tibbā.⁴⁰ Yattha uppajjanti taṃ santānaṃ maddantā pha-
 rantā ⁴¹ chādentā ⁴² andhakāraṃ karontā uppajjanti, dvīhi
 543. 26 pana maggehi pahīnattā *tanukatanukā* mandamandā uppaj-
 543. 28 janti. *Puttadhītarō hontīti* idaṃ akāraṇaṃ. Tathā hi aṅga-
 543. 29 paccaṅgaparāmasanamattena pi te honti. *Idan* ti rāga-
 543. 29 dosamohānaṃ tanuttā ti idaṃ vacanaṃ. *Bhavatanu-*
 543. 29 *kavasenāti* appakabhavavasena. *Tan* ti Mahāsīvattherassa ⁴³
 543. 35 vacanaṃ *paṭikkhittan* ⁴⁴ ti sambandho. Ye bhavā ⁴⁵ ariyā-
 naṃ labbhanti, te paripuṇṇalakkhaṇabhavā eva. Ye ⁴⁶ na
 labbhanti, tattha kīdisaṃ taṃ bhavatanukaṃ, tasmā
 543. 30 *So' āpannassāti* ādi vuttaṃ. *Aṭṭhame bhavē bhavatanukaṃ*
n' atthi aṭṭhamass' eva bhavassa sabbaso abhāvato. Sesesu
 pi es' eva nayo.
 543. 36 *Kāmāvacaralokaṃ sandhāya vuttaṃ* itarassa lokassa vasena
 tathā vattum asakkuṇeyyattā. Yo hi sakadāgāmī devama-
 nussalokesu vomissakavasena nibbattati, so ⁴⁷ kāmabhava-
 vassen' eva paricchinditabbo. Bhagavatā ca kāmaloke
 thatvā Sakid eva imaṃ lokaṃ āgantvā ti
 vuttaṃ. Imaṃ lokaṃ āgantvā ti ca iminā
 pañcasu sakadāgāmīsu cattāro vajjetvā eko va gahito.
 Ekacco hi idha sakadāgāmīphalaṃ patvā idh' eva parinib-
 bāyati, ekacco idha patvā devaloke parinibbāyati, ekacco
 devaloke patvā tatth' eva parinibbāyati, ekacco devaloke
 patvā idhūpapajjitvā parinibbāyati ; ime cattāro idha na
 labbhanti. Yo pana idha patvā devaloke yāvatāyukaṃ
 vasitvā puna idhūpapajjitvā parinibbāyati, ayam idha
 adhippeto. Aṭṭhakathāyaṃ pana imaṃ lokaṃ ti kāmabhavo
 544. 1 adhippeto ti imaṃ atthaṃ vibhāvetum *Sace hīti* ādinā
 aññaṃ yeva catukkaṃ dassitaṃ.

³⁶ B^mP savi-³⁷ BGM °manātāya³⁸ AG^mM patana-
BG patanu-³⁹ ABGG^mM bahalā-⁴⁰ ABGG^mM tibbā-⁴¹ AG^mM tharantā
BG parantā⁴² B^mP sādhentā⁴³ BG °tthera⁴⁴ AG^m °kkhin⁴⁵ AG^m abhāvā
BG bhagavā⁴⁶ ABGG^mM na ye⁴⁷ B^mP add pi

Catusu . . . pe . . . sabhāvo ti attho apāyagamaniyānaṃ 544. 8
pāpadhammānaṃ sabbaso pahīnattā. Dhammaniyamenāti ⁴⁸ 544. 9
maggadhammaniyamena. ⁴⁸ *Niyato* ⁴⁹ *uparimaggādhiga-* 544. 10
massa avassabhāvibhāvato. Ten' āha S a m b o d h i p a - 544. 10
r ā y a n o ti.

8. *Tesaṃ tesaṃ* ⁵⁰ *ñāṇagatin ti tesaṃ tesaṃ sattānaṃ:* 544. 13
Asuko sot' āpanno, asuko sakadāgāmīti ādinā taṃtaṃñā-
ṇādhigamaṃ. ⁵¹ *Ñāṇūpapattiṃ ñāṇābhisamparāyan ti tato* 544. 13
param pi niyato sambodhiparāyano sakid
eva imaṃ lokam āgantvā dukkhass'
antaṃ karissatīti ādinā ñāṇasahitaṃ ⁵² *uppatti-*
paccayabhāvaṃ. ⁵³ *Olokontassa ñāṇacakkhunā pekkhantassa* 544. 14
kāyakilamatho va, na tena kāci veneyyānaṃ ⁵⁴ *atthasiddhīti* 544. 14
adhippāyo. Cittavihesā ti cittakhedo, sā kilesūpasamhitat- 544. 15
tā ⁵⁵ *Buddhānaṃ n' atthi. Ādiyati* ⁵⁶ *ālokiyati attā etenāti* 544. 15
ādāsaṃ, dhammabhūtaṃ ādāsaṃ d h a m m' ā d ā s a m, 544. 16
ariyamaggañāṇass' etaṃ adhivacanaṃ. Tena ⁵⁷ *ariyasā-*
vako ⁵⁸ *catusu ariyasaccesu viddhamśanasammohattā* ⁵⁹
attānaṃ pi yathāvato ⁶⁰ *ñatvā yathāvato* ⁶¹ *vyākareyya,*
tappakāsanato pana dhammapariyāyassa suttassa dhamm'
ādāsata veditabbā. Yena dhamm' ādāsenāti idha pana 544. 17
maggadhammam eva vadati.

9. *Avecca yathāvato* ⁶² *jānitvā* ⁶³ *tannimittam* ⁶⁴ *uppan-*
napasādo ⁶⁵ *a v e c c a p p a s ā d o,* *maggādhigamena up-* 544. 22
pannapasādo, so pana yasmā pāsānapabbato viya niccalo,
na ca kenaci kāraṇena vigacchati, tasmā vuttaṃ acalena 544. 23
accutenāti. Pañcasīlānīti gahaṭṭhavasen' etaṃ vuttaṃ tehi 544. 26
ek' antapariharaniyato. Ariyānaṃ pana sabbāni sīlāni
kantān' eva. Ten' āha Sabbo pi paṇ' ettha samvaro labbhati 544. 28
yevāti.

⁴⁸ B^m °niyāme-

⁴⁹ A tintiyato

BGG^mM niyamato

⁵⁰ ABGG^mM omit

⁵¹ B^mP °gamaṇaṃ

⁵² AG^m sañhitam

BGM °saññitam

⁵³ ABGG^mM uppattiṃ-

⁵⁴ ABGG^m vineyyā-

M vinayānaṃ

⁵⁵ ABGG^mM °saññitattā

⁵⁶ ABGG^mM ādāsaṃ ti

⁵⁷ ABGG^mM add hi

⁵⁸ B^mP °sāvakā

⁵⁹ B^m viddhastassam-

P viddhamstassam-

⁶⁰ AG^m yāvathāvato

BB^mGM yāthā-

⁶¹ BB^mGM yāthā-

⁶² BB^mGMP yāthā-

⁶³ ABGM netvā; G^m netthā

⁶⁴ AG^m na nimitta

B^m °mitta; P °mittā

⁶⁵ AG^m uppannaṃ-

544. 3¹ 10. *Sabbesan* ti sabbesaṃ ariyānaṃ. *Sikkhāpadāviro-*
dhenāti ⁶⁶ yathā bhūtarocan' āpatti ⁶⁷ (?) na hoti, evaṃ.
544. 3¹ *Yuttaṭṭhāne* ti vyākātuṃ ⁶⁸ yuttaṭṭhāne.
544. 34 11. Tadā kira Vesāli iddhā ⁶⁹ phitā ⁷⁰ sabb' aṅgasampannā
ahosi vepullappattā, taṃ sandhāy' āha *khandhake vutta-*
nayena Vesāliyā sampannabhāvo veditabbo ti. Tasmim
545. 32 kira bhikkhusaṅge pañcasatamattā bhikkhū navā acirapab-
bajitā ahesuṃ osannaviriya ca. Tathā hi vakkhati *Tattha*
kira ekacce bhikkhū osannaviriya ti ādi.
545. 3 13. *Satipaccupaṭṭhāpan' atthan* ⁷¹ ti tesam satipaccupaṭ-
545. 5 ṭṭhāpan' atthaṃ. ⁷² *Saratīti* kāy' ādike yathāsabhāvato
545. 5 nāṇasampayuttāya satiyā anussarati upadhāreti. *Sampajā-*
nātīti samaṃ pakārehi jānāti ⁷³ avabujjhati. Ayam ettha
saṅkhepo, vitthāro pana parato Satipaṭṭhānavañṇanāyaṃ
āgamissati.
545. 9 15. *Sabbasaṅgāhikan* ti sarāragatassa c' eva vatthālaṅkā-
ragatassa cāti sabbassa nīlabhāvassa saṅgāhikavacanaṃ. ⁷⁴
545. 9 *Tass' evāti* nīlā ti sabbasaṅgāhikavasena vutta-atthass'
545. 10 eva ⁷⁵ *vibhāgadassanan* ⁷⁶ ti pabhedadassanaṃ. Yathā te
Licchavirājāno apīt' ādivaṇṇā eva keci vilepanavasena pīt'
ādivaṇṇā khāyimsu, evaṃ anīl' ādivaṇṇā eva keci vilepana-
545. 10 vasena nīl' ādivaṇṇā khāyimsūti vuttaṃ *na tesam pakati-*
vaṇṇo nīlo ti ādi.
545. 13 Nīlo maṇi etesūti *nīlamanī*, indanīla-mahānīl' ādinīla-
ratanavinaddhā ⁷⁷ alaṅkāra. Te kira suvaṇṇaviracitā ⁷⁸
545. 14 pi ⁷⁸ maṇi-obhāsehi ekanīlā viya khāyanti. *Nīlamanī-*
545. 14 *khacitā* ti nīlaratanaparikkhatā. ⁷⁹ *Nīlavatthaparikkhattā* ⁸⁰
545. 15 ti ⁸⁰ nīlavattha-nīlakambalaparikkhepā. *Nīlavammavammī-*
545. 16 *tehitī* ⁸¹ nīlakaṅkaṭaparikkhittehi. ⁸² *Sabbapadesūti* pītā
h o n t ī ti ādisabbapadesu.

⁶⁶ ABGG^mM °padavi-⁶⁷ AG^m bhūto-⁶⁸ B^mP kātuṃ⁶⁹ ABGG^mM itthā⁷⁰ ABGG^mM pītā⁷¹ ABGG^mM °atthāB^mP °patṭhān'⁷² BG °patṭhān'-⁷³ A dānāniG^m dān' ādīni⁷⁴ ABGG^mM °gāhaka-B^m °gāhakaṃ; P °gāhikaṃ-⁷⁵ ABGG^mM vuttaṃ-⁷⁶ So all MSS.; DA °dassanā⁷⁷ AG^mM °vinatṭhā

BG °viladdhālaṃ

⁷⁸ B^m °viracitehi

P °viracitā hi

⁷⁹ B^m °parikkhattā

M °parikkhātā

P °parikkhattā ti

⁸⁰ ABGG^mM omī⁸¹ B^mP nīlavammikehīti⁸² B^mP nīlakaghaṭapari-

16. *Pativaṭṭesi* ti⁸³ patighaṭṭesi.⁸⁴ Āharanti imasmā 545. 18
rājapurisā balin ti⁸⁵ āhāro, tappattajanapado⁸⁶ ti āha
Sāhāraṇ ti sajanapadam. Aṅgulipphoṭo hi aṅgu- 545. 20
liyā cālanavasen' eva hotīti vuttam aṅgulim cālesun ti. 545. 21
Ambakāyā ti mātugāmena. Upacāravacanam h' 545. 22
etaṃ itthīsu, yadidaṃ ambakā mātugāmo janānikā ti.

17. *Avāloketthā* ti⁸⁷ apavattitvā⁸⁸ oloketha. Tam 545. 24
pana apavattitvā olokanam⁸⁹ anu anu dassanam hotīti āha
punappuna passathāti. Upanethāti: Yathāyaṃ Licchavirā- 545. 25
japarisā sobhātisayena yuttā, evaṃ Tāvatiṃsaparisā ti
evaṃ upanayaṃ karotha. Ten' āha *Tāvatiṃsehi samake* 545. 29
katvā passathāti.

Upasamharatha bhikkhave Licchavi-
parisaṃ Tāvatiṃsaparisaṃ ti na-y-idaṃ
nimittagāhe niyojanam, kevalam pana dibbasampatti-
sadiṣā etesaṃ rājūnam issariyasampattīti anupubbikathā-
ya⁹⁰ saggasampattikathanam viya daṭṭhabbam. Tesu pana
bhikkhusu ekaccānam tattha nimittaggāho pi siyā, tam
sandhāya vuttam *nimittaggāhe niyojetīti*.⁹¹ *Hitakāmatāya* 545. 32
tesam bhikkhūnam yathā āyasmato Nandassa hitakāmatāya
saggasampattidassanam. Ten' āha *Tatra kirāti* ādi. *Osan-* 545. 32, 33
naviriyā ti sammāpaṭipattiyam⁹² avasannaviriyā, ossaṭṭha-
viriyā,⁹³ ossaṭṭhaviriy' ārambhā⁹⁴ ti⁹⁵ attho. *Aniccalak-* 545. 36
khaṇavibhāvan' atthan ti tesam rājūnam vasena bhikkhūnam
aniccalakkhaṇassa⁹⁶ vibhāvan' atthan⁹⁷ ti.

21. *Samīpe pādagāmo*⁹⁸ ti pubbaṇham vā sāyaṇham vā 546. 13
gantvā nivattanayogye⁹⁹ āsanne tṭhāne nivīṭṭho parivāra-
gāmo.

22. *Saṅgammāti* samāgantvā.¹⁰⁰ Assāti Bhagavato. 546. 15, 23

23. *Pharusō* ti kakkhalo, garutaro ti attho. *Visabhā-* 546. 31

⁸³ B^m pari-; P paṭi-

⁸⁴ BG patipati-

B^mP paṭi-

M patipatighaṇḍesi

⁸⁵ BG *add* ākāra te kira

suvannaviracitā pi

maṇi-obhāsehi

⁸⁶ ABG tabbhanta-

G^m tabbanta-; M tabbhatta-

⁸⁷ ABGG^mM apalo-

⁸⁸ B^mP *add* olokanam

⁸⁹ ABGG^mM lokanam

⁹⁰ BG ānupubbi-

⁹¹ B^m uyyojetīti

⁹² BG °pattiyā

⁹³ BGM *omit*

⁹⁴ B^mP *omit*

⁹⁵ B^mP vā ti

⁹⁶ B^mP °lakkhaṇa

⁹⁷ B^mP vibhūtabhāv' atthan

⁹⁸ B^m Velāvagāmo

P Pāṭaligāmo

⁹⁹ BG^m °yogo

¹⁰⁰ B^mP sammā gantvā

546. 34 *garogo* ti dhātuvisabhāgatāya samuṭṭhito bahalatararogo, na¹⁰¹ ābādhamattam. *Nāṇena paricchinditvā* ti vedanānam khaṇikatam, dukkhatam,¹⁰² attasuññatañ ca yāthāvato¹⁰³
546. 34 *nāṇena paricchiṇṇa paritūletvā. Adhivāsesīti*¹⁰⁴ tā¹⁰⁴ abhibhavanto¹⁰⁵ yathāparimaddit' ākārasallakkhaṇena attani āropetvā vāsesi, na tāhi abhibhuyyamāno.¹⁰⁶ Ten' āha
546. 35. 36 *A v i h a ñ ñ a m ā n o* ti ādi. *Adukkhiyamāno* ti cetodukkhavasena adukkhiyamāno, kāyadukkham pana n' atthīti na sakkā vattum. Asati hi tasmim adhivāsanāya eva
547. 1 *asambhavo* ti. *A n ā m a n t e t v ā* ti¹⁰⁷ anālapitvā.
547. 1. 2 *A n a p a l o k e t v ā* ti avissajjetvā.¹⁰⁸ Ten' āha *ovāḍānu-*
547. 3 *sāsanim*¹⁰⁹ *adatvā ti vuttam hotīti. Pabbabhāgaviriyenāti*
547. 3 *phalasamāpattiyā parikammaviriyena. Phalasamāpattiviri-*
547. 4 *yenāti phalasamāpattisampayuttaviriyena. Vikkhambhetvā-*
- ti vinodetvā. Yathā nāma pupphanasamaye campak' ādi-*
- rukkhe vekhe dinne yāva so vekho nāpanīyati, tāv' assa*
- pupphanasamatthatā vikkhambhitā vinoditā hoti, evam eva*
- yathāvuttaviriyavekhadānena tā vedanā satthu sarīre*
- yathāparicchinnaṃ kalam vikkhambhitā*¹¹⁰ *vinoditā*¹¹¹
- ahesum. Tena vuttam Vikkhambhetvā ti vinodetvā ti.*
547. 5 *Jīvitam pi jīvitasāṅkhāro kammanā*¹¹² *saṅkharīyatīti*¹¹³
547. 6 *katvā. Chijjamānam virodhippacayasamāyogena payoga-*
547. 6. 8 *sampattiyā ghaṭetvā ṭhapīyati. A d h i ṭ ṭ h ā y ā* ti adhiṭ-
547. 24 *ṭhānam katvā. Ten' āha Dasamāse mā uppajjitthāti samā-*
- pattim samāpajjīti. Tam pana adhiṭṭhānam*¹¹⁴ *pavattanan*
547. 8 *ti ca vattabbatam arahatīti vuttam Adhiṭṭhitvā pavat-*
547. 12 *etvā*¹¹⁵ *ti. Khaṇikasamāpattīti tādisaṃ pubbābhisaṅkhāram*
547. 15 *akatvā ṭhānaso samāpajjitabbasamāpatti. Puna sarīram*
- vedanā ajjhottharati savisesam*¹¹⁶ *pubbābhisaṅkhārassa aka-*
- tattā. Rūpasattaka*¹¹⁷ *-arūpasattakāni*¹¹⁸ *Visuddhimagga-*

101 ABGG^mM pana
 102 ABGG^mM dukkham
 103 So all MSS.
 104 BG °vāseti nītā
 105 ABGG^mM adhibha-
 106 ABGG^mM abhūyamāno
 107 ABGG^mM add vā
 108 B^mP avissajjitvā
 109 So all MSS.
 DA °sāsanaṃ
 110 ABGG^mM °bhita
 111 BG vinodaniyam

112 B^mP kammunā
 113 AG^mM saṅkharīratīti
 BG yaṃ karīyatīti
 P saṅkhāyatīti
 114 AG^m adhinitthanaṃ
 BGM adhiṭṭhanaṃ
 115 ABGG^mM omit
 116 B^mMP °sesa
 117 B omits
 118 ABGG^mM °ttaka
 G omits

saṃvaṇṇanāsu ¹¹⁹ vitthāritanayena veditabbāni. *Sutthu* 547, 17
vikkhambheti pubbābhisankhārassa sātisayattā. Idāni tam
 attham upamāya vibhāvetum *Yathā nāmāti* ādi vuttam. 547, 18
Apabbūlho ¹²⁰ ti apanīto. *Cuddasah' ākārehi sannetvā* ¹²¹ 547, 19, 23
 ti tesam yeva rūpasattaka-arūpasattakānam ¹²² vasena cud-
 dasahi pakārehi vipassanācittam, sakalam eva vā attabhā-
 vam visabhāgarogasañjanita - lūkhabhāvanirākaraṇāya ¹²³
 sinehetvā na uppajji yeva Sammāsambuddhena sātisaya-
 samāpattivegena suvikkhambhitattā.

24. *Gilāno hutvā puna vuṭṭhito* ti pubbe gilāno hutvā puna 547, 27
 tato gilānabhāvato vuṭṭhito. Madhurakabhāvo nāma sarī-
 rassa thambhitattam, tam pana garubhāvapubbakan ti āha
sañjātagarubhāvo sañjātathaddhabhāvo. Nānākāraṇato na 547, 28, 30
upaṭṭhahantīti iminā disāsammoho pi me ahosi sokakkhale-
 nāti ¹²⁴ dasseti. *Satipaṭṭhānadhammā* ti kāyānupassan' ādayo 547, 31
 anupassanādharmā pubbe vibhūtā hutvā upaṭṭhahantā pi
 idāni *mayham pākaṭā na honti.* 547, 31

25. *Abbhantaram karoti nāma* attani yeva ṭhapanato. 548, 1
Puggalam abbhantaram karoti nāma samānattatāvasena 548, 4
 dhammena ¹²⁵ tassa saṅgaṇhanato. *Daharakāle* ti attano 548, 7
 daharakāle. *Kassaci akathetvā* kassaci attano antevāsikassa 548, 7
 upanisābhūtam ¹²⁶ gantham akathetvā. *Muṭṭhim katvā* ti 548, 10
 muṭṭhigatam viya rahassabhūtam ¹²⁷ katvā. Yasmim
 vinaṭṭhe ¹²⁸ sabbo tammūlako dhammo vinassati, so tādiso ¹²⁹
 mūlabhūto dhammo mussati vinassati dhammo etena
 naṭṭhenāti muṭṭhi, tam tathārūpam muṭṭhim katvā *pariha-* 548, 10
ritvā ṭhapitam kiñci n' atthīti dasseti. *Aham evāti* 548, 12
 avadhāraṇam bhikkhusaṅghapariharaṇassa aññasādhāraṇ'
 icchādassan' attham, ¹³⁰ avadhāraṇena ¹³¹ pana vinā
Aham ¹³² *bhikkhusaṅgha* ti ādi bhikkhusaṅgha- 548, 11
 pariharaṇe ahaṅkāramamaṅkārabhāvadassanan ti daṭṭhab-
 bam.

Uddisitabb' atṭhenāti Satthā ti uddisitabb' atṭhena. *Mā* 548, 13, 15

¹¹⁹ AG^m °magganasam-
 BGM °maggatamsam-

¹²⁰ B^mP apabyūlho

¹²¹ AG^m santetvā

¹²² AG^m rūpasantaka-arūpa-
 santakā-

¹²³ L^mP °bhāvanirogākaraṇāya

¹²⁴ B^mP sokabalenāti

¹²⁵ B^mP add pubbe

¹²⁶ B^mP upanigūhabhūtam

¹²⁷ B^mP rahasibhū-

¹²⁸ B^mP vā naṭṭhe

¹²⁹ B^mP ādito

¹³⁰ BG °sādhāraṇanicchā-

¹³¹ AG^m °dhāraṇe

¹³² ABGG^mM āha

548. 18 *vā* ¹³³ *ahesum* bhikkhū ti adhippāyo. Mā vā ahoṣīti vā pāṭho. *Evam na hoṭīti Ahaṃ bhikkhusaṅghaṃ pariharissāmi* ti ādi ākārena cittappavatti na hoti.
548. 19 *Pacchimavaya-anuppatlabhāvadīpan'* atthaṃ vuttan ti iminā vayo ¹³⁴ viya Buddhakiccam pi pariyositakappan ¹³⁵ ti dīpeti. Sakatassa bāhappadese ¹³⁶ dalhibhāvāya ¹³⁷ vekhadānaṃ ¹³⁸ *bāhabandho*. Cakkanemisandhināṃ ¹³⁹ dalhibhāvāya vekhadānaṃ ¹⁴⁰ *cakkabandho*. *Tam atthan ti Vekha-*
548. 20 *mi ssakena* ¹⁴¹ *maññe* ¹⁴² ti vuttam atthaṃ. Rūp'
548. 20. 24 ādayo eva dhammā saviggahā ¹⁴³ viya upaṭṭhānato rūpanimitt' ādayo, tesam *rūpanimitt'* ādīnaṃ. *Lokiyānaṃ vedanānaṃ* ti yāsaṃ nirodhena ¹⁴⁴ phalasamāpatti samāpajjitabbā, tāsam nirodhā phāsu hoti, tathā bāhavedanābhitunnasarīrassāpi.
548. 29 26. *Tad atthāyāti* phalasamāpattivihār' atthāya. ¹⁴⁵ Dvīhi
548. 30 bhāgehi āpo gato etthāti *dīpo*, oghena parigato hutvā anajjhotthaṭo bhūmibhāgo, idha pana catūhi pi oghehi, saṃsāramah' oghen' eva vā anajjhotthaṭo attā ¹⁴⁶ dīpo ti adhippeto. Ten' āha *mahāsamuddagatā* ¹⁴⁷ ti ādi. *Attasaraṇā* ti attapaṭisaraṇā. *Attagatikā vāti* attaparāyanā va. ¹⁴⁸
548. 30. 32 *Mā* ¹⁴⁹ *aññagatikā* ¹⁴⁹ ti aññaṃ kiñci gatiṃ paṭisaraṇaṃ parāyanaṃ mā cintayittha. Kasmā? Attā nām' ettha param' atthato dhammo abbhantar' atthēna, so evaṃ ¹⁵⁰
548. 32 *sampādito* tumhākaṃ dīpaṃ tāṇaṃ saraṇaṃ ¹⁵¹ gati parāyanan ti. Tena vuttam *dhamma dīpā* ti ādi. Tathā
548. 33 c' āha :—

“ Attā hi attano nātho, ko hi nātho paro siyā ” ti. ^(b)

^(b) Dh 162

¹³³ AG^m omit

¹³⁴ ABGG^mM va nayo

¹³⁵ B^mP °kamman

¹³⁶ AG^m hi bāhuppa-

¹³⁷ AG^m °bhāvā

¹³⁸ AG^m dekha-; BG cekadānaṃ

B^m vethadānaṃ; M mekha-

¹³⁹ ABGG^mM cakke-

¹⁴⁰ AG^m dekha-; BG cekadānaṃ

B^m vethadānaṃ; M mekha-

¹⁴¹ AGG^m cekami-; B^m vethami-

D vegha- with v.l. vekha-, veḷu-

and vedha-

DA vegha- with v.l. vetha-

¹⁴² ABGG^mM mañño

¹⁴³ B^mP °ggaho

¹⁴⁴ B^mP °dhanena

¹⁴⁵ BGM °pattiṃ-

¹⁴⁶ AG^m attha

BGM atta

¹⁴⁷ So all MSS.

DA °gataṃ

¹⁴⁸ ABGG^mM dhammā

¹⁴⁹ AG^m gatikāni

¹⁵⁰ ABGG^mM eva

¹⁵¹ B^mP omit

Upadesamattam eva hi parasmim paṭibaddham, aññā sabbā ¹⁵² sampatti purisassa attādhinā eva. Ten' āha Bhagavā :—

“ Tumhehi kiccam ātappam, akkhātāro Tathāgatā ”
ti. ^(c)

Tam' agge ¹⁵³ ti tamayogassa ¹⁵⁴ agge, tassa atikkantā- ^{548, 34}
bhāvato. Ten' ev' āha *Ime aggatamā* ti ādi. *Mamāti* ¹⁵⁵ ^{548,34; 549,1}
mama sāsane. *Sabbesam* ¹⁵⁶ sikkhākāmānam ¹⁵⁷ *catusati-* ^{549, 2}
paṭṭhānagocarā ¹⁵⁸ *vāti* ¹⁵⁹ catubbidham satipaṭṭhānam bhā-
vetvā brūhetvā tad eva gocaram attano pavattiṭṭhānam
katvā ṭhitā eva *bhikkhū agge bhavissanti*. ^{549, 3}

Dutiyakabhāṇavāro. ¹⁶⁰

3. 1. Anekavāram Bhagavā Vesāliyam viharati, ¹ tasmā
imam Vesālippavesanam niyametvā dassetum *kadā pāvisīti* ^{549, 7}
pucchitvā āgamanato paṭṭhāya tam dassento *Bhagavā* ^{549, 8}
kirāti ādim āha. *Āgatamaggen' evāti* pubbe yāva Beluva- ^{549, 10}
gāmakā ² āgatamaggen' eva paṭinivattanto. ³ *Yathāparic-* ^{549, 15}
chedenāti yathāparicchinnakālena. *Tato* ti phalasamā- ^{549, 16}
pattito. *Ayan* ti idāni vuccamān' ākāro. ⁴ *Divāṭṭhān'* ^{549, 16}
olokan' ādi parinibbānassa ek' antikabhāvadassanam.

Ossaṭṭho ti vissaṭṭho āyusaṅkhāro: Sattāham eva mayā ^{550, 21}
jīvitabban ti.

Jeṭṭhakaṇiṭṭhabhātikanan ⁵ ti sabbe va sabrahmacārino ^{550, 29}
sandhāya vadati.

Paṭipādessāmīti maggapaṭipattiyā ⁶ niyojessāmi. ⁷ *Maṇi-* ^{551, 4, 6}
phalake ⁸ ti maṇikhacite pamukhe atthataphalake. *Tam* ^{551, 10}

(c) Dh 276

¹⁵² BGM saddhā
¹⁵³ AG^m magge
DA tama-agge
¹⁵⁴ BGM °yoggassa
¹⁵⁵ So all MSS.

DA mamam
¹⁵⁶ B^m sabbe pi te
¹⁵⁷ B^m omits
¹⁵⁸ ABGG^mM °gocarō
¹⁵⁹ So all MSS; DA ca
¹⁶⁰ B^m °vāraṇṇanā niṭṭhitā

¹ ABGG^mM add ti
² B^mP Veluva-
³ AG^m °vatto
BB^mGMP °vattento
⁴ AG^m vuccati mān'-
⁵ BG °bhāgitānam
M °bhāgikānam
⁶ BG °paṭipāṭiyā
⁷ AG^m add ti
⁸ So all MSS.
DA maṇipallaṅke

paṭhamam dassanam ti yam Veluvane paribbājakarūpena āgatassa siddham dassanam, tam paṭhamadassanam. Yam vā Anomadassissa Bhagavato vacanam saddahantena tadā abhinīhārakāle paccakkhato viya tumhākam dassanam siddham, tam paṭhamadassanam.

551. 21

Paccāgamanacārikan ti paccāgaman' attham⁹ cārikam.

551. 25

Sattāhan ti accantasamyoge upayogavacanam. Therassa jāt' ovarakageham kira itaragehato vavakaṭṭham,¹⁰ vivaṭ' aṅganañ ca, tasmā devabrahmānam¹¹ upasaṅkamana-yogyan ti jāt' ovarakam paṭijaggathāti vuttam. So ti Uparevato.

551. 32, 34

552. 3

Tam pavattin ti tattha vasitukāmatāya vuttam tam.

“ Jānantā pi Tathāgatā pucchanti ” ti ^(a)

552. 17

iminā nihārena Thero : ke tumhe ti pucchi.

552. 31

552. 32

Tvam catūhi mahārājehi mahantataro¹² ti puṭṭho attano mahattam¹³ Satthu upari pakkipanto¹⁴ Ārāmikasadisā ete upāsike amhākam Satthuno ti āha. Sāvakasampattikittanam pi hi atthato Satthu sampattim yeva vibhāveti.

553. 23

Sot' āpattiphale paṭiṭṭhāyāti therassa desanānubhāvena, attano ca upanissayasampattiyā nāṇassa paripakkattā sot' āpattiphale paṭiṭṭhahitvā.¹⁵

554. 18

554. 18

Ayan ti yathāvuttā. Etthāti Vesālim piṇḍāya pāvisīti etasmim Vesālippavese. Ānupubbikathā¹⁶ ti anupubbādīpanī¹⁷ kathā.

554. 21

554. 21

554. 22

554. 22

554. 22

2. *Udenayakkhassa cetiyatṭhāne* ti Udenassa nāma yak-khassa āyatanabhāvena iṭṭhakāhi cite¹⁸ mahājanassa citti-kataṭṭhāne. *Katavihāro* ti Bhagavantam uddissa katavihāro. *Vuccatīti* purimavohārena *Udena cetiyan*¹⁹ ti vuccati. *Gotamak' ādisu pīti* Gotamakacetiyan²⁰ ti evam ādisu pi. *Es' eva nayo* ti cetiyatṭhāne katavihārabhāvam atidisati.

(a) Vin III 6

⁹ ABGG^mM °gamanamattam

¹⁰ B^mP vivekaṭṭham

¹¹ ABGG^mM °brahmūnam

¹² ABGG^mM mahantate

¹³ ABGG^mM mahantam

¹⁴ AG^m parikkhapanto
BGM parikkhi-

¹⁵ P °tṭhapetvā

¹⁶ ABGG^mM anupubba-
B^mP anupubbi-

¹⁷ BM ānu-

¹⁸ ABGG^mM citte

¹⁹ ABGG^m Udenam-

²⁰ ABGG^mM Gotamakam-

3. *Vaḍḍhitā* ti bhāvanāpāripūrivaseṇa paribrūhitā. *Pu-* 554, 23
nappunakatā ti bhāvanāya bahulīkaraṇeṇa aparāparam pa-
vattitā. *Yuttayānaṃ* ²¹ *viya* ²² *katā* ti yathā yuttam ājañña- 554, 24
yānaṃ chekena sārathinā adhiṭṭhitam yathāruciṃ ²³ pavat-
tati, evaṃ yathārucipavattirahataṃ ²⁴ gamitā. *Paṭiṭṭh' atṭhe-* 554, 25
nāti ²⁵ adhiṭṭhān' atṭhena. *Vatthu* ²⁶ *viya katā* ti sabbaso 554, 25
upakkilesavisodhanena iddhivisavitāya ²⁷ pavattiṭṭhāna-
bhāvato suvisodhitaparissayaṃ ²⁸ vatthum ²⁸ viya katā.
Adhiṭṭhitā ²⁹ ti paṭipakkhadūrībhāvato subhāvitabhāvena 554, 26
taṃtaṃ-adhiṭṭhānayaogyatāya ṭhapitā. *Samantato citā* ti 554, 26
sabbabhāgena ³⁰ bhāvanūpacayaṃ gamitā. Ten' āha *suvaḍ-* 554, 27
dhitā ti. *Suṭṭhu samāraddhā* ti iddhibhāvanāya sikhāp- 554, 27
pattiyā ³¹ samma-d-eva saṃsādhitā. ³²

Aniyamenāti ³³ yassa kassacīti aniyamavacanena. 554, 28
Niyametvā ³⁴ ti Tathāgatassāti sarūpagahaṇeṇa ³⁵ niya- 554, 28
metvā. *Āyupṇamāṇan* ti param' āyupṇamāṇaṃ vadati, 554, 30
tass' eva gahaṇe kāraṇaṃ Brahmajālasuttavaṇṇanāyaṃ
vuttanayaṇa veditabbaṃ. *Mahāsīvatthero pana* mahābo- 554, 33
dhisattānaṃ carimabhava paṭisandhidāyino kammaṃ ³⁶
asaṅkheyy' āyukatāsaṃvattanasamatthataṃ ³⁷ hadaye ṭha-
petvā Buddhānaṃ ³⁸ āyusaṅkhārassa parissayavikkhambha-
nasamatthataṃ pāḷiyaṃ āgatā evāti *imaṃ bhaddakappaṃ* ³⁹ 555, 2
eva tiṭṭheyyāti avoca. *Khaṇḍicc' ādīhi abhibhuyyatīti* etena 555, 3
yathā iddhibalena jarāya na paṭighāto, ⁴⁰ evaṃ tena mara-
ṇassa pi na paṭighāto ⁴⁰ ti atthato āpannam evāti. "Kva ⁴¹
saro khitto, ⁴² kva ca ⁴³ nipatito ⁴⁴ " ti aññathā vuṭṭhitenāpi ⁴⁵
theravādena atṭhakathāvacanam eva samatthitan ti daṭ-

²¹ ABGG^mM yuttā-

²² AG^m vinaya

²³ B^mP °ruci

²⁴ AG^m °rucim

BG °rucippattarahitaṃ

²⁵ B^m paṭiṭṭhān'-

²⁶ ABGG^mM vatthum

²⁷ B^mP °visayatāya

²⁸ B^mP °parissayavatthu

²⁹ So all MSS.

DA adhiṭṭhita

³⁰ ABGG^mM °bhāvena

³¹ AG^m sikkhā-

³² B^mP saṃsevitā

³³ ABGG^mM aniyā-

³⁴ So all MSS.

DA niyāme-

³⁵ B^mP sarūpadassanena

³⁶ B kappassa

³⁷ AG^m °kheyyayuttāsaṃvattanā-

BGM °vattanāsamatthataṃ

³⁸ BGM vuddhā-

³⁹ BG bhaddaṃ-

⁴⁰ For paṭihato?

⁴¹ ABGG^mM tvam

⁴² ABGG^mM citto

⁴³ A cim; G^m ci

⁴⁴ AG^m nipato

⁴⁵ BGG^m vuddhite-

555. 10 ṭhabbam. Ten' āha so pana ⁴⁶ vuccati ⁴⁷ . . . pe . . . niya-
mitan ⁴⁸ ti.
555. 12 *Pariyuṭṭhitacitto* ti yathā kiñci atthānattham
sallakkhetum na sakkā, evam abhibhūtacitto. So pana
abhibhavo ⁴⁹ mahatā udak' oghena appakassa udakassa
555. 13 ajjhottharaṇam viya ahoṣīti vuttam *ajjhotthaṭacitto* ti.
555. 14 *Añño pīti* therato ariyehi vā añño pi yo koci *puthujjano*.
Puthujjanagahaṇaṇ c' ettha yathā sabbena sabbam appahī-
navipallāso ⁵⁰ mārena pariyuṭṭhitacitto kañci ⁵¹ attham
sallakkhetum na sakkoti, evam thero Bhagavatā katam ⁵²
555. 15. 17 Ten' āha *Māro hīti* ādi. *Cattāro vipallāsā* ti asubhe ⁵³ subhan
ti saññāvipallāso, ⁵⁴ cittavipallāso, dukkhe sukhan ti sañ-
555. 17 ñāvipallāso, cittavipallāso ti ime cattāro vipallāsā. *Tenāti*
yadi pi itare atṭhavipallāsā pahīṇā, tathā pi yathāvuttānam
555. 17 catunnam vipallāsānam appahīnabhāvena. *Assāti* therassa.
555. 22 *Maddatīti* phusanamattena maddanto viya hoti, aññathā
555. 23 tena maddite sattānam maraṇam eva siyā. *Kim sakkhissati*,
na sakkhissatīti adhippāyo. Kasmā na ⁵⁵ sakkhissati, nanu
esa aggasāvakassa kucchiṃ pavitṭho ti? Saccam ⁵⁶ pa-
vitṭho. ⁵⁷ Tañ ca kho attano ānubhāvadassan' attham, na
vibādhanādhippāyena. ⁵⁸ Vibādhanādhippāyena pana idha
kim sakkhissatīti vuttam hadayamaddanassa adhikatat-
555. 25 tā. ⁵⁹ *Nimitt' obhāsan* ti ettha *Tiṭṭhatu* ⁶⁰ B h a g a v ā
k a p p a n ti sakalakappam avatṭhānayācanāya Y a s s a
k a s s a c i Ā n a n d a c a t t ā r o i d d h i p ā d ā b h ā -
v i t ā ti ādinā aññāpadesena attano catu-r-iddhipādabhā-
vanānubhāvena kappam avatṭhānasamatthatāvasena saññ'
555. 25 uppādananimittam, tathā pana pariyāyam muñcitvā ujukam
555. 25 yeva attano adhippāyavibhāvanam ⁶¹ *obhāso*. *Jānanto yevāti*
Mārena pariyuṭṭhitabhāvam jānanto eva. Attano aparā-

⁴⁶ B^m na⁴⁷ B^m ruccati

DA ruccati with v.l. vuccati

⁴⁸ So all MSS.

DA niyā-

⁴⁹ AG^m abhigate vā⁵⁰ ABGG^mM °hīnam-⁵¹ BB^mGMP kiñ-⁵² AG^m karaṇa

BGM karan

⁵³ ABGG^mM subhe⁵⁴ AG^m saṅghasaññovi-

BGM saññovi-

⁵⁵ ABGG^mM omit⁵⁶ ABGG^mM sabbam

P omits

⁵⁷ P omits⁵⁸ AG^mM omit⁵⁹ B^mP adhigatattā⁶⁰ AG^m tiṭṭhantu⁶¹ BG °ppāye-

dhahetuko ⁶² sattānaṃ soko tanuko hoti, na balavā ti āha
dos' āropanena sokatanukaraṇ' atthan ⁶³ ti. Kiṃ pana thero 555. 28
 mārena pariyuṭṭhitacittakāle pavattiṃ pacchā jānātīti?
 Na jānāti sabhāvena, Buddh' ānubhāvena pana jānāti. ⁶⁴

7. *Anatthe niyojento* guṇamāraṇena māreti, virāgavi- 555. 29
 bandhanena vā jātinimittatāya tattha tattha ⁶⁵ jātaṃ
 jātaṃ ⁶⁶ mārento viya hotīti *māretīti māro* ti vuttaṃ. 555. 29
 Ativiya pāpatāya *p ā p i m ā*. Kaṇhadhammasamannā- 555. 30
 gamato ⁶⁷ *Kaṇho*. Virāg' ādiguṇānaṃ, antakaraṇato *antako*. 555. 31
 Sattānaṃ anatt' āvahaṃ ⁶⁸ paṭipattiṃ na muñcatīti
namuci. ⁶⁹ Attano mārapāsenā pamatte bandhati, pamattā 555. 31
 vā bandhū etassāti *pamattabandhu*. Sattamasattāhato paraṃ 555. 32
 satta ahāni sandhāy' āha *aṭṭhame sattāhe* ti, na pana pallaṅ- 555. 33
 kasattāh' ādi viya niyatakiccassa aṭṭhamasattāhassa nāma
 labbhanato. Sattamasattāhassa hi parato Ajapālanigro-
 dhamūle Mahābrahmuṇo, Sakkassa ca devaraṇṇo paṭiññā-
 tadhammadesanaṃ Bhagavantam ṇatvā: Idān' esa ⁷⁰
 satte dhammadesanāya mama visayaṃ atikkamāpetīti ⁷¹
 sañjātadomanasso hutvā ṭhito cintesi: Handa 'dānāhaṃ
 taṃ upāyena parinibbāpessāmi, evam assa manoratho
 aññathattaṃ gamissati, mama manoratho ijjhissatīti. Evaṃ
 pana cintetvā Bhagavantam upasaṅkamitvā ekam antam
 ṭhito *P a r i n i b b ā t u ' d ā n i b h a n t e B h a g a v ā*
 ti ādinā parinibbānaṃ yāci, taṃ sandhāya vuttaṃ *aṭṭhame* 555. 33
sattāheti ādi. Tattha *ajjāti* āyusaṅkhār' ossajjanadivasam 556. 1
 sandhāy' āha. Bhagavā c' assa atisandhānaṃ ⁷² jānanto pi
 taṃ anāvikatvā parinibbānassa akālabhāvam eva pakāsentō
 yācanaṃ paṭikkhipi. Ten' āha *N a t ā v ā h a n* ti ādi. 556. 2
Maggavasena viyattā ⁷³ ti saccasampaṭivedhaveyyattiyena ⁷⁴ 556. 4
 vyattā. *Tath' eva v i n ī t ā* ti maggavasena kilesānaṃ 556. 4
 samucchedavinayanena vinitā. *Tathā v i s ā r a d ā* ti ari- 556. 5
 yamaggādhigamen' eva Satthu sāsane vesārajappattiyā

⁶² B^mP °hetuto

⁶³ AG^m °karaṇan

⁶⁴ B^mP anujā-

⁶⁵ AG^m *omit*

⁶⁶ ABGG^mM *omit*

⁶⁷ B^mP °dhammehi samannāgato

⁶⁸ AG anattavāhaṃ

⁶⁹ ABGG^mM namuñci

⁷⁰ A idān' evasa

G^m idān' eva

⁷¹ B^m °pessatīti

⁷² B^mP abhisandhiṃ

⁷³ ABGG^mM vyattā

P byattā

⁷⁴ AG^m *omit* sacca

BGM sabbasam-

- visāradā, sārājjakarāṇaṃ ⁷⁵ diṭṭhi-vicikicchādipāpadham-
mānaṃ vigamena visāradabhāvaṃ pattā ti attho. Yassa
556. 5 sutassa vasena vaṭṭadukkhato nissaraṇaṃ sambhavati, taṃ
idha ukkaṭṭhaniddesena sutan ti adhippetan ti āha *tepiṭaka-*
vasenāti. Tiṇṇaṃ piṭakānaṃ samūho *tepiṭakaṃ*, tīṇi vā
piṭakāni tipiṭakaṃ, tipiṭakaṃ eva *tepiṭakaṃ*, tassa vasena. ⁷⁶
556. 6 *Tam evāti* yaṃ taṃ tepiṭakaṃ sotabbabhāvena suttan ⁷⁷
556. 6 ti vuttaṃ, tam eva. *Dhamman* ti pariyattidhammaṃ.
556. 6 *Dhārentīti* suvaṇṇabhājane pakkhittasīhavasāṃ ⁷⁸ viya avi-
nassantaṃ katvā suppaguṇasuppavattibhāvena ⁷⁹ dhārenti
hadaye ṭhapenti. Iti pariyattidhammavasena bahussuta-
dhammadharabhāvaṃ dassetvā idāni paṭivedhadhamma-
556. 7 vasena pi taṃ dassetuṃ *Atha vā* ti ādi vuttaṃ.
556. 10 *Ariyadhammassāti* ⁸⁰ maggadhammassa, ⁸¹ navavidhassāpi
556. 11 vā lok' uttaradhammassa. *Anudhammabhūtan* ti adhiga-
māya anurūpadhammabhūtaṃ.
556. 12 *Anucchavikapāṭipadan* ti ca tam eva vipassanādhammam
āha, ⁸² cha pi vā visuddhiyo. ⁸³
556. 13 *Anudhamman* ti tassā yathāvuttapaṭipadāya anurūpaṃ
556. 13 abhisallekhitaṃ app' icchatādidhammaṃ. *Caraṇasīlā* ti
samādāya pavattanasīlā. ⁸⁴ Anumaggaphaladhammo etas-
556. 13 sāti ⁸⁵ vā *anudhammo*, ⁸⁶ vuṭṭhānagāminīvipassanā, tassā
556. 13 *caraṇasīlā*.
556. 14 *Attano ācariyavādan* ti attano ācariyassa ⁸⁷ Sammāsam-
buddhassa vādaṃ. Sadevakassa lokassa ācārasikkhāpanena
556. 14 ācariyo, ⁸⁸ Bhagavā. Tassa vādo catusaccadesanā. *Ā c i k -*
k h i s s a n t i ti vā ādito kathessanti, attanā uggahitani-
yāmena pare uggāṇhāpessantīti attho. *D e s e s s a n t i* ti
vācessanti, pāliṃ sammā pabodhessantīti attho. *P a ñ -*
ñ ā p e s s a n t i ti pajānāpessanti, saṅkāsessantīti ⁸⁹ attho.
P a ṭ ṭ h a p e s s a n t i ti pakārehi ṭhapessanti, pakāses-
santīti attho. *V i v a r i s s a n t i* ti vivaṭaṃ karissanti.
V i b h a j i s s a n t i ti vibhattaṃ karissanti. *U t t ā n i* -

⁷⁵ ABGG^mM °katanam

⁷⁶ AG^m add bahussutena mevāti

⁷⁷ BB^mP sutan

⁷⁸ AG^m parikkhi-

⁷⁹ BG °suppatti-

⁸⁰ So all MSS.

DA ariyassa dha-

⁸¹ B^mP maggaphaladha-

⁸²⁻⁸³ B^mP chabbidhā visuddhiyo vā

⁸⁴ ABGG^mM vattana-

⁸⁵ B^m etissāti

⁸⁶ B^m °dhammā

⁸⁷ AG^m ācāri-

⁸⁸ B^mP saṅkāpess-

k a r i s s a n t i t i anuttānaṃ gambhīraṃ uttānaṃ pāka-
ṭaṃ karissanti.

8. *S a h a d h a m m e n ā* ti ettha dhammasaddo kāraṇa- 556, 16
pariyāyo

“ Hetumhi nāṇaṃ dhammapaṭṭisambhidā ” ti ^(b)

ādisu viyāti āha *sahetukena sakāraṇena vacanenāti.* 556, 16

S a p p ā ṭ i h ā r i y a n ti sanissaraṇaṃ, yathā para- 556, 17
vādaṃ bhañjitvā sakavādo paṭiṭṭhahati, evaṃ hetūdāha-
raṇehi yathādhigatam atthaṃ sampādetvā dhammaṃ
kathessanti. Ten' āha *niyyānikaṃ katvā dhammaṃ deses-* 556, 17
santīti, navavidhaṃ lok' uttaradhammaṃ pabodhessantīti
attho. Ettha ca paññā p a ñ ñ ā p e s s a n t i t i ⁸⁸ chahi
padehi cha atthapadāni dassitāni, ādito pana dvīhi padehi
cha vyañjanapadāni. Ettāvatā tepitakam Buddhavacanaṃ
saṃvaṇṇanāyena saṅgahetvā dassitaṃ hoti. Vuttañ h'
etaṃ Nettiyaṃ

“ Dvādasapadāni suttaṃ, taṃ sabbam sabyañjanañ ca
attho cā ” ti. ^(c)

Sikkhāttayasaṅgahitaṃ ⁸⁹ ti adhisīlasikkhādisikkhāttayasaṅ- 556, 18
gahaṇaṃ. ⁹⁰ *Sakalam sāsanaabrahmacariyaṃ* ti anavasesaṃ 556, 19
satthusāsanabhūtaṃ seṭṭhacariyaṃ. ⁹¹ *Samiddhan* ti samma- 556, 19
d-eva vaḍḍhitaṃ. *Jhān' assādavasenāti* tehi tehi bhikkhūhi 556, 20
samadhigatajhānasukhavasena. *Vuddhippattan* ti ulāra- 556, 20
paṇītabhāvūpagamena ⁹² sabbaso parivuddhim upagataṃ.
Sabbaphāliphullam ⁹³ viya abhiññāsampattivāsena ⁹⁴ abhiñ- 556, 20
ñāsampadāhi sāsanaabhivuddhiyā matthakappattito. *Paṭi-* 556, 22
ṭhitavāsenāti paṭiṭṭhānavasena, paṭiṭṭhāpattiyā ti attho.
Paṭivedhavasena bahuno janassa ⁹⁵ hitaṃ ⁹⁵ ti *Bāhujañ-* 556, 23
ṇa m. Ten' āha *bahujañābhisamayavāsenāti.* ⁹⁶ Puthu 556, 24
puthulaṃ bhūtaṃ jātaṃ, puthu vā puthuttaṃ bhūtaṃ

(b) Vbh 293

(c) Nett 1

⁸⁸ AG^m °pentiti

⁸⁹ B^mP sikkha-

⁹⁰ B^mP °sikkha-

ABGG^mM °saṅgahaṃ

⁹¹ ABGG^mM °caritaṃ

⁹² B^mP °bhāvagamana

⁹³ B^mG^m °pāli-; P pullam

DA °phālīpullam

⁹⁴ AG^m omit

BGM °samāpatti-

⁹⁵ M hitassa janan

⁹⁶ So all MSS.

DA mahājanābhi-

556. 24 pattan ti *puṭṭhūbhūtaṃ*. Ten' āha sabb' ākāra . . .
 556. 27 *pe* . . . pattan ti. *Suṭṭhu pakāsitan* ti suṭṭhu samma-d-eva
 ādikalyāṇ' ādibhāvena paveditaṃ.
556. 33 10. *Satiṃ sūpaṭṭhitaṃ* ⁹⁷ *katvā* ti ayaṃ kāy' ādivibhāgo ⁹⁸
 attabhāvasaṇṇito dukkhabhāro mayā ettakaṃ ⁹⁹ kālaṃ
 vahito, idāni pana na vahitabbo, etassa avahan' atthaṃ
 hi ¹⁰⁰ cirataraṃ kālaṃ ariyamaggasambhāro sambhato,
 svāyaṃ ariyamaggo paṭividdho, yato ime kāy' ādayo
 asubh' ādito samma-d-eva pariṇṇātā, ¹⁰¹ catubbidham pi
 sammāsatiṃ yathātathaṃ ¹⁰² visaye suṭṭhu upaṭṭhitaṃ
 556. 34 katvā. *Nāṇena paricchinditvā* ti yasmā imassa attabhāva-
 saṇṇitassa dukkhabhārassa vahane payojanabhūtaṃ attā-
 hitaṃ tāva mahābodhimūle ¹⁰³ eva parisamāpitaṃ, parahi-
 taṃ pana Buddhaveneyyavinayaṇaṃ ¹⁰⁴ parisamāpitakap-
 piyaṃ ¹⁰⁵ taṃ idāni māsattayen' eva parisamāpanaṃ
 pāpuṇissati, tasmā abhāsi ¹⁰⁶ *Vi s ā k h a p u ṇ ṇ a m ā -*
y a ṃ p a r i n i b b ā y i s s ā m i t i; evaṃ Buddhañāneṇa
 556. 34 paricchinditvā sabbabhāgena nicchayaṃ katvā. *Āyusaṅkhā-*
raṃ vissajjīti āyuno jīvitassa abhisāṅkhārakaṃ ¹⁰⁷ phalasa-
 māpattidhammaṃ *na samāpajjissāmīti* vissajji taṃvissajja-
 556. 37 nen' eva ¹⁰⁸ tena abhisāṅkharīyamānaṃ ¹⁰⁹ jīvitasāṅkhāraṃ :
 Nappavattessāmīti vissajji. Ten' āha *Tatthāti* ādi. *Ṭhāna-*
 556. 35 mahantatāya ¹¹⁰ pi pavatti-ākāramahantatāya ¹¹¹ pi *mahanto*
 557. 1 *paṭhavikamṇo*. Tattha *ṭhānamahantatāya* ¹¹² bhūmicālassa
 557. 1 mahattaṃ ¹¹³ dassetuṃ *tadā kira . . . pe . . . kampitthāti*
 vuttaṃ. Sā pana jātikkhettabhūtā ¹¹⁴ dasasahassī lokadhātu
 eva, na ¹¹⁵ yā kāci, yā mahābhinihāra-mahābhijāti-ādisu ¹¹⁶
 pi kampittha. Tadā pi tattikāya ¹¹⁷ eva kampane kiṃ

⁹⁷ AG^m supatitṭhitaṃ

M supatitaṃ

⁹⁸ P °bhāvo⁹⁹ AG^m ettaṃ

BG etta

¹⁰⁰ B^mP omit¹⁰¹ AG^mM paṇṇātā¹⁰² AG^m yathāyathā

BGM yathāyathaṃ

¹⁰³ ABGG^mM omit mahā¹⁰⁴ AG^m omit Buddha¹⁰⁵ AG^mM °kappataṃ

BG °samāpitaṃ-

B^m °samāpitabbaṃ

P °pitaṃ kamnaṃ

¹⁰⁶ AG^m āgāmi

BGM anāgāmi

¹⁰⁷ AG^m °khara-¹⁰⁸ AG^mM °nena va

BG °nena ca

¹⁰⁹ AG^m °khāriya-¹¹⁰ ABGG^mM °mahantattā¹¹¹ ABGG^mM °mahantattāya¹¹² AG^m °mahantāya¹¹³ ABGG^mM mahantaṃ¹¹⁴ B °bhūmakā; G °bhūmatā¹¹⁵ A tā; G^m nā¹¹⁶ B^mP °mahājāti-¹¹⁷ ABG kattikāyaG^mM kantikāya

kāraṇaṃ ? Jātikkhettabhāvena tass' eva ādito pariggahassa katattā. Pariggahakāraṇaṃ ¹¹⁸ c' assa dhammatāvasena veditabbaṃ. Tathā hi purimabuddhānam pi tāvatakam ¹¹⁹ eva jātikkhettaṃ ahosi. Tathā hi vuttaṃ :—

“ Dasasahassī lokadhātū, nissaddā honti ¹²⁰ nirākulā ¹²¹ . . . pe . . .

mahāsamuddo ābhujati, ¹²² dasasahassī pakampatī ” ti ^(d)

ca ādi. Udakapariyantaṃ katvā chappakārapavedhanena ¹²³ avītarāge bhiṃsatīti ¹²⁴ bhiṃsano, so eva *b h i ṃ s a n a k o* 557. 2
ti āha *bhayaajanako* ti. *Devabheriyo* ti devadundubhisaddassa 557. 2, 3
pariyāyavacanamatthaṃ. ¹²⁵ Na ¹²⁶ c' ettha ¹²⁶ kāci bherī
devadundubhīti adhippetā, atha kho uppātabhāvena lab-
bhamāno ākāsagato nigghosāsaddo. Ten' āha *devo* ti ādi. 557. 4
Devo ti megho. Tassa hi acchabhāvena ākāsassa ¹²⁷ vas-
sābhāvena ¹²⁸ sukkhagajjitasaññite sadde niccharante deva-
dundubhisamaññā. Ten' āha *devo sukkhagajjitaṃ* ¹²⁹ *gajjīti*. 557. 4
¹³⁰ *Pītivegavissatṭhan* ti : Evaṃ cirataraṃ kālaṃ vahito ¹³¹ 557. 10
ayaṃ attabhāvasaññito ¹³² dukkhabhāro, idāni na cirass'
eva nikkhipīyatīti ¹³³ sañjātasomanasso Bhagavā sabhāven'
eva pītivegavissatṭhaṃ *udānaṃ udānesi*. Evaṃ pana 557. 10
udānentena ayam pi attho sādhitō hotīti dassan' atthaṃ
atṭhakathāyaṃ *kasmā* ¹³⁴ ti ādi vuttaṃ. 557. 6

Tuliyatīti tulan ti tula-saddo kammaśādhano ti dassetuṃ
tulitaṃ ti vuttaṃ. App' ānubhāvatāya *paricchinnaṃ*. 557. 13
Tathā hi taṃ parito ¹³⁵ khaṇḍitabhāvena parittan ti vuccati.
Paṭipakkhavikkhambhanato ¹³⁶ dīghasantānatāya vipula-
phalatāya ca *na tulaṃ* na paricchinnaṃ. Yehi kāraṇehi ¹³⁷ 557. 14
pubbe avisesato ¹³⁸ mahaggataṃ atulan ti vuttaṃ, tāni

(d) J I 17-18

¹¹⁸ B^mP °karaṇaṃ

¹¹⁹ A tāvakatam

BGG^mM tā ca katam

¹²⁰ AG^mM hoti

¹²¹ AG^m tekula ; BGM te kulā

¹²² ABGG^mM ābhujati

¹²³ ABGG^mM °ppakāraṃ-

¹²⁴ B^m bhiṃsetīti

¹²⁵ AG^m °matthā

¹²⁶ BG tam ettha

¹²⁷ ABGG^m ākāsavaṇṇassa
M ākāsavaṇṇassa

¹²⁸ ABGG^mM vaṇṇabhā-

¹²⁹ So all MSS.

DA °gajjanaṃ

¹³⁰ P *adds* tasmim

¹³¹ ABGG^mM gahito

¹³² P °samaññito

¹³³ B^mP °pissatīti

¹³⁴ ABGG^mM tasmā

¹³⁵ ABGG^mM parato

¹³⁶ ABGG^mM °bhana

¹³⁷ BG *add* na hi ; M kāraṇena

¹³⁸ ABGG^mM *omit*

557. 17 kārāṇāni rūpāvacarato āruppassa sātisayāni ¹³⁹ vijjantīti
 557. 17 *arūpāvacaram* ¹⁴⁰ *atulan* ti vuttam, itarañ ca tulan ti;
 557. 17 *appavipākan* ti ¹⁴¹ tīsu pi kammesu yaṃ tanuvipākam ¹⁴²
 557. 17 hīnam, taṃ ¹⁴³ tulam. *Bahuvipākan* ¹⁴⁴ ti yaṃ ¹⁴⁵ mahāvi-
 pākam ¹⁴⁶ paṇitam, taṃ atulam. Yaṃ pan' ettha majjhi-
 mam, taṃ hīnam ukkaṭṭhan ti dvidhā ¹⁴⁷ bhinditvā dvīsu
 bhāgesu pakkhipitabbam. Hīnattikavaṇṇanāyaṃ ¹⁴⁸ vutta-
 nayena ¹⁴⁹ vā ¹⁵⁰ appabahuvipākataṃ niddhāretvā tassā ¹⁵¹
 557. 18 vasena tulātulabhāvo veditabbo. Sambhavati etasmā ti
 sambhavo ti āha *sambhavassa* ¹⁵² *hetubhūtan* ti. *Niyak'*
ajjhāttarato ti sasantānadhammesu vipassanāvasena gocar'
 557. 25 āsevanāya ca nirato. Savipākam pi ¹⁵³ samānam pavattivi-
 pākamattadāyikammam ¹⁵⁴ *savipāk' atthēna sambhavam*.
 Na ca taṃ kām' ādibhavābhisaṅkhārakan ¹⁵⁵ ti tato visesan'
 557. 26 attham sambhavan ti vatvā *bhavasāṅkhārān* ti
 557. 27, 28 vuttam. *Ossajīti* ariyamaggena avassaji. ¹⁵⁶ *Kavacam* viya
 attabhāvam pariyanandhitvā ṭhitam attani sambhūtattā
 557. 28 *attasambhavam* kilesaṇ ca abhidāti ¹⁵⁷ kilesabheda-
 sahabhāvikamm' ossajjanam dassento tad ubhayassa kārā-
 557. 28, 30 ṇam avoca *ajjhāttarato samāhito* ti. *Tīrento* ti:

“ Uppādo bhayaṃ, anuppādo khemaṇ ” ti ⁽⁴¹⁾

557. 32 ādinā vīmaṃsanto. Tūlento tīrento ti ādinā saṅkhepato
 vuttam attham vitthārato dassetuṃ *Pañcakkhandhā* ti ādi
 557. 36 vatvā bhavasāṅkhārassa avassajan' ākāram ¹⁵⁸ sarūpato
 dassesi. *Evaṇ* ti ādinā pana Udānavāṇṇanāya ¹⁵⁹ ādito
 vuttam attham nigamanavasena dassesi.
 558. 12 13. *Yān* ti karaṇe vā adhikaraṇe vā paccattavacanan
 558. 12, 13 ti āha *yena samayena yasmiṃ vā samaye* ti. *Upakkhepa-*

(41) Pts I 12, 59

¹³⁹ ABGG^mM °sayā
¹⁴⁰ ABGG^mM rūpā-
¹⁴¹ B^mP omit
¹⁴² ABGG^mM tanavi-
¹⁴³ ABGG^mM omit
¹⁴⁴ ABGG^mM bahum-
¹⁴⁵ ABGG^mM add taṃ
¹⁴⁶ AG^m dvādhā
¹⁴⁷ AG^m hīnativa-
 BGM hīnantika-
¹⁴⁸ B^mP °yen' eva

¹⁴⁹ AB^mG^mP tassa
¹⁵⁰ ABGG^m °bhava
 M °bhāva
¹⁵¹ B^mP omit
¹⁵² ABGG^mM °mattaka-
¹⁵³ AG^m °bhav' ādihi saṅ-
¹⁵⁴ B^mP °ssajji
¹⁵⁵ B^mP abhindīti
¹⁵⁶ B^m avassajjan'-
 P avasajjan'-
¹⁵⁷ B^mP °yaṃ

*kavātā*¹⁵⁸ ti udakasandhāarakavātaṃ upacchinditvā¹⁵⁹ ṭhitat-
 ṭhānato khepakavātā. *Saṭṭhi . . . pe . . . bahalan* ti idaṃ 558, 14
 tassa vātassa ubbedhappamāṇaṃ eva gahetvā vuttaṃ,
 āyāmaṃvitthārato pana dasasahassacakkavāḷappamāṇaṃ¹⁶⁰
 pi udakasandhāarakavātaṃ upacchindati¹⁶¹ yeva. *Ākāse* ti 558, 16
 pubbe vātena patiṭṭhit' okāse.¹⁶² *Puna vāto* ti ukkhepa- 558, 17
 vāte¹⁶³ tathā katvā vigate udakasandhāarakavāto puna
*ābandhitvā gaṇhati*¹⁶⁴ yathā taṃ udakaṃ na bhassati, evaṃ 558, 18
 utthambhentaṃ¹⁶⁵ ātānavitānavasena¹⁶⁶ bandhitvā gaṇ-
 hati.¹⁶⁴ *Tato udakaṃ uggacchatīti* tato ābandhitvā gahaṇato 558, 18
 tena vātena utthambhitaṃ¹⁶⁷ udakaṃ uggacchatī upari
 gacchatī. *Hoti yevāti* antar' antarā hoti yeva. *Bahalabhā-* 558, 21
*venāti*¹⁶⁸ mahāpaṭṭhaviyā mahantabhāvena. Sakalā hi
 mahāpaṭṭhavi tadā ogacchatī¹⁶⁹ uggacchatī ca, tasmā
 kampanaṃ na paññāyati. 558, 22

14. *Ijjhanassāti* icchit' atthasijjhanassa.¹⁷⁰ *Anubhavitab-* 558, 23, 24
bassa issariyasampatti-ādikassa. *Parittā* ti paṭilad- 558, 25
 dhamattā nāti subhāvitā. Tathā ca bhāvanā balavatī na
 hotīti āha *dubbalā* ti. Saññāsīsena hi bhāvanā vuttā. 558, 25
A p p a m ā ṇ ā ti paṇṇā subhāvitā. Sā hi thirā dalhā¹⁷¹ 558, 25
 hotīti āha *balavā* ti. *Parittā paṭṭhaviṣaṇṇā* 558, 25
a p p a m ā ṇ ā ā p o s a ṇ ṇ ā ti desanāmattham etaṃ,¹⁷²
 āposaññāya pana subhāvitāya¹⁷³ paṭṭhaviṣampō sukhen'
 eva ijjhatīti ayam ettha adhippāyo veditabbo. *Samvejento* 558, 26
 dibbasampattiyaṃ pamattaṃ Sakkaṃ devarājānaṃ. *Vīmaṃ-* 558, 27
santo vā tāvad eva samadhigataṃ attano¹⁷⁴ iddhibalaṃ.
 Mahāmogallānattherassa pāsādakampanaṃ pākāṭaṇ ti taṃ
 anāmasitvā Saṅgharakkhitasāmaṇeraṃ pāsādakampanaṃ
 dassetuṃ *So kir' āyasmā* ti ādi vuttaṃ. 558, 29

Pūtimisso gandho etassāti pūtigandhaṃ,¹⁷⁵ *pūtigandhen'* 558, 35

158 B^mP ukkhe-
 159 ABGG^m ucchin-
 160 ABGG^m *add* koṭisatasahassa-
 cakkavāḷappamāṇaṃ
 161 AG^m ucchin-
 162 ABGG^mM °ākāse
 163 A upekkhe-
 BGP °vāto
 164 B^m gaṇhāti
 165 ABGG^mM upattham-
 166 B^mP ābandhanavi-

167 ABGG^mM utthapitaṃ
 168 ABGG^mMP bahubhā-
 169 B^mP ogga-
 170 AG^m icchitass'-
 BG °atthanijjhā-
 171 B^mP dalhatarā
 172 B^mP eva
 173 ABGG^m subhāvitasubhāvitāya
 174 AG^m attha; BG atta
 175 AG^m omit
 B^mP °gandho tena

558. 35 *eva* adhigatamātukucchisambhavavissagandhen' *eva*¹⁷⁶ *sī-*
 559. 2 *sena*, ativiya dārako evāti attho. *Ācariyan* ti ācariyūpade-
 sam. Iddhābhisaṅkhāro nāma iddhividhapaṭipakkhābhi-
 bhavane¹⁷⁷ icchitabbo, so ca upāyakosallassa¹⁷⁸ tattha¹⁷⁹
 559. 6 na sammā uggahitattā na tāva sikkhito ti āha *asikkhitvā va*
 559. 11 *yuddham pavīṭṭho* 'sīti. *Pilavantān* ti iminā sakalam *eva*
 pāsādavatthum udakam katvā adhiṭṭhātabbam,¹⁸⁰ pāsādo
 ca¹⁸¹ tattha pilavatiti dasseti. Adhiṭṭhānakkamam pana
 559. 11 upamāya dassento *tāla . . . pe . . . jānāhīti* āha. Tattha
 559. 11 *kapallapūvan* ti āsittapūvam,¹⁸² tam pacantā¹⁸³ kapāle
 paṭhamam kiñci piṭṭham ṭhapetvā anukkamena vaḍḍhen-
 559. 12 tā¹⁸⁴ *ant' antena paricchindanti* pūvam samantato paric-
 chinnam¹⁸⁵ katvā ṭhapenti, evam āpokasiṇavasena¹⁸⁶
 pāsādena patiṭṭhitatṭhānam udakam hotūti adhiṭṭhahanto
 samantato pāsādassa yāva pariyantā yathā udakam hoti,
 tathā adhiṭṭhātabban ti upamāya upadisati.

559. 29 *Mahāpadāne vuttam evāti*

“ Dhammatā esā bhikkhave, yadā bodhisatto Tusitā
 kāyā cavitvā mātukucchim okkamati ” ti ^(e)

vatvā

“ Ayañ ca dasasahassī lokadhātu saṅkampati, sampakam-
 patī sampavedhati ” ti ; ^(f)

tathā

“ Dhammatā esā bhikkhave, yadā bodhisatto mātukuc-
 chimhā nikkhamati ” ti ^(g)

vatvā

“ Ayañ ca dasasahassī lokadhātu saṅkampati sampakam-
 patī sampavedhati ” ti ^(h)

^(e) D II 12

^(f) Ibid

^(g) D II 15

^(h) Ibid

¹⁷⁶ B^mP °sambhavam viya gan-
 dhen' *eva*

¹⁷⁷ AG^m °paṭikkhābhi-
 B^mP °pakkh' ādibhāvena

¹⁷⁸ B^mP upāye

¹⁷⁹ B^mP attanā

¹⁸⁰ B^mP °tabba

¹⁸¹ ABB^mGG^mP *va*

¹⁸² B^mP āsittakapū-

¹⁸³ ABGG^mM pavattā

¹⁸⁴ BGM °nto ; B^mP vaḍḍhetvā

¹⁸⁵ AG^m parittam

¹⁸⁶ AG^m °kasiṇan ti vasena

ca mahābodhisattassa gabbh' okkantiyaṃ abhijātiyañ ca dhammatāvasena Mahāpadāne paṭhavikampassa vuttattā itaresu pi catusu ṭhānesu paṭhavikampo dhammatāvasen' evāti Mahāpadāne ¹⁸⁷ atthato vuttam evāti adhippāyo. Idāni tesam paṭhavikampānaṃ ¹⁸⁸ kāraṇato pavatti-ākārato ca vibhāgaṃ dassetuṃ *Iti imesūti* ādi vuttaṃ. *Dhātuko-* 559. 29, 30
penāti ¹⁸⁹ ukkhepakadhātusaṅkhātāya ¹⁹⁰ vāyodhātuyā pa-
 kopena. *Iddhānubhāvenāti* nāṇ' iddhiyā vā kammavipākaj' 559. 30
 iddhiyā vā pabhāvena, ¹⁹¹ tejenāti attho. *Puññatejenāti* 559. 31
 puññ' ānubhāvena, mahābodhisattassa puññabalenāti attho.
Ñāṇatejenāti paṭivedhañāṇ' ānubhāvena. *Sādhukāradāna-* 559. 31
vasenāti yathā anaññasādhāraṇena paṭivedhañāṇ' ānubhā-
 vena abhihatā mahāpaṭhavi abhisambodhiyaṃ akampittha,
 evaṃ anaññasādhāraṇena desanāñāṇ' ānubhāvena abhihatā
 mahāpaṭhavi akampittha, taṃ pan' assā sādhukāradānaṃ
 viya hotīti sādhukāradānavasenāti vuttaṃ. Yena pana
 Bhagavā asīti-anuvyañjanapaṭimaṇḍita-dvattiṃsamahāpu-
 risalakkhaṇavicitrarūpakāyo ¹⁹² sabb' ākāraparisuddhasīlak-
 khandh' ādi-guṇaratanasamiddhadhammakāyo ¹⁹³ puñña-
 mahatta-thāmamahatta-iddhimahatta-yasamahatta-paññā-
 mahattānaṃ ¹⁹⁴ param' ukkaṇṣagato asamo asamasamo
 appaṭipuggalo araham Sammāsambuddho attano attabhā-
 vasaññitaṃ khandhapañcakam kappam vā kappāvasesam
 vā ṭhapetuṃ samattho pi saṅkhatadhammaṃ ¹⁹⁵ parijiguc-
 chan' ākārapavattena nāṇavisesena tiṇāya ¹⁹⁶ pi ¹⁹⁷ amañ-
 ñamāno āyusaṅkhār' ossajjanavidhinā nirapekkho ossaji. ¹⁹⁸
 Tad anubhāvābhihatā mahāpaṭhavi āyusaṅkhār' ossajjane
 akampittha, taṃ pan' assā ¹⁹⁹ kāruññasabhāvasaṇṭhitāya ²⁰⁰
 hotīti vuttaṃ *kāruññasabhāvenāti*. Yasmā Bhagavā pari- 559. 32
 nibbānasamaye catuvīsatikotīsatasaṃsaṅkhā ²⁰¹ samā-

¹⁸⁷ AG^m *add* vāti Mahāpadāne

¹⁸⁸ B^mP °kampanaṃ

¹⁸⁹ So all MSS.

DA dhātukkhobhena *with* v.l.
°kopena

¹⁹⁰ ABGG^mM vāta *for* dhātu
P upakkhepakadhātusaṅkhāra-
tāya

¹⁹¹ M pabha-

P sabhā-

¹⁹² AG^mM battiṃsa-
AG^m °vicittarūpa-

¹⁹³ B^mP °samiddhi-

¹⁹⁴ ABGG^m mahanta *for* mahatta
in entire compound.

¹⁹⁵ ABGG^mM °dhamma

¹⁹⁶ ABG tināya

G^mM tinaya

¹⁹⁷ AG^m ti

¹⁹⁸ B^mP ossajji

¹⁹⁹ M napassā

²⁰⁰ BG °ṭhitam yaṃ
B^mP °ṭhitā viya

²⁰¹ B^mP °saṅkhyā

pattiyo samāpajji ²⁰² antar' antarā phalasamāpattim samāpajji; ²⁰³ antar' antarā phalasamāpattisamāpajjane ²⁰³ tassā ²⁰⁴ pubbabhāge sātisayaṃ tikkhaṃ sūraṃ vipassanā-
 ñāṇaṃ ²⁰⁵ pavattesi: Yād atthañ ca mayā evaṃ suciraṃ
 kālaṃ anaññasādhāraṇo param' ukkaṃsagato ñāṇasam-
 bhāro sambhato, anuttaro ca vimokkho samadhigato, tassa
 vata me sikhāppattaphalabhūtā accantaniṭṭhā anupādi-
 sesanibbānadhātu ajja samijjhatīti bhiyyo ²⁰⁶ ativiya soma-
 nassappattassa Bhagavato pītivipphār' ādiguṇavipulatar'
 ānubhāvo ²⁰⁷ parehi asādhāraṇañāṇātisayo udapādi, yassa
 samāpattibalasamupabrūhitassa ñāṇātisayassa ānubhāvaṃ
 sandhāya idaṃ vuttaṃ

" Dve 'me ²⁰⁸ piṇḍapātā ²⁰⁹ samasamaphalā ²¹⁰ samasama-
 vipākā ²¹⁰ " ti (1)

559. 32

ādi; tasmā tassa ānubhāvena samabhihatā mahāpaṭhavi
 akampittha. Tam pan' assā tassaṃ velāyaṃ ārodan'
 ākārapavatti ²¹¹ viya hotīti *aṭṭhamo ārodanenāti* vuttaṃ.

559. 33

560. 4

560. 5

Idāni saṅkhepato vuttaṃ atthaṃ vivaranto *Mātukucchiṃ
 okkamante* ti ādim āha. *Ayaṃ pan' attho* ti sādhu-kāradāna-
 vassenāti ādinā vutto attho. *Paṭhavidevatāya vassenāti* ettha
 samuddadevatā viya mahāpaṭhaviyā adhidevatā ²¹² kira
 nāma atthi. Tādise kāraṇe sati tassā cittavasena ayaṃ
 mahāpaṭhavi saṅkampati sampakampati sampavedhati, ²¹³
 yathā vātavalāhakadevatānaṃ cittavasena vāto ²¹⁴ vāya-
 ti, ²¹⁴ sīt' uṇha-abbha-vassa-valāhakadevatānaṃ cittavasena
 sīt' ādayo bhavanti. Tathā hi visākhapuṇṇamāyaṃ
 abhisambodhi-atthaṃ bodhirukkhamūle ²¹⁵ nisinnassa loka-
 nāthassa ²¹⁶ antarāyakaraṇ' atthaṃ upaṭṭhitam mārabalaṃ
 vidhamitum ²¹⁷

(1) D II 135

²⁰²⁻²⁰³ B^mP omit

²⁰³ B^mP °pajjanena

²⁰⁴ B^mP tassa

²⁰⁵ B^mP add ca

²⁰⁶ ABGG^mM yo

²⁰⁷ ABGG^mM pītivitthār'.

²⁰⁸ ABGG^mM omit

²⁰⁹ AG^m °pātassa

²¹⁰ BG samaphalā samavipākā

²¹¹ AG^m °ppattīti

B^mP °ppatti

²¹² AG^m ādidevatā

For adhivatthā devatā ?

²¹³ ABGG^mM add ti ca

²¹⁴ B^mP vātā vāyanti

²¹⁵ BG bodhimūle

²¹⁶ AG^m lokassa nā-

²¹⁷ ABGG^mM °mitvā

“ Acetanāyaṃ paṭhavi²¹⁸ aviññāya sukhaṃ²¹⁹ dukhaṃ²¹⁹ sā pi dānabalā mayhaṃ sattakkhattuṃ pakampathā ” ti (j)

vacanasamanantaraṃ mahāpaṭhavi bhijjitvā sapariṣaṃ māraṃ parivattesi.²²⁰ *Etaṃ*²²¹ ti sādhuḥkārādān’ ādi. Yadi 560, 6
pi n’ atthi acetanattā dhammatāvasena pana vuttanayena siyā ti sakkā vattum. Dhammatā pana atthato dhamma-sabhāvo,²²² so puññadhammassa vā ñāṇadhammassa vā ānubhāvasabhāvo ti. Ta-y-idam sabbam vicāritam eva, evañ ca katvā

“ Ime dhamme sammasato sabhāva-sarasa-lakkhaṇe²²³ dhammatejēna vasudhā dasasahassī pakampathā ” ti (k)

ādi vacanañ ca samatthitaṃ hoti.

Niddiṭṭhanidassanan ti niddiṭṭhassa atthassa niyyāta- 560, 7
naṃ, nigamanan ti attho. *Ettāvatā* ti paṭhavikamp’ ādi- 560, 8
uppādaḥjananena²²⁴ c’ eva paṭhavikampassa Bhagavato hetunidassanena²²⁵ ca. *Addhā ajja Bhagavatā āyusañkhāro* 560, 8
ossatṭho ti sallakkhesi pārisesañāyena.²²⁶ Evaṃ hi tadā thero tam attham vīmaṃseyya :²²⁷ Nāyaṃ bhūmikampo dhātupakopahetuko,²²⁸ tassa apaññāyamānarūpattā ; bāhirako pi isi²²⁹ evaṃ mahānubhāvo Buddhakāle n’ atthi ; sāsaniko pana Satthu anārocetvā evaṃ karonto nāma n’ atthi ; sesānaṃ pañcannaṃ idāni asambhavo ;²³⁰ evaṃ bhūmikampo cāyaṃ²³¹ mahābhiṃsanako salomahaṃso ahosi, tasmā pārisesato²³² āha *ajja Bhagavatā āyusañkhāro ossatṭho* 560, 8
ti sallakkhesīti. *Okāsaṃ adatvā* ti Tiṭṭhatu bhante 560, 10
B h a g a v ā k a p p a n ti ādinayappavattāya therassa āyācanāya avasaraṃ adatvā. *Aññāni pi aṭṭhakāni sam-* 560, 10
piṇḍento hetu-aṭṭhakato²³³ aññāni parisābhibhāyatanavi-

(j) J I 47

(k) J I 25

²¹⁸ ABGG^mM puthuvi

²¹⁹ P sukhadukkham

²²⁰ ABGG^mM pativattesi

²²¹ ABGG^mM ekan

²²² ABGG^mM dhammabhāvo

²²³ ABGG^mM °saralakkhaṇe

²²⁴ ABGG^m °jānanena

M °jānane va

²²⁵ ABGG^mM °niddisanena

²²⁶ AG^m pariyesa- ; BGM pari-

²²⁷ AG^m sesi

²²⁸ BG °hetuto

²²⁹ ABGG^mM omi

²³⁰ AG^m °bhāvo

²³¹ AG^m add mahāmāyaṃ

²³² ABGG^mM pariyesato

²³³ AG^m hetu aṭṭha idāni asambhavo kate

- 560, 11 mokkhavasena ²³⁴ tiṇi aṭṭhakāni ²³⁵ saṅgahetvā dassento
aṭṭha kho imā ²³⁶ ti ādim āha. Āyasmato Ānandassa
 sok' uppattiṃ pariharanto vikkhepaṃ karonto ti keci.
 Sahasā bhaṇite balavasoko uppajjeyyāti.
- 560, 13 22. Samāgantabbato, samāgacchatīti vā *saṃāgamo*, pa-
 560, 12 risā. Bimbisārapamukho samāgamo *Bimbisārasamāgamo*.
 Sesadvaye pi es' eva nayo. Bimbisāra . . . pe . . . samāgam'
 560, 13 ādisadisam ²³⁷ khattiyapariṣan ti yojanā. *Aññesu cakka-*
vāsesu pi labbhati yeva ²³⁸ Satthu ²³⁸ khattiyapariṣ' ādi-
 upasaṅkamaṃ. Ādito tehi saddhiṃ Satthu bhāsaṃ
 560, 15 *ālāpo*.²³⁹ Kathanapaṭikathanam *sallāpo*. Dhammūpasam-
 560, 15, 18 hitā pucchā paṭipucchā *dhammasākacchā*. *Santhānam*
paṭicca kathitaṃ ²⁴⁰ saṅthānapariyāyattā vaṇṇasaddassa
- " Mahantaṃ hatthirājavaṇṇam abhinimminivā " ti (1)
- 560, 19 ādisu viya. *Tesan* ti padaṃ ubhayapadāpekkhaṃ:—
 tesam pi ²⁴¹ lakkaṇasaṅthānam ²⁴¹ viya Satthu sarīrasaṅthā-
 nam, tesam kevalaṃ paññāyati evāti. Na ²⁴² pi ²⁴² āmutta-
 560, 22 maṇikuṇḍalo Bhagavā hotīti yojanā. *Chinnassarā* ti dvidhā-
 560, 23, 25 bhūtassarā. *Bhaggassarā* ²⁴³ ti jajjaritassarā.²⁴⁴ *Bhās' an-*
 560, 28 *taran* ti tesam sattānaṃ bhāsato aññaṃ bhāsaṃ. *Vīmaṃsā*
 560, 32 ti cintanā. *Kim atthaṃ* . . . *pe* . . . *deselīti* idaṃ nanu
 attānaṃ jānāpetvā dhamme kathite tesam sātisayo pasādo
 hotīti iminā adhippāyena vuttaṃ? Yesam attānaṃ ajānā-
 petvā va dhamme ²⁴⁵ kathite pasādo hoti, na jānāpetvā,
 tādise sandhāya Satthā tathā karoti. Tattha payojanam
 560, 33, 34 āha *Vasan' atthāyāti*.²⁴⁶ *Evam suto pīti* aviññātadesako
 aviññāt' āgamaṇo pi suto dhammo attano dhammasudham-
 560, 34 matāy' eva *anūgate paccayo hoti* sunantassa.
- 561, 4 23. *Ānandāti* ādiko saṅgīti-anārūlho pāliddhammo eva
 tathā desito. Esa nayo ito paresu pi evarūpesu thānesu.

(1) S I 104

²³⁴ AG^m parisāyabhāya-
²³⁵ M ^okatāni
²³⁶ ABGG^mM imāni
²³⁷ ABGG^mM omit ādi
²³⁸ ABGG^mM sesa vatthu
²³⁹ So all MSS.
 DA allāpa
²⁴⁰ B^mP kathanam

²⁴¹ AG^mM milakkhānaṃ saṅthā-
 BG milakkho taṃ saṅthā-
²⁴² B^mP nāpi
²⁴³ ABGG^mM babbharassarā
 B^mP gaggarassarā
²⁴⁴ M pajjari-
²⁴⁵ ABGG^mM omit
²⁴⁶ AGM vās' atthā-

24. Abhibhavatīti abhibhū, parikammaṃ ñāṇaṃ vā. Abhibhū āyatanaṃ etassāti *a b h i b h ā y a t a n a ṃ*, jhā- 561, 10
 naṃ. Abhibhavitabbaṃ vā ārammaṇasaṅkhātāṃ āyata-
 naṃ etassāti *a b h i b h ā y a t a n a ṃ*.²⁴⁷ Ārammaṇā-
 bhibhavanato abhibhū ca taṃ āyatanañ ca yogino sukhavi-
 sesānaṃ adhiṭṭhānabhāvato, man' āyatana-dhamm' āyata-
 nabhāvato vā²⁴⁸ ti²⁴⁸ pi sampayuttaṃ²⁴⁹ jhānaṃ *a b h i -*
b h ā y a t a n a ṃ. Ten' āha *abhibhavanakāraṇānīti* ādi. 561, 10
Tāni hīti abhibhāyatanaśāññitāni jhānāni. *Puggalassa* 561, 11, 12
ñāṇ' uttariyatāyāti idaṃ ubhayatthāpi²⁵⁰ yojetabbaṃ.²⁵⁰
 Kathaṃ? Paṭipakkhabhāvena paccanīkadhamme abhi-
 bhavanti, puggalassa ñāṇ' uttariyatāya ārammaṇāni abhi-
 bhavanti. Ñāṇabalen' eva hi ārammaṇābhibhavanaṃ viya
 paṭipakkhābhibhavo pīti.

25. *Parikammavasena* ²⁵¹ *ajjhataṃ rūpasāññī*, na appanā- 561, 14
 vasena. Na ²⁵² hi paṭibhāganimitt' ārammaṇa appanā
 ajjhattavisayā sambhavati, taṃ pana ajjhattaparikamma-
 vasena laddhaṃ kaṣiṇanimittaṃ *avisuddhaṃ eva hoti*, na 561, 23
 bahiddhāparikammavasena laddhaṃ viya suddhaṃ.²⁵³

Parittānīti yathāladdhāni suppasarāvamattāni. Ten' āha 561, 28
avaddhitānīti. *Parittavasen' evāti* ²⁵⁴ vaṇṇavasena ābhoge ²⁵⁵ 561, 28, 29
 vijjamāne pi parittavasen' eva ²⁵⁴ *idaṃ abhibhāyatanaṃ* 561, 29
vuttaṃ. Parittatā h' ettha abhibhavanassa kāraṇaṃ.
 Vaṇṇ' ābhoge sati pi asati ²⁵⁶ pi ²⁵⁶ abhibhāyatanaabhāvanā
 nāma tikkhapaññass' eva ²⁵⁷ sambhavati, na itarassāti
 āha *ñāṇ' uttariko* ²⁵⁸ *puggalo* ti. *Abhibhavitvā samāpajjatīti* 561, 33, 35
 ettha abhibhavanaṃ samāpajjanañ ca upacārajjhānādhi-
 gamasamanantaram eva appanājjhān' uppādanān ti āha
saha nimitt' uppāden' ev' ettha appanaṃ pāpetīti. *Sahanimitt'* 561, 36
uppādenāti ca appanāparivāsābhāvassa lakkhaṇaṃ²⁵⁹ etaṃ.
 Yo khippābhiñño ti vuccati, tato pi ñāṇ' uttarass' eva ²⁶⁰
 abhibhāyatanaabhāvanā. *Etthāti* etasmim nimitte. *Appanaṃ* 561, 36
pāpetīti bhāvanaṃ appanaṃ neti.

²⁴⁷ AG^m abhibhav' āyatanaṃ
²⁴⁸ B^mP cāti
²⁴⁹ B^mP sasampa-
²⁵⁰ ABGG^mM °yatta niyoje-
²⁵¹ AG^m kammavasena
 BG parikammaṃ-
²⁵² AG^m omit
²⁵³ B^mP visuddhaṃ

²⁵⁴ AG^m parivatta-
²⁵⁵ ABGG^mM abhoge
²⁵⁶ AG^m omit
²⁵⁷ AG^mM tikkhaṃ-
 BG tikkhatikkhaṃ-
²⁵⁸ ABGG^mM °uttariyako
²⁵⁹ B^mP lakkhaṇavacanā
²⁶⁰ P viññāṇ'

Ettha ca keci: Uppanne upacārajjhāne taṃ ārabha ye heṭṭhim' antena dve tayo javanavārā ²⁶¹ pavattanti, te upacārajjhānapakkhikā eva, tad anantaraṃ bhav' aṅga-parivāseṇa, upacār' āsevanāya ca vinā appanā hoti, saha nimitt' uppāden' eva appanaṃ pāpetīti vadanti. Taṃ tesam matimattaṃ. Na hi parivāsikaparikammena appanā-vāro icchito, nāpi mahaggat' appamāṇajjhānesu viya upacārajjhāne ek' antato paccavekkhaṇā icchitabbā, tasmā upacārajjhānādhigamato ²⁶² paraṃ katipayabhav' aṅgacittāvasāne appanaṃ pāpuṇanto *saha nimitt' uppāden' ev' ettha appanaṃ pāpetīti* vutto. *Saha nimitt' uppāden' evāti* ²⁶³ ca adhippāyakam ²⁶⁴ idam vacanaṃ, ²⁶⁵ na ²⁶⁶ nīti' atthaṃ. Adhippāyo vuttanayen' eva veditabbo, na antosamāpattiyam ²⁶⁷ tadā tathārūpassa ābhogassa asambhavato. Samāpattito vuṭṭhitassa ābhogo pubbabhāgabhāvanāvasena ²⁶⁸ jhānakkhaṇe pavattaṃ abhibhavan' ākāraṃ ²⁶⁹ gahetvā pavatto ti daṭṭhabbaṃ. Abhidhamm' aṭṭhakathāyaṃ pana

“ Iminā tassa ²⁷⁰ pubb' ābhogo ^{270a} kathito ” ti (m)

daṭṭhabbaṃ. Antosamāpattiyam tadā ²⁷¹ tathā ābhogābhāve kasmā *jhānasaññāya* ²⁷² pīti vuttan ti āha *abhibhavana . . . pe . . . atthīti*.

562, 6 26. *Vaḍḍhitappamāṇānīti* vipulappamāṇānīti attho, na ek' aṅguladv' aṅgul' ādivasena vaḍḍhim pāpitāni, tathā vaḍḍhanass' ev' ettha asambhavato. Ten' āha *mahantānīti*.

562, 6 *Bhattavaḍḍhitakan* ²⁷³ ti bhuñjanabhājanaṃ vaḍḍhetvā dinnam bhattam ek' āsane purisena bhuñjitabbabhattato upaḍḍhabhattan ti attho.

562, 14 27. Rūpe saññā rūpasaññā, sā assa atthīti rūpasaññā; na rūpasaññā *a r ū p a s a ñ ñ ā*, saññāsīsena jhānaṃ vadati, rūpasaññāya anuppādanam ev' ettha alābhitā.

(m) DhsA p. 188

²⁶¹ AG^m janāvārā
BGM chandavārā
²⁶² B^mP °gamanato
²⁶³ ABGG^mM °uppādenāti
²⁶⁴ B^mP °yikam
²⁶⁵ BG vacana
²⁶⁶ A omits
²⁶⁷ AG^m °pattiyā; M °pattiya

²⁶⁸ B^mP °bhāvanāyava-
²⁶⁹ BG °ākāraṇam
²⁷⁰ ABGG^mM 'ssa
^{270a} DhsA ābhogo *only*
²⁷¹ B^mP *omit*
²⁷² A ñāpasaññāya
G^m jāpasaññāya
²⁷³ ABGG^mM °vaḍḍhikan

28. *Bahiddhā va uppannan* ti bahiddhā vatthusmiṃ yeva 562, 17
uppannam. Abhidhamme pana

“ Ajjhattam arūpasaññī²⁷⁴ bahiddhā rūpāni passati
parittāni²⁷⁵ suvaṇṇadubbaṇṇānīti . . . pe . . . appamā-
nāni²⁷⁵ suvaṇṇadubbaṇṇānī ” ti ⁽ⁿ⁾

evam catunnam abhibhāyatanānam²⁷⁶ āgatattā Abhi-
dhamm’ atthakathāyam ^(o) “ Kasmā²⁷⁷ pana²⁷⁸ yathā sut-
tante: Ajjhattam rūpasaññī eko bahiddhā
rūpāni passati parittānīti ādi vuttam, evam
avatvā idha catusu pi abhibhāyatanesu²⁷⁹ ajjhattam
arūpasaññitā va vuttā ” ti codanam katvā “ Ajjhatta-
rūpānam anabhibhavanīyato ” ti kāraṇam vatvā, “ Tattha
vā hi idha vā bahiddhā rūpān’ eva abhibhavitabbāni, tasmā
tāni niyamato²⁸⁰ vattabbānī ” ti tatrāpi idhāpi vuttāni.
Ajjhattam rūpasaññīti²⁸¹ idam pana Satthu
desanāvilāsamattam evāti vuttam. Ettha ca vaṇṇ’ ābho-
garahitāni,²⁸² sahitāni ca sabbāni parittāni²⁸³ parit-
tāni suvaṇṇadubbaṇṇānīti vuttāni, tathā
appamānāni appamānāni suvaṇṇadubbaṇ-
ṇānīti. Atthi hi so pariyāyo parittāni abhibhuyya tāni
ce kadāci vaṇṇavasena ābhuñjitāni²⁸⁴ honti, suvaṇṇadub-
baṇṇāni abhibhuyyāti. Pariyāyakathā hi²⁸⁵ suttanta-
desanā ti. Abhidhamme pana nippariyāyadesanattā vaṇṇ’
ābhogarahitāni visum vuttāni, tathā sahitāni. Atthi hi ubha-
yattha abhibhavanaviseso ti. Tathā idha pariyāyadesanattā
vimokkhānam pi abhibhavanapariyāyo atthīti ajjhat-
tam rūpasaññīti ādinā paṭhamadutiya-abhibhā-
yatanesu paṭhamavimokkho, tatiyacatuttha-abhibhāyata-
nesu dutiyavimokkho, vaṇṇābhibhāyatanesu tatiyavimok-
kho ca abhibhavanappavattito saṅgahito. Abhidhamme
pana nippariyāyadesanattā vimokkhābhibhāyatanāni asaṅ-
karato dassetuṃ vimokkhe vajjetvā abhibhāyatanāni kathi-

(a) Dhs 224-245

(o) DhsA p. 189

²⁷⁴ ABGG^mM rūpa-

²⁷⁵ ABGG^mM *twice*

²⁷⁶ ABGG^mM °yatanam

²⁷⁷ ABGG^mM *omit*

²⁷⁸ ABGG^mMP *omit*

²⁷⁹ BG *add* pi

²⁸⁰ BG *niyato*

²⁸¹ BGM rūpasaññī-arūpasaññī

²⁸² ABGG^mM vaṇṇabhoga-

²⁸³ AG^mM *omit*; BG *parivattāni*

²⁸⁴ B^mP ābhujitāni

²⁸⁵ ABGG^mM *ti*

tāni, sabbāni ²⁸⁶ ca vimokkhakiccani jhānāni vimokkhadesanaya ²⁸⁷ vuttāni. Tad etaṃ ajjhattaṃ rūpasāññīti āgatassa abhibhāyatanadvayassa Abhidhamme abhibhāyatanesu avacanato ²⁸⁸ rūpi rūpāni passatīti ādīnañ ca sabbavimokkhakiccasādhāraṇavacanabhāvato vavatthānaṃ katan ti viññāyati. Ajjhattarūpānaṃ anabhibhavanīyato ti idaṃ katthaci pi ajjhattaṃ rūpāni passatīti avatvā sabbattha yaṃ vuttaṃ bahiddhā rūpāni passatīti, tassa kāraṇavacanāya, tena yaṃ aññāhetukaṃ, taṃ tena hetunā vuttaṃ. Yaṃ pana desanāvilāsa hetukaṃ ajjhattaṃ arūpasāññitāya eva Abhidhamme vacanaṃ, na tassa aññaṃ kāraṇaṃ maggitabban ti dasseti. Ajjhattarūpānaṃ anabhibhavanīyatāya ²⁸⁹ ca tesāṃ bahiddhā rūpānaṃ viya abhibhūtattā. Desanāvilāso ca yathāvuttavavatthānavasena veditabbo vineyy' ajjhāsayavasena ²⁹⁰ vijjamānapariyāyakathanabhāvato. ²⁹¹ Suvannaḍḍhaṇṇānīti eten' eva siddhattā na nīl' ādi abhibhāyatanāni vattabbānīti ce? Taṃ ²⁹² na, nīl' ādisu katādhikārānaṃ ²⁹³ nīl' ādibhāvass' eva abhibhavanakāraṇattā. Na hi tesāṃ parisuddhāparisuddhavaṇṇānaṃ parittatā appamāṇata vā abhibhavanakāraṇaṃ, atha kho nīl' ādibhāvo evāti. Etesu ²⁹⁴ ca paritt' ādikasiṇarūpesu yaṃ yaṃ caritassa imāni abhibhāyatanāni ijjhanti, taṃ dassetuṃ *Imesu paṇāti* ādi vuttaṃ.

562, 20

562, 25

562, 26

29. *Sabbasaṅgāhikavasenāti* ²⁹⁵ sakalanīlavaṇṇa-nīlanidasana-nīlanibhāsānaṃ ²⁹⁶ sādharmaṇavasena. *Vaṇṇavasenāti* sabhāvavaṇṇavasena. ²⁹⁷

562, 27

562, 30

562, 33

562, 34

563, 1

Nidassanavasenāti passitabbatāvasena cakkhuviññāṇ' ādiviññāṇavīthiyā gahetabbatāvasena. *Obhāsavasenāti* sappabhāsātāya avabhāsanavasena. *Ummāpupphāna* ²⁹⁸ ti atasipuppham. ²⁹⁹ *Nīlaṃ eva hoti* vaṇṇasaṅkarābhāvato. *Bārāṇasi-sambhavan* ti Bārāṇasiyaṃ samuṭṭhitaṃ.

Ekaccassa ito bāhirakassa appamāṇaṃ ativittāritaṃ

²⁸⁶ ABGG^mM omīl²⁸⁷ B^mP °nāyaṃ²⁸⁸ ABGG^mM avacana²⁸⁹ B^mP °nīyatā²⁹⁰ B^m veneyy'-²⁹¹ B^mP kathābhāvato²⁹² ABGG^mMP omīl²⁹³ M °kāraṇaṃ²⁹⁴ AG^m tesu²⁹⁵ ABGG^m °saṅgahitavase-M sabbam saṅgahita-²⁹⁶ ABGG^mM omīl sakala²⁹⁷ ABGG^mM sabhāgavaṇṇa-²⁹⁸ B^m umā-²⁹⁹ BG^m asati

G athasi

kasiṇanimittam olokentassa bhayaṃ uppajjeyya : Kim nu kho idaṃ sakalam lokam abhibhavitvā ajjhottharivā gaṇhātīti. Tathāgatassa pan' etādisaṃ bhayaṃ vā sārājjaṃ vā n' atthīti *abhītabhāvadassan' attham eva ānītāni*. 563, 11

33. *Uttān' atthā yeva* heṭṭhā atthato vibhattattā.³⁰⁰ 563, 18
Ekaccassa vimokkho ti ghoso pi bhay' āvaho vaṭṭābhīratabhāvato. Tathāgatassa pana vimokkhe upasampajja viharato pi taṃ n' atthīti *abhītabhāvadassan' attham eva ānītāni*. 563, 11

39. *Bodhin*³⁰¹ ti sabbaññutañāṇaṃ. Taṃ hi *calumagañāṇapaṭivedhan* t' eva³⁰² vuttam sabbaññutañāṇapaṭivedhassa taṃ-mūlakattā. 563, 30

*Evam vuttabhāvan*³⁰³ ti Ākaṇkhamāno Ānanda 563, 31
Tathāgato kappam vā tiṭṭheyyāti evam vuttabhāvaṃ.

41. *Tam pi* olārikanimittam³⁰⁴ katam *tayā*³⁰⁵ mārena 564, 1
pariyuṭṭhitacetasa³⁰⁶ *na paṭividdham* na sallakkhitam. 564, 1

48. *Ādikehīti* evam ādīhi mittāmaccaṣuḥajjāhi. Piyāyitabbato *piye hi*. Manavaḍḍhanato *manāpe hi*. 564, 4
Jātiyā ti jāti-antarūpagamanena.³⁰⁷ *Nānābhāvo* vi- 564, 5
sumbhāvo asambaddhabhāvo. *Marāṇena vinābhāvo* 564, 5
ti cutiyā ten' attabhāvena apunarāvattanako³⁰⁸ vippayogo.
Bhavana aññatthābhāvo ti bhav' antaragahaṇena 564, 5
purim' ākārato aññ' ākāratā : Kāmāvacarasatto rūpāvacaro hotīti ādinā tatthāpi : Manusso devo hotīti ādinā pi yojetabbo.

Kut' ettha labbhā ti kuto kuhiṃ kismiṃ nāma 564, 6
thāne ettha etasmiṃ khandhappavatte yaṃ taṃ
jātaṃ ... pe ... mā palujjīti laddhum sakka,
na sakkā eva tādissa kāraṇassa abhāvato ti āha N'
etaṃ thānaṃ vijjati. Evam acchariy' abbhutadhammaṃ *Tathāgatassāpi sarīraṃ*, kim aṅga pan' aññesan 564, 11
ti adhippāyo. *Paccāvamissati*³⁰⁹ n' etaṃ 564, 13

³⁰⁰ ABGG^mM avibha-

³⁰¹ B^mP bodhī

³⁰² B^mP tveva

³⁰³ AG^m vuttāhatvan
BG vuttā saddahasi tvan

^m vuttā bhavan

³⁰⁴ AG^mM onurika-

³⁰⁵ B^mP tassa

³⁰⁶ B^mP °cetaso

³⁰⁷ BG jāni-anta-

B^mP jāti-anurūpagamanena

³⁰⁸ B^mP °vattanato

³⁰⁹ ABGG^mM paccāgami-

ṭhānaṃ vijjati, satim sūpaṭṭhitam ³¹⁰ katvā nāṇena paric-
chinditvā āyusaṅkhārānaṃ ossaṭṭhattā, Buddhakiccassa
pariyosāpitattā. Na h' ettha māsattayato param Buddhave-
neyyā labbhantīti.

564. 18

50. Sāsanassa ciraṭṭhiti nāma sasambhārehi ³¹¹ ariyamag-
gadhammehi na kevalehiti āha *sabbaṃ lokiyalok' uttaravasen'*
eva kathitan ti lokiyāhi silasamādhīpaññāhi vinā lok'
uttaradhammasamadhigamassa ³¹² asambhavato.

Tatīyakabhāṇavāro.³¹³

564. 24

4. 1. *Nāgāpalokitān* ¹ ti nāgassa viya apalo-
kitam, hatthināgassa apalokanasadisam ² apalokanan ³ ti

564. 25

attho. *Āhaccāti* phusitvā.⁴ *Aṅkusalaggāni* ⁵ viyāti aṅku-
sakāni viya aññamaññasmim laggāni āsattāni hutvā ṭhitāni.

564. 27

Ek' ābaddhānīti aññamaññaṃ ekato ābaddhāni avimut-
tāni.⁶ *Tasmā* ti ⁷ giv' atṭhīnam ⁷ ekaghanānaṃ viya ek'

564. 27

ābaddhabhāvena ṭhitattā,⁸ na kevalam giv' atṭhīni ⁹ yeva,
atha kho sabbāni pi tāni Buddhānaṃ ṭhapetvā bāhusandhi-

ādikā dvādasamahāsandhiyo, aṅgulisandhiyo ca, itarasan-

dhīsu ek' ābaddhāni hutvā ṭhitāni, yato nesam pakatihat-

thīnam koṭisatasahassabalappamāṇam ¹⁰ kāyabalam hoti.

565. 1

Vesālinagarābhimukham akāsi kanthakaparivattane ¹¹ viya

Kapilavatthunagarābhimukham.¹² Yadi evam katham ¹³

taṃ ¹³ nāgāpalokitam ¹⁴ nāma jātam? Tad ajjhāsayam

upādāya. Bhagavā hi nāgāpalokitavasen' eva ¹⁵ apaloketu-

kāmo jāto, puññ' ānubhāvena pan' assa patiṭṭhitam

ṭhānaṃ parivatti, tena taṃ nāgāpalokitan tveva vuccati.

Idaṃ ¹⁶ *pacchimakaṃ* *Ānanda* *Tathāga-*

³¹⁰ ABGG^m supatitṭhi-

³¹¹ ABGG^m sambhā-

³¹² ABGG^mM *omit* dhamma

³¹³ B^m Tatīyabhāṇavāravaṇṇanā
nitṭhitā

P Tatīyabhāṇavāro

¹ BG °lokanan

² A apalokitasā-

G^m *omits*; BG *twice*

³ BG *omit*; G^m apalokitan

⁴ AG^m pussitvā

BGM phussi-

⁵ BB^mGP aṅkusaka-

⁶ B^mP *omit*

⁷ AG^m tīhi navatṭhīnam

BG dvīhi vatṭhīnam

⁸ B^mP *omit*

⁹ B^mP °atṭhīnam

¹⁰ B^m *omits* sata

¹¹ A katthaka-; BG katthanapari-
B^mP kaṭṭaka-

G^m katthapakapari-

¹² B^m kapilanagarābhi-

P kapilapuranagarābhi-

¹³ AG^m kannā; BGM kathan tā

¹⁴ ABGG^mM °kita

¹⁵ BG °vasena vasenaneva

¹⁶ AG^m *add* pana

tassa Vesālidassana¹⁷ ti na-y-idam Vesāliyā apalokanassa kāraṇavacanam anekantikattā, bhūtakathanamattam pan' etam.¹⁸ Maggasodhanavasena tam dassetvā aññad ev' ettha apalokanakāraṇam dassetukāmo *Nanu cāti* ādim āha. *Tam tam*¹⁹ *pacchimadassanam eva* 565. 3. 5 anukkamena kusināram²⁰ gantvā parinibbātukāmatāya tato tato nikkhantattā.²¹ *Anacchariyattā* ti iminā yathā- 565. 6 vuttam anekantikattam pariharati, ta-y-idam maggasodhanamattam. Idam pan' ettha aviparitam kāraṇan ti dassetum *Api cāti* ādi vuttam. Na hi Bhagavā sāpekkho Vesālim 565. 8 apalokesi: Idam pana me gamanam apunarāgamanan ti, dassanamukhena bahujanahitāya²² bahujanasukhāya lokānukampāya²³ apalokesi. Ten' āha *Api ca: Vesālirājāno* 565. 8 ti ādi.

3. *Antakaro* ti sakalavaṭṭadukkhassa sasantāne²⁴ para- 565. 13 santāne ca vināsakaro abhāvakaro. Buddhacakkhu-dhammacakkhu-dibbacakkhu-maṃsacakkhu-samantacakkhusaṅkhātehi *pañcahi cakkhūhi cakkhumā*. Savāsanānam kilesānam 565. 14 samucchinattā sātisayam²⁵ *kilesaparinibbānena parinib-* 565. 15 *buto*.

7. *Mahā-okāse* ti mahante okāse. Mahantāni dhammassa 565. 16 patiṭṭhāpanaṭṭhānāni. Yesu patiṭṭhāpito dhammo nicchīyati²⁶ asandehato, kāni pana²⁷ tāni²⁷? Āgamana-visiṭṭhāni sutt' otaraṇ' ādini. Dutiyavikappe apadisantīti²⁸ *apadesā*, *Sammukhā me tam Bhagavato* 565. 16 *sutan ti* ādinā kenaci ābhatassa²⁹ dhammo ti vinichinane kāraṇam. Kiṃ pana tan ti? Tassa³⁰ yathābhatassa sutt' otaraṇ' ādi eva. Yadi evam katham³¹ cattāro ti? Yasmā dhammassa dve sampadāyā³² Satthā sāvakā ca, tesu³³ sāvakā saṅgha-gaṇa-puggalavasena tivi-

¹⁷ AG^m Vesāliyadassa-
BGM Vesāliyam dassa-
B^mP Vesāliyā dassa-

¹⁸ BG pan' esā

¹⁹ B^m *add*s sabbam

²⁰ BGM °nārā

²¹ AG^m nikkhamantantā

²² ABGG^mM *omit*

²³ ABGG^mM °kampakāya

²⁴ B^mP sakasantāne

²⁵ ABGG^mM *add* ti

²⁶ AG^m na vacchīyati

²⁷ ABGG^mM pattāni

²⁸ ABGG^mM apadisīyantīti
P apassantīti

²⁹ ABGG^mM āgatassa

³⁰ BG yassa

³¹ ABGG^mM katam

³² B^mP samparāyā

³³ B^mP *add* ca

t a b b ā n ī ti ñāṇena sutte ⁴⁹ ogāhetvā tāretabbāni.⁵⁰ Taṃ
 pana ogāhetvā taraṇaṃ ⁵¹ tattha otāraṇaṃ ⁵² anuppavesa-
 naṃ hotīti vuttaṃ *sutte otāretabbānīti*. Saṃsandetvā das- 565, 29
 sanaṃ sandassanan ti āha *V i n a y e s a n d a s s e t a b -* 565, 30
b ā n ī ti.

Kim pan' etaṃ ⁵³ suttaṃ, ko vā vinayo ti vicāraṇāya ⁵⁴
 ācariyānaṃ matibhedamukhena tam atthaṃ dassetuṃ
Ettha cāti ādi vuttaṃ. *Vinayo* ti Vibhaṅgapāṭham āha. So 565, 32
 hi mātikāsaññitassa suttassa atthe ⁵⁵ sūcanato suttan ti
 ca ⁵⁶ vattabbatam arahati. Vividhanayattā viṣiṭṭhanayattā
 ca *Vinayo*, Khandhakapāṭho. *Evan* ti evaṃ suttavinayesu 565, 33, 34
 pariggayhamānesu *Vinayapiṭakam pi na pariyādīyati* ⁵⁷ 565, 34
 Parivārapāliyā asaṅgahitattā.⁵⁸ *Suttantābhidhammapiṭakāni* 565, 38
vā suttaṃ atthasūcan' ādi-atthasambhavato.⁵⁹ *Evam pīti* 566, 2
Suttantābhidhammapiṭakāni suttaṃ, Vinayapiṭakam vinayo 565, 38
 ti evaṃ suttavinayavibhāge ⁶⁰ vuccamāne pi. *Na tāva* 566, 2
pariyādīyantīti na tāva anavasesato pariggayhanti, kasmā⁶¹
 ti ⁶¹ ce ⁶¹ āha *Asuttanāmakam hīti*. Yasmā suttan ti imaṃ 566, 2
 nāmaṃ anāropetvā saṅgītam ⁶² pi ⁶³ Jātak' ādi-Buddhava-
 canaṃ atthi, tasmā vuttanayena ⁶⁴ tīṇi piṭakāni na pariyā-
 dinnānīti. Suttanipāta-Udāna-Itivuttak' ādīni ⁶⁵ Dīghani-
 kāy' ādayo viya suttanāmaṃ āropetvā asaṅgītānīti adhip-
 pāyen' ettha ⁶⁶ Jātak' ādīhi saddhiṃ tāni pi gahitāni.
 Buddhavaṃsa-Cariyāpiṭakānaṃ pan' ettha agahane kāra-
 naṃ maggitabbaṃ. Kim vā ⁶⁷ tena ⁶⁷ magganena? Sabbo
 pāyaṃ vaṇṇanānayo theravādaṃ ⁶⁸ dassanamukhena paṭik-
 khitto evāti.

Atthīti kim atthi, asuttanāmakam Buddhavacanaṃ n'
 atthi evāti dasseti. Tathā hi Nidānavāṇṇanāyaṃ ⁶⁹ amhehi

⁴⁹ AG^m suto

⁵⁰ AG^m vāre-; BGM cāre-

⁵¹ AG^mM vāraṇaṃ
 BG cāraṇaṃ

⁵² B^mP otara-

⁵³ B^mP pana taṃ

⁵⁴ ABGG^mM °ṇāyaṃ

⁵⁵ ABGG^mM attha

⁵⁶ B^mP omit

⁵⁷ A paridīyati
 G^m paridisati

⁵⁸ BGM āsañ-

⁵⁹ P °bhāvato

⁶⁰ AG^m °vibhāgesu

⁶¹ B^m omits ce

M kasmā ci te

⁶² B °gīti

G^m °gītiṃ

⁶³ ABGG^mM omit

⁶⁴ AG^m sutta-

⁶⁵ ABGG^mM °vuttakāni

⁶⁶ B^mP adhippāye pan' ettha

⁶⁷ ABGG^m cāpi ekena
 M cāpi ekena ekena

⁶⁸ ABGG^mM °vāda

⁶⁹ B kim dānavāṇṇanā-

- vuttam *"Suttan ti sāmāñṇavidhi,⁷⁰ visesavidhayo pare"* ti.
 566,8; 565,32 *Tam sabbam paṭikkhipitvā* ti ⁷¹ *Suttan ti Vinayo* ti
 ādinā vuttasamvaṇṇanāyam ⁷² nāyam attho idhādhippeto
 566, 9 ti paṭisedhetvā. ⁷³ Vineti etena kilese ⁷⁴ ti *Vinayo*, kilesavina-
 566, 9 yanūpāyo, so eva ca ⁷⁵ nam ⁷⁵ karotīti *kāraṇan* ⁷⁶ ti āha
 566, 9 *Vinayo pana kāraṇan* ti.
 566, 11 *Dhamme* ti pariyattidhamme. *Sarāgāyāti* sarāgabhāvāya
 566, 12 kāmārāga-bhavarāgaparibrūhanāya. ⁷⁷ *Samyogāyāti* ⁷⁸ bha-
 566, 13 vasamyojanāya. ⁷⁹ *Sa-upādānāyāti* ⁸⁰ caturūpadānūpasam-
 566, 14 hitāya. ⁸¹ *Mah' icchatāyāti* mah' icchabhāvāya. *Asantu-*
 566, 15 *ṭhiyā* ti asantuṭṭhabhāvāya. ⁸² *Kosajjāyāti* kusītabhāvāya.
 566, 16 *Sanṅānikāyāti* ⁸³ kilesasaṅgaṇaṇavihārāya. ⁸⁴ *Ācayāyāti* ⁸⁵
 tividhavaṭṭupacayāya. ⁸⁶
 566, 21 *Virāgāyāti* sakalavaṭṭato virajjan' atthāya. *Visamyo-*
 566, 22 *gāyāti* ⁸⁷ kāmabhav' ādihi visamyujjan' atthāya. ⁸⁸ *Anupā-*
 566, 23 *dānāyāti* sabbassāpi kammabhavassa agahanāya. ⁸⁹ *App'*
icchatāyāti paccay' app' icchatādivasena ⁹⁰ sabbaso icchā-
 566, 23 pagamāya. *Santuṭṭhiyā* ti dvādasavidhasantuṭṭhibhāvāya.
 566, 24 * *Viriya' ārambhāyāti* kāyikassa c' eva cetasikassa ca viriyassa
 566, 25 paggaṇan' atthāya. ⁹⁰ * *Pavivekāyāti* pavivittabhāvāya, kā-
 566, 25 yavivek' ādi-tadaṅgavivek' ādivivekasiddhiyā. ** *Apacayā-*
yāti sabbassāpi ⁹¹ vaṭṭassa ⁹¹ apacayanāya, nibbānāyāti
 attho. ** Evaṃ yo pariyattidhammo uggahaṇa-dhāraṇa-
 paripucchā-manasikāravasena yoniso paṭipajjantassa sarāg'
 ādibhāvaparivajjanassa kāraṇam hutvā virāg' ādibhāvāya
 566, 26, 27 samvattati, ek' aṃsato *Eso dhammo. Eso vinayo* samma-d-

⁷⁰ ABGG^mM sāmāñṇā-

⁷¹ B^mP omit

⁷² B^mP vuttam sam-

⁷³ AB^mG^m °sodhetvā

⁷⁴ AG^m kilesehi

⁷⁵ AG^m vacanam

⁷⁶ ABGG^mM karaṇam

⁷⁷ P paribyoḥhanāya

⁷⁸ B^m saññogā-

⁷⁹ B^m adds ācayāyāti vaṭṭassa
vaḍḍhan' atthāya

⁸⁰ B^m omits

⁸¹ B^m omits; P °samhitatāya

⁸² B^mP °tutthi-

⁸³ BG saṅgaṇhikā-

⁸⁴ B^mP kilesasaṅgaṇaṇavihārāya

⁸⁵⁻⁸⁶ B^m places this phrase before
kosajjāyāti

⁸⁶ AG^mM ācariyāyāti

⁸⁸ AG^m tividhamadhupañcadhāya
P °vaṭṭāpa-

⁸⁸⁻⁸⁹ B^m reads instead

Dubbharatāyāti dupposatāya

⁸⁷ B^m visaññogā-

⁸⁸ B^m Apacayāyāti sabbassāpi
vaṭṭassa apacayanāya

⁸⁹ ABGG^mM °icch' ādi-

⁹⁰ AG^mM paggaṇan' atthā
BG paggaṇan'-

* . . . * B^m reads after next sentence.

⁹¹ AG^m °vattakassa
BG sabbaso pi vaṭṭassa
P sabbassa vivattassa

** . . . ** B^m reads instead Subha-
ratāyāti sukhaposaṇ'
atthāya

eva apāy' ādisu apatanavasena dhāraṇato,⁹² kilesānaṃ
vinayanato, Satthu Sammāsambuddhassa ovādānusiṭṭhi-
bhāvato⁹³ *etaṃ*⁹⁴ *satthu-sāsanān ti jāneyyāsīti*,⁹⁵ avabuj- 566, 27
jheyyāsīti attho.⁹⁶

Catusacc' atthasūcanam⁹⁷ suttan ti āha *Sutte ti* 566, 28
tepiṭake Buddhavacane ti. Tepiṭakam⁹⁸ hi Buddhavacanam
saccavinimuttam⁹⁹ n' atthi. Rāg' ādivinayanakāraṇam¹⁰⁰
tathāgatena¹⁰¹ suttapadena pakāsitan ti āha *Vinaye* 566, 28
*ti etasmim*¹⁰² *rāg' ādivinayakāraṇe* ti.

Sutte avacaraṇaṇ¹⁰³ c' ettha tepiṭake Buddhavacane
pariyāpannatāvasen' eva veditabbam, na aññathā ti āha
Suttaṭṭhiṭṭhiyā katthaci anāgantvā ti. *Challim*¹⁰⁴ *uttha-* 566, 31, 32
*petvā*¹⁰⁵ ti arogassa¹⁰⁶ mahato rukkhassa tiṭṭhato upakka-
mena challyā sakalikāya papaṭikāya vā utthapanam¹⁰⁷
arogassa¹⁰⁸ sāsanadhammassa tiṭṭhato vyañjanamattena
tappariyāpannam viya hutvā challisadisam pubbāpara-
viruddhatādidosam¹⁰⁹ utthapetvā¹¹⁰ paridīpetvā. Tādisāni
pana ek' aṃsato Gūḷhavessantar' ādipariyāpannāni hontīti
āha *Gūḷhavessantara . . . pe . . . paññāyantīti*¹¹¹ *attho* ti. 566, 32
Rāg' ādivinaye ti rāg' ādinam vinayan' atthe. Tad¹¹² 566, 34
ākāratāya¹¹² *na paññāyamānāni* na dissamānāni *chaddetab-* 566, 34, 35
bāni vajjetabbāni¹¹³ na gahetabbāni. *Sabbatthāti sabbavā-* 566, 36
resu.

II. *Imasmim pana thāne*¹¹⁴ ti imasmim mahāpadesa- 567, 2
niddesaṭṭhāne.

Sutte cattāro mahāpadesā ti ādinā vuttam pi avuttena
saddhim gahetvā pakiṇṇakakathāya mātikam uddisati.

⁹² BG sādharma-

⁹³ AG^m ovādānuvāsasatthabhāvato

BGM °satthi-

⁹⁴ ABGG^m evam

⁹⁵ AGG^mM jāneyyātīti

B^mP omīti ti

⁹⁶ AG^m apatthā

⁹⁷ B^mP °saccassa sūcanam

⁹⁸ AG^m te only

⁹⁹ AG^m sabbavātimuttam

BG sabbāni muttam

M sabbavāni muttam

¹⁰⁰ AG^m °vinayanayakāra-

BG vinayakāra-

¹⁰¹ ABGG^mM yathāha tena

¹⁰² ABGG^mM tasmim

¹⁰³ AG^m āvaratanaṇ

B^mP osaraṇaṇ

M āvataranaṇ

¹⁰⁴ AG^m jallikam

¹⁰⁵ So all MSS; DA utthā-

¹⁰⁶ AP ārogassa

¹⁰⁷ AG^m upatthā-

BG utthahanam

¹⁰⁸ ABGG^mM āro-

¹⁰⁹ AG^m °paruddhatādi-

BGM °param viruddha-

¹¹⁰ ABGG^mM utthā-

¹¹¹ BG °yanto ti

¹¹² ABGG^mM anadākāra-

¹¹³ B^mP vajji-

¹¹⁴ GM patthāne

567. 4 Nātuṃ icchito attho pañho, tassa vissajjanāni *pañha-*
vyākaraṇāni.¹¹⁵ Atthasūcan' ādi-atthena suttam, pāli,
 567. 4 suttam¹¹⁶ anulometi anukūletiti *suttānulomaṃ*, mahāpa-
 deso. Ācariyā¹¹⁷ vadanti¹¹⁷ samvaṇṇenti pāliṃ etenāti
 567. 5 *ācariyavādo*, atthakathā. Tassa tassa therassa attano eva
 567. 5. 6 mati adhippāyo ti *attano mati*. *Dhammavinicchaye palte* ti
 567. 6 dhamme vinicchitabbe¹¹⁸ upaṭṭhite.¹¹⁹ *Ime* ti anantaram
 vuttā cattāro mahāpadesā. Pamīyati¹²⁰ dhammo paricchij-
 567. 7 jati vinicchīyati¹²¹ etenāti *paṃāṇam*.¹²² Ten' āha *yam ettha*
 567. 8 *sametīti* ādi. *Itaran* ti mahāpadesesu asamentam. Puna
 567. 15 *itaran* ti akappiyam anulomentam kappiyam paṭibāhantam
 sandhāy' āha.
567. 17 Ek' aṃsen' eva byākātabbo vissajjetabbo¹²³ *Ek' aṃsavyā-*
 567. 17 *karaṇīyo*. *Vibhajjāti*¹²⁴ pucchitam¹²⁵ attham avadhāraṇ'
 567. 18 ādibhedena¹²⁶ vibhajitvā. *Paṭipucchāti* pucchantam pug-
 567. 18 galam paṭipucchitvā. *Thapanīyo* ti tividhā¹²⁷ pi avissajja-
 567. 19 niyattā¹²⁸ vyākaraṇam akatvā ṭhapetabbo. *Cakkhum anic-*
 567. 20 *can* ti pañhe uttarapadāvadhāraṇam sandhāya *ek' aṃsen'*
*eva*¹²⁹ *vyākātabban* ti vuttam, niccatāya¹³⁰ lesassāpi¹³¹ tattha
 abhāvato. Purimapadāvadhāraṇe pana vibhajjavyākara-
 ṇīyatā cakkhusotesu vises' attha-sāmaññ' atthānam asādhā-
 raṇabhāvato.¹³² Dvinnaṃ tesam¹³³ sadisatācodanā paṭi-
 pucchanaṃ mukhen' eva vyākaraṇīyā paṭikkhepavasena
 567. 24- anuññātavasena¹³⁴ ca vissajjitabbato ti āha *Yathā cakkhu,*
 567. -28 *tathā soḷam ... pe ... Ayaṃ paṭipucchavyākaraṇīyo*¹³⁵ *pañho*
 567. 29 *ti*. *Tam jīvaṃ tam sarīraṃ* ti jīvasarīraṇam anañña-
 tāpañho.¹³⁶ Yassa yena anaññatācoditā, so eva param'

¹¹⁵ B^mP pañhā-¹¹⁶ B^mP tam suttam¹¹⁷ AG^m ācarivādan ti¹¹⁸ ABGG^m °tabbo¹¹⁹ BG °to¹²⁰ BG samīyati¹²¹ ABGG^mMP vinicchayati¹²² BG samānam¹²³ B^m adds ti¹²⁴ BG vibhajjāyāti¹²⁵ BG opucchi-¹²⁶ AG^mM ādhār' ādi-

BG ādhār' ādhi-

¹²⁷ B^mP tidhā¹²⁸ B^m adds ṭhapanīyo

P adds thānīyo

¹²⁹ So all MSS.

DA omits eva

¹³⁰ ABGG^mM nibbattāya¹³¹ BG loke sassāpi¹³² AG^m asādhāraṇe sādharmaṇam
bhāvatoBG asādhāraṇasādhāraṇa-
bhāvatoM asādhāraṇe sādharmaṇa-
bhāvato¹³³ BG sesam¹³⁴ ABGG^mM anuññāvasena¹³⁵ BB^mGP °pucchā-¹³⁶ AG^m °pañha

BGM °pañham

atthato nūpalabbhatīti vañjhātanayassa matteyyatākittanasadiso ti avyākātabbatāya ṭhapanīyo vutto.¹³⁷ *Imāni* 567. 32
cattāri pañhavyākaraṇāni pamāṇam tena ¹³⁸ ten' eva nayena
tesaṃ pañhānaṃ vyākātabbato.

Vinayamahāpadeso ¹³⁹ kappiyānulomavidhānato nippariyāyato ¹⁴⁰ *anulomakappiyaṃ* nāma, mahāpadesabhāvena 567. 35
pana taṃ-sadisatāya ¹⁴¹ suttantamahāpadesesu pi *anuloma-* 567. 35
kappiyaṃ ti ayaṃ aṭṭhakathāvohāro. Yadi pi tattha tattha
Bhagavatā pavattitā ¹⁴² pakiṇṇakadesanā ¹⁴³ va ¹⁴⁴ aṭṭha-
kathā, sā pana dhammasaṅgāhakehi paṭhamam tīni piṭa-
kāni saṅgāyitvā tassa atthavaṇṇanānurūpen' eva ¹⁴⁵ vāca-
nāmaggaṃ āropitattā *ācariyavādo* ti vuccati, ācariyā ¹⁴⁶ 567. 35
vadanti ¹⁴⁶ saṃvaṇṇenti pāliṃ ¹⁴⁷ etenāti. Ten' āha *ācariya-* 567. 35
vādo nāma aṭṭhakathā ti. Tisso saṅgītiyo ārūḷho eva Buddha-
vacanassa atthasaṃvaṇṇanābhūto kathāmaggo Mahāma-
hindattherena ¹⁴⁸ Tambapaṇṇidipaṃ ābhato, ¹⁴⁹ pacchā Tam-
bapaṇṇiyehi mahātherehi Sīhalabhāsāya ṭhapito nikāy'
antaraladdhisāṅkarapariharan' attham. ¹⁵⁰ *Attano matī nāma* 567. 36
theravādo. *Nayaggāhenāti* sutt' ādito labbhamānanaya- 567. 36
gahaṇena. *Anubuddhiyā* ti sutt' ādīni yeva anugatabuddhiyā. 567. 36
Attano paṭibhānan ¹⁵¹ ti attano eva ¹⁵² tassa ¹⁵² atthassa 567. 37
vuttanayena upaṭṭhānaṃ, yathā-upaṭṭhitā atthā eva tathā
vuttā. *Samentam eva gahetabban* ti yathā suttena 568. 1
saṃsandati, evaṃ mahāpadesato atthā uddharitabbā ti
dasseti. Pamādapāṭhavasena ācariyavādassa kadāci pāliyā
asaṃsandanā pa siyā, so na gahetabbo ti dassento āha *Ācari-* 568. 1
yavādo pi suttena samento yeva ¹⁵³ *gahetabbo*. ti. *Sabbadub-* 568. 3
balā puggalassa sayam paṭibhānabhāvato. Tathā ca *sā pi* 568. 3
gahetabbā. Kīdisī? *Suttena samentā yevāti* yojanā. *Tāsūti* 568. 3. 5
tīsu saṅgītīsu. *Āgataṃ eva pamāṇan* ti iminā Mahākassap' 568. 5
ādihi saṅgītam ¹⁵⁴ eva suttan ti idhādhippetan ti tad añ-

¹³⁷ B^mP *add* ti

¹³⁸ B^mP *omit*

¹³⁹ BG *add* ca

¹⁴⁰ BG °yāyavidhānato

¹⁴¹ ABGG^mM °tāyaṃ

¹⁴² B^mP °ta

¹⁴³ BG °desanāya

¹⁴⁴ BG ca

¹⁴⁵ ABGG^mM °vaṇṇanārūpen'-

¹⁴⁶ BGM ācariyavādan ti

¹⁴⁷ BGG^m pāliyaṃ

¹⁴⁸ B^mP *omit* mahā

¹⁴⁹ ABGG^mM āgato ; M abhāto

¹⁵⁰ AG^mM laddhiṃ parihāran'-

BG °parihāraṇ'-

¹⁵¹ AG^mM pari-

¹⁵² ABGG^mM etassa

¹⁵³ ABGG^mM evaṃ

¹⁵⁴ AG^m saṅgaham

BGM saṅgahitam

568, 6, 7 ñassa suttabhāvam eva paṭikkhipati. Tad atthā eva hi
 tisso saṅgītiyo. *Tatthāti gārayhasutte.*¹⁵⁵ *Na c' eva*
*sutte oṭaranti,*¹⁵⁶ *na ca*¹⁵⁷ *vinaye sandi-*
*santīti*¹⁵⁸ *veditabbāni* tassa asuttabhāvato; tena anulo-
 makappiyaṃ suttena samentam eva gahetabban ti vuttam
 568, 6 ev' attham nigamanavasena¹⁵⁹ dasseti.¹⁶⁰ Sabbattha *na*
ilaran ti vacanam tattha tattha gahitāvadhāraṇaphaladassa-
 nam daṭṭhabbam.

568, 13 17. *Sū k a r a m a d d a v a n* ti vanavarāhassa mudu-
 maṃsam. Yasmā Cundo ariyasāvako sot' āpanno, aññe ca
 Bhagavato bhikkhusaṅghassa ca āhāram paṭiyādentā¹⁶¹
 568, 14 anavajjam eva paṭiyādenti, tasmā vuttam *paṭittamaṃsan*
 568, 14, 13 ti. *Tam kirāti nātitaruṇassāti* ādinā vuttavisesam. Tathā
 568, 14 hi tam *muduṇ*¹⁶² *c' eva siniddhaṇ cāti* vuttam. Mudumam-
 sabhāvato hi abhisankharāṇavisesena ca maddavan ti vuttam.
 568, 17 *Ojam pakkipimsu:* Ayaṃ Bhagavato pacchimako āhāro
 ti puñṇavisesāpekkhāya. Tam pana tathāpakkhittadibb'
 ojatāya¹⁶³ garutaram jātam.

568, 18 19. Aññesam¹⁶⁴ dujjīram, tam ajānantā kassaci adatvā
 vināsitan ti pare¹⁶⁵ upavadeyyun ti parūpavādamocan'
 attham Bhagavā *N ā h a m t a n* ti ādinā sihanādam
 nadi.¹⁶⁶

568, 25 20. Katham panāyam sihanādo, nanu tam Bhagavato pi
 sammāpariṇāmam na gatan ti? Na-y-idam evam daṭṭhab-
 bam. Yasmā samma-d-eva tam Bhagavato pariṇāmam
 gatan ti vattum arahati tappaccayā uppannassa vikārassa
 abhāvato, aññapaccayassa ca vikārassa mudubhāvam āpā-
 ditattā.¹⁶⁷ Ten' āha *na pana bhuttaṭṭhappaccayā*¹⁶⁸ ti ādi. Na
 hi Bhagavā, aññe vā pana khīṇ' āsavā navavedan' uppāda-
 navasena āhāram paribhuñjanti, aṭṭh' aṅgasamannāgatam
 eva katvā āhārassa upabhuñjanato. Yadi evam kasmā
 pāliyam *B h a t t a m b h u t t ā v i s s a k h a r o ā b ā -*
d h o u p p a j j i t i ādi vuttam? Tam bhojan' uttara-

¹⁵⁵ AG^m rāgassa sutte¹⁵⁶ A ovarianti¹⁵⁷ ABGG^mM omit¹⁵⁸ AG^m santindissantīti¹⁵⁹ BGM nigamanam eva¹⁶⁰ B^mP nidasseti¹⁶¹ ABG^m °dento¹⁶² B^mP mudu¹⁶³ BG °parikkhitta-¹⁶⁴ B^mP aññe yaṃ¹⁶⁵ B^m omits¹⁶⁶ B^mP nadati¹⁶⁷ M āpāvaditattā¹⁶⁸ So all MSS.

DA °paccayena

kālaṃ uppannattā vuttaṃ. *Na pana bhuttappaccayā*¹⁶⁹ ti 568, 25
vutto vāyam attho aṭṭhakathāyaṃ. Kat' upacitassa laddh'
okāsassa kammassa vasena balavati pi roge uppanne¹⁷⁰
garusiniddhabhojanappaccayā¹⁷¹ vedanāniggaho¹⁷² jāto,
ten' āha yadi hīti ādi. 568, 25

*Patthitatṭhāne*¹⁷³ ti icchitaṭṭhāne, icchā c' assa tattha 568, 29
gantvā vinetabbavineyyāpekkhā¹⁷⁴ daṭṭhabbā. Gāthāyaṃ
pi s u t a n ti iminā sutamattaṃ, paresaṃ vacanamattam
etaṃ, na pana bhojanappaccayā ābādhaṃ phusi dhīro ti
dasseti.

22. Pasannabhāvena udakassa acchabhāvo veditabbo ti
āha A c c h o d i k ā¹⁷⁵ ti pasannodikā¹⁷⁶ ti. Sādurasat-
tā¹⁷⁷ sātata ti āha *madhurodikā* ti. Tanukam eva salilaṃ 569, 1
visesato sītaṃ, na bahalan ti āha *tanusītalasalilā*¹⁷⁸ ti. 569, 2
Nikkaddamā ti setabhāvassa kāraṇam āha. Paṅkacikkhall' 569, 2
ādivasena hi udakassa vivaṇṇatā,¹⁷⁹ sabhāvato pana taṃ
setavaṇṇam evāti.

26. *Dhuravāte* ti paṭimukhavāte.¹⁸⁰ 569, 7

27. *Dīghapiṅgalo* ti dīgho hutvā piṅgalacakkhuko.¹⁸¹ 569, 14
Piṅgal' akkhiko hi so Ālāro ti paññāyittha. *Evarūpan* 569, 18
ti dakkhiti,¹⁸² karissati, bhavissatīti idisaṃ. *Idisesūti* yatra 569, 18
yañ cāti evarūpanipātasaddayuttaṭṭhānesu.

28. Vicarantiyo meghagabbhato niccharantiyo viya hon-
tīti vuttaṃ *N i c c h a r a n t ī s ū t i* *vicarantīsūti*.¹⁸³ 569, 19
Navavidhāyāti navappakārāya. Navasu hi pakāresu eka- 569, 20
vidhā pi¹⁸⁴ asani¹⁸⁵ tappariyāpannatāya¹⁸⁵ navavidhā
tveva¹⁸⁶ vuccati. *Idisī*¹⁸⁷ hi esā rūlhi aṭṭhavimokkha-
satt' isi¹⁸⁸ samaññā¹⁸⁹ viya. *Asaññam karoti*, yo¹⁹⁰ tassā 569, 23

¹⁶⁹ So all MSS.

DA °paccayena

¹⁷⁰ M uppannena

¹⁷¹ AG^mM guru-

¹⁷² AG^m °niggāho

¹⁷³ ABGG^mMP pattita-

¹⁷⁴ B^mP °veneyyā-

BG °vinayā-

¹⁷⁵ B^m acchodakā

¹⁷⁶ B^m pasannodakā

¹⁷⁷ ABGG^mM °rasatā

¹⁷⁸ So all MSS.

DA anusīta-

¹⁷⁹ ABGG^mM vivaṇṇabhāvato

¹⁸⁰ BG mukhavāte

¹⁸¹ AGG^mM °cakkhu

P °cakkhu pi

¹⁸² B^mP dakkhati

DA dakkhissati

D dakkhiti

¹⁸³ ABGG^mM omit

¹⁸⁴ AG^m ti

¹⁸⁵ AG^m anippariyā-

¹⁸⁶ AG^m eke; BGM ete

¹⁸⁷ AG^m idisā; BG idisiti

¹⁸⁸ B^mP °vimokkhapatti pi

¹⁸⁹ AG^m ssaññāya

BGM samaññāya

¹⁹⁰ BG so

569. 23 saddena tejasā ca ajjhotthaṭṭho. *Ekam*¹⁹¹ *cakkan*¹⁹² ti
 569. 24, 25 *ekam*¹⁹³ maṇḍalam. Saṅkaram¹⁹⁴ tīrentī¹⁹⁵ paricchin-
 569. 25 dantī¹⁹⁶ viya dassetīti *salerā*. *Gaggarūyamānā* ti gaggarāti-
 569. 26 saddam karontī.¹⁹⁷ Anuravadassanam h' etam. *Kāpīsīsā* ti
 569. 27 kapisīs' ākāravati. *Macchavilolikā*¹⁹⁸ ti uduke paripphanda-
 mānamaccho¹⁹⁹ viya vilulit' ākārā. *Kukkuṭasadisā* ti
 pasāritapakkhakukkuṭ' ākārā. Naṅgalassa kassanakāle²⁰⁰
 kassakānam²⁰¹ hatthena gahetabbaṭṭhāne maṇikā²⁰² hoti,
 tam upādāya naṅgalam daṇḍamaṇikā ti vuccati, tasmā
 569. 27 daṇḍamaṇik' ākārā *daṇḍamaṇikā*. Ten' āha *naṅgalasadisā*
 ti. Deve vassante pi sajotibhūtatāya udakena atemetabbato
 569. 28 mahāsani *sukkhāsanīti* vuttā. Ten' āha *patitaṭṭhānam*²⁰³
samugghātetīti.²⁰⁴
 569. 32 31. *B h u s ā g ā r e*²⁰⁵ ti bhusamaye agārake. Tattha
 kira mahantaṃ palālapuñjaṃ abbhantarato palālam nik-
 kaḍḍhitvā sālāsadisam pabbajitānam padhānayoggaṭṭhā-
 nam²⁰⁶ katam, tadā Bhagavā tattha vasi. Tam pana
 569. 32 khalamaṇḍalam²⁰⁷ sālāsadisam ti āha *khalasālāyan* ti.
 569. 33 32. *Etthāti* hetumhi bhumma vacanan ti āha *elasmim kāraṇe*
 ti, asanipātena channam janānam hata kāraṇe²⁰⁸ ti attho.
 569. 35 *So*²⁰⁹ *tvam*²¹⁰ *bhante* ti ayam eva²¹¹ pāṭho.
 35. Siṅgi nāma kira uttamam ativiya pabhassaram
 569.36: 570.7 Buddhānam chavivaṇṇ' obhāsam devalokato āgatasuvaṇ-
 ṇam. Ten' ev' āha *siṅgisuvaṇṇavaṇṇan*²¹² ti. *Kim pana*
*thero tam*²¹³ *paṭigaṇhīti*²¹⁴ sayam eva puccham samuṭṭha-
 570. 9 petvā²¹⁵ tattha kāraṇam dassento *kiñcāpīti* ādim āha. *Ten'*
eva kāraṇenāti upaṭṭhākaṭṭhānassa matthakappatti,²¹⁶ par-

¹⁹¹ So all MSS; DA eka¹⁹² AG^m cakkavan¹⁹³ B^mP eka¹⁹⁴ B^mP saṅkāram¹⁹⁵ P tīreti¹⁹⁶ BG °cchindentiB^m °cchijjanti

P °cchijjati

¹⁹⁷ ABGG^mM add ti

P karoti

¹⁹⁸ ABGG^mM °vilolitā¹⁹⁹ AG^mM viparippha-

BG vippharippha-

²⁰⁰ BGM kassana-²⁰¹ BG kassanakā-²⁰² BGM °kam²⁰³ ABGG^mM patiṭṭhitatṭhānam²⁰⁴ B^mP °gghātetiti²⁰⁵ All MSS °gārake²⁰⁶ AM paccana-G^m paccanayoga-B^mP vasanayogga-²⁰⁷ ABGG^m °maṇḍala

M °maṇḍalā

²⁰⁸ ABGG^mM °kāraṇā²⁰⁹ BG sā²¹⁰ DA tam; D) tvam²¹¹ B^mP add vā²¹² AG^mMP siṅginikkhasuvaṇṇo

BG siṅgisuvaṇṇo

²¹³ AG^m kim; BGMP omit²¹⁴ B^m gaṇhīti²¹⁵ B^m °ṭṭhā-²¹⁶ ABGG^mM add ti

saṃ vacan' okāśacchedanaṃ,²¹⁷ tena vatthena Satthu pūjanaṃ, Satthu ajjhāsayāvattanan ti iminā ten' eva yathāvuttena catubbidhena kāreṇena.

36. Thero ca tāvad eva taṃ siṅgivaṇṇaṃ maṭṭadussaṃ²¹⁸ Bhagavato upanāmesi " Paṭigaṇhātu²¹⁹ me²²⁰ bhante Bhagavā imaṃ maṭṭadussaṃ, taṃ²²¹ mam' assa dīgharat-taṃ hitāya sukhāyā " ti. Paṭiggahehi Bhagavā, paṭig-gahetvā ca²²² naṃ paribhuñji. Tena vuttaṃ *Bhagavā pi tato ekaṃ nivāsesi, ekaṃ pārūpīti*. Tāvad eva kira²²³ taṃ²²³ bhikkhū ovaṭṭikaraṇamattena²²⁴ tunnakammaṃ niṭṭha-petvā²²⁵ therassa upanesuṃ. Thero Bhagavato upanāmesi.

V ī t' a c c i k a ṃ v i y ā ti paṭihatappabhaṃ,²²⁶ viya-^{570, 23} saddo²²⁷ nipātamattaṃ. Bhagavato hi sarīrappabhāhi abhibhuyyamānā tassa vatthayugassa pabhassaratā nā-hosi.²²⁸ *Ant' anten' evāti*²²⁹ anto anto eva, abbhantarato²³⁰ ^{570, 23} evāti attho.²³¹ Ten' āha *bahi pan' assa pabhā n' atthīti*.^{570, 24}

37. *Pasannarūpaṃ*²³² *samuṭṭhapetīti*²³³ etena tassa āhā-^{570, 30} rassa bhuttappaccayā na so rogo ti²³⁴ ayam attho dīpito. *Dvīsu kālesu evaṃ hoti* dvinnaṃ nibbānadhātūnaṃ samadhi-^{571, 6} gamasamayabhāvato.²³⁵

38. *U p a v a t t a n e , A n t a r e n a y a m a k a s ā l ā -* ^{571, 7, 8} *n a n* ti ettha vattabbaṃ parato āgamissati.

41. *Sabbaṃ suvaṇṇavaṇṇaṃ eva ahosi* ativiya parisud-^{571, 12} dhāya pabhassarāya ekaghanāya Bhagavato sarīrappa-bhāya²³⁶ nirantaraṃ abhibhūtattā.

*D h a m m e*²³⁷ ti pariyattidhamme. *Pavattā* ti pāva-^{571, 18, 19} canabhāvena desetā.²³⁸ *Purato va nisīdi* ovādapāṭikaraṇa-^{571, 21} bhāvato.²³⁹

²¹⁷ A °okāśanacchada-
B^mP °okāśapacche-
G^m °cchāda-

²¹⁸ B^mP maṭṭha *throughout*

²¹⁹ AB^mG^mMP °gaṇhātu

²²⁰ ABGG^mM *omit*

²²¹ ABGG^mM yaṃ

²²² B^mP va

²²³ BG kiraṇaṃ; M kira

²²⁴ AG^m ovaṭṭhitakāramattena
BGM ovaṭṭhita-

²²⁵ B^m niṭṭhā-

²²⁶ ABGG^mM paṭigata-

²²⁷ BGM viya-dasso

²²⁸ ABGG^mM sāhosi

²²⁹ AG^m antar' antaren' evāsi
BGM antaranten' evāti

²³⁰ BGM *add* vā

²³¹ BG *omit*

²³² ABGG^mM pasannaṃ-

²³³ B^mP °ṭṭhā-

²³⁴ ABGG^mM *add* hoti

²³⁵ ABGG^mM °gamassa bhāvato

²³⁶ AG^m sarisappabhā
BGM sarīrassa pabhā

²³⁷ *So all MSS.*

DA dhammo

²³⁸ ABGG^m desanā

²³⁹ AG^mM °patikarabhavato

BG °patikarabhā-

571. 23 42. *Dān' ānisaṃsasaṅkhātā lābhā* ti vaṇṇadāna-baladān'
 571. 24 ādibhedā dānassa ānisaṃsasaṅñitā diṭṭhadhammikā, sam-
 571. 28 parāyikā ca lābhā ²⁴⁰ icchitabbā. *Te alābhā* ti te sabbe
 571. 29 tuyhaṃ alābhā, lābhā eva na honti. Diṭṭh' eva ²⁴¹ dhamme
 571. 28, 29 paccakkhabhūte imasmiṃ yeva attabhāve bhavā *diṭṭha-*
dhammikā. Samparetabbato pecca gantabbato samparāyo
 ti laddhanāme paraloke bhavā *samparāyikā*. Diṭṭhadham-
 mikā ca samparāyikā ca *diṭṭhadhammikasamparāyikā*. *Dān'*
ānisaṃsalābhā ²⁴² ti dān' ānisaṃsabhūtā lābhā.

Sabbathā samam eva hutvā samam phalaṃ etesaṃ, na
 571. 31, 32 ekadesenāti *s a m a s a m a p h a l ā*. *Piṇḍapātā* ti tab-
 bisayaṃ dānamayaṃ puññaṃ ²⁴³ āha. ²⁴³ Yadi khattavasena
 tesam samaphalatā adhippetā, sati pi ekasantānabhāve
 571. 31, 35 puthujjana-arahantabhāvasiddhaṃ nanu tesam khettaṃ
 visitṭhan ti dassetuṃ *Nanu cāti* ādim āha. *Parinibbāna-*
samatāyāti kilesaparinibbāna-khandhaparinibbānabhāvena
 572. 1 parinibbānasamatāya. *Paribhuñjitvā parinibbuto* ti etena
 yathā paṇitapiṇḍapāta-paribhogūpatthambhita-rūpakāya-
 sannissayo dhammakāyo sukhen' eva kilese pariccaji,
 bhojanasappāyasamsiddhiyā ²⁴⁴ evaṃ ²⁴⁵ sukhen' eva khandhe
 pariccajīti evaṃ kilesapariccāgassa, ²⁴⁶ khandhaparic-
 cāgassa ²⁴⁷ ca sukhasiddhinimittatāya ubhinnaṃ piṇḍa-
 pātānaṃ samaphalatā coditā. ²⁴⁸ Piṇḍapātasīsena ca piṇḍa-
 pātadānaṃ coditan ²⁴⁹ ti vutto vāyam attho. Yathā hi
 Sujātāya : Imam āhāraṃ nissāya mayhaṃ devatāya vaṇṇa-
 sukha-bal' ādiguṇā ²⁵⁰ samma-d-eva sampajjeyyun ti ulāro
 ajjhāsayo tadā ahosi, evaṃ Cundassāpi kammāraputtassa :
 Imam āhāraṃ nissāya Bhagavato vaṇṇa-sukha-bal' ādi-
 guṇā ²⁵⁰ samma-d-eva sampajjeyyun ti ulāro ajjhāsayo ti
 evaṃ pi nesam ubhinnaṃ samaphalatā veditabbā. Sati pi
 catuvisatikotīsatasaṃsārasamāpattinaṃ devasikaṃ valañja-
 nasamāpattibhāve ²⁵¹ yathā pana abhisambujjhanadivase
 abhinavavipassanaṃ paṭṭhapento rūpasattak' ādivasena

²⁴⁰ ABGG^mM lābhānaṃ
²⁴¹ ABGG^mM diṭṭha
²⁴² B^m °ānisaṃsasaṅkhātā lābhā
²⁴³ ABGG^mM puññaṃhā
²⁴⁴ AG^m °sappāya
²⁴⁵ ABGG^mM eva
²⁴⁶ BG kilese-

²⁴⁷ BG omī
²⁴⁸ AG^m veditā
 B^mP jotitā
²⁴⁹ B^mP jotitaṃ
²⁵⁰ P °phal' ādi
²⁵¹ AG^mM valañjasamāpattibhāvo
 BG °bhāvo

cuddasah' ākārehi sannetvā²⁵² mahāvīpassanāmukhena tā samāpattiyo samāpajji, evaṃ parinibbānādivase pi sabbā tā samāpajjīti evaṃ samāpattisamatāya pi²⁵³ tesam²⁵³ samaphalatā.²⁵⁴ Cundassa tāva anussaraṇaṃ ulārataṃ hoti²⁵⁵ Bhagavato dinnabhāvena aññathattābhāvato, Sujātāya pana kathaṃ devatāya dinnan ti? Evaṃ saññibhāvato ti āha *Sujātā*²⁵⁶ *cāti*²⁵⁶ ādi. *Aparabhāge* ti 572, 7, 8 abhisambodhito aparabhāge. Puna *aparabhāge* ti parinib- 572, 13 bānato parato. *Dhammasāsan* ti dhammānaṃ matthaka- 572, 14 bhūtaṃ nibbānaṃ. *Me gahitan* ti mama vasena gahitaṃ. 572, 14 Ten' āha *mayhaṃ kirāti* ādi. 572, 14

Adhipatibhāvo *ā d h i p a t e y y a n* ti āha *jeṭṭhakabhā-* 572, 19, 20 *vasaṃvattaniyan*²⁵⁷ ti.

43. *Samvare*²⁵⁸ ti sīlasaṃvare. *Veran* ti pāṇātipāt' 572, 22 ādi-*pañcavidhaṃ veraṃ*. Taṃ hi veridhammabhāvato vera- 572, 22 hetutāya ca veran ti vuccati. Kosallaṃ vuccati ñāṇaṃ, tena yutto kusalo ti āha *kusalo pana ñāṇasaṃpanno* ti. Ñāṇasaṃ- 572, 23 padā nāma²⁵⁹ ñāṇapāripūrī, sā²⁶⁰ aggamaṃaggavasena vedi- tabbā. Aggamaṃ ca niravasesato kilese pajahatīti āha *ariyamaggena . . . pe . . . jahatīti*. Evaṃ²⁶¹ *pāpakam* 572, 24, 26 *jahitvā* ti dānena tāva lobhamacchariy' ādi-pāpakam, sīlena pāṇātipāt' ādi-pāpakam jahitvā tadanāgavasena pahāya tato samathavīpassanādhammehi vikkhambhana- vasena, tato maggaṇipāṇīyā samucchedavasena anava- sesaṃ pāpakam pahāya. Tathā pahīnatta eva *rāg'* 572, 26 *ādīnaṃ khayā kilesanibbānena* sabbaso kilesavūpasamena *nibbuto* parinibbuto ti sa-upādisesāya nibbānadhātuyā 572, 27 desanāya kūṭaṃ gaṇhanto *Iti Cundassa . . . pe . . . sam-* 572, 27 *passamāno*²⁶² *udānaṃ udānesi*.²⁶³

Catutthakabhāṇavāro.²⁶⁴

²⁵² ABGG^mM santetvā

²⁵³ M pi te

P visesaṃ

²⁵⁴ ABGG^m phalā

M samaphalā.

²⁵⁵ B^mP hotu

²⁵⁶ So all MSS.

DA Sujātā pi

²⁵⁷ BGM jesaka- (graphic corruption)

DA and B^m °nikan

²⁵⁸ Cp DA 572 footnote 1. Perhaps saṃvare tñitassāti is the correct reading.

²⁵⁹ BG omit

²⁶⁰ ABGG^mM yā; B^mP add ca

²⁶¹ B^m imaṃ

²⁶² ABGG^mM passamāno

DA pasamsamāno

²⁶³ B^mP add ti

²⁶⁴ B^m Catutthabhāṇavāravanānaṃ niṭṭhitā; P Catubhāṇavāro

573. 6 5. 1. Evaṃ taṃ Kusinārāya¹ hotiti yathā Anurādha-
 purassa Thūp' ārāmo dakkhiṇapacchimadisāyaṃ, evaṃ
 573. 6 taṃ uyyānaṃ Kusinārāya² dakkhiṇapacchimadisāyaṃ³
 hoti.⁴ *Tasmā* ti yasmā nagaraṃ pavisitukāmā uyyānato
 upecca vattanti gacchanti etenāti *Upavattanan ti vuccati*,
 taṃ sālapanṭibhāvena ṭhitaṃ sālavanaṃ.
573. 7 *A n t a r e n ā* ti vemajjhe. *Tassa kira mañcakassāti*
 573. 9 tattha paññāpiyamānassa tassa mañcakassa. *Tatrāpi*⁵ . . .
pe . . . *eko pādabhāgassa*, tasmā *a n t a r e n a* y a m a -
 573. 11 k a s ā l ā n a n ti vuttaṃ. *Samṣibbitvā* ti aññamañña⁶-
 āsatta⁷-viṭapasākhā⁸-pasākhatāya⁹ ṭhito¹⁰ samṣibbitvā
 573. 11 viya. *Ṭhitasākhā*¹¹ *ti pi vuttaṃ* aṭṭhakathāyaṃ. Yaṃ pana
 pāliyaṃ u t t a r a s ī s a k a m m a ñ c a k a m p a ñ ñ a -
 p e h ī ti vuttaṃ, taṃ pacchimadassanaṃ daṭṭhuṃ āga-
 tānaṃ devatānaṃ¹² daṭṭhuṃ योग्यावासena¹³ vuttaṃ.
 Keci pana: Uttaradisāviloکانamukhaṃ¹⁴ pubbadisāsisa-
 kaṃ¹⁵ katvā mañcakaṃ paññapehīti attho ti vadanti, taṃ
 tesam matimattaṃ.
573. 18 *Ete nāgānaṃ ullaṃā* ti ete gottato gocari-ādināmakā
 hatthināgesu balena seṭṭhatamā.¹⁶ Majjhim' aṭṭhakathāyaṃ
 pana keci hatthino¹⁷ ito aññathā āgatā, so pana nesam
 573. 23 nāmamattakato bhedo daṭṭhabbo. *Paribhuttakālato paṭ-*
thāya . . . *pe* . . . *parikkhayaṃ gataṃ*, na pana paribhuttap-
 573. 23 pacayā ti heṭṭhā vuttanayen' eva attho daṭṭhabbo. *Caṅga-*
vāre ti usmiyaṃ.¹⁸ Kat' okāsassa¹⁹ kammassa vasena²⁰
 yathāsamuṭṭhito rogo ārogyaṃ abhimaddatīti²¹ katvā etam
 573. 24 atthaṃ dassento *viyāti* vuttaṃ. Yasmā Bhagavā heṭṭhā

¹ B^mP °rāyaṃ² BG °rāyaṃ³ AG^m °disā

BG °disāyato

M °disāya

⁴ BG *omit*⁵ ABGG^mM tatthāpi⁶ AG^m °maññaṃ⁷ BG āsatti⁸ AG^m °sākhāB^mP °sākhatāya⁹ B^mP *omit*¹⁰ ABGG^m temiteB^m *omits*M *tecite*¹¹ *So all MSS.; DA ṭhitasālā*¹² AG^m *omit*¹³ BG yogatā-¹⁴ AG^m °vilokānaṃ sukhaṃ

BGM °vilokanaṃ sukhaṃ

¹⁵ AG^m pubbādisaṃ-¹⁶ AG^m heṭṭhātamā

BGM seṭṭhā-

¹⁷ AG^mM āhatthino

BG ahatthino

¹⁸ ABGG^mM usmiyaṃB^mP ōmiyaṃ¹⁹ AG^m °okāsakassa

BGM °okāsakassa

²⁰ A vayenaBGG^mM ca yena²¹ A abhisammaddatīti

vuttanayena kappam vā kappāvasesam vā t̥hātum samattho
eva tattakam kalam t̥hāne payo janābhāvato āyusaṅkhāre
ossajjitvā tādisassa kammassa okāsam adāsi, tasmā etam
attham dassento viyāti ²² pi vattum yujjati yeva.

Kusalam kātabbam maññissanti: Evaṃ mahapphalam, 574. 3
evaṃ mahānisamsam, mahānubhāvam etam ²³ kusalan ti.
Ekassāpi sattassa vaṭṭadukkhavūpasamo ²⁴ Buddhānam
garutaro ²⁵ hutvā upaṭṭhāti atidullabhabhāvato, tasmā
Aparam pi passatīti ādi vuttam. Svāyam ²⁶ attho Māgandi- 574. 4
yasuttena ²⁷ dīpetabbo. Tatiyam pana kāraṇam sattānam
uppajjanaka-anatthapariharaṇan ti tam dassento puna
Aparam pi passatīti ādim āha. 574. 11

Sīhaseyyan ti ettha sayanam seyyā, sīhassa viya seyyā, ²⁸ 574. 18
tam sīhaseyyam. Atha vā sīhaseyyan ti seṭṭhaseyyam,
ta-y-idam atthadvayam parato āgamissati. Vāmena pas-
sena sentīti evaṃ vuttā ²⁹ *kāmabhogiseyyā*, ³⁰ *dakkhiṇapassena* 574. 21
sayāno nāma n' atthi dakkhiṇahatthassa sarīragahaṇ'
ādipayogakkhamato, ³¹ purisavasena ³² c' etam vuttam.
Ekena passena sayitum na sakkonti dukkh' uppattito. ³³ 574. 24
Ayam ³⁴ *sīhaseyyā* ti ayam evaṃ vuttā sīhaseyyā. *Tej'* 574. 26, 27
ussadattā ti iminā sīhassa abhīrubhāvam dasseti. Bhīrukā
hi sesamigā attano āsayam pavisitvā santāsapubbakam ³⁵
yathā tathā sayanti, sīho pana abhīrubhāvato satokārī
bhikkhu viya satim upaṭṭhapetvā ³⁶ va sayati. Ten' āha
dve ³⁷ *purimapāde* ti ādi. Dakkhiṇe purimapāde vāmassa 574. 27
purimapādassa t̥hapanavasena *dve purimapāde ekasmim* 574. 27
t̥hāne t̥hapetvā. *Pacchimapāde* ti dve pacchimapāde. Vutta- 574. 28
nayan' eva idhāpi ekasmim ³⁸ t̥hāne t̥hapanam ³⁹ veditab-
bam. T̥hit' okāsasallakkhaṇam abhīrubhāven' eva. *Sīsam* 574. 32
pana ukkhipitvā ti ādinā vuttā sīhakiriyā ⁴⁰ anutrastapa-

²² ABGG^mM ti *only*

²³ B^mP ca tam

²⁴ AG^m °dukkhūpasamo
BG °dukkham vūpa-

²⁵ AG^m garukaro
BGM garum, kāro

²⁶ AG^m yasmā 'yam

²⁷ ABGG^mMP Māgandika-

²⁸ BGM *omit*

²⁹ ABGG^mM vuttam

³⁰ BG °seyyam

³¹ B^m °ādiyoga-

³² ABGG^mM purimava-

³³ ABGG^mM dukkhappa-

³⁴ ABGG^mM *add* hi

³⁵ AG^m °tāsupu-

³⁶ B^m °t̥thā-

³⁷ B^mP *omit*

³⁸ ABGG^mM etasmim

³⁹ B^mP pādat̥thapanam

⁴⁰ AG^m °kirāyāti

BG °kirā

M °kirāyā

575. 4 bujjhanam⁴¹ viya abhīrubhāvasiddha-dhammatāvasen' evā-
ti⁴² veditabbā. Sīhaviijambhitaviijambhanam ativelam ek'
ākārena ṭhapitānam sarirāvayavānam gaman' ādi-kiriyāsu
yogyabhāv' āpādan' attham.⁴³ Tikkhattum sīhanādana-
danam appesakkhamigajāti-paritrāsapariggahan' attham.⁴⁴
Seti avyāvaṭabhāvena⁴⁵ pavattati etthāti seyyā,⁴⁶ catut-
thajjhānam eva seyyā *Catutthajjhānaseyyā*.⁴⁷ Kiṃ pana tam
catutthajjhānan ti? Ānāpānacatutthajjhānam, tattha⁴⁸
hi ṭhatvā⁴⁹ vipassanam vaddhetvā Bhagavā anukkamena
aggamaggam adhigantvā Tathāgato jāto ti. "Ta-y-idam
padaṭṭhānam nāma, na⁵⁰ seyyā, tathā pi yasmā catutthaj-
jhānasamanantarā Bhagavā parinibbāyīti⁵¹ vakkhati, tasmā
lokiyacatutthajjhānasamāpatti eva Tathāgataseyyā" ti keci.
Evam sati parinibbānakālikā va Tathāgataseyyā⁵² āpaj-
jati, na ca Bhagavā lokiycatutthajjhānasamāpajjanaba-
hulo vihāsi. Aggaphalavasena pavattam pan' ettha catut-
thajjhānam veditabbam. Tattha⁵³ yathā sattānam niddū-
pagamalakkhaṇā⁵⁴ seyyā bhav' aṅgacittavasena hoti, sā⁵⁵
ca nesam paṭhamajātisamanvayā⁵⁶ yebhuyyavuttikā,⁵⁷
evam Bhagavato⁵⁸ ariyajātisamanvayam yebhuyyavutti-
kam aggaphalabhūtam catutthajjhānam Tathāgataseyyā ti
575. 6 veditabbam. Sīhaseyyā nāma seṭṭhaseyyā ti āha *uttama-
seyyā* ti.
N' atthi etassa⁵⁹ uṭṭhānan ti anuṭṭhānā,⁶⁰ seyyā, tam⁶¹
575. 13 *anuṭṭhānaseyyam*.⁶² Ito uṭṭhahissāmiti manasikārassa abhā-
575. 14 vato uṭṭhānasaññam manasikaritvā ti na vuttam. *Etthāti*
575. 14 etasmim anuṭṭhānaseyyūpagamane. *Kāyavasena anuṭṭhā-
nam*, na cittavasena ; cittavasena⁶³ ca anuṭṭhānam nāma

⁴¹ AG^mM anustrastapabujjhanā
BG anusatastapabujjhanā
B^m anutrāsa-
P anutrāsta-
⁴² ABGG^mM °siddham
B^m °siddhā
⁴³ AG^m °bhāvapādān' attha
⁴⁴ B^m °migajātapariharan' attham
P °migarājāti-paritrāsa-pariha-
ran' attham
⁴⁵ M °vaṭā
⁴⁶ ABGG^mM seyyo
⁴⁷ AG^m °jjhānam- ; BGM *omit*
⁴⁸ " B^m tato hi vutthahitvā
P tato vutthahitvā

⁴⁹ ABGG^mM *omit*
⁵⁰ AG^m °bbāsisīti
⁵¹ B^m *adds* ti
⁵² BGM *twice*
⁵³ ABGG^mM niddāpa-
B^m °gamana-
⁵⁴ ABGG^mM tam sā
⁵⁵ BG °yo
P °ya
⁵⁶ P *omits* yebhuyya
⁵⁷ BG Bhagavā
⁵⁸ B^m *etissā*
⁵⁹ ABGG^mM °tthāna
⁶⁰ ABGG^mM *omit*
⁶¹ ABGG^mM *omit*

niddûpagamanan ti tad abhāvaṃ ⁶² dassetuṃ *Niddāvasenā*ti 575, 15
ādi vuttaṃ. *Bhav' aṅgassā*ti niddûpagamanalakkaṇassa 575, 16
bhav' aṅgassa. ⁶³

S a b b a p h ā l i p h u l l ā ti sabbatthakam eva vika- 575, 20
sanavasena phullā, na ekadesavikasanavasena. Ten' āha
sabbe samantato pupphitā ti. *Ekacchannā* ti samphullapup- 575, 20, 21
phehi ek' ākārena sabbatth' eva chāditā. *Ullokapadumānī*ti 575, 27
heṭṭhā olokentani viya tiṭṭhanapadumāni. *Morapiñjaka-* 575, 30
lāpo ⁶⁴ viya pañcavaṇṇapupphasañchāditattā. ⁶⁵

*Nandapokkharanī*sambhavānīti ⁶⁶ Nandapokkharanītira- 575, 38
sambhavāni. ⁶⁷ *Mahātumbamattan* ti ālhakamattaṃ. *Paviṭ-* 576, 1, 6
*thānī*ti ⁶⁸ khittāni.

*Sarīram eva okirantī*ti sarīram eva ajjhokiranti. 576, 9

*Devatānaṃ upakappanacandanacuṇṇānī*ti saṭṭhim ⁶⁹ pi 576, 11
paññāsam pi yojanāni vāyanakasetavaṇṇāni ⁷⁰ candana-
cuṇṇāni. *Dibbagandhajātacuṇṇānī*ti ⁷¹ dibbagandhadibba- 576, 15
cuṇṇāni. ⁷² *Haritāla-añjana-cuṇṇ'* ādīni ⁷³ pi dibbāni para- 576, 15
masugandhāni evāti veditabbāni. Ten' ev' āha *sabbagandha-* 576, 15
vāsavikatiyo ⁷⁴ ti.

Ekacakkavāle sannipatitvā antalikkhe vajjanti ⁷⁵ 576, 22
mahābhinikkhamanākāle viya.

Tā ti devatā. *Ganthamānā* ⁷⁶ vāti mālāṃ ⁷⁷ racentiyo eva. 576, 27
Apariniṭṭhitā vāti yathādhippāyaṃ apariyositā eva. *Hat-* 577, 18, 20
thena hatthan ti attano hatthena parassa hatthaṃ. *Gīvāya* 577, 21
gīvan kaṇṭhaggāhavasena attano gīvāya parassa gīvaṃ.
Gahetvā ti āmasitvā. ⁷⁸ *Sahāya he sahāya he* ⁷⁸ ti āmeḍḍita- 577, 21, 24
vasena ⁷⁹ aññamaññaṃ ⁸⁰ ālapanavacanāṃ.

3. *Mahantaṃ ussāhan* ti Tathāgatassa pūjāsakkāra- 577, 30
vasena pavattiyamānaṃ ⁸¹ mahantaṃ ussāhaṃ *disvā*. 577, 30

⁶² ABGG^m aṅgabhāvaṃ

⁶³ BG *omit*

⁶⁴ B^m °piñcha-; P °piñjha-

⁶⁵ AG^m °sajātītattā
BGM °sañjātītattā

⁶⁶ *So all MSS.*

DA Nandana-

⁶⁷ BG °bhavāpāni

⁶⁸ BGM pavittānīti

⁶⁹ B^mP saṭṭhi

⁷⁰ B^mP °vaṇṇa

⁷¹ B^mP °gandhajāla-

⁷² B^mP °gandhadravacyacuṇṇāni

⁷³ BG °cuṇṇāni

DA °añjanasuvaṇṇāni

⁷⁴ B^m sabbadibbagandha-

⁷⁵ *So all MSS.*

DA vajjenti

D vajjenti *with* v.l. vajjanti

⁷⁶ AP gandha-

⁷⁷ AG^m mālā

⁷⁸⁻⁷⁸ B^mP mahāyaso *twice*

⁷⁹ AG^mM āmosita-

B^mP āmeḍḍita-

⁸⁰ B^mMP °mañña

⁸¹ AG^m pavattiyasamānaṃ

- 578, 22 *Sā yeve* ⁸² *pana* ⁸³ *paṭipadā* ti pubbabhāgapaṭipadā eva.
 578, 22 *Anucchavikallā* ti adhigantabbassa navavidhalok' uttara-
 dhammassa anurūpattā.
- 578, 26 *Sīlan* ti vārittasīlam ⁸⁴ āha. *Ācārapaññattin* ⁸⁵ ti cārit-
 578, 26 tasīlam. *Yāva gotrabhuto* ti yāva gotrabhuñāṇam, tāva
 578, 27 pattetabbā ⁸⁶ samathavipassanā *sammāpaṭipadā*. Idāni tam
 sammāpaṭipadam vyatirekato anvayato ca vibhāvetum
 578, 27 *Tasmā* ti ādi vuttam. *Jinakāḷasuttan* ⁸⁷ ti Jinamahāvaḍ-
 dhakinā ṭhapitam chaḍḍetabba ⁸⁸-gahetabba-dhammasan-
 dassanakālasuttam ⁸⁹ sikkhāpadamariyādam. Upāsakopā-
 578, 37 sikāvāresu *gandhapūjaṃ mālāpūjaṃ karolīti* ⁹⁰ vacanam
 cārittasīlapakkhe ⁹¹ ṭhatvā karaṇam ⁹² sandhāya vuttam,
 tena bhikkhubhikkhunīnam pi tathākaraṇam anuññātam
 579, 4 evāti daṭṭhabbam. *Ayaṃ hīti* dhammānudhammapaṭi-
 padam sandhāya vadati.
- 579, 8 4-5. *Apanesīti* ṭhitapadesato yathā apagacchati, evam
 579, 13 akāsi, na pana nibbhacchi. ⁹³ Ten' āha *Ānando* ti ādi.
 579, 28 *Vuttasadisā vāti* samacittapariyāyadesanāya ⁹⁴ vutta-
 sadisā eva.
- 579, 30 *Āvārento* ti chādentō.
- Yasmā Kassapa-Buddhassa ⁹⁵ cetiye ārakkhadevatā ahosi,
 tasmā thero va tej' ussado, na aññe arahanto ti ānetvā
 yojanā. Idāni āgamanato paṭṭhāya tam attham vitthārato
 580, 3 dassetum ⁹⁶ *Vipassī-Sammāsambuddhe kirāti* ⁹⁶ ādi ārad-
 580, 12 dham. *Cātummahārājikā devatā* ti idam gobalivaddañāyena
 gahetabbam bhummadevatādīnam pi ⁹⁷ tappariyāpannattā.
 580, 15, 24 *Tesaṃ* manussānam. *Tatthāti* Kassapassa Bhagavato cetiye.
 580, 34 6. *A d h i v ā s e n t i* ti rocenti.
 581, 2 Chinnapāto ⁹⁸ viya ⁹⁹ chinnapapāto, ¹⁰⁰ tam *C h i n n a -*

⁸² ABGG^mMP eva
⁸³ ABGG^mMP omit
⁸⁴ B^mP cāritta-
⁸⁵ AG^mM °pannattin
 BG °pannatti
 P °panṇatti
⁸⁶ AG^m pavatte
 BG °tabbam
⁸⁷ ABGG^mM °kālaka-
⁸⁸ B^mP vajjetabba
⁸⁹ AG^m °sanāsassakālam-
 M °sanāsassana-
⁹⁰ ABGG^mM karontti

⁹¹ ABGG^mM °pekkhe
⁹² AG^m kāra-
⁹³ So all MSS.
⁹⁴ BG °desanā
 B^mP °desanāyam
⁹⁵ B^mP Kassapassa-
⁹⁶ B^m Vipassim pi kira
 Sammāsambuddhe ti
⁹⁷ BG add tappariyā sammādeva-
 tādīnam pi
⁹⁸ BG °papāto
⁹⁹ AG^m omit
¹⁰⁰ AG^m omit; B^mP chinnapāto

paṭāṭaṃ,¹⁰¹ bhāvanapunaṣsakaniddeso 'yaṃ. *Āvaṭ-* 581, 4
ṭāntī ti abhimukhabhāvena¹⁰² vaṭṭanti. Yattha patitā,
 tato katipayaratanaṭṭhānaṃ¹⁰³ vaṭṭanavasena' eva gantvā
 puna yathāpatitam eva ṭhānaṃ vaṭṭanavasena¹⁰⁴ āgac-
 chanti. Ten' āha *vaṭṭantiyo*¹⁰⁵ *patitaṭṭhānaṃ*¹⁰⁶ *eva āgac-* 581, 4
chantī ti. *Vivaṭṭāntī* ti yattha patitā, tato vinivaṭ- 581, 5
 ṭanti. Ten' āha *patitaṭṭhānato parabhāgaṃ*¹⁰⁷ *vaṭṭamānā* 581, 5
gacchantī ti. Purato vaṭṭanaṃ āvaṭṭanaṃ, itaraṃ tividham
 pi vivaṭṭanan ti dassetuṃ *Āpi cāti ādi vuttaṃ*. 581, 6

Devatā dhāretuṃ na sakkoti, udakaṃ viya osīdanato. 581, 10
 Ten' āha *Tatthāti ādi*. Tatthāti pakatipaṭṭhaviyaṃ. *Devatā* 581, 10, 11
osīdanti dhātūnaṃ saṇhasukhumasukhumālabhāvato.¹⁰⁸ *Pa-* 581, 12
ṭhaviyaṃ paṭṭhaviṃ māpesuṃ ti pakatipaṭṭhaviyaṃ attano
 sariraṃ dhāretuṃ samatthaṃ iddh' ānubhāvena paṭṭhaviṃ
 māpesuṃ.

Kāmaṃ domanasse asati pi ekacco rāgo hoti yeva, rāge
 pana asati domanassassa asambhavo evāti tad ek' aṭṭha-
 bhāvato ti āha *Vītarāgā ti pahīṇadomanassā* ti. 581, 14
Silāttambhasadisā iṭṭhāniṭṭhesu nibbikāratāya. 581, 15

*Apara-Gaṅgāyāti*¹⁰⁹ Gaṅgaya orabhāge.¹¹⁰ *Saṅkārachad-* 581, 20, 22
*akāsammajjaniyo*¹¹¹ *gahetvā* ti ādi attano attano vasanaṭ-
 ṭhāne vattakaraṇ' ākāradassanaṃ.¹¹² *Evam dvīsu*¹¹³ *kālesūti* 581, 31
 ādi nissit' atthapaccāmasanaṃ,¹¹⁴ taṃ h' ettha adhigataṃ.¹¹⁵

Kammasādhano sambhāvan' attho *bhāvanīya-* 581, 35
 saddo ti āha *manasā bhāvite*¹¹⁶ *sambhāvite*¹¹⁶ ti. Dutiyavi- 581, 53
 kappe pana bhāvanaṃ vaḍḍhanaṃ ca paṭipakkhapahānato¹¹⁷
 ti āha *Ye vā* ti ādi. 581, 35

8. *Buddh' ādīsu* tīsu vatthusu *pasannacittassa*, na kam- 582, 13
 maphalasaddhāmattena. Sā c' assa¹¹⁸ saddhāsampadā

¹⁰¹ AG^mM Chinnapātaṃ

¹⁰² ABGG^mM āmukha-

¹⁰³ ABGG^mM °ratanaṃ-

¹⁰⁴ BGM °vasen' eva

¹⁰⁵ B^m āvaṭṭa-

¹⁰⁶ AG^m panatatiyaṭṭhānaṃ

BG patipaṭṭhānaṃ

M patisaṭṭhānaṃ

¹⁰⁷ AG^m °bhāvaṃ

BGM °bhāga

DA aparabhāgaṃ

¹⁰⁸ B^mP omit sukhuma

¹⁰⁹ B^m apāra-

¹¹⁰ B^mP orambhāge

¹¹¹ A °sammajātiyo

BG °sammañjaniyo

B^m °chattaka-

G^mM °sammajatiyo

¹¹² ABGG^mM °passanaṃ visuṃ

¹¹³ DA adds pi

¹¹⁴ AG^m nitthit' attha tattha-

B^mP nidassan' attha

¹¹⁵ ABGG^mM adhikataṃ

¹¹⁶ AG^m bhāvito sambhavato

¹¹⁷ AG^mM pavikkha-

BG parippakkha-

¹¹⁸ ABGG^mM c' assaṃ

- 582, 13 evaṃ veditabbā ti phalena hetuṃ dassento *vallasampan-*
 582, 17 *nassāti āha. Saṃvego* nāma sah' ottappañāṇaṃ,¹¹⁹
 582, 17 abhiṇṇatthān' ādini pi tassa uppattihetūni bhavantīti āha
saṃvegajanakānīti.
 582, 20, 24 Cetiyaṇ' atthaṃ cārikā *cetiya cārikā. Sagge*
paṭiṭṭhahissanti yeva Buddhagūṇ' ārammaṇāya¹²⁰ kusala-
 582, 26, 27 9. *Etthāti*¹²¹ mātugāme.¹²² *Ayaṃ uttamā paṭipatti,* yad
 582, 29 idaṃ adassanaṃ, dassanaṃ mūlakattā tappaccayānaṃ sab-
 582, 36 bānatthānaṃ. *Lobho* ti kāmarāgo. Cittacalanā paṭipatti-
 583, 2 antarāyakaro¹²³ cittakkhobho.
 583, 3 *Paṭapaṭāpetvā*¹²⁴ ti sa-aṭṭhikaṃ katvā khādane anurava-
 583, 4 dassanaṃ. Aparimitaṃ kālaṃ dukkhānubhavanaṃ *aparic-*
 583, 6 *chinnadukkhānubhavanaṃ. Vissāso* ti visaṅko¹²⁵ yantaṇā-
 583, 7, 11 bhāvo.¹²⁶ *Olāro* ti tattha cittassa anuppaveso.
 583, 11 *Asiḥatthena* veripurisena. *Pisācenāpi* khāditukāmena.
 583, 19 *Āsīde* ti akkamaṇ' ādivasena bādheyya. *Assāti* mātugā-
 583, 20 massa. *Pabbajitehi kamman*¹²⁷ ti āmisapaṭiggahaṇ' ādi
 583, 24 pabbajitehi kātabbaṃ¹²⁸ kammaṃ.
 583, 26 *Satī* ti vā kāyagatāsati *u p a ṭ ṭ h a p e t a b b ā.*¹²⁹
 583, 31 10. *Atanlibaddhā*¹³⁰ ti abhāravahā.¹³¹
 583, 25 *Pesitacittā* ti nibbānaṃ pati pesitacittā.
 583, 26 11. *Vihatenāti* kappāsavihananadhanunā pabbajaṭā-
 583, 31 naṃ¹³² vijaṇaṇavasena hatena. Ten' āha *supoṭhitenāti*,¹³³
 aṃsu-aṃsukaraṇavasena¹³⁴ suṭṭhu bheditenāti¹³⁵ attho.
 13. Dassaniya-saṃvejaṇiyaṭṭhānakittanena ca vasanaṭ-
 583, 25 ṭhānaṃ kathitaṃ.
Theraṃ adisvā āmañṇesīti tattha adisvā āvajjento therassa
 ṭhitaṭṭhānaṃ pavattiṇ ca ṇatvā āmañṇesi.

¹¹⁹ AG^m savohāttappa-¹²⁰ ABGG^mM °ārammaṇatāya¹²¹ So all MSS.

DA etaṃ

¹²² ABGG^mM °gāmo¹²³ ABGG^m °anantarāyakaro ti¹²⁴ AG^m papatāpe-B^mP murumurāpetvā¹²⁵ A vissamchāBGG^mM vissambhoB^mP visaṅgoReconstructed reading is given
above. See Introduction.¹²⁶ B^mP ghaṭṭanābhāvo¹²⁷ B^m kattabbakamman¹²⁸ AB^mG^mP °tabba¹²⁹ B^mP upatṭhā-¹³⁰ AG^m ataniba-

BG attaniba-

M anataniba-

¹³¹ A agāravā ; BGM āgārapā ;G^m āgāravā¹³² ABGG^mM sabba-¹³³ ABGG^mM °poṭṭhi-B^mP °pothi-¹³⁴ AG aṃsu-asu-B^mP asaṅkaraṇa-¹³⁵ B^mP pothitenāti

14. Kāyakammasa hitabhāvo ¹³⁶ hitajjhāsayena pavat-
titattā ¹³⁷ ti āha *hitavuddhiyā* ¹³⁸ *katenāti*. Sukhabhāvo 584, 29
kāyikadukkhābhāvo, ¹³⁹ cetasikasukhasamuṭṭhitatā ¹⁴⁰ cāti
vuttaṃ *sukhasomanassavasena katenāti*. Āvi-rahovibhā- 584, 29
gadvayābhāvato ¹⁴¹ *Advayenāti* imam attham das- 584, 31
setuṃ *yathā* ti ādi vuttaṃ. 584, 31

Satthu khettabhāvasampattiya, therassa ajjhāsayasam-
pattiya ca ettakam idan ti pamāṇaṃ gaheṭuṃ asakkuṇeyya-
tāya pamāṇavirahitattā ¹⁴² tassa ¹⁴³ kammassāti āha *Cak-* 584, 35
kavālam pīti ādi. *Evam pavattitenāti* evaṃ odissakamettā- 585, 7
bhāvanāvasena ¹⁴⁴ pavattitena.

Vivaṭṭūpanissayabhūtaṃ kataṃ upacitaṃ puññaṃ ete-
nāti *Katapuñño*, arahattādhigamāya katādhikāro ti 585, 8
attho. Ten' āha *abhinīhārasampanno 'sīli* ¹⁴⁵ *dassetīti*. 585, 8

15. Kattha ci saṅkucitaṃ hutvā ṭhitaṃ *mahāpaṭhavim* 585, 14
paṭtharanto viya, paṭisaṃhaṭaṃ hutvā ṭhitaṃ *ākāsaṃ* 585, 15
vitthārento ¹⁴⁶ *viya*, catusaṭṭhādhikayojanasatasahass' ubbe-
dhaṃ *Cakkavālagirim* adho *osādentō* ¹⁴⁷ *viya*, aṭṭhasaṭṭhi- 585, 15
yojanasatasahass' ubbedhaṃ ¹⁴⁸ *Sineruṃ ukkhipanto viya*, 585, 16
satayojan' āyāmaṇvitthāraṃ *mahājambum* ¹⁴⁹ *khandhe* ¹⁴⁹ 585, 16
gaheṭvā cālento viyāti pañca ¹⁵⁰ pi upamā ¹⁵⁰ therassa guṇa-
kathāya ¹⁵¹ mahantabhāvadassan' atthañ c' eva aññesaṃ
dukkarabhāvadassan' atthañ ¹⁵² ca ābhatā. ¹⁵³

Eten' eva cāti ca-saddena

585, 20

“ Ahaṃ etarahi araham Sammāsambuddho ” (a)

“ Sadevakasmim lokasmim n' atthi me paṭipuggalo ”
ti (b)

ca evam ādīnaṃ saṅgaho daṭṭhabbo.

(a) D II 3

(b) M I 171

¹³⁶ BGM sahita-

¹³⁷ BG °tatthā; P vavatthitattā

¹³⁸ ABGG^mM °buddhiyā

¹³⁹ B^m *adds* cetasikasukhabhāvo
P *adds* cetasikadukkhābhāvo
cetasikasukhabhāvo

¹⁴⁰ B^mP °ṭṭhitattā

¹⁴¹ BG acirahovibhāgadvayambhā-
B^mP °vibhāgato advayabhā-
vato

¹⁴² AĠ^mM samānavirahitatāya
BG °virahitatā

¹⁴³ ABGG^mM kassa

¹⁴⁴ AG^m °bhāvanā ti

B^mP °bhāvanāya vasena

¹⁴⁵ ABGG^mM ti

¹⁴⁶ BG vipphāre-

¹⁴⁷ B^mP osārento; DA uppādentō

¹⁴⁸ B^mP °saṭṭhādhika-

¹⁴⁹ ABGG^mM °jambukkhandhe

¹⁵⁰⁻¹⁵⁰ B^m pañcahi upamāhi

¹⁵¹ B^m °kathā

¹⁵² B^mP dukkaṭa-

¹⁵³ B^mP āgatā va

585. 22 *I'yallo* ti khandhakosall' ādisaṅkhātena veyyattiyena
 585. 22 samannāgato. *Medhāvi* ti medhāsaṅkhātāya sābhā-
 vikapaññāya ¹⁵⁴ samannāgato.
585. 33 16. *Paṭisanthāradhamman* ti pakaticārittavasena vuttaṃ,
 upagatānaṃ pana bhikkhūnaṃ bhikkhunīnaṃ ca pucchā-
 vissajjanavasena c' eva cittarucivasena ca yathākālaṃ
 dhammaṃ deseti yeva, upāsaka-upāsikānaṃ pana upanisin-
 nakathāvasena.
586. 21 17. *Kudda-saddo* ¹⁵⁵ patirūpavācī, *ka-saddo* app' attho ti
 āha *Kuddanagara ke* ¹⁵⁶ ti *nagarapatirūpake sam-*
bādhe khuddakanagara ke ¹⁵⁷ ti. Dhūsaravisātasañṭhānatā-
 ya ¹⁵⁸ taṃ ujjāṅgalanagara ka n ti vuttan ti āha
 586. 22, 24 *visamanagara ke* ti. *Aññesaṃ mahānagarānaṃ* ekavāṭap-
 586. 24 pamāṇatāya ¹⁵⁹ sākḥāsādise. Ettha ca *kuddana ga-*
ra ke ¹⁶⁰ ti iminā tassa nagarassa appakabhāvo vutto,
 ujjāṅgalanagara ke ti iminā bhūmivipattiyā ni-
 hīnabhāvo, sākḥānagara ke ti iminā appadhāna-
 bhāvo.
586. 26 *Sārappattā* ti vibhavasār' ādinā sāramahattaṃ pattā.
 586. 29 *Kahāpaṇasakaṭaṇ* ti ettha dvikumbhaṃ sakaṭaṃ. Kumbho
 586. 30 pana das' ammaṇo ¹⁶¹ ti vadanti. *Dve pavisantīti* ¹⁶²
 kahāpaṇasakaṭāni āyavasena pavisanti.
587. 5 *Subhikkhā* ti sulabh' āhārā, sundar' āhārā ca.
 587. 5. 6 Ten' āha *khajjabhojjasampannā* ti. *Saddaṃ karonte* ¹⁶³ ti
 yavas' ādinā ¹⁶⁴ tuṭṭhabhāvena kuñcanādaṃ ¹⁶⁵ karonte.
 587. 7 *Avivittā* ti asuññā.
- Kadāci ratho paṭhamam gacchati, taṃ añño anubandhan-
 to gacchati, kadāci dutiyam vuttaratho paṭhamam gacchati,
 itaro taṃ anubandhati, evaṃ *aññamaññaṃ anubandhamānā*.
 587. 10 *Etthāti* Kusāvatīnagare. Tassa mahantabhāvato c' eva
 587. 11 iddh' ādibhāvato *niccapayojitān' eva* ¹⁶⁶ *bheri-ādīni turīyāni*.
 587. 11

¹⁵⁴ AG^mM sābha-
 BG sabhā-
 B^mP sammābhāvitāya paññāya
¹⁵⁵ B^mP khuddaka-
¹⁵⁶ A chuddanaga-
 BG khuddanaga-
 G^m cuddanaga-
 M vuddanaga-
¹⁵⁷ AG^m °thānaṃ kāya
 BG dhurasara-
 M °visāthasañṭhānakāya

¹⁵⁸ B^mP ekadesappa-
¹⁵⁹ B^mP khuddaka-
¹⁶⁰ B^mP °ambara
¹⁶¹ ABGG^mM pavissa-
¹⁶² AG^mM karonto
 BG karontī
¹⁶³ B^mP ravasārinā
¹⁶⁴ AB^mG^mP koṇca-
¹⁶⁵ B^mP niccaṃ-
 DA niccā-

Samma sammāti vā aññamaññaṃ piy' ālāpasaddo
s a m m a - s a d d o. Kaṃsatāl' ādisabbatālāvacarasaddo 587, 13
tālasaddo. Kūṭabherisaddo kumbhathūnasaddo. 587, 14

Evarūpā saddā honti kacavar' ākiṇṇavīthitāya, araññe 587, 21
 kanda-mūla-panṇ' ādigahaṇāya, tattha dukkhajīvatikāya
 cāti yathākkamaṃ ¹⁶⁶ yojetabbam. *Na idha evaṃ ahosi* 587, 21
 devaloke viya sabbaso paripuṇṇasampattikatāya.

19. *Mahantaṃ kolāhalaṃ* ti saddhānaṃ ¹⁶⁷ pasannānaṃ ¹⁶⁷ 587, 30
 devatānaṃ, upāsakānaṃ ca vasena purato purato mahati
 ugghosanaṃ hoti. Tattha Bhagavantaṃ uddissa katassa
 viharassa abhāvato, bhikkhusaṅghassa ca mahantabhāvato
te āgantvā . . . pe . . . pesesi. Pesento ca kathaṃ hi nāma 587, 31-33
 Bhagavā pacchime kāle attano pavattiṃ amhākaṃ n'
 ārocesīti, nesam domanassaṃ māhosīti A j j a k h o
 V ā s e t t h ā ti ādinā sāsanaṃ pesesi.

21. Aghaṃ ¹⁶⁸ dukkhaṃ āventi ¹⁶⁹ pakāsentīti *a g h ā -* 587, 35
v i n o, ¹⁷⁰ pākāṭibhūta dukkhā ti āha *uppannadukkhā* ti. 587, 35

22. Nātisālohitabhāvena kulaṃ parivattati etthāti *kula-* 588, 1
parivattaṃ. Taṃtaṃ-kulīnabhāvena ¹⁷¹ tthito sattanikāyo
k u l a p a r i v a t t a s o ti vuttan ti āha *kulaparivattan* ti. 587,38; 588,1
 Te pana taṃtaṃkulaparivattaparicchinā Mallarājāno tas-
 miṃ nagare vīthi-ādisabhāgena vasantīti vuttaṃ *vīthisa-* 588, 1
bhāgena c' eva racchāsabhāgena cāti.

23. Kaṅkhā ¹⁷² eva *k a ṅ k h ā d h a m m o*. 588, 4

Ekato vāti bhūmiṃ avibhajitvā ¹⁷³ sādharāṇato va. 588, 8
 Bījato ¹⁷⁴ aggaṃ gahetvā āhāraṃ sampādetvā dānaṃ *bīj'* 588, 10
aggaṃ. *Gabbhakāle* ti sassānaṃ ¹⁷⁵ gabbh' ādhānato ¹⁷⁶ 588, 10
 paraṃ khīragahaṇakāle. Ten' āha *gabbhaṃ phāletvā khīraṃ* 588, 14
nīharitvā ti ādi. *Puthukakāle* ¹⁷⁷ ti sassānaṃ nātipakke 588, 15
 puthukayogyaphalakāle. ¹⁷⁸ *Dāyane* ¹⁷⁹ *dāyan'* *aggan* ¹⁸⁰ ti 588, 15
 pakkassa sassassa ¹⁸¹ lavane lavan' ārambhadānaṃ adāsi.

¹⁶⁶ ABGG^m yathākkammaṃ
 M yathākkamma

¹⁶⁷ B^mP saddhāsampannānaṃ

¹⁶⁸ ABGG^mM appaṃ

¹⁶⁹ ABGG^mM ācenti

¹⁷⁰ A āsāvino; G^m ākāsāvino;
 M asappāvino

¹⁷¹ B^mP °bhāgena

¹⁷² AG^mM kañcā

¹⁷³ AG^m avibhuritvā
 BGM °bhuñji-

¹⁷⁴ B^mP add ca

¹⁷⁵ B^mP omit

¹⁷⁶ B^mP gabbhadhāraṇato

¹⁷⁷ ABGG^mM puthukāle

¹⁷⁸ AG^m °phalanā-
 BGM °palanā-

¹⁷⁹ B^mP omit

DA lāyane

¹⁸⁰ B^mP lāyan'-

DA lāyan'-

¹⁸¹ ABGG^mMP sassa

- 588, 16 Lūnassa sassassa veṇivasena bandhitvā ṭhapanam *veṇi-*
 588, 16 *karaṇam*. Tassa ārambhe dānam *veṇ' aggam*. Veṇiyo pana
 588, 16 ekato katvā rāsikaraṇam *kalāpo*. Tattha aggadānam *kalāp'*
 588, 17 *aggam*. Kalāpato nīharitvā maddane aggadānam *khal'*
 588, 17 *aggam*. Madditam opunītvā ¹⁸² dhaññassa rāsikaraṇe agga-
 588, 17 dānam *khalabhaṇḍ' aggam*.¹⁸³ Dhaññassa khalato koṭṭhe
 588, 17, 18 pakkhipane aggadānam *koṭṭh' aggam*. *Uddharitvā* ti koṭṭhato
 588, 21 uddharitvā. *Nava aggadānāni adāsīti* iminā: Katham nu
 kho aham satthusantike aggato va ¹⁸⁴ mucceyyan ti agg'
 588, 22 aggadānavasena vivattūpanissayassa kusalassa katūpaci-
 588, 24 tattā, nānassa ca tathā ¹⁸⁵ paripākam gatattā aggadham-
 madesanāya tassa bhājanabhāvaṃ dasseti. Ten' āha *imaṃ*
aggadhammaṃ tassa desessāmīti ādi. *Ohīyitvā* saṅkocaṃ
 āpajjitvā.¹⁸⁶
- 589, 5 25. *Ñātukāmo* va na sandiṭṭhiparāmāsī.¹⁸⁷
 589, 6 26. *Abbhaññamsūti* ¹⁸⁸ sandehajātassa pucchāvacanan ti
 589, 6 katvā *jānimsūti* ¹⁸⁹ attham āha. Ten' āha pāliyaṃ sabbe
 589, 7 va na abbhaññamsūti. *Nesaṇ* ti Pūraṇ' ādinaṃ.
 589, 7 *Sā paṭiññā* ti
- “ Karato ¹⁹⁰ kho mahārāja kārayato ” ti (c)
- 589, 7 ādinā paṭiññātā,¹⁹¹ sabbaññupaṭiññā eva vā. *Niyyānikā* ti
 sappāṭihāriya, tesam vā siddhantasāṅkhātā ¹⁹² paṭiññā
 vaṭṭato nissaraṇ' aṭṭhena niyyānikā ti. Sāsanassa sam-
 pattiyaṃ tesam sabbaññutaṃ, tabbipariyāyato ca asab-
 589, 8 baññutaṃ gacchatīti ¹⁹³ daṭṭhabbam. Ten' āha *tasmā* ti
 589, 11 ādi. *Atthābhāvato* ¹⁹⁴ ti Subhaddassa sādhetabba-atthābhā-
 589, 11 vato.¹⁹⁵ *Okāsābhāvato* ti tathā vitthāritaṃ ¹⁹⁶ katvā dham-
 mam desetum avasarābhāvato. Idāni tam eva okāsābhāvaṃ
 589, 12 dassetum *Paṭhama-yāmasmin* ti ādi vuttaṃ.

(c) D I 52

¹⁸² B^m ophu-¹⁸³ So all MSS.; DA omits khala¹⁸⁴ ABGG^mM omil¹⁸⁵ ABG tattha; G^m satthā
M tatthā¹⁸⁶ ABGG^mM āvajji-¹⁸⁷ AG^m °ditthaka-
B^m °ditthim; G^m °daṭṭham¹⁸⁸ B^m abbhaññim-¹⁸⁹ M jānimsu na jānimsūti¹⁹⁰ B^mP karoto¹⁹¹ ABGG^mM paṭiññā sā sā paṭiññā¹⁹² BG pasiddhatta-¹⁹³ ABGG^mM pucchātīti¹⁹⁴ AG^m etthabhā-

BG attabhā-

M attā-

DA abhāvato

¹⁹⁵ ABGG^mM sāvetabba-¹⁹⁶ ABGG^mM °rikam

27. Yesam¹⁹⁷ samaṇabhāvakarāṇadhammānaṃ sampādanena samaṇo, te pana ukkaṭṭhaniddesena ariyamagga-dhammā ti catumaggasaṃsiddhiyā pāḷiyam cattāro samaṇā vuttā ti, te bāhirasamaye sabbenā sabbam n' atthīti das-sento *paṭhamo sot' āpannasamaṇo* ti ādim āha. 589, 16

Purimadesanāyāti yasmiñ¹⁹⁸ ca kho Subhadda 589, 19
dhammavināye ti ādinā vuttāya desanāya. Bya-tirekato anvayato ca adhippeto attho vibhāvīyatīti paṭhamanāyoti p' ettha *purimadesanāyāti* padena saṅgahito 589, 19
vāti daṭṭhabbo. Attano sāsanaṃ niyamento āha *I m a s -* 589, 19
m i m k h o ti yojanā.

Āraddhavipassakehīti saṃsādhitavipassakehi,¹⁹⁹ sikhāp- 589, 22
pattavipassake²⁰⁰ sandhāya vuttam, na paṭṭhapitavipas-sane.²⁰¹ Apare pana: “Bāhirakasamaye vipassanāram-bhassa gandho²⁰² pi n' atth' evāti avisesavacanam etan ” ti vadanti.

Adhigataṭṭhānan ti adhigatakāraṇam,²⁰³ tad attham pub- 589, 26
babhāgapatipadan²⁰⁴ ti attho. Yena sot' āpattimaggo adhigato, na uparimaggo, so sot' āpattimagge ṭhito akup-padhammatāya tassa, tattha vā ṭhito²⁰⁵ ṭhitapubbo bhū-tapubbagatiyā ti sot' āpattimaggatṭho sot' āpanno, na sesa-ariyā²⁰⁶ bhūm' antar' uppattito.²⁰⁷ Sot' āpanno hi attanā²⁰⁸ adhigataṭṭhānam sot' āpattimaggam aññassa kathetvā sot' āpattimaggatṭham kareyya, na aṭṭhamako asambhavato. *Esa nayo sesamaggatṭhesūti* etthāpi iminā va 589, 30
nayena attho veditabbo. *Pagunakammaṭṭhānan*²⁰⁹ ti attano 589, 31
paguṇam vipassanākammaṭṭhānam,²¹⁰ eten' eva avisesava-canan ti vādo paṭikkhitto ti daṭṭhabbo.

*Sabbaññutañāṇam*²¹¹ *adhippetam*. Tam hi sabbaññeyya- 590, 4
dhammāvabodhane kusalam chekam nipuṇan ti vuccati,

¹⁹⁷ ABGG^mM omit

¹⁹⁸ ABGG^mM tasmiñ

¹⁹⁹ B^m samādhikammikavipassa-
kehi

P samādhikavipassa-

²⁰⁰ ABGG^mM add na

²⁰¹ BGM paṭṭharita-

²⁰² B^mP gantho

²⁰³ B^mP °gatassa-
M adhigakāraṇam

²⁰⁴ BG °bhāgam-

²⁰⁵ B^mP siddhito

²⁰⁶ ABGG^mM settha-ariyā

²⁰⁷ AG^m bhumm' antarapp-
BGM bhumm' antarayāpp-

²⁰⁸ ABGG^mM attano

²⁰⁹ B^m paguṇam-

²¹⁰ AG^m vippasantā-

²¹¹ AM sabbaññe dhamm-
BG sabbaññe va dha-
G^m sabbam ye dhamm-

tattha ²¹² yathā asambhavaṃ ²¹³ appaṭihatam pavattatīti katvā.

590. 7 *S a m a d h i k ā n i* ekena vassena. Nāyanti etena catusaccadhammā ²¹³ yathāvato ²¹⁴ paṭivijjhāntīti ²¹⁵ *ñāyo*, ²¹⁶ lok' uttaramaggo ti āha *ariyamaggadhammassāti*. Padissati etena ariyamaggo paccakkhato ²¹⁷ dissatīti *p a d e s o*, vipassanā ti vuttam *padese* ²¹⁸ *vipassanā-magge* ²¹⁹ ti.
590. 7, 8 *ñāyo*, ²¹⁶ lok' uttaramaggo ti āha *ariyamaggadhammassāti*. Padissati etena ariyamaggo paccakkhato ²¹⁷ dissatīti
590. 9 *p a d e s o*, vipassanā ti vuttam *padese* ²¹⁸ *vipassanā-magge* ²¹⁹ ti.
590. 11 *S a m a ṇ o p i* ti ettha *pi*-saddo padesavattīti ²²⁰ etthāpi
590. 11 ānetvā sambandhitabbo ti āha *padesavatti . . . pe . . . n' atthīti vuttam holīti*.
590. 16, 17 30. So ti tathāvutto antevāsī. *Tenāti* ācariyena. *Allano thāne thapilo hoti* parapabbājan' ādisu ²²¹ niyuttattā.
590. 29 *S a k k h i s ā v a k o* ²²² ti paccakkhasāvako, ²²³ sam-
590. 30 mukhasāvako ²²² ti attho. *Bhagavati dharamāṇe* ti dhara-māṇassa Bhagavato santike. Sesadvaye pi es' eva nayo.
590. 35, 36 *Sabbo pi so* ti ²²³ sabbo ²²³ so ²²³ tividho pi. *Ayam pana . . . pe . . . arahattam patto*, tasmā paripunṇatāya matthakap-patto *pacchimo sakkhisāvako* ti.
590. 36

Pañcama ²²⁴ bhāṇavāro. ²²⁴

591. 4 6. 1. *Tan* ti bhikkhusaṅghassa ovādass' ārambham, ¹
591. 4 tam *dassetum . . . pe . . . vuttam dhammasaṅgāhakehīti* adhippāyo.

591. 6 Suttābhidhammasaṅgahitassa dhammassa anisajjanam pabodhanam ² desanā, tass' eva pakārato nāpanam veney-yasantāne ³ thapanam paññāpanan ti *dhammo pi desito c'*

²¹²⁻²¹³ B^mP asaṅga only

²¹³ B^mP °dhammam

²¹⁴ B^mP yāthā-

²¹⁵ B^mP °vijjhantīti

²¹⁶ DA nāyassa, probably a mis-print.

²¹⁷ AG^mM °kkhate tā
BG paccavekkhanto

²¹⁸ So all MSS; DA padesa

²¹⁹ AG^m °mante; M °matte
DA °matte

²²⁰ A °vannāti

BG °vatthīti

G^m °vannati

M °vattipi

²²¹ ABGG^mM param-

²²² BG bhāvato for sāvako

Due to graphic corruption.

²²³ ABGG^mM omit

²²⁴ B^m Pañcamabhāṇavāravaṇṇanā
niṭṭhitā

¹ AG^m ovādassarambha
BGM ovādassaram-
B^mP ovādak' aṅgam

² B^mP sambodhanam

³ AG^m vinaya-
BGM vineya-
P vineyya-

*eva paññatto cāti vuttaṃ.*⁴ Tathā vinayatantisāṅgahitassa kāyavācānaṃ vinayanato vinayo ti laddhādhivacanassa atthassa atisaṃjanāṃ⁵ pabodhanāṃ desanā, tass' eva pakā-rato nāpanāṃ asaṅkarato ṭhapanāṃ paññāpanan ti *vinayo* 591, 7
*pi desito c' eva paññatto cāti vuttaṃ.*⁴ Adhisīlasikkhānid-desabhāvena⁶ sāsanaṃ mūlabhūtatā vinayo paṭhamāṃ sikkhitabbo ti tan tāva⁷ ayam⁸ uddeso⁸ sarūpato dassento *Mayā hi vo* ti ādim āha. Tattha *satt' āpattikkhandhava-* 591, 9, 13
senāti sattannaṃ āpattikkhandhānaṃ avītikkamanīyatā-vasena. *Satthukiccaṃ sādheṣṣati*⁹: Idam vo kattabbam, 591, 16
 idam na kattabban ti kattabbākattabbassa vibhāgena anusāsanato.

Tena ten' ākārenāti tena tena veneyyānaṃ¹⁰ ajjhāsayā- 591, 19
 nurūpena pakārena. *Ime dhamme* ti ime sattatimsabodhipak- 591, 20
 khiyadhamme.¹¹ Tappadhānattā suttantadesanāya *suttanta-* 591, 20
*piṭakaṃ*¹² *desitan* ti vuttaṃ. *Satthukiccaṃ sādheṣṣati*¹³ 591, 22
 tamtamcariyānurūpaṃ sammāpaṭipattiyā anusāsanato. Ku-salākusalābyākatavasena¹⁴ *nava hetu*. *Satta phassā* ti ādi 591, 24
 sattaviññāṇadhātusampayogavasena¹⁵ vuttaṃ. Dhammā-nulome tikapaṭṭhān' ādayo cha, tathā¹⁶ dhammapacca-nike,¹⁷ dhammānulomapaccanike, dhammapaccanikānulome ti catuvīsati samantapaṭṭhānāni etassāti *catuvīsati samanta-* 591, 29
paṭṭhānaṃ. Tam pana paccayānulom' ādivasena vibhajiya-mānaṃ aparimāṇanayam evāti¹⁸ āha *anantanayamahā-* 591, 29
*paṭṭhānapatimaṇḍitan*¹⁹ ti. *Satthukiccaṃ sādheṣṣatī* ti khandh' 591, 32
 ādivibhāgena nāyamānaṃ catusaccasambodh' āvahattā Satthārā Sammāsambuddhena kātabbakiccaṃ nipphādes-sati. *Ovadissanti anusāsissanti* ovādānusāsanakiccanipphā- 592, 4
 danato.²⁰

2. Cārittan ti samudācāraṃ,²¹ navesu piy' ālāpaṃ,

⁴ ABGG^mMP vutto

⁵ BGG^m anisajj-

⁶ BGM °niddesā-

⁷ BG tā

⁸ ABGG^mM ayath' uddesaṃ

⁹ ABGG^mM sādheṣṣanti

¹⁰ AG^m vinayā°; BGM vineyā-

¹¹ ABGG^mM °bodha-

¹² P suttantaṃ vā piṭakaṃ

¹³ AG^m sādheṣṣanti

¹⁴ ABGM °kusalā na vyākata-
 G^m °kusala na vyākata-

¹⁵ A °sappāyoga-

BGG^mM °sappayoga-

¹⁶ ABGG^mM omit

¹⁷ B^m °paccaniya for °nika
 throughout

¹⁸ ABGG^mM eva vā

¹⁹ AG^m anantaraṇaṃ yamaka-
 paṭṭhāna-

M anantaraṇaṃ yamahā-

²⁰ AB^mG^mMP °sāsani-

²¹ BG samācāraṃ; B^mP °cārā
 M samuccāraṃ

buḍḍhesu gārav' ālāpan ti attho. Ten' āha bhante²² ti vā āyasmā ti vā ti. Gāravavacanam h' etam yadidaṃ bhante ti vā āyasmā ti vā. Loke pana tatra bhavan ti²³ devānam piyo ti ca gāravavacanam eva.

592. 16

592. 17

3. Ākaṅkhamāno samūhanatūti²⁴ vutte na ākaṅkhamāno na samūhanatūti pi vuttam eva hotīti āha *vikappavacanen' eva ṭhapesīti*. *Balan* ti nāṇabalam. Yadi asamūhananam diṭṭham, tad eva ca icchitam, atha kasmā Bhagavā ākaṅkhamāno samūhanatūti avocāti? Tathā-rūpapuggal' ajjhāsayavasena. Santi hi keci khuddānukhuddakāni²⁵ sikkhāpadāni samādāya vattitum²⁶ anicchantā, tesam²⁷ tathā²⁷ avuccamāne²⁷ Bhagavati vighāto uppajjeyya, tam tesam bhavissati dīgharattam ahitāya dukkhāya, tathā pana vutte tesam vighāto na uppajjeyya: Amhākam evāyaṃ doso, amhesu eva keci samūhananam na icchantīti. Keci: Sakalassa pana sāsanaassa saṅgh' āyattabhāvakaraṇ' attham²⁸ tathā vuttan ti vadanti. Yaṇ ca kiñci Satthārā sikkhāpadaṃ paññattam, tam samanā Sakyaputtiyā sirasā sampatīcchitvā jīvitam viya rakkhanti. Tathā hi te khuddānukhuddakāni sikkhāpadāni ākaṅkhamāno saṅgho samūhanatūti vutte pi na samūhaniṃsu, aññadatthu Satthu purato viya tassa accaye pi rakkhiṃsu evāti satthusāsanassa saṅghassa ca mahantabhāvadassan' attham pi tathā vuttan ti daṭṭhabbam. Tathā hi āyasmā Ānando aññe pi vā bhikkhu: "Katamaṃ pana bhante khuddakam, katamaṃ anukhuddakan" ti na pucchiṃsu samūhanan' ajjhāsayass' eva abhāvato. *Na tam evaṃ gahetabban* ti *Nāgasenatthero khuddānukhuddakam jānāti*²⁹ ādinā vuttam tam tesam³⁰ vacanam evaṃ iminā vutt' ākārena³¹ na³¹ gahetabbam adhippāyassa aviditattā.³² Idāni tam adhippāyam vibhāvetum *Nāgasenat-*

593.4; 592.26

593. 4

²² ABGG^mM bhadante
P bhaddante
²³ ABGG^mM add vā
²⁴ ABGG^mM add pi
²⁵ BG °khudda
²⁶ B^mP samvatti-
²⁷ ABGG^mM so tesam yathā
avuccamāno
²⁸ BG sappāyanantabhāva-
M sappāyantabhāva-

²⁹ AG^m ajāniti
BGM jāniti
P jānissatīti
³⁰ B^mP nesam
³¹ A vuttakārena *only*
G^m *corrects* vuttakāraṇena
to vuttakārena
P *omits* na
³² BG adhicitattā

thero hīti ādi vuttaṃ. Yasmā Nāgasenatthero paresaṃ vādapathopacchedan' atthaṃ saṅgītikāle dhammasaṅgāha-kamahātherehi gahitakoṭṭhāsesu antimakoṭṭhāsam eva gahetvā Milindarājānaṃ saññāpesi; ³³ Mahākassapatthero pana ekasikkhāpadam pi asamūhanitukāmatāya tathā kammavācam sāvesi; tasmā taṃ ³⁴ tesam vacanaṃ tathā na gahetabbam.

5. *Dvelhakan ti dvidhā gāho, anek' aṃsagāho ³⁵ ti attho. 593, 10*
V i m a t i ti saṃsay' āpatti. Ten' āha vinicchinitum 593, 10
asamatthata ti. Taṃ vo vadāmīti taṃ saṃsayavantam bhik- 593, 14
khum sandhāya vo tumhe vadāmi.

6. *Nikkaṅkhabhāva - paccakkhakaraṇaṇāṇam ³⁶ yevāti ³⁶ 593, 25*
Buddh' ādisu tesam bhikkhūnaṃ nikkaṅkhabhāvassa pac-
cakkhakāri yathāvato ³⁷ tam atthaṃ paṭivijjhivā tthitaṃ
sabbaññutaṇāṇam eva. Ettha etasmim atthe. 593, 26

7. *Appamajjanaṃ a p p a m ā d o, so pana atthato 593, 31*
ñāṇūpasamhitā sati, yasmā tattha satiyā vyāpāro sātisayo,
tasmā sati-avip̐pavāsenāti vuttaṃ. Appamādapade yeva 593, 31, 34
pakkhipitvā adāsi, atthato ³⁸ tassa sakala-Buddhavacana-
saṅgaṇhanato. ³⁹

Jhān' ādisu citte ca param' ukkaṃsagatavasībhāvatāya :
Ettake kāle ettikā ⁴⁰ samāpattiyo samāpajjitvā parinib-
bāyissāmīti kālaparicchedam katvā samāpattisamāpajjanaṃ
parinibbāna-parikammaṃ ti adhippetam. 594, 1

8. *Thero ti Anuruddhatthero. 594, 6*

9. *Ayam pi cāti yathāvuttapañcasatṭhiyā ⁴¹ jhānānaṃ 594, 24*
samāpannabhāvakathā ⁴² pi saṅkhepakathā eva. Kasmā? 594, 24
Yasmā Bhagavā tadā pi devasikaṃ valañjanasamāpattiyo
sabbā pi aparihāpetvā samāpajji evāti dassento Nibbāna- 594, 25
puram ⁴³ pavisanto ⁴³ ti ādim āha.

Imāni dve pi samanantarān' eva paccavekkhaṇāya pi 594, 35
yebhuyyena ⁴⁴ jhān' antariyatāya ⁴⁴ jhānapakkhikabhāvato.

³³ B^mP paññā-

³⁴ ABGG^mM omit

³⁵ AG^mM anekasaṅgaho

³⁶ ABGG^mM °paccakkhakāraṇaṇ ti
 P °paccakkhakāraṇaṇ ti

³⁷ B^mMP yāthā-

³⁸ AG^m etthato

³⁹ B^mP sakalassa Buddhavaca-
 nassa saṅgaṇhanato ca

⁴⁰ B^mP ettakā

⁴¹ ABGG^mM °vuttā-

⁴² BG °bhāvaṃ

⁴³ ABGG^mM nibbānaṃ puram
 santo

⁴⁴ B^mP yebhuyyenānantariya-
 katāya

- Yasmā bhav' aṅgacittam sabbapacchimam, tato bhavato ⁴⁵
 cavanato cutīti vuccati, tasmā na kevalam ayam eva
 Bhagavā, atha kho sabbe pi sattā bhav' aṅgacitten' eva
 595. 1 cavantīti dassetum *ye hi kecīti* ādi vuttam.
 595. 5 10. *Paṭibhāgapuggalavirahito* ⁴⁶ ti sīl' ādiguṇehi asadi-
 satāya sadisapuggalarahito.
 595. 8 Saṅkhārā vūpasamanti ⁴⁷ etthāti *v ū p a s a m o* ti evam-
 595. 9 saṅkhātam nāṇam kathitam *nibbānam*.
 595. 14 *Y a n* ti paccatte upayogavacanan ti āha *yo kālam akarīti*.
 595. 18 *Suvikasiten' evāti* ⁴⁸ pītisomanassayogato suṭṭhu vikasitena
 pamuditena. ⁴⁹
 595. 20 *Vedanam adhivāsesi* sabhāvasamuday' ādito ⁵⁰ suṭṭhu
 pariññātattā.
 595. 22 *Aṇāvaraṇavimokkho* sabbaso ⁵² nibbutabhāvato.
 595. 26 Ākaronti attano phalāni samān' ākāre karontīti ākāra,
 kāraṇāni. *S a b b' ā k ā r a v a r ū p e t e* ti sabbehi
 ākāravarehi uttamakāraṇehi sīl' ādiguṇehi samannāgate ⁵³
 ti attho.
 595. 34 11. *K ā t h a m - b h ū t ā* ti kīdisābhūtā.
 596. 2 12. *Cullakaddhānan* ⁵⁴ ti parittam kalam dvattinālikā-
 mattam velam.
 596. 15 13. Kamsatāl' ādi ⁵⁵ tālam avacarati etthāti *tālāvacaran*
 596. 15 ti ⁵⁶ vuccati ātat' ādivāditabhaṇḍam. ⁵⁷ Ten' āha *sabbam*
turiyabhaṇḍan ti.
 596. 20 14. *Dakkhiṇadisābhāgen' evāti* aññena disābhāgena anā-
 haritvā ⁵⁸ yamakasālaṭṭhānato ⁵⁹ dakkhiṇadisābhāgen' eva,
 tato pi dakkhiṇadisābhāgam haritvā netvā.
 596. 25 *Jetavanasadise* ti Sāvattthiyā Jetavanasadise thāne, Jeta-
 vanasadise ⁶⁰ thāne ti pi ⁶¹ pātho.

⁴⁵ AG^m Bhagavato
 BG bhav' aṅgato
⁴⁶ ABGG^mMP °puggalarahito
 DA °viharato, evidently a mis-
 reading.
⁴⁷ M °sammanti
⁴⁸ AG^m °kathiten'-
 DA sucikasīnen' eva
⁴⁹ B^mP muditena
⁵⁰ AG^m °samudayāti tato
 B^mP abhāvasamudayo kato
 M °samudāy'-
⁵¹ BG sabbato

⁵² ABGG^mM °gato
⁵³ B^m cūḷa-; P cūḷa-
 DA cullakaṇḍānam, perhaps due
 to confused calligraphy.
⁵⁴ AM kamsaka-
⁵⁵ ABGG^mM omit
⁵⁶ AG^m attādivādinnaṇḍam
 B^mP ātat' āditūriyabhaṇḍam
⁵⁷ ABGG^m āhari-
 M ahari-
⁵⁸ B^mP °sālānam thānato
⁵⁹ BGM jotivana-
⁶⁰ ABGG^mM vā

15. *Pasādhanamaṅgalasālāyāti* ⁶² abhisekakāle alaṅkara- 596, 37
 namaṅgalasālāya. ⁶³
16. *Devadāniyo* ti tassa corassa ⁶⁴ nāmaṃ. 597, 15
19. *Pā v ā y ā ti* Pāvā nagarato. 597, 27
- Āvajjanapaṭibaddhattā ⁶⁵ jānanassa anāvajjitattā Satthu
 parinibbānaṃ ajānanto *Dasabalaṃ passissāmāti* thero cin- 597, 35
 tesi. Satthu sarīre vā Satthusaññaṃ uppādentō tathā cin-
 tesi. Ten' ev' āha *Bhagavantam ukkhipitvā* ti. 597, 23
- Dhuvam parinibbuto bhavissatīti cintesi* pārisesaññāyena. ⁶⁶ 598, 17
- Jānanto ⁶⁷ pi thero ājīvakaṃ ⁶⁸ pucchi yeva, pucchane pana
 kāraṇaṃ sayam eva pakāsetuṃ *Kim paṇāti* ādi āraddhaṃ. 598, 25
- A j j a s a t t ā h a p a r i n i b b u t o* ti ajjadivasato 599, 17
 paṭilomato sattame ahani ⁶⁹ parinibbuto.
20. *Nāḷiyā* ⁷⁰ vāpakenāti ⁷⁰ nāḷiyā c' eva thavikāya ca. 599, 32
- Mañjuka* ti mañjubhāṇine ⁷¹ madhurassare. *Paṭibhāneyyake* 600, 2, 3
 ti paṭibhānavante.
- Bhuñjitvā pātabbayāgūti* paṭhamam bhuñjitvā pivitab- 600, 21
 bayāgu.
- Tassāti* Subhaddassa buḍḍhapabbajitassa. 600, 27
- Ārādhitasāsane* ti saṃsādhitasāsane. ⁷² *Alan* ti samattho. 601, 20, 22
- Pāpo* ti pāpapuggalo. *Osakkāpetun* ti hāpetuṃ antaradhā- 601, 22, 23
 petuṃ.
- Pañhavārā* ⁷³ ti pañhavissajjanāni, ⁷⁴ 601, 32
- “ Yasmim samaye kāmāvacaraṃ kusalaṃ cittaṃ uppan-
 naṃ hotī ” ti (a)

ādinā

“ Yasmim samaye rūpūpapattiyā ⁷⁵ maggaṃ bhāvetī ”
 ti (b)

(a) Dhs 1

(b) Dhs 499

⁶² ABGG^mM °sālāyan ti

⁶³ ABGG^mM °sālāyaṃ

⁶⁴ ABGG^mM omit

⁶⁵ P °bandhattā

⁶⁶ AG^m parisesañña-
 BG pariyesañña-
 M Not clear

⁶⁷ ABGG^mM ajānanto jānanto

⁶⁸ BGM ājīvikaṃ

⁶⁹ AG^m āhāni
 BGM ahāni

⁷⁰ ABGG^mMP nāli āvāpakenāti

DA nāḷiyā vā pasibbakena vā
 with v.l. nāḷiyā vāpakena

⁷¹ AG^m °bhāni ; BG °bhānike

⁷² B^mP samāhitasāsane

⁷³ BG pañña-
 P pañhāvārāṇīti

⁷⁴ B^m pañhā viya vissajj-

P pañhā piya vissajj-

⁷⁵ ABGG^mM rūp' uppattiyā

- 601, 32-
601, -34 ādinā ca pavattāni. *Eka-dve* ⁷⁶ *bhummi'* *antarāni* ⁷⁷ . . . *pe*
601, 33 . . . *mūle naṭṭhe pisācasadisā* ⁷⁸ *bhavissāmāti* yathā rukkhe
adhivattho pisāco tassa sākāparivāre naṭṭhe khandham
nissāya vasati, khandhe naṭṭhe mūlam nissāya vasati,
mūle pana naṭṭhe anissayo va hoti, tathā bhavissāmāti
attho. Atha vā *mūle naṭṭhe* ti pisācena kira rukkhagacch'
ādinam kiñcid eva mūlam chinditvā attano puttassa ⁷⁹
dinnaṃ, ⁸⁰ yāva taṃ tassa hatthato na vigacchati, tāva so
paresaṃ ⁸¹ adissamānarūpo vicarati. Yādā pana tasmim
kenaci acchinnabhāvena vā sativippavāseṇa ⁸² vā naṭṭhe
manussānam pi dissamānarūpo vicarati, taṃ sandhāy' āha
601,33; 602,4 *mūle naṭṭhe pisācasadisā bhavissāmāti. Maṃ* ⁸³ *kāyasakkhim* ⁸³
katvā ti taṃ paṭipadam kāyena sacchikatavantam tasmā
602, 5 tassā desanāya sakkebhūtam maṃ katvā. *Paṭicchāpesi* ⁸⁴
taṃ paṭicchāpanam Kassapasuttena dīpetabbam.
602, 19 21. Candanaghaṭikābhūllato *candanacitakā*.
602, 32 *Taṃ sutvā* ⁸⁵ ti taṃ āyasmatā Anuruddhattherena
vuttam devatānam adhippāyam sutvā.
603, 26 22. *Dasātantu vā* ⁸⁶ ti paliveṭṭhita-ahatakāsikavatthānam
603, 27 dasaṭṭhānena ⁸⁷ tantumattam ⁸⁸ pi vā. *Dārukhaṇḍam* ⁸⁹
vā ti candan' ādicitakadārukhaṇḍam.
23. Samudāyesu pavattavohārānam avayavesu dissa-
603, 35 nato ⁹⁰ sarirassa avayavabhūtāni aṭṭhīni *s a r i r ā n i* ti
vuttāni.
604, 11 *Na vipākiriṃsūti* sarūpen' eva ṭhitā ti attho. *Sesā*
vipākiriṃsūti vatvā yathā pana tā vipākiriṇṇā ahesum,
604, 12 taṃ dassetum *Tatthāti* ādi vuttam.
604, 19 *Udakadhārā nikkhamitvā nibbāpesum* ⁹¹ devat' ānubhā-
vena. Evaṃ-mahatiyo bahū udakadhārā kim atthāyāti ⁹²

⁷⁶ ABGG^mM ekam-⁷⁷ B^mP bhūm'-⁷⁸ BG pi sākāsadisā⁷⁹ AG^mM vuttassa; BG tassa⁸⁰ A omitsBGG^mM dinne⁸¹ BG taṃ padesaṃ⁸² B^mP °vāsavasena⁸³ So all MSS.

DA maṃ űeva sakkebhū

⁸⁴ BG °cchādesi⁸⁵ So all MSS.

DA disvā

⁸⁶ B^mP dasikatantam⁸⁷ B^mP dasaṭṭhā-⁸⁸ B^mP tanta-⁸⁹ B^mP dārukhandhamDA dārukhandham with v.l.
dārukhaṇḍam⁹⁰ AG^m na dassanato

BG dassanato

M danassanato

⁹¹ B^mP add ti⁹² ABGG^m atthiyāti

āha *Bhagavato citako mahanto* ti. Mahā hi so vīsarātana- 604, 19
satiko.⁹³

Aṭṭha-dantakehīti naṅgalehi⁹⁴ aṭṭh' eva hi nesam danta- 604, 25
sadisāni potthāni⁹⁵ honti, tasmā aṭṭhadantakānīti⁹⁶ vuc-
cati. *Dhammakathā va pamāṇan* ti ativiya acchariy' abbhuta- 604, 32
bhāvato⁹⁷ passantānam⁹⁸ sunantānañ ca sātisayam pasād'
āvahabhāvato, savisesam Buddh' ānubhāvadīpanato. * Pari-
nibbutassāpi⁹⁹ Buddhassa Bhagavato * evarūpo ānubhāvo ti
tam pavattim kathentānam dhammakathikānam attano
ñāṇabalānurūpam pavattiyamānā dhammakathā ev' ettha
pamāṇam vaṇṇetabbassa atthassa¹⁰⁰ mahāvisayattā. Tasmā
vaṇṇanābhūmi nām' esā ti adhippāyo. *Catujātiyagandha-* 604, 34
*paribhaṇḍam*¹⁰¹ kāretvā ti tagara¹⁰²-kuṅkuma-yavanapup-
pha-tamālapattāni pisitvā¹⁰³ katagandhena paribhaṇḍam
kāretvā. *Khacitvā*¹⁰⁴ ti tattha tattha olambanavasena 604, 36
racetvā. Gandhavatthūni gahetvā ganthitamālā *gandhadā-* 604, 36
māni, ratan' āvaliyo *ratanaḍāmāni*. Bahikilañjaparikkhe- 604, 36
passa, antosāṇiparikkhepassa¹⁰⁵ karaṇena *sāṇikilañjaparik-* 605, 2
*khepam*¹⁰⁶ kāretvā. Vātagāhiniyo paṭākā vātapāṭākā. Sara-
bharūpapādako pallaṅko, tasmim *sarabhamayaḥpallaṅke*. 605, 10

Sattihatthā purisā sattiyo taṃsahacaraanato, yathā kuntā
va¹⁰⁷ carantīti,¹⁰⁷ tehi samantato rakkhāpanam pañjara-
karaṇan¹⁰⁸ ti āha *sattihatthehi*¹⁰⁹ *purisehi parikkhipāpetvā* ti. 605, 14

*Dhanūnīti*¹¹⁰ etthāpi es' eva nayo. *Sannāhagavacchitam*¹¹¹ 605, 20, 21
viya katvā nirantarāvaṭṭhita-ārakkhasannāhena¹¹² gavac-
chijālam¹¹³ viya katvā.

⁹³ ABGG^m viṣam-

⁹⁴ AG^m paṭinaṅga-

BGM jaṭinaṅga-

⁹⁵ ABGG^mM pottāni

⁹⁶ AG^mM °k' ādīni; BG °kāni

⁹⁷ BG acchariyabhūta-

⁹⁸ AG^m pasannānam

⁹⁹ B^mP °tassa hi

* . . . * AG^m omit

¹⁰⁰ AG^m māhatthassa

BG mahantassa; M cāhantassa

¹⁰¹ AG^m catumajā-

B^mMP catujjā-

¹⁰² AG^mM tathaṅgakura

BG kālāgaru

¹⁰³ BG piṃsi-

¹⁰⁴ ABGG^mM khacetvā

¹⁰⁵ AG^m °sātini-

¹⁰⁶ BG sālīni-

¹⁰⁷ B^mP pacarantīti

¹⁰⁸ B^mP pañcakara-

¹⁰⁹ AG^mM satthi-

¹¹⁰ AG^m vuccatīti

BGM vaddhunīti

B^mP dhanūhīti

¹¹¹ AG^m santāvacchitam

BG sattāha-

B^m °cchikam

M sannāgava-

¹¹² ABG^m °taravaddhita-

or °taravaṭṭita-

M °tarāvaddhita-

or °tarāvaṭṭita-

(Same letter @ is used for both
ddha and tta.)

¹¹³ ABGG^mM °ccha-

- 605, 27 *Sādhukīlikan* ti saparahitasāadhan' atthēna ¹¹⁴ sādhu, tesam kīlakaṃ ¹¹⁵ ulārapuññapasavanato, samparāyik' atthāvirodhitam ¹¹⁶ kīlāvihāran ti attho.
- 605, 35 24. *Iminā va niyāmenāti* yena nīhārena mahātale nisinno kañci parihāraṃ akatvā kevalam iminā niyāmena. ¹¹⁷
- 606, 1 *Supinako* ti dussupinako. *Dukūladupattam* ¹¹⁸ nivāsetvā ti dve dukūlavatthāni ¹¹⁹ ekajjham katvā nivāsetvā. Evaṃ hi tāni sokaparavasassāpi ¹²⁰ abhassitvā tiṭṭhanti.
- 606, 10 *Abhisekapīṭhikā* ¹²¹ ti rajjābhiseke abhisekamaṅgalapīṭhikā ¹²² uttamamaṅgalabhāvato.
- 606, 12 *Visaṇṇī* ¹²³ jūto yathā taṃ Bhagavato guṇavisesāma-tapānarasaññutāya ¹²⁴ avatṭhitapemo ¹²⁵ pothujjanikasaddhāya patitṭhitapasādo katūpakāratāya sañjanitacittamaddavo. *Suvaṇṇabimbakavaṇṇan* ¹²⁶ ti suviracita ¹²⁷-apas-sayanasadisam. ¹²⁸
- 606, 24 Kasmā pan' ettha Pāveyyakā ¹²⁹ pāliyaṃ sabbapacchato gahitā, kiṃ te Kusinārāya āsannatarā pi sabbapacchato *utṭhitā? Āma sabbapacchato * utṭhitā ¹³⁰ ti dassetuṃ
- 607, 11 *Tattha Pāveyyakā* ti ādi vuttam.
- 607, 29 25. *Dhāt' upāsan' atthan* ¹³¹ ti Satthu dhātūnaṃ payirupāsanāya. *Tesaṃ pakkhā ahesuṃ*: Nāyena tesam santakā dhātuyo ti. *Doṇagajjitaṃ nāma avoca* Satthu avatthattāya ¹³² pasamhitam. ¹³² Etad attham eva hi Bhagavā maggaṃ gacchanto: Pacchato āgacchanto Doṇo brāhmaṇo yāva me padavalañjaṃ passati, tāva mā vigacchatū ti adhiṭṭhāya aññatarasmim rukkhamūle nisīdi. Doṇo ¹³³ pi

¹¹⁴ AG^m sapahita-; BG sapari-

¹¹⁵ B^mP kīlitaṃ

¹¹⁶ B^mP °dhikaṃ

¹¹⁷ B^mP °men' eva

¹¹⁸ ABGG^mM °duppa-

DA dukūlapattam

¹¹⁹ ABGG^mM dukūlapattāni

¹²⁰ AG^m °parivassāpi

B^mP sokasamappitassāpi

¹²¹ ABGG^m °pīṭhakā

B^mP °sekasiñcako

M °pitṭhikā

¹²² AGG^mM °pitṭhikā

B^mP °maṅgalasiñcako

¹²³ ABGG^mMP °ñño

¹²⁴ BG °visesamanapāna-

B^mP omit pāna

¹²⁵ AG^mM °tṭhitamepemo

¹²⁶ AG^m suvaṇṇan

BG suvaṇṇapiṇḍika-

B^mP °bimbisaka-

M °biṇḍika-

¹²⁷ AG^m omit

¹²⁸ AG^m appassayana-

B^m apassena-

P apassana-

¹²⁹ AG^mM Pāthe-

* . . . * BG omit

¹³⁰ BG ucchitā

¹³¹ AG^m °upāyān'-

M °upāyan'-

P dhātvpā-

DA °posan'-

¹³² AG^m vatth-

B^mP °ttayūpasañhitam

¹³³ Cp A II 37

kho brāhmaṇo : Imāni sadevake loka aggapuggalassa padānī-
ti sallakkhento padānusārena Satthu santikaṃ upagacchi,¹³⁴
Satthā pi 'ssa dhammaṃ desesi, tena so Bhagavati nivīṭṭha-
saddho ahosi. Etad avoca, kiṃ avacāti āha *Suṇantu . . . pe* 608, 7
. . . *avocāti*.

Kāyena ekasannipātā¹³⁵ vācāya ekavacanā¹³⁶ abhinna-
vacanā¹³⁷ evaṃ *samaggā hotha*. Tassa pana idaṃ kāraṇaṃ ti 608, 27
āha *S a m m o d a m ā n ā* ti. Ten' āha *cittenāpi aññamañ-* 608, 28
ñam modamānā hothāti.

*Tesaṃ*¹³⁸ *tato tato*¹³⁹ *samāgatasañghānaṃ* ti tato tato attano 608, 35
vasanaṭṭhānato samāgantvā sannipatitabhāvena samāgata-
sañghānaṃ. Tathā samāpatitasamūhabhāvena *samāgataga-* 608, 36
nānaṃ.¹⁴⁰ Vacanasampaṭicchanena *paṭisunītvā*.¹⁴¹ 608, 36

*Yakkhagāho*¹⁴² devatāveso. *Khipanakam*¹⁴³ dhātukkho- 610, 26
bham uppādetvā khipitakarogo.¹⁴⁴ *Ārocanako*¹⁴⁵ āhārassa 610, 26
aruccanarogo.

Sattame divase ti sattavassa-sattamāsato parato sattame 610, 34
divase. *Balānurūpenāti* vibhavabalānurūpena. 611, 1

Pacchā saṅgītikārakā ti dutiya-tatiya-saṅgīti-karakā.¹⁴⁶ 611, 5
Dhātūnaṃ antarāyaṃ disvā ti tattha tattha cetiye yathā- 611, 6
paṭiṭṭhāpitabhāven' eva¹⁴⁷ ṭhitānaṃ dhātūnaṃ micchādiṭ-
ṭhikānaṃ vasena antarāyaṃ disvā, mahādhātunidhānena
sammad eva rakkhitaṇaṃ anāgate Asokena dhammaraññā
tato uddharitvā vitthārikabhāve¹⁴⁸ kate sadevakassa lokassa
hitasukh' āvahabhāvaṇ ca disvā ti adhippāyo.

*Paricaraṇamattam*¹⁴⁹ *evāti* gahetvā paricaritabbadhātu- 611, 15
mattam¹⁵⁰ eva. Rājūnaṃ hatthe *ṭhapetvā*, na cetiyesu. 611, 16
Tathā hi pacchā Asokamahārājā cetiyesu dhātu¹⁵¹ na
labhati.¹⁵²

¹³⁴ AG^m °gañchi

¹³⁵ BG °pātāya

¹³⁶ M °nāya

¹³⁷ AG^m °vācanā
BGM *omit*

¹³⁸ B^mP *omit*

¹³⁹ So all MSS ; DA *once only*

¹⁴⁰ ABGG^mM °gātagahanānaṃ

¹⁴¹ B^mP paṭissu-

¹⁴² B^mP °ggāho

¹⁴³ B^m khipitakam

P^o khipatakam

DA khipana

¹⁴⁴ AG^m khipataka-

BG khipanaka-

¹⁴⁵ AG^mM ārocako

¹⁴⁶ AG^m *omit*

B^mP dutiyaṃ tatiyaṃ-

¹⁴⁷ B^mP tathā-

¹⁴⁸ B^mP vitthārita-

¹⁴⁹ ABGG^mM °caranaka-

DA °mattakam

¹⁵⁰ ABGG^mM °mattakam

¹⁵¹ B^mP dhātūnaṃ

¹⁵² ABGG^mM labbhati

- 611, 30 Purimaṃ¹⁵³ purimaṃ katassa gahaṇayogyam¹⁵⁴ pacchimam pacchimaṃ karento aṭṭh' aṭṭhaharicandan' ādimaye¹⁵⁵ karaṇḍe¹⁵⁶ thūpe ca kāresi.¹⁵⁷ Lohitacandanamay' ādisu pi es' eva nayo.
- 612, 7 Maṇikaraṇḍesūti lohitaṅka-masāragalla-phalikamaye¹⁵⁸
612, 14 ṭhapetvā avasesamaṇiviccittakesu¹⁵⁹ karaṇḍesu. Thūp' ārāme¹⁶⁰ cetiyappamāṇan ti Devānampiyatissamahārājena kārītacetiyappamāṇam.
- 612, 26 Mālā mā milāyanti¹⁶¹ti "Yāva Asoko Dhammarājā bahi cetiyāni kāretum ito dhātuyo uddharissati, tāva mālā mā milāyanti¹⁶²ti . . . pe . . . adhiṭṭhahitvā. Āviñjanarajjuyan¹⁶³ ti aggalāviñjanarajjuyam.¹⁶⁴ Kuñcikaṃ muddikaṃ¹⁶⁵ ti dvāra-vivaraṇ' attham kuñcikaṃ c' eva¹⁶⁶ muddikaṃ ca.
- 613, 5 Vāḷasaṅghāṭayantan ti kakkhalam¹⁶⁷ paṭibhayadassanam aññamaññapaṭibhaddhagaman' āditāya saṅghaṭitam¹⁶⁸ rūpakayantam¹⁶⁹ yojesi. Ten' āha Kaṭṭharūpakānīti¹⁷⁰ ādi. Āṇiyā bandhitvā ti anekakaṭṭharūpavicittam¹⁷¹ tam yantam attano dev' ānubhāvena ekāya eva āṇiyā bandhitvā Vissakammo devalokam eva gato. Samantato ti ādi pana tasmim dhātunidhāne¹⁷² Ajātasattuno kiccavisesānutthānadassanam.¹⁷³
- 613, 31 Asukaṭṭhāne nāma dhātunidhānan ti rañṇā pucchite "Tasmim sannipāte visesalābhino nāhesun¹⁷⁴" ti keci. "Attānam nigūhento¹⁷⁵ tassa buddhatarassa vacanam nissāya vīmaṃsento¹⁷⁶ jānissatiti na kathesun" ti apare.
- 614, 9 Yakkhadāsake ti upahār' ādividhinā devatāvesanake¹⁷⁷ bhūtādhiggāhake.¹⁷⁸

¹⁵³ AG^m omit
BG^m purimā
B^mP purimapurima
¹⁵⁴ BG °yogam
B^mP gahaṇa-
¹⁵⁵ ABGG^mM omit ādi
¹⁵⁶ BG °ṇḍake
¹⁵⁷ So all MSS.
DA kārāpesi
¹⁵⁸ P lohitaṅga-
¹⁵⁹ AG^mM °vicittika
BG °vicittika
¹⁶⁰ B^mP °ārāma
¹⁶¹ B^mP aviñchana-
¹⁶² B^mP aggalāviñchana-
¹⁶³ So all MSS; DA °muddiyam
¹⁶⁴ BG eva

¹⁶⁵ B^mP kukkulam
¹⁶⁶ B^mP °ghātita
¹⁶⁷ AG^m rūpaka-; BGM °yantā
¹⁶⁸ BG kaṭṭhakarūpikānīti
¹⁶⁹ ABGG^mM anekakaṭṭha-
¹⁷⁰ B^m °nidāne
¹⁷¹ AG^m kiccasesānutthānam-
or kiccasesānuddhānam-
BGM kiccasesānutthānam-
¹⁷² AG^m na hesun
BG no hesun
¹⁷³ B^mP nigūhitvā
¹⁷⁴ B^mP °santo
¹⁷⁵ M °vesanake
¹⁷⁶ B^m bhūtādhiggāhake
M bhūtam dhiggā-
P bhūtā pi gāhake

Imaṃ padan ti Evaṃ etaṃ bhūtaṃ pubban ti 615, 15, 13
dutiyasaṅgītikārehi ṭhapitaṃ imaṃ ¹⁷⁷ *padam. Mahādhā-*
tunidhānam pi tassa atthaṃ katvā Tatiyasaṅgītikārā pi 615, 14
ṭhapayimsu.

Mahāparinibbānasuttavaṇṇanāya Līn' atthappakāsanā.

¹⁷⁷ AG^m idaṃ

XVII

Mahāsudassanasuttavaṇṇanā

- 616, 3. 5 1. 4. *Sovaṇṇamayā* ti suvaṇṇamayā. *Ayaṃ pākāro* ti
616, 13 sabbaratanamayō ¹ pākāro. *Tayo* ² ti anto ca tayo, bahi ³
ca ³ tayo ³ ti tayo tayo.
- 616, 15 5. *Esikatthambho* ⁴ indakhīlo nagarasobhano alaṅkārat-
thambho. Aṅgiyati nāyati ⁵ puthulabhāvo etenāti aṅgaṃ,
616, 15 parikkhepo. Tiporisa-aṅgaṃ ⁶ etissā ti *Tiporis' aṅgā*.
616, 17 Ten' āha *tenāti* ādi. Tena pañcahatthappamāṇena tipo-
risena.
- 616, 23 6. *Paṇṇaphalesu* ⁷ pīti sabbaratanamayānaṃ tālānaṃ
616, 24 paṇṇaphalesu ⁸ pi. *Es' eva nayo* ti " Paṇṇesu ⁹ ekaṃ pat-
takam ¹⁰ sovaṇṇamayam, ekaṃ ¹¹ rūpimayam. ¹² Phalesu pi
eko lekhābhāgo ¹³ sovaṇṇamayō, eko rūpimayō ¹² " ti
616, 25 ādiko ayam attho atidiṭṭho. *Pākār' antare* ti dvinnam
616, 26 dvinnam pākārānaṃ antare. *Ek' ekā hutvā ṭhitā* tālapanti.
616, 26 *Cheko* ti paṭu suvisado, ¹⁴ so c' assa paṭubhāvo manoharo ¹⁵
616, 26, 27, 28 ti āha *sundaro* ti. *Raṇjetun* ti rāgaṃ uppādetum. *Khamat'*
616, 28 *evāti* rocat' eva. *Na* ¹⁶ *nibbhacchetīti* ¹⁷ na ¹⁶ tajjeti, sota-
sukhabhāvato piyāyitabbo ca ¹⁸ hoti. Kumbhathūna-dad-
617, 4. 5 darik' ādi *ekatalam* ¹⁹ *turiyam*. *Ubhayatalam* pākātam eva.
617, 5 *Sabbato pariyonaddham* ²⁰ caturassa-ammaṇakam, paṇav'
617, 6 ādi ²¹ ca. *Vams' ādīti ādi-saddena saṅkha-siṅg' ādi* ²²
617, 7 saṅgaṇhanti. ²³ *Sumucchitassāti* suṭṭhu pariyattassa. ²⁴
617, 8 *Pamāṇe* ti nātidaḥha-nātisithilatāsaṅkhāte majjhime muc-

¹ AG^m add so

² B^m twice

³ AG^m bahuvacanayo

⁴ ABGG^mM esikā-

⁵ AG^m ndāyati due to graphic corruption.

⁶ B^mP tiporisam-

⁷ DA pattaphalesu

⁸ BG ⁹phale

⁹ BG omit

¹⁰ ABGG^mM pavatta-

¹¹ A eva

M evam

¹² B^mP rūpiyamayam

¹³ ABGG^mM lekham-

¹⁴ ABGG^mM ¹⁵sato

¹⁵ B^mP manosāro

¹⁶ ABGG^mM omit

¹⁷ B^m nibbhacchetīti

¹⁸ ABGG^mM ava

¹⁹ AG^m ²⁰tāla; BGM ²¹tala

²⁰ P ²²nandham

²¹ AG^m pamaṇavādi

²² B^mP saṅkh' ādikam

²³ B^mP ²⁴gaṇhāti

²⁴ ABGG^mM ²⁵yantassa

chaṇappamāṇe. ²⁵ *Haṭṭhaṃ vā pādaṃ vā cāletvā* ²⁵ *tj* haṭṭha- 617, 13
layapādalaye sajjetvā. *Naccantā* ti sākhaṇaccam naccantā. 617, 13

7. Uposatham vuccati aṭṭh' aṅgasamannāgataṃ sab-
badivasesu ²⁶ gahaṭṭhehi rakkhitaḥṣāḷam, samādāna-
vasena taṃ etassa ²⁷ atthīti uposathiko, tassa *u p o s a -* 617, 15
t h i k a s s a. Ten' āha *samādinna-uposath'* aṅgassāti. 617, 15

Tadā ti tasmim kāle. Kasmim ²⁸ pana kāle ti? Yasmin 617, 18
kāle cakkavattibhāvasaṃvattaniya-dānasīl' ādi-puññasam-
bhārasamudāgamasampanno pūritacakkavattivatto ²⁹ kāla-
dīpa-desā-visesapaccājātiyā ³⁰ c' eva kula-rūpa-bhog' ādhi-
pateyy' ādiḡṇavisesasampattiyā ca tad anurūpe attabhāve
ṭhito hoti, tasmim kāle. Tādise hi kāle cakkavattibhāvī-
purisaviseso ³¹ yathāvuttagaṇasamannāgato rājā khattiyo
muddhāvasitto visuddhasīlo anuposatham sataṣaḥṣavis-
sajjan' ādinā sammāpaṭipattim paṭipajjati, na yadā cak-
karatanam uppajjati, tadā eva. Ime ³² ca ³² visesā sabbacak-
kavattīnam sādhaṇaṇavasena vuttā. Ten' āha *pāto va . . .* 617, 19-
pe . . . dhammatā ti. Bodhisattānam pana cakkavattibhāv' 617, -24
āvahagaṇā pi cakkavattigaṇā pi sātisaṃyā va honti. *Vuttap-* 617, 24
pakārapuññakammaḥṣayan ti cakkavattibhāv' āvaha-dāna-
dama-saṃyam' ādipuññakammahetukam. *Nīlamanisaṅghā-* 617, 25
tasadisaṇ ³³ ti indanīlamanisaṅcayasamānam.

Dibb' ānubhāvayuttattā ti dassaneyyatā, manuññaghosatā, 617, 29
ākāsaḡāmitā, obhāsavissajjanā, appaṭighātātā, rañño icchit'
atthanipphattikāraṇatā ti evam ādīhi dibbasadisehi ānubhā-
vehi samannāgatattā, etena dibbam viyāti *d i b b a n* ti 617, 29
dasseti. Na hi taṃ devalokaḡariyāpannam. Saḡassam
arā ³⁴ etassāti vā *s a h a s s ā r a m*. *Sabbehi ākārehīti* 617, 30, 31
sabbehi sundarehi paripuṇṇāvayave lakkhaṇasampanne
cakke icchitabbhehi ākārehi. *P a r i p ū r a n* ti paripuṇ- 617, 32
ṇam, sā c' assa ³⁵ pāripūri ³⁶ idān' eva vitthāriyati.³⁷

³⁸ *Panālīti* chiddam. *Suddha-siniddha-danta-pantiyā* ³⁹ 617,35; 618,1

²⁵⁻²⁵ ABGG^mM haṭṭhavāra-
padavāre gaḡetvā

²⁶ BGM pabba-

²⁷ B^mP tassa

²⁸ ABGG^mM tasmim

²⁹ BG °vattivitto

³⁰ BG °pacchā-

³¹ ABGG^mM °bhāva-

³² BGM meva

³³ B^mP °saṅghāṭa-

³⁴ A atha; BG aram; G^mM ata

³⁵ B^mP c' assā

³⁶ ABGG^mM pari-; B^mP °pūrim

³⁷ B^mP vitthāressati

³⁸ ABGG^mM *add* sā

³⁹ AG^m daniddhani *for* siniddha
BG suddaniddhaḡadanta-
M suddaniddhadanta-

- 617, 35 nibbivarāyāti adhippāyo. Tassā pana panāliyā samantato passassa ⁴⁰ rajatamayattā ⁴¹ sā ⁴² *rajatamayā* vuttā. Yasmā c' assa cakkassa rathacakkassa viya antobhāvo nāma n' atthi, tasmā vuttam ubhosu *pi bāhir' antesūti*. *Kataparikkhepā hoti panālīti* yojanā. *Nābhipanāliparikkhepapaṭṭesūti* ⁴³ nābhiparikkhepapaṭṭe ⁴⁴ c' eva nābhiyā panāliparikkhepapaṭṭe ⁴⁴ ca. *Tesan* ti arānam. *Ghaṭakā* nāma alaṅkārabhūtā khuddakaghaṭā. ⁴⁵ Tathā *maṇikā* ⁴⁶ nāma mutt' āvalikā. *Paricchedalekhā* tassa tassa paricchedadassanavasena ṭhitā paricchinnā lekhā. *Ādi*-saddena dāhikā-phalikā-mālākamm' ādī ⁴⁷ saṅgaṇhāti. ⁴⁸ *Suvibhattān' evāti* aññamaññaṃ asaṅkiṇṇattā suṭṭhu vibhattāni. ⁴⁹
- 618, 12 *Surattāti* ādisu surattagahaṇena mahānāmavaṇṇatam paṭikkhipati, *suddhagahaṇena* saṅkiliṭṭhatam, *siniddhagahaṇena* lūkhatam. Kāmaṃ tassa cakkaratanassa nemi-
maṇḍalam asandhikam eva nibbattam, sabbatthakam eva pana kevalam pavāḷavaṇṇena ca sobhatīti pakaticakkassa sandhiyuttaṭṭhāne suratta-suvaṇṇapaṭṭ' ādimayāhi ⁵⁰ vaṭṭaparicchedalekhāhi paññāyamānāhi sasandhikā viya dis-
satīti ⁵¹ āha *sandhisu pan' assā* ti ādi.
- 618, 13
- 618, 16 *Nemimaṇḍalapitṭhiyan* ti nemimaṇḍalassa piṭṭhipadese. *Ākāsacāribhāvato* ⁵² hi 'ssa tattha vātagāhī pavāḷadaṇḍo hoti. *Dasannam dasannam arānam* ⁵³ *antare* ti dasannam dasannam arānam antare samīpe padese. ⁵⁴ *Chiddamaṇḍalakhacito* ⁵⁵ ti maṇḍalasaṅṭhānacchiddavicitto. *Sukusalasamannāhatassāti* ⁵⁶ suṭṭhu kusalena sippinā ⁵⁷ pahatassa, ⁵⁸ vāditassāti attho. *Vaggūti* manoramo. *Rajanīyo* ti suṇantānam ⁵⁹ rāg' uppādako. *Kamanīyo* ti kanto. *Samosarita-*
kusumadāmāti olambitasugandhakusumadāmā. ⁶⁰ *Nemipa-*
- 618, 16
- 618, 17
- 618, 19
- 618, 20
- 618, 20, 22
- 618, 24

⁴⁰ ABGG^mMP phass-⁴¹ AG^m omit⁴² AG^m omit; B^mP sāra⁴³ AG^m nābhipanāli only
BGM °paṭṭhe-⁴⁴ ABGG^mM °paṭṭhe⁴⁵ B^mP khuddakapunnaghaṭā⁴⁶ BG maṇi⁴⁷ AG^m °phalakā-
B^m mālākamm' ādiṃ only
P gahitā phalakā mālākamm'
ādiṃ⁴⁸ BG °gaṇhati⁴⁹ ABGG^mMP vibhattā⁵⁰ ABGG^mM °paṭṭh'-⁵¹ AG^m dissantīti⁵² BG ācārabhāvato⁵³ BG āra throughout⁵⁴ ABGG^mM dese⁵⁵ ABGG^mM °maṇḍalikacitto
P chinna-⁵⁶ ABGG^mM °samannāgatassāti⁵⁷ AG^mM sippinda

BG sippita

⁵⁸ ABGG^mM pabhavassa⁵⁹ A susunantāBGG^mM sunantā⁶⁰ ABGG^mM omit kusuma

rikkhepassāti nemipariyantaparikkhepassa. Nābhipanāḷiyā
dvinnam passānam vasena *dvinnam pi nābhipanāḷinan* ⁶¹ 618, 25
ti vuttam. Ekā eva hi sā panāḷi. *Yehīti* yehi dvīhi sīhamu- 618, 26
khehi. ⁶² Puna *yehīti* yehi muttākalāpehi. ⁶³ 618, 29

Odhāpayamānan ⁶⁴ ti sotum avahitāni kurumānam. ⁶⁵ 619, 5

Cando purato cakkaratanam pacchā ti evam *pubbāpari-* 619, 15
yena pubbāparabhāvena.

Antepurassāti Anurādhapure rañño antepurassa. ⁶⁶ *Uttara-* 620, 2
sīhapañjarasādise ti tadā rañño pāsāde tādisassa uttaradisāya
sīhapañjarassa labbhamānattā vuttam. *Sukhena sakkā* ti 620, 3
kiñci ⁶⁷ anāruhitvā, sarīrañ ca anullaṅghetvā ⁶⁸ yathā-
ṭhiten' eva hatthena pupphamuṭṭhiyo khipitvā *sukhena* 620, 3
sakkā hoti ⁶⁹ *pūjetum*. *Nānāvirāga-ratanappabhāsamujjalan* 620, 5
ti nānāvidha-vicittavaṇṇa-ratan' obhāsapabhassaram.

8. *Ākāsam abbhuggantvā pavatte* ti āgantvā ṭhitaṭṭhānato 620, 16
upari ākāsam ubbhuggantvā pavatte. *Rāj' āyuttā* ⁷⁰ ti 620, 33
rañño kicce āyuttakapurisā.

Sinerum vāmapassena ⁷¹ katvā tassa dūrataram ⁷² gac-
chanto *vāmapassena sinerum pahāyāti* vuttam. *Vinib-* 621, 21, 23
bedhenāti tiriyaṃ vinivijjhanavasena. *Sannivesakkhamo* ⁷³ 621, 24
khandhāvārasannivesayoggo. ⁷⁴ *Sulabh' āhārūpakaraṇo* ⁷⁵ 621, 24
sukhen' eva laddhabba-dhañña-gorasa-dāru-tiṇ' ādi bhojana-
sādhano.

9. *Paracakkan* ti parassa rañño senā, āṇā vā. 621, 34

Āgamananandano āgamanena ⁷⁶ nandijanano. Gamanena 622, 13
socatīti *gamanasocano*. 622, 13

Upakappethāti uparūpari kappetha, samvidahatha ⁷⁷ upa- 622, 16
nethāti attho. *Upaparikkhitvā* ti hetuto pi sabhāvato pi 622, 18
phalato pi diṭṭhadhammika ⁷⁸-samparāyik' ādi-ādīnavato

⁶¹ BG °panāḷiyan

⁶² B^mP omit sīha

⁶³ BGG^mP mutta-

⁶⁴ AG^m odā-; BG °mānāhan

⁶⁵ AG^m °māni

⁶⁶ So all MSS. •

For antepurassa viya?

⁶⁷ ABGG^mM kañci

⁶⁸ B^mP °ghitvā

⁶⁹ ABGG^mMP honti

⁷⁰ AG^m rājam yuttā

BGM rājayuttā; DA rājayuttā

⁷¹ ABGG^mM °passe

⁷² B^mP dhura-

⁷³ AG^m santisakkhamo

BG °vesanakkhamo

⁷⁴ B^mP °yogyo

⁷⁵ BG °āhārūmpa-

⁷⁶ AG^m āgamane; BG omit

⁷⁷ ABGG^mM samvida

⁷⁸ AG^m diṭṭhidhammi

BG °dhamma

M °dhammi

- 622, 27 pi vīmaṃsitvā. Vibhāventi paññāya atthaṃ vibhūtaṃ karontīti *vibhāvino*, paññāvanto. *Anuyuttā* ⁷⁹ ti anuvattakā, anuvattakabhāven' eva pana rañño ca mahānubhāvatāya ⁸⁰ jigucchanavasena ⁸¹ pāpato anoramantā pi ekacce ottappavasena oramantīti veditabbaṃ.
- 622, 33. 34 10. *Ogacchamānan* ti osīdantaṃ. *Yojanamattan* ti vitthārato yojanamattaṃ padesaṃ. Gambhīrabhāvena pana yathā bhūmi dissati, evaṃ ogacchati. Ten' āha *mahāsamud-datalan* ti ādi. *Ante cakkaratanaṃ* udakena senāya anajjhottharaṇ' atthaṃ. Puratthimo mahāsamuddo ⁸² pariyaṇto etassāti puratthimamahāsamuddapariyaṇto, taṃ *puratthimamahāsamuddapariyaṇtaṃ*, puratthimamahāsamuddaṃ pariyaṇtaṃ katvā ti attho.
- 623, 27 11. *Cātur-antāyāti* catusamudd' antāya, puratthimadisādi-catukoṭṭhās' antāya vā. *Sobhayamānaṃ viyāti viya-saddo* nipātamattaṃ. Attano acchariyaguṇehi sobhentaṃ ⁸³ eva hi taṃ tiṭṭhati. Pāḷiyam pi u p a s o b h a y a m ā - n a n tveva ⁸⁴ vuttaṃ.
- 624, 9 12. *Haricandan'* ādīhīti ādi-saddena catujātiyagandh' ādiṃ saṅgaṇhāti.⁸⁵ *Āgamaṇaṃ cintethāti vadanti* cakkavattivattassa ⁸⁶ pūritatāya paricitattā.⁸⁷ Kālatilak' ādīnaṃ abhāvena *visuddhasetasarīro*. *Sattapatiṭṭho* ti bhūmiphusana-kehi vāladhi, var' aṅgaṃ, hattho ti imehi ⁸⁸ tīhi, catūhi pādehi cāti sattahi avayavehi patiṭṭhitattā sattapatiṭṭho. *Sabbakanīṭṭho* ti sabbehi chaddantakulahatthīhi hīno. *Uposathakulā sabbajēṭṭho* ti uposathakulato āgacchanta tattha sabbappadhāno āgacchatīti yojanā. *Vuttanayenāti* mahādānaṃ datvā ti ādinā vuttena nayena. Cakkavattīnaṃ, cakkavattiputtānaṃ ca cakkavattim uddissa *cintayantānaṃ āgacchati*. *Apanetvā* ti attano ānubhāvena apānetvā. Gandham eva hi tassa apare hatthī na saṇanti.
- 625, 1 *Gharadhenuvacchako* ⁸⁹ viya ghare paricitadhenuyā tatth'

⁷⁹ B^m °yantā⁸⁰ B^m °bhāvena; P °bhāvetā⁸¹ ABGG^mM digu-⁸² ABGG^mMP samuddo for mahāsamuddo⁸³ B^mP sobhan-⁸⁴ AG^m to va; BG t' eva⁸⁵ ABGG^mMP °gaṇhati⁸⁶ AG^m °vattivaṇṇassa BGM °vatti-⁸⁷ ABGG^mM parividitattā⁸⁸ B^mP add ca⁸⁹ BG °vacchakā

eva vijāta-saṃvaddhavacchako ⁹⁰ viya. *Sakalapāṭhavin* ⁹¹ ti 625, 11
sakalam ⁹² Jambudīpasaññitam ⁹² pāṭhaviṃ.

13. *Sindhavakulato* ti Sindhav' ass' ājāṇīyakulato. ⁹³ 625, 21

14. *Sakaṭanābhisamaṇiṇāhan* ti pariṇāhato mahāsaka- 625, 33
ṭassa nābhiyā samappamāṇam. *Ubhosu antesūti* heṭṭhā 625, 33
upari cāti dvīsu antesu. *Kaṇṇikapariyantato* ti dvinnam 625, 34
kañcanapadumāṇam kaṇṇikāya ⁹⁴ pariyantato. ⁹⁴ *Muttā-* 626, 2
jālake thapetvā ti suvisuddhe muttāmāye jālake paṭiṭṭhā-
petvā. ⁹⁵ *Aruṇ' uggamanavelāya* ⁹⁶ viyāti aruṇ' uggamana- 626, 5
sisena suriya-udayakkhaṇam ⁹⁷ upalakkheti.

15. *Itthiratanam pātubhavalīti* ⁹⁸ vatvā kuto ⁹⁹ tassa ⁹⁹ 626, 11
pātubhāvo ti dassetum *Maddarājakulato vā* ¹⁰⁰ ti ādi vuttam. 626, 12
Maddaraṭṭham kira Jambudīpe abhirūpāṇam itthīnam
uppattiṭṭhānam. Tathā hi Sañjayamahārājassa ¹⁰¹ devī,
Vessantaramahārājassa devi, Bhaddakāpilānīti evam ādi
itthiratanam Maddaraṭṭhe eva uppannam. *Puññ' ānubhā-* 626, 13
venāti cakkavattirañño puññatejena. *Sanṭhānapāripūriyā* ti 626, 16
hatthapād' ādisarīrāvayavāṇam susaṇṭhitatāya. ¹⁰² Avaya-
vapāripūriyā hi samudāyapāripūrisiddhi. *Rūpan* ti sarīram 626, 17

“ Rūpan ¹⁰³ tveva ¹⁰³ saṅkham gacchatī ” ti (a)

ādisu viya. *Dassanīyā* ¹⁰⁴ ti surūpabhāvena passitab- 626, 19
bayuttā. ¹⁰⁵ Ten' āha *Dissamānā vāti* ādi. *Somanassavasena* 626, 17, 19
cittam pasādeti yoniso cintentānam kammaphalasaddhā-
vasena. ¹⁰⁶ *Pasād' āvahattā* ti kāraṇavacanena yathā pāsā- 626, 20
dikatāya vaṇṇapokkharatāsiddhi ¹⁰⁷ vuttā; ¹⁰⁸ evam das-
sanīyatāya pāsādikatāsiddhi, abhirūpatāya ca dassanī-
yatāsiddhi vattabbā ti nayam dasseti. Paṭilomato vā

(a) M I 190

⁹⁰ AG^m jāta-

BG °samvaḍḍha-

⁹¹ BG sakalam-

⁹² B^mP sakalaJambudīpasaññita

⁹³ BG °assajātiya-

⁹⁴ ABGG^mM kaṇṇikāpariyantito

⁹⁵ AG^mM °tṭha-

⁹⁶ AG^m omit; BGMP °velāyan ti

⁹⁷ B^m sūriya-

⁹⁸ ABGG^mM °bhavantīti

⁹⁹ B^mP kut' assā

¹⁰⁰ B^mP omit

¹⁰¹ B^m siñcaya-; P siñjaya-

¹⁰² B^mP °saṇṭhitāya

¹⁰³ BG rūpanettheva

¹⁰⁴ AG^m dassanāyā

BG °nītiyā

¹⁰⁵ A passiddhayuttā

BGG^mM passiyuttā

¹⁰⁶ B^mP °saddhāya vasena

¹⁰⁷ ABGG^mM °tāya siddhi

¹⁰⁸ G adds yeva

- vaṇṇapokkharatāya pāsādikatāsiddhi, pāsādikatāya dassanīyatāsiddhi, dassanīyatāya abhirūpatāsiddhi yojetabbā. Evam sarīrasampattivaseṇa abhirūpatādike dassetvā idāni sarīradosābhāvavasena¹⁰⁹ pi te dassetuṃ *Abhirūpā*¹¹⁰ vā ti ādi vuttaṃ. Tattha yathā pamāṇayuttā, evaṃ¹¹¹ āroha-pariṇāhayogato¹¹² ca pāsādikā nātidīghatādayo,¹¹³ evaṃ¹¹⁴ manussānaṃ dibbarūpatā¹¹⁵ *a p p a t t ā d i b b a v a ṇ - ṇ a n*¹¹⁶ ti vuttaṃ. *Ārohasampatti* vuttā ubbedhena pāsādikabhāvato. *Pariṇāhasampatti* vuttā kisathūladosa bhāvato. *Vaṇṇasampatti* vuttā vivaṇṇatābhāvato.¹¹⁷ *Kāya-vipattiya* ti sarīradosassa.
- 626, 34 *Satavāravihatassāti*¹¹⁸ sattakkhattuṃ vihatassa, satavāravihatassāti¹¹⁸ ca idaṃ kappāsapicuvaseṇa vuttaṃ, tūlapicuno pana vihananaṃ¹¹⁹ eva n' atthi. Kuṅkuma-tagara-turukkha-yavanapupphāni *catujjāti*. Tamāla-tagara-turukkha-yavanapupphānīti apare.
- 627, 1 *Aggidaddhā* viyāti āsanagatena agginā daḍḍhā viya.
- 627, 7 *Paṭhamam* evāti rājānaṃ disvā pi kicc' antarapasutā ahutvā kicc' antarato paṭhamam eva, dassanasamakālam evāti attho. Rañño nisajjāya¹²⁰ pacchā nipātanaṃ¹²¹ nisīdanaṃ sīlaṃ etissā¹²² ti *p a c c h ā n i p ā t i n ī*.
- 627, 10 Tam tam attanā rañño kātabbakiccaṃ: Kiṃ karomīti pucchitabbatāya¹²³ *kiṃ karaṇaṃ*¹²⁴ *paṭisāvetīti K i ṇ k ā r a - p a ṭ i s ā v i n ī*.
- 627, 11 Mātugāmo nāma yebhuyyena saṭṭhajātiko,¹²⁵ itthiratanassa¹²⁶ pan' etaṃ¹²⁷ n' atthīti dassetuṃ *Svāssā*¹²⁸ ti ādi vuttaṃ.
- 627, (14?) *Guṇā* ti rūpaṇā c' eva ācāragaṇā ca. *Purimakamm' ānubhāvenāti*¹²⁹ tassa¹³⁰ purimakamm' ānubhāvena itthirata-

¹⁰⁹ B^mP sarīre-¹¹⁰ AG^m °rūpa¹¹¹ ABGG^mM eva¹¹² ABGG^mM °ṇāhakaṇhagocaratā¹¹³ AG^m naṃ ati-

BGM na ati-

¹¹⁴ ABGG^mM eva¹¹⁵ B^mP *add* sampatti¹¹⁶ ABGG^mM dibbaṃ-¹¹⁷ AG^m vivaṇṇābhā-¹¹⁸ ABGG^mMP *omit* vāraDA satavārā- *with* v.l. satavi-

hatassa

¹¹⁹ A vihatattamG^m vihatattham¹²⁰ ABGG^mM nissa-¹²¹ ABGG^mM nipata-¹²² AG^m tassā; BGM etassā¹²³ BGM °tabbāya¹²⁴ AG^mM kāraṇaṃ

BG kāraṇā

DA kāraṇaṃ

¹²⁵ AG^mM saṭṭha-

B haṭṭha-

¹²⁶ ABGG^mM °ratanasaṃsa¹²⁷ B^mP pana tam¹²⁸ *So all MSS.**For* DA Idāni tassā 'yaṃ ?¹²⁹ AG^m *omit*¹³⁰ AG^m *omit*; B^mP katassa

nassa tabbhāvasaṃvattaniyassa purimakammasa ānubhā-
vena. Cakkavattino pi parivārasaṃpattisaṃvattaniyaṃ ¹³¹
puññakammaṃ tādisassa phalavisesassa upanissayo hoti
yeva. Ten' āha *cakkavattino puññaṃ upanissāyāti*. Etena ^{627, 20}
sesesu pi saviññāṇakaratanesu attano kammavasena nibbat-
tesu pi tesam tesam visesānaṃ tad ¹³² upanissayatā ¹³²
vibhāvitā evāti daṭṭhabbā. Pubbe ekadesavasena labbha-
mānā pāripūri rañño cakkavattibhāvūpagamanato paṭṭhāya
sabb' ākāraparipūrā ¹³³ jātā.

16. *Pakatiyā vāti sabhāven'* eva cakkaratanapātubhāvato ^{627, 27}
pubbe pi. Yādisaṃ rañño cakkavattissa puññabalaṃ
nissāya yathāvuttā cakkaratan' ānubhāvanibbattā, ¹³⁴ tādi-
sam eva ¹³⁵ tassa ¹³⁵ puññabalaṃ nissāya gahapatiratanassa
kammavipākajaṃ dibbacakkhuṃ ¹³⁶ nibbattatīti ¹³⁷ āha
Cakkaratan' ānubhāvasahitan ¹³⁸ ti. Kāraṇassa hi ekasanta- ^{627, 29}
tipatitatāya, ¹³⁹ phalassa ca samānakālikatāya tathāvaca-
naṃ.

17. Ayaṃ dhammo, ayaṃ ¹⁴⁰ adhammo ¹⁴¹ ti ādinā
kammassakatāvabodhanasaṅkhātassa paṇḍitabhāvassa ¹⁴²
atthitāya *paṇḍito*. Bāhusaccabyattiyā *byatto*. Sabhāvasid- ^{628, 4}
dhāya medhāsaṅkhātāya ¹⁴³ pakatipaññāya atthitāya *me-* ^{628, 4}
dhāvī. Attano ¹⁴⁴ yāthāvabuddham ¹⁴⁵ atthaṃ paresaṃ vi-
bhāvetuṃ pakāsetuṃ samatthātāya *vibhāvī*. *Vavatthapetun* ^{628, 4, 7}
ti nicchituṃ. ¹⁴⁶

20. Vipaccanaṃ ¹⁴⁷ vipāko, vipāko eva vepāko yathā
vikatam ¹⁴⁸ eva vekatan ¹⁴⁸ ti. Samaṃ ¹⁴⁹ nātisīta-nāc-
cuṇhatāya ¹⁴⁹ avisamaṃ bhuttassa vepāko etissā atthīti
samavepākinī, tāya *s a m a v e p ā k i n i y ā*. ^{628, 13}

22. *Janarāsiṃ kāretvā* tena janarāsinā khaṇitvā *na* ^{628, 19, 20}
māpesi. Kiñ carahīti āha *rañño paṇāti* ādi. Tattha kāraṇam ^{628, 20}
parato āgamissati. *Ekāya* vedikāya *parikkhittā* pokkhara- ^{628, 22, 23}

¹³¹ B^mP °niya

¹³² ABGG^mM tadanūpani-

¹³³ AM °pāripūri

BGG^m °paripūri

¹³⁴ B^m °nibbatti; P °nipphatti

¹³⁵ B^mP etassa

¹³⁶ ABGG^mM °cakkhu

¹³⁷ B^mP °ttetiti

¹³⁸ ABGG^mM °bhāvahitan

¹³⁹ ABGG^mM °patitāya

¹⁴⁰ ABGG^m omit

¹⁴¹ ABGG^m omit; MP dhammo

¹⁴² AG^m paṇḍitassabhāvassa

¹⁴³ AG^m medhā; BGM medhāya

¹⁴⁴ AG^m ttānā; BGM attanā

¹⁴⁵ AG^m yacabuddham

BGM yāhācabuddham

¹⁴⁶ BGM nicchinituṃ

¹⁴⁷ ABGG^mM vipaca-

¹⁴⁸⁻¹⁴⁹ AG^m vitakkam eva
katameva katan

¹⁴⁹ BG samaṇā nisinnāccuṇhanāya

- 628, 23 niyo. *Parivenāparicchedapariyante* ti ettha parivenaṃ nāma samantato vivaṭ' aṅganabhūtaṃ pokkharāṇiyā tīraṃ, tassa
- 628, 23 paricchedabhūte pariyaṇte *ekāya* vedikāya parikkhittā pokkharāṇiyo.
- 628, 25 23. *E t a d* ¹⁵⁰ *a h o s i* ti etaṃ y a n n ū n ā h a ṃ
- 628, 29 i m ā s u p o k k h a r a ṇ i s ū ti ādikaṃ ahoṣīti. *Sabb-*
- 628, 31 *otukan* ¹⁵¹ ti sabbesu ¹⁵² utūsu pupphanakaṃ. *Nānāvaṇṇa-*
- 628, 35 *uppalabij'* ādīnīti rattanil' ādi-nānāvaṇṇapuppha ¹⁵³-pup-
- 629, 8 *phanaka-uppalabij'* ādīni. *Jalaja-thalaja-mālan* ¹⁵⁴ ti jalaja-
- 629, 20 *thalajapupphamālaṃ*.¹⁵⁴ *Paricāravasenāti* taṅkhaṇikapari-
- 629, 9, 10 *cāravasena*, idaṇ ca paṭhamam paṭṭhapitaniyāmena ¹⁵⁵
- 629, 12, 16 *vuttaṃ*, pacchā pana yānasayan' ādīni ¹⁵⁶ viya ¹⁵⁷ itthiyo pi
- 629, 16 *atthikānaṃ* pariccattā eva. Ten' āha *Itthihi pīti* ādi.
- 629, 18 *Pariccāgavasena*ti nirapekkhapariccāgavasena. Dīyatīti *dā-*
- 629, 18 *naṃ*, deyyavatthum.¹⁵⁸ Taṃ aggīyati nissajjīyati etthāti
- 630, 1 *dān'* aggaṃ, parivesanaṭṭhānaṃ. *Tādisāni atthīti* yādisāni
- 630, 14, 15 *raṇṇo dān'* agge khomasukhum' ādīni vatthāni nivatthāni,¹⁵⁹
- 630, 17 *tādisāni* yesam attano santakāni santi. *Ohāyāti* pahāya,
- 630, 17 *tatth'* eva ṭhapetvā. Attho ¹⁶⁰ atthi yesam te ti *atthikā*.
- 630, 17 *Evam anatthikā* ¹⁶¹ pi daṭṭhabbā.
- 630, 17 24. *Kalahasaddo pīti pi*-saddena dānādhippāyena gehato
- 630, 17 nīhataṃ puna geham pavesetum na yuttan ti imaṃ attham
- 630, 17 samuccinoti.¹⁶² Ten' āha *N a k h o e t a ṃ a m h ā k a ṃ*
- 630, 17 *p a t i r ū p a n t i* ādi.¹⁶³
- 630, 17 28. *Uṇhīsamatthake* ¹⁶⁴ ti sikhāpariyantamatthake. *Paric-*
- 630, 17 *chedamatthake* ti pāsād' aṅganaparicchedassa matthake.
- 630, 17 30. *Haratīti* ativiya pabhassarabhāvena cakkhūni¹⁶⁵ paṭi-
- 630, 17 *pahanantaṃ* ¹⁶⁶ duddikkhatāya ¹⁶⁷ diṭṭhiyo harati, apanen-

¹⁵⁰ ABGG^mM etaṃ
P evaṃ

¹⁵¹ AG^m sabbesatan
BG saddhāsan
M saddhānan

¹⁵² BGM sasabbesu

¹⁵³ B^mP °vaṇṇapupphena

¹⁵⁴ ABGG^mMP *omit* thalaja

¹⁵⁵ B^mP °niyāmen' eva

¹⁵⁶ BG yānassa yān' ādīni

¹⁵⁷ ABGG^mM *omit*

¹⁵⁸ ABG^m desavatthum
G deya-

¹⁵⁹ ABGG^mM *omit*

¹⁶⁰ ABGG^mM *omit*

¹⁶¹ ABGG^mM n' atthikā

¹⁶² B^mP samucceti

G samuṭṭhinoti

¹⁶³ AG^m *add* vayanayassāti
adhiṭṭhānassa

BGM *add* cayanassāti

adhiṭṭhānassa

P *adds* pasannassāti

adhiṭṭhānassa

¹⁶⁴ ABGG^mM °kenā

¹⁶⁵ ABGG^mM cakkhu na

¹⁶⁶ A °pabhanantaṃ

BG °pahantaṃ

B^mP paṭiharantaṃ

¹⁶⁷ ABGG^mM dunikkhatāya

taṃ viya hoti. Taṃ pana haraṇaṃ tesāṃ paripphanda-
nenāti āha *phandāpetīti*.

630, 17

Paṭhamabhāṇavāravaṇṇanā ¹⁶⁸ niṭṭhitā.¹⁶⁸

2. 1. *Mahatiyā iddhiyā* ti mahantena icchit' atthasamij- 630, 29
jhanena. *Tesaṃ yeva* icchit' icchit' atthānaṃ. *Anubhavi-* 630, 30, 31
tabbānan ¹ ti iminā ānubhāva-saddassa kammaśādhana-
dasseti. Pubbe sampannaṃ katvā deyyadhammapariccā-
gassa ² katabhāvaṃ dassento *sampattipariccāgassāti* āha. 630, 33
Attānaṃ dameti etenāti *damo*. *Assāti* Mahāsudassana- 630, 34; 631, 2
rañño.

2. *Eko thero* ti appaṇṇāto nāmagottato aññataro puthuj- 631, 4
jano thero. *Theraṃ disvā* ti aññatarasmim rukkhamūle 631, 6
nisinnaṃ disvā. *Katth' attharaṇaṃ* ³ ti katṭhamayaṃ attha- 631, 12
raṇaṃ, ³ dāruphalakan ti attho.

Paribhogabhājanan ti pāṇiya-paribhojanīy' ādi-paribho- 632, 2
gayogyaṃ ⁴ bhājanaṃ. *Āraṇṇakāṇ* ⁵ ti sūcivijjhanaka- 632, 2
kaṇṭakaṃ. ⁶ *Pipphalakan* ⁷ ti khuddakasatthakaṃ. ⁸ *Uda-* 632, 2, 3
katumban ⁹ ti kuṇḍikaṃ.

*Kūṭāgāradvāre yeva nivattesi*ti kūṭāgāraṃ pavittakālato 632, 19
paṭṭhāya ¹⁰ tesāṃ micchāvitakkānaṃ pavattiyā okāsaṃ
nādāsi.

3. *Kasiṇam eva paññāyati* mahāpurisassa tattha tattha 632, 25
katādhikārattā, tesaṃ ca padesānaṃ suparikammakata-
kasiṇasadisattā.

4. *Cattāri jhānānīti* cattāri kasiṇajjhānāni. Kasiṇajjhān' 632, 27
appamaññānaṃ ¹¹ yeva ¹² vacanaṃ ¹³ tāsāṃ ¹⁴ tadā ¹⁵ ādara-
gāravavasena ¹⁶ nibbattitattā. Mahābodhisattānaṃ hi arū-

¹⁶⁸ ABGG^mM omit

¹ BG °tabban

² AG^m °dhammaṃ-
BGM deseyyadhammaṃ-

³ ABGG^mM attharakam

⁴ AG^m °paribhogyam
BG °bhogayojya

⁵ AG^mM āraṇṇakāṇ
BG ārā-

⁶ AG^m °kaṇṭhakaṃ

⁷ BGM pipphalan
B^m and DA pipphalikam

⁸ ABGG^mM khujjaka-

⁹ AG^m udakumban

¹⁰ BG pacchāya

¹¹ AG^m °jjhānapaññānaṃ
M °appamaññā

¹² AG^m omit

BG ye

¹³ AG^m omit

¹⁴ BG nāsaṇaṃ

¹⁵ M omits

¹⁶ AG^m ragāpavavasena (!)
BG ādaravasena
M ādaragāpavasena

- 632, 28 pajjhānesu ādaro n' atthi, abhiññāpadaṭṭhānatam pana
 633, 2, 5 sandhāya tāni pi nibbattenti, tasmā mahāsatto tāpasa-
 paribbājakakāle yattake lokiyaguṇe nibbatteti, te sabbe
 pi tadā nibbattesi yeva. Ten' āha *Mahāpuriso panāti* ādi.
 633, 10 6. *Abhiharitabbabhattan* ti upanetabbabhattan. *Nibad-*
*dhavattan*¹⁷ ti pubbe upanibaddham¹⁸ pākavattam.¹⁹
 7. *Āvaṭṭetvā* ti āvisitvā.²⁰ Yam yam rañño icchitam
 dānūpakaraṇaṇ c' eva bhogūpakaraṇaṇ ca, tassa tassa tath'
 eva samiddhabhāvam²¹ diṭṭhavatī.²²
 10. Sace pana rājā jīvite chandam janeyya, ito param pi
 cirakālam²³ tiṭṭheyya²⁴ mah' iddhiko mahānubhāvo ti
 evam²⁵ mah' ajjhāsaya²⁵ devī bhoge²⁶ va²⁷ jīvite ca
 633, 18 rājānam sāpekkham kātum vāyami. Tena vuttam m ā
 h' e v a k h o r ā j ā ti ādi. Ten' ev' āha *tassa kālakiri-*
 633, 21 *yam anicchamānā* ti ādi. *Chandaṃ janehī* ti ettha
 633, 21 chanda-saddo taṇhāpariyāyo ti āha *pemaṃ uppādehī*ti.
 Apekkhati ārammaṇam etāya na vissajjetīti apekkhā,
 taṇhā.
 12. *Garahitā* ti ettha kehi garahitā, kasmā garahitā
 633, 28 ti antolīnam²⁸ codanam vissajjento *Buddhehī*ti ādim āha.
 633, 28 Tena viññūgarahitattā, duggatisamvattaniyato ca sāpek-
 khakālakiriyā parivajjetabbā ti dasseti.
 13. *Ekam antam gantvā* ti rañño cakkhupatham vijahitvā.
 633, 33 *Soṇassāti* Koḷivīsassa Soṇassa. *Ekā bhattapātī*ti ekam²⁹
 634, 2 bhattavaḍḍhitakam. *Tādisam bhattan* ti tathārūpam
 634, 3 garum³⁰ madhuram siniddham bhattan. *Bhuttānan* ti
 634, 4 bhuttavantānam.
 15. *Dāsamānussā* ti dāsā c' eva āyuttakamanussā³¹ ca.
 634, 8 Idāni yathāvuttāya rañño Mahāsudassanassa bhogasam-
 634, 18 pattiya kammasarikkhatam³² uddharanto *Etāni panāti*³³
 ādim āha, tam suviññeyyam eva.

¹⁷ ABGG^mM °vaṭṭan or °vaddhan
 P nibandha-
¹⁸ B^m °baddha; P °bandha
¹⁹ AG^m omit; BGM pākabaddham
²⁰ B^mP ativisitvā
²¹ ABGG^mM samijjhabhāvam
²² B^mP vitthavati
²³ B^mP ciraṃ-
²⁴ ABGG^mM diṭṭheyya
²⁵ BGM evam ajjhāsaya
²⁶ B^mP bhogesu

²⁷ B^mP omit
²⁸ B^mP lina
²⁹ AG^m ekā
 BGM eka
³⁰ ABGG^mM guru
³¹ ABGG^mM ayuttaka-
³² AG^m °sarīrasakkhattam
 BG °sarīrakkhakatam
 M °sarīrakkhakatam
³³ So all MSS.
 DA Etāni kira

16. *Ādito paṭṭhāyāti samudāgamato* ³⁴ *paṭṭhāya*. Yattha 634. 35
 taṃ puññaṃ āyūhitaṃ, yato sā sampatti nibbattā, tato
 tatiy' attabhāvato ³⁵ pabhuti. Mahāsudassanassa jātaka-
 desanā hi tadā samudāgamato ³⁴ *paṭṭhāya* Bhagavatā ³⁶
 desitā ³⁷ ti. *Paṃsvāgārakīlaṃ* ³⁸ *viyāti* yathā nāma dārakā 634. 36
 paṃsūhi vāpi-geha-bhojan' ādini dassentā yathāruciṃ ³⁹
 kīlitvā gamanakāle sabbam taṃ viddhamsentā ⁴⁰ gac-
 chanti, evam eva Bhagavā Mahāsudassanakāle attanā
 anubhūtaṃ dibbasampattisadisam acinteyy' ānubhāvasam-
 pattim ⁴¹ vitthārato dassetvā, puna attano desanam ādīnava-
 nissaraṇa-dassanavasena vivaṭṭābhimukhaṃ viparivattento,
 sabbā sā sampatti aniccatāya ⁴² vimathitā ⁴³ viddhamsitā
 ti *dassento* *P a s s' Ā n a n d ā ti ādim āha*. *V i p a r i -* 635. 1, 2
ṇ a t ā ti vipariṇāmaṃ ⁴⁴ sabhāvavigamaṃ ⁴⁵ gatā. Ten'
 āha *pakativijahanenāti* ⁴⁶ ādi. Pakati hi ⁴⁷ sabhāvadhammā- 635. 2
 naṃ udayavayaparicchinnō kakkhalaphusaṃ ādisabhāvo,
 so bhaṅgakkhaṇato paṭṭhāya jahito, pariccatto ⁴⁸ sabbaso
 n' atth' eva. Ten' āha *nibbutapadīpo viya apaññattika-* 635. 3
bhāvaṃ ⁴⁹ *gatā* ⁵⁰ ti.

Ettāvatā ti ādito paṭṭhāya pavattena ettakena desanā- 635. 5
 maggena. Anekāni vassakoṭisatasahassāni yeva ubbedho
 etissāti ⁵¹ *anekavassakoṭisatasahass' ubbedhā*. ⁵² Sampattim 635. 8
 ārūlhadesanākkamena ⁵² *aniccalakkhaṇam ādāyāti* taṃ sam- 635. 10
 pattigataṃ aniccalakkhaṇam desanāya gahetvā vibhā-
 vetvā. Yathā nissenimuccane ⁵³ tādisaṃ ⁵³ satahatth' ub-
 bedham rukkham pakatipurisena ⁵⁴ ārohitum na sakkā,
 evam aniccatāvibhāvanena tassā sampattiyā apekkhānis-

³⁴ B^mP °gamanato
³⁵ AG^mM tatiyayattabhāvato
³⁶ BG Bhagavā
³⁷ ABGG^mM omit
³⁸ DA °kīlaṇaṃ
³⁹ B^mP °ruci
⁴⁰ AG^mM °santā
 BG °setvāna tā
 B^mP vidham-
⁴¹ ABGG^mM °ānubhāvaṃ-
⁴² BG anicchitāya
⁴³ BG vimatitā
 B^mP vipariṇatā
⁴⁴ ABGG^m °ṇāma
⁴⁵ BG sabhāvaṃ-

⁴⁶ AG^m pakatijanenāti
 BGM pakatijaha-
⁴⁷ B^mP ti
⁴⁸ A parittanettā
 B^mP pariccajanto
 G^m pariccanettā
⁴⁹ ABGG^mM apaññattika-
 P apannattika-
⁵⁰ AG^mM bhagavato(!)
 BG gato
⁵¹ AG^m etassāti
⁵²⁻⁵³ B^mP omit
⁵³ AG^m muñcento disaṃ
 BM muñcanto dīghaṃ
 G^m muñcento dīghaṃ
⁵⁴ BG patti-

- 635, 10, 11 senimuñcanena ⁵⁵ kenaci ārohitum na ⁵⁶ sakkā ti āha
aniccalakkhaṇaṃ ādāya nissenim ⁵⁷ *muñcanto* ⁵⁸ *viyāti. Ten'*
evāti yathāvuttakāraṇen' eva, ādito sātisayaṃ kāmesu
assādaṃ dassetvā pi upari nesaṃ P a s s' Ā n a n d ā ti
635, 11 *ādinā ādinavaṃ, okāraṃ, saṅkilesaṃ, nekkhamme ānisaṃ-*
635, 19 *sañ ca vibhāvetvā niṭṭhāpitattā. Pubbe ti atītakāle. Vasa-*
bharājā ti Vasabhanāmako Sihaḷamahārājā. Udakabubbul'
ādayo ti ādi-saddena tiṇ' agge ussāvabindu-ādike saṅgaṇhāti.
635, 27 17. *Mahāsudassanassa paṇāti pana-saddo vises' attha-*
jotano, tena Mahāsudassanamahārājā jhānābhiññāsamā-
pattiyo nibbattesi, tad aggena parisuddhe samaṇabhāve ⁵⁹
patiṭṭhito, yato ⁶⁰ *vidhūya* ⁶¹ (?) *eva kāmavitakk' ādisama-*
ṇabhāvasaṅkilesaṃ ⁶² *suññāgāraṃ pāvisi, evambhūtassāpi*
tassa kālakiriyato ⁶³ *sattame divase sabbā cakkavatti-*
sampatti antarahitā, na tato paraṃ. Aho acchariyamanusso
636, 4 *anaññasādhāraṇaḡaṇaviseso ti imaṃ visesaṃ dasseti. Anā-*
631, 3 *rūlhan* ⁶⁴ *ti Rājā kira pubbe gahapatikule nibbattīti ādinā,*
635, 26 *puna theram āmantesīti ādinā ca vuttam atthaṃ sandhāy'*
āha. So hi imasmim sutte saṅgīti-anārūlho, ⁶⁵ *aññattha*
pana āgato imissā desanāya piṭṭhivattakabhāvena. ⁶⁶ *Yaṃ*
pan' ettha atthato na vibhattaṃ taṃ suviññeyyam eva. ⁶⁷

Mahāsudassanasuttavaṇṇanāya Līn' atthappakāsanā. ⁶⁸

⁵⁵ B^mP °muccane
⁵⁶ ABGG^mM omit
⁵⁷ BGM °ni
⁵⁸ AG muñce-
⁵⁹ AG^m sambhāve
 BGM add ca
⁶⁰ BG gato
⁶¹ B^m vidhuya
 M vidūya

⁶² ABGG^m °ādisambhāsaṅkilesaṃ
 M °ādisamahāsaṅkilesaṃ
⁶³ B^mP kālaṃ-
⁶⁴ AG^m pāli ārūlhan
 BGMP pāli anā-
⁶⁵ B^m saṅgītim-
⁶⁶ ABGG^mM °vaṭṭaka-
⁶⁷ B^m evāti
⁶⁸ AG^mM add niṭṭhitā

XVIII

Janavasabhasuttavaṇṇanā

1. 1. *Parito* ti padaṃ yathā samant' atthavācako,¹ 637. 2
 evaṃ samīp' atthavācako pi hotīti *samantā sāmantā* ti attho 637. 3
 vutto. Āmeḍitena² pana samant' attho jotito.³ Kassa⁴
 pana sāmantā janapadesu, *Nādi* ke⁵ *viha* ra t i ti
 vuttattā Nādikassāti viññāto 'yam attho. Yassa parito
 janapadesu vyākaroti, tattha paricārakānaṃ⁶ vyākaraṇaṃ
 avuttasiddhaṃ,⁷ nidassanavasena⁸ vā tassa⁹ vakkhamā-
 nattā parito parito janapadesu icceva vuttaṃ.
Paricārake ti upāsake. Ten' āha *Buddhadhamma-* 637. 3
saṅghānaṃ paricārake ti. *Uppattisū* ti¹⁰ nibbattisū.¹¹ 637. 4
Nāṇagatipuññānaṃ uppattisū ti¹⁰ ettha nāṇagatūpapatti 637. 4
 nāma tassa tassa maggañāṇagamanassa nibbatti.¹² Yaṃ
 sandhāya vuttaṃ pañcannaṃ o r a m b h ā g i y ā -
 naṃ p a r i k k h a y ā ti ādi. Puññūpapatti nāma
 taṃtaṃdevanikāyūpapatti.¹³ *Sabbatthā* ti Vajji-Mallesūti 637. 7
 ādike sabbattha catusu pi padesu. *Purimesū* ti pāliyaṃ vutte 637. 9
 sandhāy' āha. *Dasasu yevā* ti tesu eva dasasu janapadesu. 637. 9
 Paricārake byākaroti byākātābbānaṃ bahunnaṃ tattha
 labbhanato. Nādi ke bhavā *Nādi* k i y ā.¹⁴ 637. 10
 2. *Niṭṭhaṅgatā*¹⁵ ti niṭṭhaṃ niccayaṃ upagatā. 637. 13
 4. Yasmā saṅghasuppaṭipatti nāma dhamma-sudham-
 matāya, dhamma-sudhammatā¹⁶ ca Buddha-subuddhatāya,
 tasmā *aho dhammo aho saṅgho* ti dhamma-saṅghaguṇakit- 637. 17
 tanā pi atthato Buddhaguṇakittanā eva hotīti *Bhaga* - 637. 17

¹ ABGG^mM °vācakaṃ

² B^m āmeḍitena

P āmeḍhitena

³ AG^m jotiko

⁴ B^mP yassa

G tassa

⁵ B^mP Nātik- *throughout*

⁶ B^m °cārakārakānaṃ

P parivārakārakānaṃ

⁷ ABGG^mM avuttaṃ-

⁸ AG^mM niddisana-

BG niddissana-

⁹ ABGG^m tattha

¹⁰ B^mP upapatt-

¹¹ AG^m nippattisum

BGM nipphattisum

¹² AG^mM nippatti

BG nipphatti

¹³ BG °nikāy' uppatti

¹⁴ AG^mM °kiriya

¹⁵ AG^m tiṭṭhatātiganitṭhaṃ (*highly corrupt*)

BGM niṭṭhagatā

¹⁶ ABGG^mM omit

- 637, 17 *v a n t a ṇ k i t t a y a m ā n a r ū p o*¹⁷ ti padassa *aho dhammo* ti ādinā attho vutto.
- 637, 24 7. *Ñāṇagatin*¹⁸ ti pañcannaṃ orambhāgiyānaṃ samyojanānaṃ parikkhayā ti ādinā āgataṃ pahātabbappahānavasena pavattaṃ maggañāṇaḡamanam. Yasmā tassā¹⁹ eva ñāṇagatiyā vasena tassa tassa ariyapuggalassa opapātikatādiviseso, tasmā taṃ tādisaṃ tassa abhisamparāyaṃ sandhāy' āha *ñāṇābhisamparāyam evāti*.
- 637, 24 8. Upasantam²⁰ padissati²⁰ ālocīyatīti²¹ *u p a s a n - t a p a d i s s o*.²² *Upasantadassano* * upasantam pati²³ ālocīyatīti upasantappattiyo.²⁴ * *B h ā t i - r - i v ā t i* ettha ra-kāro padasandhikaro, iva-saddo bhus' attho ti āha *ativiya bhātīti*.
- 638, 1 9. Jeṭṭhabhāvena janesu²⁵ vasabhasadiso ti *J a n a - v a s a b h o t i* assa devaputtassa *nāmaṃ ahosi*.
- 638, 12 10. *Ito devalokā*²⁶ *cavitvā* sattakkhattuṃ²⁷ manussaloke rājabhūtassa. *Manussalokā*²⁸ *cavitvā* sattakkhattuṃ devabhūtassa. *Etth' evāti*²⁹ etasmim yeva Cātummahārājika-bhāve, tatthāpi³⁰ Vessavanassa saḡavyatāvasena.
- 638, 13 11. Āsiṃsanam³¹ *ā s ā*,³¹ patthanā. Āsāsīsenā c' ettha kattukamyatā³² kusalacchandaṃ vadati. Ten' ev' āha *Sakadāgāmimagg' atthāyāti* ādi.
- 638, 14 12. *Y a d a g g e* ti ettha agga-saddo ādi-pariyāyo ti āha *taṃ divasaṃ ādiṃ katvā* ti. *Purima*³³ . . . *pe* . . . *avinipāto*³⁴ ti idaṃ yathā ** tattakam³⁵ kālaṃ sugatiyo sugatūpapatti
- 638, 22
- 638, 23
- 638, 24
- 638, 27
- 638, 29, 30

¹⁷ AG^m kittamayānarūpo
BG kittanasamānarūpo
B^mP °rūpā

¹⁸ B^mP °gati

¹⁹ ABGG^mM tasmā

²⁰ AG^m upasampadissati
BGM upasantappadissati
B^mP upasantam pati sammati

²¹ AG^mM ālocīyatīti
BG āloyaciyaṭīti

²² AG^m upasantacappadisso ti
BGM upasantacivappadisso ti
B^m °patiso; P °patito

* . . . * B^mP upasanta-ussanno

²³ BG pi ti

²⁴ AG^mM °santampattiyo
ABGG^mM add upasantadassa
These two sentences are highly confused and corrupt.

²⁵ B^m jane

²⁶ AG^m °loko yā
BG °loko yāva
M °lokāya

²⁷ P sattakkhuṃ *here and below*

²⁸ ABGG^mM °lokato

²⁹ BG °etāti

³⁰ B^mP etthāpi

³¹ ABGG^mM āsiṃsanassa māsā

³² G^mM kattuṃ-

³³ B^mP purimaṃ

³⁴ ABGG^mMP °pātā

** . . . ** ABGG^mid omit

Probably a whole leaf was missing in parent copy.

³⁵ P tattha kam

yeva ahosi, tathā katūpacitakusalakammattā. Phussassa Sammāsambuddhassa kālato pabhuti hi sambhata-vivaṭṭūpanissaya-kusalasambhāro esa devaputto.

A n a c c h a r i y a n ti anu anu acchariyaṃ. Ten' āha 638, 33
punappunam acchariyam evāti. Sayam ³⁶ *parisāyan* ³⁷ ti 638,33; 639,1
 sakāya parisāya. *Bhagavato* ³⁸ *diṭṭhasadisam evāti āvajjana-* 639, 2
 samanantaram yathā te Bhagavato ³⁸ catuvisatisatasahassa-
 mattā sattā nāṇagatito diṭṭhā, evaṃ tumhehi diṭṭhasadisam
 eva. *Vessavaṇassa sammukhā sutam mayā ti vadati.* 639, 4

12. *Vassūpanāyikasaṅgah' atthan* ti vassūpanāyikāya 639, 6
 ārakkhāsaṃvidhānavasena bhikkhūnaṃ saṅgahaṇ' attham :
 Vassūpagatā bhikkhū evaṃ sukhena samaṇadhammam
 karontīti. *Pavāraṇasaṅgaho pan' assa pavāretvā Satthu* 639, 6
 santikaṃ gacchantānaṃ bhikkhūnaṃ antarāmagge paris-
 sayapariharaṇ' attham. *Dhammasavan' attham* ³⁹ *dūraṭṭhā-* 639, 7
 naṃ gacchantesu pi es' eva nayo. Attanā pi āgantvā dham-
 masavan' attham sannipatati ⁴⁰ yeva. *Etth' etthāti ettha* 639, 13
 ettha ayyānaṃ vasanaṭṭhāne. *Tadā pīti P u r i m ā n i* 639, 14
 b h a n t e d i v a s ā n ī t i v u t t a k ā l e p i. *Eten' eva kāra-* 639, 15
nenāti vassūpanāyikanimittam eva. Ten' āha pāliyaṃ
t a d a h u p o s a t h e p a ṇ ṇ a r a s e v a s s ū p a n ā -
y i k ā y ā t i ā d i. Āsane pi nisajjāya Sudhammāya
 devasabhāya paṭhamam deve su Tāvatiṃsesu nisinnesu
 tassā catusu dvāresu cattāro Mahārājāno nisīdanti, idaṃ
 nesam āsane nisajjāya cārittam hoti.

14. *Y e n' a t t h e n ā t i* yena kiccena, yena payo- 639, 18
 janena. *Ārakkh' atthan* ti ārakkhabhūtaṃ attham. Vuttam 639, 20
 vacanaṃ etesan ti *v u t t a v a c a n ā.* 639, 22

15. *Atikkamitvā* ti abhibhavitvā. 639, 31

17. Abhisambhavitum adhigantum asakkuṇeyyo *a n a -* 640, 1
b h i s a m b h a v a n ī y o. Ten' āha *appattabbo* ti ādi.
 Cakkhu yeva patho rūpadassanassa maggo upāyo ti cak-
 khupatho, tasmim *c a k k h u p a t h a s m i n* ti āha *cak-* 640, 2
khupasāde ti. Cakkhussa gocarayoggo vā cakkhupatho ti
 āha *āpāthe vā* ti. *Nābhibhavatīti* na abhibhavati, gocara- 640, 3, 4

³⁶ P sāmaṃ
 DA sāyam
³⁷ B^m parisāyā
³⁸ P °tā

³⁹ B^m dhammassavan'- here and
 below
 P °savanavattam
⁴⁰ B^m °pati

- 640, 5 bhāvaṃ na gacchatīti attho. *Heṭṭhā heṭṭhā* ti Tāvatiṃsato paṭṭhāya heṭṭhā heṭṭhā, na Cātummahārājikato paṭṭhāya, nāpi Brahmapārisajjato paṭṭhāya. “Cātummahārājikā hi Tāvatiṃsānaṃ yathājātirūpāni passituṃ sakkonti, tathā Brahmāno heṭṭhimā uparimānan” ti keci; taṃ na yuttaṃ. Na hi heṭṭhimā ⁴¹ Brahmāno uparimānaṃ mūlapaṭṭisandhirūpaṃ passituṃ sakkonti, māpitam eva passituṃ sakkontīti daṭṭhabbaṃ. *Sunanto va niddaṃ okkamīti* gatiyo upadhārento bahi viṣaṭavittakkavicchedena saṅkocaṃ āpannacittatāya. *Mayhaṃ ayyakassāti* Bhagavantaṃ sandhāya vadati.
- 640, 17 18. Pañca sikhā etassāti Pañcasikho, Pañcasikho viya *Pañcasikho* ti āha *Pañcasikhagandhabbasadiso* ti. *Mamāyanti* ti piyāyanti.
- 640, 24 19. *Sumutto* ti saradosehi suṭṭhu mutto. Yehi pittasemh’ ādihi palibuddhattā saro avissaṭṭho siyā, tad abhāvato vissaṭṭho ti dassento āha *apalibuddho* ti. Viññāpetīti *viññeyyo*, antogadhahetu-attho kattusādhano esa viññeyyasaddo ti āha *atthaviññāpano* ⁴² ti. Sarassa madhuratā nāma maddavan ti āha *madhuro madhūti*. Savanaṃ arahatīti *savanīyo*. Savanārahatāya ca āpāthasukhatāyāti āha *kaṇhasukho* ti. *Bindūti* piṇḍito. Ākoṭitabhinnakamṣasaddo viya anekāvayavo ahutvā ni-r-avayavo, ekabhāvo ti attho. Ten’ āha *ekagghano* ti, eten’ ev’ assa avisāritā saṃvaṇṇitā daṭṭhabbā. Gambhīr’ uppattiṭṭhānatāya c’ assa gambhīratā ti āha *nābhimūlato* ti ādi. *Evam samuṭṭhito* ti jivhādippahāramattasamuṭṭhito. *Amadhuro ca hoti* uppattiṭṭhānānaṃ parilahubhāvato. *Na ca dūraṃ sāveti* vīrabhāvabhāvato. *Ninnādī* suvipulabhāvato savisesaṃ ninnādo, pāsaṃsaninnādo vā. Ten’ āha *mahāmegha . . . pe . . . yutto* ti. *Pacchimaṃ pacchimaṃ* ti dutiyaṃ, catutthaṃ, chaṭṭhaṃ, aṭṭhamaṇ ca padaṃ. *Purimassa purimassāti* yathākkamaṃ paṭhamassa, tatiyassa, pañcamassa, sattamassa ca. *Attho yevāti* atthaniddeso eva. Vissaṭṭhatā hi ’ssa viññeyyatāya ⁴³ veditabbā, mañjubhāvo savanīyatāya, bindubhāvo avisāritāya, gambhīrabhāvo ninnāditāyāti. *Yat’hā paṭṭisanti* ti ettha yathā-saddo parimāṇavācī, na pakār’ ādivācīti āha
- 641, 1
- 641, 2
- 641, 2
- 641, 2
- 641, 3

⁴¹ P heṭṭhi heṭṭhimā⁴² DA °viññāpako⁴³ P viññeyyabhāvato

yattakā ⁴⁴ *parisā* ti. Tena parisappamāṇam ev' assa saro 641, 3
niccharati, ayam assa dhammatā ti dasseti. Ten' āha
tattakam evāti ādi. 641, 4

20. *Ye hi kecī* ti ādi *Yāvañ ca so Bhagavā* 641, 6
ti ādinā vuttassa atthassa hetukittanavasena samatthanaṃ
saraṇesu nesam niccasevanena, sīlesu ca paṭiṭṭhāpanena
chakāma-saggasampatti-anuppādanato. Ten' āha *Ye hi* 641, 6
keci ... pe ... vadatīti. *Nibbematika-gahitasaraṇe* ti 641, 8
maggen' āgatasaraṇagamane. Te hi sabbaso samugghātita-
vicikicchātāya ratanattaye aveccappasādena samannāgatā
yeva, pothujjanikasaddhāya vasena Buddh' ādinam guṇe
ogāhetvā jānanti; aparaneyyabuddhino te pariyāyato
nibbematika-gahitasaraṇā ⁴⁵ veditabbā. *Gandhabbadevaga-* 641, 10
ṇan ti gandhabbadevasamūham. Tukā vuccati khīraṇī yā
tukā ti pi vuccati. Tassā cuṇṇam *tukāpiṭṭham*.⁴⁶ Tam 641, 12
koṭṭetvā pakkhittam ghanam ** nirantaracitam⁴⁷ hutvā
tiṭṭhati.

22. *Su pa ñ ñ attā* ti suṭṭhu pakārehi ñāpitā bod- 641, 14
hitā, asaṅkarato vā ṭhapitā, tam pana bodhanam, asaṅ-
karato ṭhapanāñ ca atthato desanā evāti āha *sukathitā* 641, 15
ti. *Ijjhan' atthenati* samijjhan' atthena, nippajjanassa ⁴⁸ 641, 16
kāraṇabhāvenāti attho. *Paṭiṭṭhān' atthenāti* adhiṭṭhān' 641, 16
atthena.⁴⁹ Iddhiyā pādo ti *iddhi pādo*, iddhiyā adhi- 641, 16
gamūpāyo ti attho. Tena hi yasmā uparūpari visesasaṅ-
khātam⁵⁰ iddhim pajjanti⁵¹ pāpuṇanti, tasmā pādo ti
vuccati. Ijjhatīti⁵² iddhi, samijjhati nippajjatīti attho.
Iddhi eva pādo *iddhi pādo*, iddhikoṭṭhāso ti attho. 641, 16
Evam tāva cattāro iddhipādā ti ettha attho
veditabbo. *Iddhipahonak' atthāyāti*⁵³ iddhiyā nipphādane⁵⁴ 641, 17
* samatthabhāvāya.

*Iddhi visavittāyāti*⁵⁵ iddhiyā nipphādane * yogya- 641, 18
bhāvāya.⁵⁶ Anek' atthattā⁵⁷ hi dhātūnam yogy' attho vi-

⁴⁴ DA yattikā

⁴⁵ P °matikam-

⁴⁶ DA piṭṭham only

** ... ** ABGG^mM omit

⁴⁷ ABGG^mM taracitam only

⁴⁸ BG nippha-

⁴⁹ AG^mP omit

⁵⁰ AG^m sesam saṅkhā-

BGM visesam-

⁵¹ BG pamajja-

⁵² ABGG^mM icchatīti

⁵³ B^m °pahonakatāyāti

P °pahonakattāyāti

⁵⁴ BGM nipādane

* ... * AG^m omit

⁵⁵ BGM °visayatā-

⁵⁶ ABGG^m °bhāvatāya

⁵⁷ AG^m °atthattāya

BGM °atthattā

pubbo su-saddo, ⁵⁸ visavanam vā pajjanam ⁵⁸ visavitā, ⁵⁹
 64I, 18 tattha kāmākāritā visavitā. 'Ten' āha *punappunāti* ⁶⁰ ādi.
 64I, 18 *I d d h i v i k u b b a n a t ā y ā t i* ⁶¹ vikubban' iddhiyā vivi-
 64I, 20 dharūpakaraṇāya. ⁶² 'Ten' āha *nānappakārato katvā dassan'*
atthāyāti.

“ Chandañ ca bhikkhu adhipatiṃ katvā labhati samā-
 dhim, ⁶³ labhati cittass' ekaggatam, ayam vuccati chanda-
 samādhī ” ti (a)

imāya pāḷiyā chandādhīpati samādhī ⁶⁴ chandasamādhīti
 adhipatisaddalopam katvā samāso vutto ti viññāyati,
 64I, 22 adhipatisadd' atthadassanavasena pana *chanda hetuko* ⁶⁵
chandādhīpatiko ⁶⁶ vā samādhī chandasamādhīti aṭṭhakathā-
 64I, 24 yam vuttan ti daṭṭhabbam. *Padhānabhūtā* ti viriyabhūtā
 ti keci ⁶⁷ vadanti. ⁶⁷ Saṅkhatasaṅkhār' ādinivattan' attham ⁶⁸
 hi padhānagahaṇan ⁶⁹ ti. Atha vā tam tam visesam saṅkha-
 rotīti saṅkhāro, sabbam pi viriyam. Tattha catukiccasā-
 dhakato ⁷⁰ aññassa nivattan' attham padhānagahaṇan ti
 padhānabhūtā seṭṭhabhūtā ti attho. Catubbidhassa pana
 viriyassa adhippetattā bahuvacananiddeso kato. Visum
 samāsajjanavasena yo pubbe iddhipād' attho pādassa
 upāy' atthataṃ, koṭṭhās' atthatañ ca gahetvā yathāyo-
 gavasena idha vutto; so vakkhamānānam paṭilābhapub-
 babhāgānam kattu-karaṇ' iddhibhāvam Uttara-cūlabhā-
 janiye ^{71(a1)} vā vuttehi chand' ādīhi iddhipādehi sādhetab-
 bāya iddhiyā katt' iddhibhāvam, chand' ādīnañ ca karaṇ'
 64I, 16 iddhibhāvam sandhāya vutto ti veditabbo. Tasmā *ijjhan'*
aṭṭhena iddhīti ettha kattu-attho karaṇ' attho ca ekajjham
 64I, 28 gahetvā vutto ti kattu-attham tāva dassetum *nipphatti-*
pariyāyena vā ijjhan' aṭṭhena vā ti vatvā itaram dassento

(a) S V 268

(a1) VbhA 308

⁵⁸⁻⁵⁹ ABGG^mM vivayasanaṃ
 visajjanaṃ

⁵⁹ ABGG^mMP vasitā

⁶⁰ B^mP °ppunan ti

⁶¹ ABGG^mMP °bbanāyāti

⁶² ABGG^mM °kāra-

⁶³ ABGG^mM °dhi

⁶⁴ ABGG^mM °dhiṃ

⁶⁵ AG^m chadataṃ hetuko
 BGM chandaṃ hetuko

⁶⁶ B^mP chandādhiko
 DA chandādhiko *with* v.l.
 chandādhīpatiko

⁶⁷ ABGG^mM kenaci *only*

⁶⁸ BG saṅkhāta-
 M saṅkhāta-saṅkhata-

⁶⁹ AG^m °gaṇhan

⁷⁰ AG^m °sāadhanato

BGM °sāadhanakato
⁷¹ AG^m uttamūlhabhājaniye
 BGM uttacūlhabhājaniye

ijjhanti ⁷² *elāyāti* ādim āha. *Vuttan* ti kattha vuttaṃ? ^{641, 29, 33}
 Iddhipādavibhaṅgapāṭhe. *Tathābhūta*ssāti ten' ākārena ^{641, 33}
 bhūta⁷³ssa, tena ⁷³ kāraṇena ⁷⁴ chand' ādidhamme paṭila-
 bhitvā ṭhitassāti attho. *Vedanākkhandho* ti ādīhi chand' ^{641, 34}
 ādayo antokatvā cattāro pi khandhā kathitā. *Sesesu* *pīti* ^{641, 35}
 ses' iddhipādesu.

Viriy' iddhipādaniddese

“ Viriyasamādhīpadhānasaṅkhārasamannāgatan ” ti ^(b)

dvikkhattuṃ viriyam āgataṃ. Tattha purimaṃ samādhī-
 visesaṇaṃ, viriyādhīpati samādhī viriyasamādhīti, dutiyaṃ
 samannāgam' aṅgadassanaṃ. Dve yeva hi sabbattha
 samannāgam' aṅgāni, samādhī padhānasaṅkhāro ca. ⁷⁵
 Chand' ādayo hi ⁷⁵ samādhīvisesaṇāni, padhānasaṅkhāro ⁷⁶
 pana ⁷⁶ padhānavacanen' eva visesito, na chand' ādīhīti na
 idha viriyādhīpatitā padhānasaṅkhārasa vuttā hoti. Viri-
 yañ ca samādhīṃ visesetvā ṭhitam eva, samannāgam'
 aṅgavasena pana padhānasaṅkhāravacanenena vuttan ti nāpi
 dvīhi viriyehi samannāgamo vutto hoti. Yasmā pana
 chand' ādīhi viṣiṭṭho samādhī; tathāviṣiṭṭhen' eva ca tena
 sampayutto padhānasaṅkhāro, sesadhammā ⁷⁷ ca; tasmā
 samādhīvisesaṇānaṃ vasena cattāro iddhipādā vuttā, vise-
 sanabhāvo ⁷⁸ ca chand' ādīnaṃ taṃ-taṃ-avassaya⁷⁹dassa-
 navasena ⁷⁹ hotīti chandasamādhī . . . pe . . . iddhipādan ti
 ettha nissay' atthe pi pāda-sadde upāy' atthena chand'
 ādīnaṃ iddhipādatā vuttā hoti. Ten' eva hi abhidhamme
 Uttaracūḷabhājanīye

“ Cattāro iddhipādā ⁸⁰ chand' iddhipādo ⁸¹ ” ti ^{81 (c)}

ādinā chand' ādīnaṃ eva iddhipādatā vuttā. Pañha-
 pucchake ca

“ Cattāro iddhipādā idha bhikkhu chandasamādhī ” ti ^(d)

^(b) A I 39, III 82; D III 77

^(c) VbhA 308

^(d) VbhA 309

⁷² ABGG^mM ijjhati

⁷³ B^mP te

⁷⁴ B^mP omit

⁷⁵ ABGG^mM omit

⁷⁶ BG omit

⁷⁷ ABGG^mM °dhammo

⁷⁸ AG^m visesanabhāvenabhāvo

⁷⁹ ABGG^mM omit dassana

⁸⁰ AG^m °pādehi

⁸¹ ABGG^mM °pādehi

- ādinā va uddesaṃ katvā pi puna chand' ādināṃ yeva kusal' ādibhāvo vibhatto. Upāy' iddhipādadaṣṣan' attham⁸² eva hi nissay' iddhipādadaṣṣanaṃ kataṃ, aññathā catubbidhatā na siyā ti. Ayam ettha pāḷivasena atthavinicchayo veditabbo. Idāni paṭilābhapubbababhāgānaṃ vasena iddhipāde vibhajitvā dassetuṃ *Api cāti ādi vuttaṃ*. Taṃ suviññeyyam eva.
- 642, 4 Idha iddhipādakathā saṅkhepen' eva vuttā ti āha *vitthārena*
- 642, 7 *pana . . . pe . . . vuttā* ti.
- 642, 9 *Kecīti* Abhayagiravāsino. Tesu ekacce " Iddhi nāma anipphannā, iddhipādo⁸³ nipphanno⁸³ " ti vadanti. Ekacce
- 642, 9 " Iddhipādo pi⁸⁴ anipphanno⁸⁵ " ti vadanti. *Anipphanno*
- 642, 11 ti ca param' atthato asiddho, n' atthīti attho. *Ābhato*⁸⁶ ti abhidhammapāṭhato Dīghanikāy' aṭṭhakathāyaṃ ānīto purimanayato aññen' ākārena desanāya pavattattā. Chando
- 642, 11, 20 eva iddhipādo *chand' iddhipādo*. Esa nayo sesesu pi. *Ime* *panāti* imasmimṃ sutte āgatā iddhipādā. Raṭṭhapālatthero : Chande⁸⁷ sati kathaṃ nānujānissantīti sattāhaṃ⁸⁸ bhattāni abhuñjitvā mātāpitaro anujānāpetvā pabbajitvā chandam eva avassāya lok' uttaradhammaṃ nibbattesīti āha *Raṭṭha-*
- 642, 21 *pālatthero . . . pe . . . nibbattesīti*. Soṇatthero bhāvanam anuyutto āraddhaviriyo paramasukhumālo⁸⁹ pādesu⁹⁰ poṭesu⁹¹ jātesu⁹² pi viriyaṃ na paṭippassambhesīti āha
- 642, 22 *Soṇatthero viriyaṃ dhuraṃ katvā* ti. Sambhūtatthero : Cittavato kiṃ nāma na sijjhatīti cittaṃ pubbaṅgamaṃ
- 642, 23 *katvā bhāvanam ārādhesīti āha Sambhūtatthero cittaṃ dhuraṃ katvā* ti. Mogharājatthero⁹³ vīmaṃsaṃ avassayi, tasmā tassa Bhagavā

" Suññato lokaṃ avekkhassū " ti (e)

suññatākathaṃ kathesi, paññānissitamānaniggah' atthaṃ paññāpariggah' atthañ⁹⁴ ca dvikkhattuṃ pucchito samāno

(e) Sn 1119

⁸² ABGG^mM upāyasiddhi-
⁸³ B^mP *omit*
⁸⁴ B^mP *pana*
⁸⁵ AG^m *anuppanno*
⁸⁶ AG^m *āhato*; DA *āgato*
⁸⁷ ABGG^mM *chandā*
⁸⁸ ABGG^m *satta pi*
 M *satta vi*

⁸⁹ A °*sukhumāro*
 BGG^mM °*sukumāro*
⁹⁰ AG^mP *pāde*
⁹¹ ABGG^mM *poṭesu*
⁹² ABGG^mM *omit*
⁹³ B^mP *Moghatthero*
⁹⁴ B^mP *paññāya-*

pañham kathesi. Ten' āha āyasmā Mogharājā vīmaṃsam 642, 23
dhuram katvā ti.

Punappuna ⁹⁵ chand' uppādanam ⁹⁶ vesanam ⁹⁷ viya
hotīti chandassa upaṭṭhānasadisatā vuttā. Parakkamenāti 642, 30
parakkamasīsenā sūrabhāvaṃ vadati. Thāmbhāvato ca
viriyassa sūrabhāvasadisatā daṭṭhabbā. Cintanappadhā-
nattā cittassa mantasamvidhānasadisatā vuttā. Jāṭisam- 643, 6
patti nāma viṣiṭṭhajātītā. Sabbadhammesu ca paññā seṭṭhā
ti vīmaṃsāya jāṭisampattisadisatā vuttā. Sammohavino-
daniyam ⁹⁸ pana citt' iddhipādassa jāṭisampattisadisatā,
vīmaṃs' iddhipādassa mantabalasadisatā ca yojitā. Anekaṃ
vihitam vidham etassāti ⁹⁹ *a n e k a v i h i t a n* ti āha 643, 9
anekavidhan ti. Vidha-saddo koṭṭhāsapariyāyo 643, 10

“ Ekavidhena nāṇavatthun ¹⁰⁰ ” ti (f)

ādisu viyāti āha *I d d h i v i d h a n* ti iddhikoṭṭhāsan ti. 643, 10

23. *S u k h a s s ā* ti idaṃ tiṇṇam pi sukhānaṃ sādha- 643, 11
raṇavacanan ti āha *jhānasukhassa, maggasukhassa, phala-* 643, 11
sukhassāti. Appanāppattatāya ¹⁰¹ pana appadhānattā upa-
cārajjhānasukhassa vipassanāsukhassa c' ettha agahaṇam.
Purimesu tāva dvīsu okāsādhigamesu tīṇi pi sukhāni
labbhanti, tatiye pana kathan ti? Tattha kāmam tīṇi na
labbhanti, dve pana labbhanti yeva. Yathālābhavasena h'
etaṃ vuttam

“ Sakkharakathalam ¹⁰² pi macchagumbam pi carantam
pi tiṭṭhantam pī ” ti (g)

ādisu viya. *Saṃsaṭṭho* ti saṃsaggaṃ upagato samaṅgībhūto, 643, 12
so pana tehi samannāgatacitto pi hotīti vuttam *sampayutta-* 643, 12
citto ti. *Ariyadhamman* ti vā ¹⁰³ ariyabhāvakaraṃ dham- 643, 13
maṃ. *Upāyato* ti vidhito. *Pathato* ti maggato. *Kāraṇato* ti 643, 16
hetuto. Yena hi vidhinā dhammānudhammapaṭipatti hoti,

(f) Vbh 306

(g) D I 84

⁹⁵ B^mP °ppunaṃ

⁹⁶ ABGG^m °uppādanato
M °uppādato

⁹⁷ ABGG^mM saṃ only

⁹⁸ VbhA 305

⁹⁹ BGM eti-

¹⁰⁰ B^m °vatthū

¹⁰¹ AG^mM anappanāppattā tāya
B^mP nānappanāppattatāya

¹⁰² ABGG^mMP °kathalikam

¹⁰³ B^mP omit

so upeti etenāti ¹⁰⁴ upāyo, so ¹⁰⁵ tad adhigamassa magga-
 bhāvato patho, tassa kāraṇato ¹⁰⁶ kāraṇan ti ca vuccati.
 643, 16 *Aniccan ti ādi vasena manasikarotīti* saṅkhepato vuttam
 643, 17 attham vivaritum *Yoniso manasikāro nāmāti* ādi vuttam.
 643, 17 Tattha *upāyamanasikāro* ti kusaladhammappavattiyā kāra-
 643, 18 ṇabhūto manasikāro. *Pathamanasikāro* ti tassā ¹⁰⁷ eva
 643, 18 maggabhūto manasikāro. *Anicce* ti ādi-antavantatāya ¹⁰⁸
 anaccantikātāya ¹⁰⁹ ca anicce ¹¹⁰ tebhūmake ¹¹⁰ saṅkhāre
 aniccan ti manasikāro ti yojanā. Es' eva nayo sesesu pi.
 Ayam pana viseso tasmim yeva udayabyayapaṭipīlanatāya
 643, 18 dukkhanato, dukkhamato ca *dukkhe*, avasavattan' atthena,
 643, 19 anattasabhāvatāya anattakatāya ¹¹¹ ca *anattani*, asucisa-
 643, 19 bhāvatāya ca *asubhe*. Sabbam pi hi tebhūmakasaṅkhātam ¹¹²
 kilesāsucipaggharaṇato asubhan t' eva ¹¹³ vattum arahati.
 643, 19 *Saccānulomikena* ¹¹⁴ *vā* ti saccābhisamayassa ¹¹⁵ anulomana-
 643, 20 vasena. *Cittassa * āvaṭṭanā* ¹¹⁶ ti ādinā āvajjanāya paccaya-
 bhūtā tato purim' uppannā manodvārikā kusalajavanap-
 pavatti phalavohāren' eva ¹¹⁷ tathā vuttā. Tassā ¹¹⁸ hi
 643, 20 bhav' aṅgacittam * āvaṭṭetīti ¹¹⁹ *cittassa āvaṭṭanā*, ¹²⁰ anu anu
 āvaṭṭetīti ¹¹⁹ *anvāvaṭṭanā*. ¹²⁰ Bhav' aṅg' ārammaṇato añ-
 643, 20 ñam ābhujatīti ¹²¹ *ābhogo*. Samannāharatīti *samannāhāro*.
 Tad ev' ārammaṇam attānam anubandhitvā anubandhitvā
 643, 21 uppajjamāne manasikaroti ṭhapetīti *manasikāro*. *Ayam*
 643, 21 *vuccatīti* ayam upāyamanasikāralakkhaṇo ¹²² *yonisomana-*
sikāro nāma vuccati, yassa vasena puggalo dukkh' ādīni
 643, 23 saccāni ¹²³ āvajjitum sakkoti. *A s a m s a ṭ ṭ h o* ti na
 saṃsaṭṭho kām' ādihi vivitto vinābhūto. Kām' ādivisaṃ-
 saggahetu ¹²⁴ uppajjanakasukham nāma vivekajam pīti-

¹⁰⁴ ABGG^mM tenāti¹⁰⁶ ABGG^mM omit¹⁰⁶ B^m kara-¹⁰⁷ B^mP tassa¹⁰⁸ AG^m attavaṇṇanāya¹⁰⁹ ABGG^mM aniccan-¹¹⁰ ABGG^mM anicca bhūmake¹¹¹ B^mP omit¹¹² A hetukasaṅkhatamB^mP tebhūmakam saṅkhatamG^m °saṅkhatam; M °saṅkhata¹¹³ B^mP tveva¹¹⁴ AG^mM sabbānu-

BG saddhānu-

¹¹⁵ AG^m sabbhābhi-

BG saddhānisama-

M sabbā pi sama-

* . . . * A omits

¹¹⁶ BGG^mM āvajjanā¹¹⁷ ABGG^mM omit eva¹¹⁸ BGG^m tassa¹¹⁹ ABGG^m āvajjaṭīti

M āvajjetīti

¹²⁰ ABGG^mM āvajja-¹²¹ ABGG^mM ābhujā-¹²² ABGG^mM upāyapathamanāsi-¹²³ ABGG^mM sabbāni¹²⁴ G^m °hetum

sukhan ti āha *paṭhamajjhānasukhan* ti. Kāmaṃ ¹²⁵ paṭha- 643, 24
 majjhānasukham pi somanassam eva, suttesu pana taṃ
 kāyikasukhassāpi paccayabhāvato visesato sukhan t' eva ¹²⁶
 vuccatīti idhāpi jhānabhūtaṃ somanassaṃ ¹²⁷ sukhan ti
 itaraṃ somanassan t' eva ¹²⁸ vuttaṃ *Sukhā* ti. Hetumhi 643, 25
 nissakkavacanan ti āha *jhānasukhappaccayā* ti. *Aparā-* 643, 26
param somanassan ti jhānādhigama hetu paccavekkhan'
 ādivasena punappuna ¹²⁹ uppajjanakasomanassaṃ. Moda-
 nam ¹³⁰ mudo, ¹³⁰ taruṇapīti, tato *M u d ā*. ¹³¹ 643, 27

“ Pāmojjaṃ ¹³² pīt' atthāyā ” ti ^(h)

ādisu taruṇapīti pāmojjan ¹³³ ti vuccati, ¹³⁴ idha pana
 pakatṭho modo ¹³⁵ pamodo ¹³⁵ pāmojjan ti adhippetam, tañ
 ca somanassarahitam n' atthīti avinābhāvitāya *balavataram* 643, 28
pītisomanassan ti vuttaṃ. Jhānassa ujuvipaccanīkatam
 sandhāya *pañcanīvaranāni vikkhambhetvā* ti vuttaṃ. 643, 29
 Jhānam pana tad ekaṭṭhe sabbe pi kilese sabbe pi akusale
 dhamme vikkhambheti yeva, attano okāsaṃ gahetvā tiṭṭhati
 paṭipakkhadhammehi ¹³⁶ anabhibhavanīyato. *Tasmā* ti okā- 643, 30
 saganato, laddh' okāsatāyāti attho. Maggaphalasukhā-
 dhigamāya okāsabhāvato vā okāso, tassa ¹³⁷ adhigamo *okā-* 643, 31
sādhigamo. Purimapakkhe pana okāsaṃ avasaram adhigac-
 chati etenāti *okāsādhigamo*. 643, 31

24. Rūpasabhāvatāya, ek' antarūpādhīnavuttitāya, savip-
 phārikatāya ca ānāpāna-vitakkavicārānam thūlabhāvaṃ ¹³⁸
 anujānanto *kāyavacīsaṅkhārā tāva olārikā hontūti* ¹³⁹ āha. 643, 32
 Tabbidhuratāya pana ekaccānam vedanānam saññānam thū-
 lataṃ ananujānanto *Cittasaṅkhārā katham olārikā* ti āha. Itaro 643, 33
Appahīnattā ti kāraṇam vatvā *Kāyasaṅkhārā hīti* ādinā tam 643, 33
 attham vivarati. *Te* ti cittasaṅkhārā. Appahīnā saṅkhārā 643, 36
 labbhamānasaṅkhāranimittatāya olārikā ti vattum ara-
 hanti, pahīnā pana tad abhāvato sukhumā ti āha *pahīne* ¹⁴⁰ 643, 36

(h)

¹²⁵ ABGG^mM omit

¹²⁶ B^mP tveva •

¹²⁷ ABGG^mM °nassa

¹²⁸ B^mP tena

¹²⁹ B^mP °nam

¹³⁰ B^m pamoda for moda

¹³¹ B^m pamudā

¹³² BGM °muji-

¹³³ ABGG^mM °muji-

¹³⁴ AG^m icchatī

¹³⁵ B^m mudo pamudo

¹³⁶ ABGG^mM °dhammo hi

¹³⁷ B^mP assa

¹³⁸ P kusalahāvaṃ

¹³⁹ BGP hontīti

¹⁴⁰ ABGG^mMP pahīnam

644. 1 *upādāya appahīnattā oḷārikā nāma*¹⁴¹ *jātā* ti. Pāḷiyaṃ
 644. 1 *kāyasaṅkhārānaṃ paṭippassaddhiyā* ti
 vuttattā *Sukhan* ti *catutthajjhānikaṃ phalasamāpatti-*
sukhan ti vuttaṃ. *Cittasaṅkhārānaṃ paṭip-*
 644. 1 *passaddhiyā* ti pana vuttattā *nirodhā vuṭṭhahantas-*
sāti vuttaṃ. *Vacīsaṅkhārapaṭippassaddhi* *kāyasaṅkhāra-*
paṭippassaddhiyā va *siyā* ti *veditabbā*. Ten' ev' āha
 644. 7 *Dutiya . . . pe . . . visuṃ na vuttānīti*. Pāḷiyaṃ pana atthato
 siddham¹⁴² pi *supākaṭabhāvena vibhāvetuṃ sarūpato*
gayhati.¹⁴³ Na hi ariyavinaye atth' āpatti-ādiddhamma-
*vibhāvanā*¹⁴⁴ *desanāpakatīti*.¹⁴⁵ Yathā *nīvaraṇavikkham-*
bhanam paṭhamassa jhānassa adhigamāya upāyo, evaṃ
 644. 5 *sukhadukkha* *vikkhambhanam catutthassa jhānassa adhi-*
gamāya upāyo ti *catutthajjhānam sukham dukkham vikkham-*
bhetvā ti vuttaṃ. *Sesaṃ heṭṭhā vuttanayam eva*.
 644. 10 25. *Avijjārāg' ādayo*¹⁴⁶ *saha vajjehīti sāvajjam, akusa-*
 644. 9 *lam*, tad *abhāvato anavajjam kusalam*. Attano hitasukham
ākaṅkhan *tena sevanīyato sevitabbam kusalam*, *tabbipari-*
 644. 10 *yāyato na sevitabbam akusalam*. Lāmakabhāvena hīnaṃ
 644. 10, 11 *akusalam*, *seṭṭhabhāvena paṇītam kusalan* ti *sāvajjaduk'*
ādayo tayo *pi dukā yathāraham etesaṃ kusalākusalakam-*
 644. 11 *mapathānam vassen' eva* *veditabbā*. *Sabban* ti *yathāvuttaṃ*
*sabham catūhi dūkehi saṅgahitam*¹⁴⁷ *dhammajātam*.¹⁴⁸
Yathāraham kaṇhaṇ ca sukkaṇ ca paṭidvandibhāvato,¹⁴⁹
*sappaṭibhāgaṇ*¹⁵⁰ *ca appaṭibhāgaṇ*¹⁵¹ *ca advayabhāvato*.
 644. 14 *Vijjāpaṭicchādikā*¹⁵² *avijjā pahīyati* *catunnam ariyasaccā-*
 644. 15 *nam samma-d-eva paṭivijjhanato*. Tato eva *arahatta-*
 644. 16 *maggavijjā uppajjati*. *Sukhan* ti evaṃ *kammapatha-*
mukhena tebhūmakadhamme sammāsītva vipassanam us-
sukkāpetvā maggapaṭipāṭiyā arahatte paṭiṭṭhahantassa yaṃ
arahattamaggasukhaṇ c' eva arahattaphalasukhaṇ ca, tam
idha sukhan ti *adhippetam*.
 644. 21 *Antogadhā eva nānantariyabhāvato*.

¹⁴¹ BG omit¹⁴² B^mP siddhā¹⁴³ B^mP gaṇhāti¹⁴⁴ B^mP omit dhamma¹⁴⁵ B^mP abhidhammadesanāya
pakatīti¹⁴⁶ B^mP °ādīhi¹⁴⁷ AG^mM saṅgītam¹⁴⁸ M dhammam-¹⁴⁹ BG paṭivandī-¹⁵⁰ AG^m °bhāvaṇ¹⁵¹ BG omit¹⁵² AG^m majjapaṭi-
BGM vajjapaṭi-
B^mP vaṭṭapaṭi-

Aṭṭhatims' ārammaṇavasena ti pāliyaṃ āgatānaṃ aṭṭha- 644. 23
 timśāya kammaṭṭhānānaṃ vasena. *Vitthāretvā kathetabbā* 644. 24
 paṭhamajjhān' ādivasena ¹⁵³ āgatattā ti adhippāyo. *Kathan* 644. 24
 ti ādinā tam eva vitthāretvā kathanāṃ nayato dasseti.
Catuvīsatiyā thānesūti ādisu yaṃ vattabbāṃ, taṃ Mahāpari- 644. 26
 nibbānavanṇanāyaṃ vuttam eva. *Nirodhasamāpattim pāpetvā* 644. 29
 ti iminā arūpajjhānāni pi gahitāni honti tehi vinā nirodha-
 samāpattisamāpajjanassa ¹⁵⁴ asambhavato, catutthajjhāna-
 sabhāvattā ca tesāṃ. *Dasa upacārajjhānānīti* ṭhapetvā 644. 30
 kāyagatāsatiṃ ānāpānaṃ ca aṭṭha anussatiyo, saññāvavat-
 thānaṃ cāti dasa upacārajjhānāni.

Adhisīlaṃ nāma samādhisaṃvattaniyaṃ ti tassa heṭṭhim' 644. 32
 antena paṭhamajjhānaṃ pariyosānaṃ ti vuttam *adhisīlasik-*
khā ¹⁵⁵ *paṭhamam okāsādhigamaṃ bhajatīti*. Adhicittam
 nāma catutthajjhānaniṭṭham tad antogadhattā arūpajjhā-
 nānaṃ, tappariyosānattā ¹⁵⁶ phalajjhānānaṃ ti vuttam
adhicittasikkhā dutiyan ti. Matthakappattā adhipaññāsik- 644. 33
 kha nāma aggamaggavijjā ti āha *adhipaññāsikkhā tatiyan* ¹⁵⁷ 644. 33
 ti. Sikkhāttayavasena ¹⁵⁸ tayo okāsādhigame nīharantena
 yathārahaṃ taṃtaṃsuttavasena pi nīharitabban ti dassento
Sāmaññaphale pīti ādim āha. Yad aggena ca tisso sikkhā 644. 34
 yathākkamaṃ tayo okāsādhigame bhajanti, tad aggena
 tappadhānattā yathākkamaṃ tiṇi piṭakāni te bhajantīti ¹⁵⁹
 dassetum *Tīsu paṇāti* ādi vuttam. *Tiṇi piṭakāni vibhajitvā* 645. 2. 7
 ti tiṇṇam okāsādhigamānaṃ vasena yathānupubbam tiṇi
 piṭakāni vitthāretvā *kathetum labhissāmāti*. *Samodhānetvā* 645. 7. 8
 ti samam ¹⁶⁰ yojetvā ¹⁶⁰ tattha vuttam attham imassa
 suttassa atthabhāvena samānetvā. *Dukkathitan* ti asam- 645. 8
 bandhakathanena ¹⁶¹ atipapañcakathanena ¹⁶² vā duṭṭhu
 kathitan ti *na sakkā vattum* tathākathanass' eva sukatha- 645. 9
 nabhāvato ti āha *tepiṭakam . . . pe . . . sukathitam hotīti*. 645. 9

26. Na kevalam Abhidhammapariyāyen' eva kusal' aṭṭho
 gahetabbo, atha kho bāhitikapariyāyena pīti āha *phalakusa-* 645. 11
lassa cāti. *Khem' aṭṭhenāti* catūhi pi yogehi anupadduta- 645. 11

¹⁵³ ABGG^mM °ādinam
¹⁵⁴ ABGG^mM omil samāpatti
¹⁵⁵ BG °silacittā
¹⁵⁶ B na pari-
 G nippari-
¹⁵⁷ BG nāma na niyan(?)

¹⁵⁸ B^mM sikkha-
¹⁵⁹ ABGG^mM bhajatīti
¹⁶⁰ B^mP samāyojetvā
¹⁶¹ ABGG^mM asambaddha-
¹⁶² ABGG^mM atipadapañca-

645. 14 bhāvena.¹⁶³ *Sammā* ¹⁶⁴ *saṁhito* ti samathavasena c' eva
 645. 14 vipassanāvasena ca suṭṭhu saṁhito. *Ek' aggacitto* ti
 645. 15 pattacitto. *Attano kāyato* ¹⁶⁶ ti ajjhattaṃ kāye kāyānupas-
 sanāvasena sammā saṁhitacitto saṁāno

“ Samāhito yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti passatī ” ti (1)

- vacanato. Tattha ñāṇadassanaṃ nibbattento tato bahiddhā
 parassa kāye pi ¹⁶⁷ ñāṇadassanaṃ ¹⁶⁷ nibbatteti. Ten' āha
 645. 16 *parassa kāyābhimukhaṃ ñāṇaṃ pesetīti*. *S a m m ā* ¹⁶⁸
v i p p a s i d a t t i ¹⁶⁸ sammā samādhānapaccayena abhip-
 pasādena ñāṇūpasamhitena ajjhattaṃ kāyaṃ okappeti.
 645. 17 *Sabbatthāti* sabbatṭhānesu.¹⁶⁹ Sati kathitā ti yojanā.
 645. 19 *Lokiya-lok' uttaramissakā kathitā* anupassanāñāṇadassanā-
 naṃ tad ubhayasādhāraṇabhāvato.
 645. 23 27. *Etthāti* imissā gāthāya.¹⁷⁰ Jhān' akkhassa viriyacak-
 kassa ¹⁷¹ ariyamaggarathassa ¹⁷² sīlaṃ vibhūsanabhāvena
 645. 23 vuttan ti āha *alaṅkāro parikkhāro nāmāti*. *Sattahi nagara-*
parikkhārehīti nagaraṃ parivāretvā rakkhaṇakehi kata-
 parikkhepo,¹⁷³ parikhā, uddāpo, pākāro, esikā, palighā,¹⁷⁴
 sākā,¹⁷⁴ pākārapatthaṇḍilan ¹⁷⁵ ti imehi sattahi nagara-
 645. 25 parikkhārehi. Sambhariyati phalam etenāti *sambhāro*,
 kāraṇaṃ. Bhesajjaṃ hi vyādhivūpasamanena jīvitassa
 645. 26 kāraṇaṃ. *Parivāra-parikkhāravasenāti* ¹⁷⁶ parivārasaṅkhāta-
 parikkhāravasena. Parikkhāro ¹⁷⁷ hi sammādiṭṭhi-y-ādayo
 maggadhammā, sammāsamādhissa saha-jāt' ādipaccaya-
 bhāvena ¹⁷⁸ parikaraṇato ¹⁷⁹ abhisāṅkharanato. Upecca
 645. 30 nissīyatīti upanīṣā, saha upanīṣāyāti *S a - u p a n i s o* ¹⁸⁰

(1) S III 13

¹⁶³ B^mP °paddava-

¹⁶⁴ So all MSS.

DA omits

¹⁶⁵ BG parikkhe-

¹⁶⁶ BG kāyacitto

¹⁶⁷ AG^m viññāṇa-

¹⁶⁸ BG omit

¹⁶⁹ ABGG^mM sabbavāresu

¹⁷⁰ B^mP kathāya

¹⁷¹ AG^m viriyacittassa

¹⁷² ABGG^mM add ttha

¹⁷³ AG^m vāṭapari-

BGM tivāṭapari-

¹⁷⁴ AG^mM °ghākā

BG palisākā ; B^mP omit sākā
 Reconstructed reading is given
 above.

¹⁷⁵ B^mP °pakkaṇḍilan-

¹⁷⁶ BG paricāra-

¹⁷⁷ ABGG^mM parivāre

¹⁷⁸ BG °jātappacc-

¹⁷⁹ ABGG^mM parikkhāraṇato

¹⁸⁰ ABGG^mM °nisayo

ti āha *sa-upanissayo* ¹⁸¹ ti. Sahakārikāraṇabhūto dham- 645, 31
masamūho idha upanissayo ti adhippeto.

Sammā pasatthā sundarā diṭṭhi etassāti sammādiṭṭhi,
puggalo, tassa *sammādiṭṭhi*ssa. So pana yasmā 645, 32
paṭiṭṭhitasammādiṭṭhiko, tasmā vuttaṃ *sammādiṭṭhiyaṃ* 645, 32
ṭhitassāti. *Sammāsaṅkappa* *pahoti* ¹⁸² mag- 645, 33
gasammādiṭṭhiyā dukkh' ādisu parijānan' ādikiccaṃ ¹⁸³
sādhentiyā kāmavitakk' ādike samugghātento ¹⁸⁴ sammā-
saṅkappo pabhavati, ¹⁸⁵ attano kiccaśādhane pahoti, ¹⁸⁶
tathāpavattiṃ pan' assa dassento āha *sammāsaṅkappa* 645, 33
pavattatīti. *Esa nayo sabbapadesūti sammāsaṅka*p- 645, 33
*passa sammāvācā pahoti*ti ādisu sesapadesu pi
yathāvuttam atthaṃ atidisati.

Ettha ca yasmā nibbānādhigamāya paṭipannassa yogino
habūpakārā ¹⁸⁷ sammādiṭṭhi; tathā hi sā "Paññāpajjoto,
paññāsatthan" ti ca vuttā. Tāya hi so avijjāndhakāraṃ
vidhamitvā kilesacore ghātento khemena nibbānaṃ pāpu-
ṇāti, tasmā ariyamaggakathāyaṃ sammādiṭṭhi ādito gay-
hati; idha pana puggalādhīṭṭhānadesanāya *sammā-*
*diṭṭhi*ssa *ti vuttaṃ*. Yasmā pana sammādiṭṭhi-
puggalo nekkhammasaṅkapp' ādivasena samma-d-eva
saṅkappeti, na micchā-kāma-saṅkapp' ādivasena, tasmā
sammādiṭṭhissa sammāsaṅkappo pahoti. Yasmā ca sam-
māsaṅkappo sammāvācāya upakārako, yathāha

"Pubbe kho gahapati vitakketvā vicāretvā pacchā
vācaṃ bhindatī" ti ⁽¹⁾

tasmā sammāsaṅkappassa sammāvācā pahoti. Yasmā pana :
Idaṇ ca idaṇ ca karissāmāti paṭhamam vācāya saṃvidahitvā
yebhuyyena te te kammantā sammā ¹⁸⁸ payojīyanti, tasmā
vācā kāyakammaṃ upakārīkā ti sammāvācassa sammā-
kammanto pahoti. Yasmā pana catubbidham vacīduccaritaṃ,
tividhaṇ ¹⁸⁹ ca kāyaduccaritaṃ pahāya ubhayaṃ
sucaritaṃ pūrentass' eva ājīv' aṭṭhamakasīlaṃ pūratī, na

(1) M I 301

¹⁸¹ ABGG^mM °ssāyo

¹⁸² ABGG^mM *add* katham

¹⁸³ AG^m °kiccam

¹⁸⁴ B^mP °gghāte-

¹⁸⁵ B^mP yathā *instead*; M bhavati

¹⁸⁶ ABGG^mMP pahuhoti

¹⁸⁷ AG^m °kāro

BGM bahukāro

¹⁸⁸ ABGG^mM *omit*

¹⁸⁹ B^mP duvidhaṇ

itarassa, tasmā sammāvācassa sammākammantassa ca sammā-ājīvo pahoti. Visuddhi-diṭṭhi-samudāgata-sammā-ājīvassa * yoniso padhānassa ¹⁹⁰ sambhavato sammā-ājīvassa * sammāvāyāmo pahoti. Yoniso padahantassa kāy' ādīsu catusu vatthusu sati sūpaṭṭhitā ¹⁹¹ hotīti sammāvāyāmassa sammāsati pahoti. Yasmā evaṃ sūpaṭṭhitā ¹⁹² sati samādhissa upakārānupakārānaṃ dhammānaṃ gatiyo samannesitvā pahoti ekatt' ārammaṇe cittaṃ samādhātum, ¹⁹³ tasmā sammāsatisa sammāsamādhī pahotīti. Ayañ ca nayo pubbabhāge ¹⁹⁴ nānākhaṇikānaṃ sammādiṭṭhi-ādīnaṃ vassena vutto, maggakkhaṇe pana sammādiṭṭhi-ādīnaṃ tassa tassa ¹⁹⁵ saha-jāt' ādivasena vutto s a m m ā d i ṭ ṭ h i s s a s a m m ā s a ṇ k a p p o p a h o t i t i ādīnaṃ padānaṃ attho payutto. ¹⁹⁶ Ayam eva ca idhādhippeto. Ten' āha *Ayam paṇ' attho* ti ādi.

645, 34

646, 1

Maggañāṇe ti maggapariyāpanne ¹⁹⁷ ñāṇe ṭhitassa taṃ samaṅgino. Maggapaññā hi catunnaṃ saccānaṃ sammā-dassanato ¹⁹⁸ maggasammādiṭṭhīti vuttā, esā ¹⁹⁹ eva nesam yathāvato ²⁰⁰ jānanato paṭivijjhanato idha maggañāṇan ti pi vuttā. *Maggavimuttīti* maggena kilesānaṃ vimuccanaṃ samucchedappahānaṃ ²⁰¹ eva. ²⁰² *Phalasammādiṭṭhi* eva phalasammāñāṇan ti pariyāyena vuttaṃ, pariyāyavacanañ ca vuttanayānusārena veditabbaṃ. *Phalavimutti* pana paṭippassaddhippahānaṃ veditabbaṃ.

646, 2

646, 2

646, 4

A m a t a s s a d v ā r ā ti ariyamaggam āha. So pana vinā ca ācariyamuṭṭhinā ²⁰³ anantaram abāhiraṃ ²⁰⁴ karitvā yāvad eva manussehi suppakāsitattā *vivaṭo*.

646, 6

646, 8

D h a m m a v i n i t ā ti ariyadhamme vinitā. So paṇ' ettha kilesānaṃ samucchedavinayavasena veditabbo ti āha *dhammaniyyānena* ²⁰⁵ *niyyātā* ti. *A t t h i* ti puthutta-visayaṃ ²⁰⁶ nipātapadaṃ

646, 8, 9

* . . . * BG omit

¹⁹⁰ AG^mM padhānakammasa¹⁹¹ M supatiṭṭhā¹⁹² AG^m patiṭṭhito

BGM °to

¹⁹³ ABGG^mM °dhitum¹⁹⁴ BG pubbavibhāge¹⁹⁵ ABGG^mM once only¹⁹⁶ B^mP yutto¹⁹⁷ B^mP °panna¹⁹⁸ B^mP °dassan' atṭhena¹⁹⁹ B^mP sā²⁰⁰ BB^mGMP yāthā-²⁰¹ BGM °cchedassa pahānaṃ²⁰² ABGG^mM evaṃ²⁰³ ABGG^m ariya-

M āriya-

²⁰⁴ ABGG^mM °hinaṃ²⁰⁵ B^m sammāniyyā-²⁰⁶ B^mP puthuttha-

“ Atthi imasmiṃ kāye kesā ” ti ^(k)

ādisu viyāti āha *anāgāmino ca atthīti*. Ten' ev' āha 646, 9
atthi c' ev' ettha sakadāgāmino ti. Bahid-
dhā saṃyojanappaccayo nibbattihetubhūto puññabhāgo
etissā atthīti *puññabhāgā*, atisayavisiṭṭho ²⁰⁷ c' 646, 10
ettha atthi-attho veditabbo. *Ottappamāno* ti uttasanto ²⁰⁸ 646, 11
bhāyanto. *Na pana n' atthi* atthi evāti dīpeti. 647, 13

28. *Assāti Vessavaṇassa*. Laddhi na pana atthi paṭivid- 646, 15
dhasaccattā. *Abhisamaye viseso n' atthīti* etena sabbe pi 646, 16
sabbaññutagaṇā sabbaBuddhānaṃ sadisā evāti dasseti.

29. *Kāraṇassa* ekarūpattā *Imāni pana padānīti* na 646, 20
kevalaṃ *Tayidaṃ brahmacariyaṃ* ti ādīni
padāni, atha kho *Idaṃ atthaṃ Janavasabho*
yakkho ti ādīni padāni pīti.

Janavasabhasuttavaṇṇanāya
Līn' atthappakāsanā.

(k) M III 90

²⁰⁷ ABGG^mM atisay' attha-

²⁰⁸ AG^mM uttaṃ santo
BG vuttā santo

XIX

Mahāgovindasuttavaṇṇanā

647. 2, 5 1. 1. *Pañcakunḍaliko*¹ ti vissatṭhapañcaveniko. *Catummaggaṭṭhānesūti* catunnam maggānam vinivijjhivā gataṭṭhānesu. Tattha hi katasāl' ādayo² catūhi disāhi āgatamanussānam upabhogakkhamā honti. *Evarūpānīti* iminā rukkhamūlasodhan' ādini c' eva yathāsatti annadān' ādini ca puñṇāni saṅgaṇhāti.³ Suvannaṅakkhandhasadiso attabhāvo
647. 8 iṭṭho kanto manāpo ahoṣīti pāṭho. *Sakaṭasahassamattan* ti vāhasahassamattam. Vāho pana vīsatikhāriko,⁴ khārī
647. 13 soḷasadoṇamattā, doṇam soḷasanāliyo⁵ veditabbā. *Kumbham* das' ammaṇāni. Sahassanāliyo ti keci. *Rattasuvanna-*
647. 14 *kaṇṇikan* ti rattasuvannaṃmayam vaṭaṃsakam.⁶ Yasmā majjhimayāme eva devā⁷ satthāram upasaṅkamtum avasaram labhanti, tasmā *ekakoṭṭhāsam*⁸ *atītāyāti* vuttam.
647. 18 *A b h i k k a n t a v a ṇ ṇ o*⁹ ti ativiya kamanīyarūpo.
647. 19 *K e v a l a k a p p a n* ti vimānam,¹⁰ ūnam avasesam
647. 21 īsakam asaman¹¹ ti attho kappasaddo.¹² Bhagavato hi samīpaṭṭhānam muñcivā sabbo Gijjhakūṭavihāro tena obhāsito, ten' āha *candimā viyāti* ādi.
647. 25 2. *Ratanamatta-kaṇṇikarukkha-nissandenāti*¹³ ratanappamāṇa-kūṭadāna-puñṇanissandena,¹⁴ tassa vā puñṇassa nissandaphalabhāvena. *Nibbatta-sabhāyan* ti samuṭṭhita-upaṭṭhānasālāyam. *Maṇimayā* ti padumarāg' ādimāṇimayā.
647. 28 *Āṇiyo* ti thambha-tulā-saṅghāṭak' ādisu¹⁵ vālarūp' ādisaṅghāṭanaka-āṇiyo.¹⁶
648. 1 *Gandhabbarājā* ti Gandhabbakāyikānam devatānam rājā.
648. 9

¹ AG^m °kuṃtaliko
BGM °kuntaliko
² B^mP katā-
³ AG^mM °hati
BG °hanti
⁴ B^mP °khārī
⁵ ABGG^mM °nāliyo
⁶ BGM vaṭṭa-
⁷ B^mP devatā
⁸ ABGG^mMP ekam-

⁹ B^mP atikka-
¹⁰ B^mP vā manam
¹¹ B^m asamattan
¹² B^m omits
¹³ BG mattaratanakamṭinni-
karukkha-
¹⁴ ABGG^mM °puñṇābhiniṣṣ-
¹⁵ AG^m °saṅghātan'-
BGM °saṅghāta ādisu
¹⁶ AG^m °rūpedisu-

Ye Tāvatiṃsānaṃ āsannacārino ¹⁷ Cātummahārājikā devā,
 te purato karonto *dvīsu devalokesu devatā purato katvā* 648, 12
nisinno ti vutto. Sesesu pi tīsu ṭhānesu es' eva nayo.
Nāgarājā ti nāgānaṃ adhipati, na pana sayamaṃ ¹⁸ nāgajātiko. 648, 17
 Āsati nisīdati etthāti *ā s a n a m*, nisajjaṭṭhānaṃ ¹⁹ ti 648, 26
āha nisīditum okāso ti. *Etthāti* ²⁰ padaṃ ²¹ nipātamattaṃ, 648, 27, 28
etthāti vā etasmim paṭhe. Atth' uddhāranayena vattabbaṃ 648, 28
pubbe vuttaṃ catubbidham eva. Tāvatiṃsā, ekacce ca Cātum- 648, 28
 mahārājikā yathāladdhāya sampattiyā thāvarabhāvāya
 āyatiṃ ²² sodhanāya ²³ ca pañcasīlāni rakkhanti, te tassa
 visodhan' atthaṃ pavāraṇasaṅgahaṃ ²⁴ karonti. Tena vuttaṃ
mahāpavāraṇāyāti ādi. *Vassasahassaṃ* ²⁵ ti manussagaṇa- 648,30; 649,2
 nāya vassasahassaṃ. *Pannapalāso* ²⁶ ti patitapatto. *Khā-* 649, 8, 10
rakajāto ²⁷ ti jātakhuddakamakulo. Ye hi nīlapattakā
 ativīya khuddakā makulā, te khārakā ti vuccati. *Jālakajāto* 649, 11
 ti tehi yeva khuddakamakulehi jātajālako sabbaso jālo viya
 jāto. Keci pana *jālakajāto* ti ekajālo viya jāto ti atthaṃ 649, 11
 vadanti. Pāricchattako kira khārakagahaṇakāle sabbat-
 thakam eva pallaviko hoti, te c' assa pallavā pabhassarapa-
 vālavannaṃ samujjalā honti, tena so sabbaso samujjalanto
 tiṭṭhati. *Kuḍumalakajāto* ²⁸ ti sañjātamahāmakulo. *Kokā-* 649, 11
sakajāto ²⁹ ti sañjātasūcibhedo ³⁰ sampatta-vikasamānā-
 vattho. ³¹ *Sabbaphāliphullo* ti sabbaso phullitavikasito. ³² 649, 14
Kantanakavāto ti devānaṃ ³³ puññakammappaccayā ³⁴ 649, 20
 pupphānaṃ chindanakavāto. Kantatīti chindati. *Sampa-* 649, 21
ṭicchanakavāto ti chinnānaṃ ³⁵ chinnānaṃ pupphānaṃ

¹⁷ B^mG āsannavāsino

¹⁸ AG^m saṅgaṃ

BG saṅghaṃ

M saṅgha

¹⁹ ABGG^mM nissa-

²⁰ AG^m ettha tāpi

BGM etthāpi

²¹ ABGG^mM omit

²² AG^m ayati

BGM āyati

²³ AG^m sodhānaṃ

²⁴ B^mP pavāraṇā-

²⁵ P vassasata-

²⁶ AG^m sattaphalāso

BGM santa-

P paṇḍupalāso

DA chinna-

²⁷ AG^m khārajāto

²⁸ A kuḍusulajāto

BG kuḍujāmalato

G^m kuccusulajāto

B^mP kuṭu-

M kusujāto

DA kuṭuppalakajāto *with* v.l.

kuḍumalakajāto (Aṅguttara IV

117 kuḍumalaka-)

²⁹ B^m korakajāto

P kosāsaka-

³⁰ ABGG^mM °sūtibhedo

³¹ B^mP sampati-

³² ABGG^mM puṭitavikasito

³³ ABGG^mM devatānaṃ

³⁴ ABGG^mM °yo

³⁵ AG^mM chinnati

BG chinna

- 649, 24 sampatigaṇhanakavāto.³⁶ *Racento*³⁷ ti nānāvidhabhattisan-
 649, 28 nivesavasena³⁸ racanam³⁹ karonto. *Aññataradevatānan*⁴⁰
 649, 30 ti nāmagottavasena appaññātadevatānam.⁴⁰ *Reṇuvattīti*⁴¹
 649, 31 reṇusaṅghāto.⁴² *Kaṇṇikam āhaccāti* Sudhammāya kūṭam
 650, 3 āhantvā.⁴³ *Aṭṭhadvase* ti pañcamiyā⁴⁴ saddhim pakkhe
 pakkhe⁴⁵ cattāro divase sandhāya vuttam. Yathāvuttesu
 650, 16 aṭṭhasu divasesu dhammasavanam nibaddham tadā pavat-
 tatīti tato aññadā⁴⁶ kāritam sandhāy' āha *akāladhamma-*
 650, 16 *savanam kāritan* ti. Cetiye chattassa heṭṭhā kātabbā⁴⁷
 650, 17 vedikā *chattavedikā*. Cetiyaṃ parikkhipitvā padakkhiṇa-
 karaṇaṭṭhānam antokatvā kātabbā vedikā *puṭavedikā*.⁴⁸
 Cetiyaṃsa kucchim parikkhipitvā tam sambandham eva
 650, 17 katvā kātabbā vedikā *kucchivedikā*. Siharūpapādakam⁴⁹
 650, 17 āsanam *sīh' āsanam*. Ubhosu passesu siharūpayuttam
 650, 17, 29 sopānam *sīhasopānam*.⁵⁰ *Attamanā honti* anissāmanakabhā-
 650, 28, 34 vato.⁵¹ Ten' āha *mahāpuññe purakkhatvā*⁵² ti ādi. *Pavāra-*
ṇasaṅgaḥ' atthāya sannipatitā ti veditabbā t a d a h' u p o -
s a t h e p a ṇ ṇ a r a s e p a v ā r a ṇ ā y a p u ṇ ṇ ā y a
p u ṇ ṇ a m ā y a r a t t i y ā ti vacanato.

650, 36 3. *Navahi kāraṇehīti*

“ Iti pi so Bhagavā arahan ” ti (a)

- 651, 1 ādinā vuttehi arahatt' ādīhi navahi Buddh' ānubhāvādī-
 panehi kāraṇehi. *D h a m m a s s a c ā* ti ettha *c a -* saddo
 651, 2 avuttasamuccay' attho ti tena sampiṇḍitam attham das-
 sento *ujjupatipannatādibhedam saṅghassa ca*⁵³ *suppatipattin*
 ti āha.

4. Yathā anantam eva ānantam,⁵⁴ bhisajjam⁵⁵ eva

(a) D I 87, 127

³⁶ AG^m sampattigaṇhatānaka-

³⁷ B^mP naccanto
DA naccanto *with* v.l.
harañcento

³⁸ B^mP °bhattim-

³⁹ B^mP naccam

⁴⁰ M °devānam

⁴¹ ABGG^mM °vaṭṭhīti

⁴² BG °saṅkhāto

⁴³ ABGG^mM āgantvā

⁴⁴ B pañcalisā

G pañcālisā

⁴⁵ B^mP *once only*

⁴⁶ AG^m aññā

⁴⁷ B^mP °tabba *here and below*

⁴⁸ AGG^m khuddakavedikā
BM khuddavedikā

⁴⁹ ABGG^mM °rūpuppādakam

⁵⁰ ABGG^m *omit*

⁵¹ B^mP aniyāmanaka-

⁵² P pure-; DA °kkhitvā

⁵³ DA *omits*

⁵⁴ A ana

BGM ānañcam

G^m anava

⁵⁵ B^m bhisakkam

P bhisaggam

bhesajjam, evam yathābhūtā eva yathābhuccāti pāliyaṃ
vuttan ti āha *Y a t h ā b h u c c e t i y a t h ā b h ū t e* ti. Vaṇ- 651, 4
ṇetabbato kittetabbato *v a ṇ ṇ ā*, guṇā. 651, 5

5. *Katham paṭipanno* ti hetu-avatthāyaṃ * phala-avat- 651, 6
thāyaṃ sattānaṃ ⁵⁶ upakārāvatthāyaṃ ti tīsu pi avatthāsu
lokanāthassa bahujaṇahitāya paṭipattiyā kathetukamyatā ⁵⁷
pucchā. Tathā hi naṃ ādito paṭṭhāya yāva pariyosānā
saṅkhepen' eva dassento *Dīpaṅkarapādamūle* ti ādim āha. 651, 6
Tattha *abhinīharamāno* ⁵⁸ ti mahābhinihāraṃ ⁵⁹ karonto. 651, 8
Yaṃ pan' ettha mahābhinihāre pāramīsu ca vattabbam,
taṃ Brahmajālaṭikāyaṃ vuttam evāti tattha vuttanayen'
eva * veditabbam.

Khantivāditāpasakāle ⁶⁰ ti ādi hetu-avatthāyaṃ eva anañ- 651, 14
ñasādhāraṇāya sudukkarāya ⁶¹ bahujaṇahitāya paṭipattiyā
vibhāvanam. Yathādhīpetam hitasukham yāya kiriyāya
vinā na ijhati, sā pi tad atthā evāti dassetuṃ *Tusitapure* 651, 20
yāvatāyukam tiṭṭhanto pīti ādi vuttam.

Dhammacakkappavattan' ādi pana nibbattitā ⁶² bahuja-
ṇahitāya paṭipatti. Āyusaṅkhār' ossajjanam pi: Ettakam
kālaṃ tiṭṭhāmīti pavattiyā bahujaṇahitāya paṭipatti. ⁶³
Anupādisesāya nibbānadhātuyā parinibbānavasena ⁶⁴ bahu-
jaṇahitāya paṭipatti. Ten' āha *Yāv' assāti* ādi. *Sesapadānīti* 652, 1, 3
b a h u j a n a s u k h ā y ā t i ādini padāni. *Pacchimān* ti 652, 4
a t t h ā y a h i t ā y a s u k h ā y ā t i padattayaṃ. ⁶⁵ *Puri-* 652, 4
massāti tato purimassa padattayassa. *Attho* ti atthaniddeso. 652, 5

Yadi pi atīte ⁶⁶ ten' aṅgena ⁶⁶ samannāgatā satthāro
ahesuṃ, te pi pana Buddhā evāti atthato amhākaṃ Satthā
anañño ti āha *atīte pi Buddhato* ⁶⁷ *aññam* ⁶⁸ *na samanupassā-* 652, 6
māti. Yathā ca atīte, evaṃ anāgate cāti ayam attho nayato
labbhatīti katvā vuttam *anāgate pi na samanupassāmāti*. 652, 7
Sakko pana devarājā tam attham atthāpannam ⁶⁹ eva katvā
n a p a n' e t a r a h i iccev' āha. *Kim Sakko kathetīti* 652, 6, 11
vicāretvā ti *N' e v a a t ī t' a m s e s a m a n u p a s s ā -* 652, 6

* . . . * AG^m omit

⁵⁶ BGM sattāyaṃ

⁵⁷ BG °kāmatā

⁵⁸ BGM °nīhāra-

⁵⁹ B^mP abhi-

⁶⁰ BGM °vāda-

⁶¹ ABGG^mM dukka-

⁶² ABGG^mM nibbatthitā

⁶³ ABGG^mM °pattiyā

⁶⁴ ABGG^mM °nibbānaṃ dhātūnaṃ
vasena

⁶⁵ AG^m padattantayaṃ

⁶⁶ B^mP atīten' aṅgena

⁶⁷ AG^m Buddhāto

⁶⁸ AG^m anañña

⁶⁹ BGM attā-

- m ā ti* ⁷⁰ vadanto Sakko kiṃ kathetīti vicāraṇaṃ samu-
 ṭhapetvā.⁷¹ Yasmā atīte Buddhā ahesuṃ, anāgate bhavis-
 santīti nāyam attho Sakkena devarājena pariññāto, te pana
 buddhabhāvasāmaññaena amhākaṃ Bhagavatā saddhiṃ
 ekajjhaṃ ⁷² gahetvā etarahi aññaassa sabbena sabbaṃ
 652, 8 abhāvato tathā vuttan ti dassetuṃ *etarahīti* ādi vuttaṃ.
 652, 16 6. *S v ā k k h ā t' ā d ī n ī ti* svākkhātapad' ādīni.⁷³
 652, 16 *Kusal' ādīnīti* I d a ṃ k u s a l a n ti ādīni padāni.
 8. Gaṅgā-Yamunānaṃ asamāgamaṭṭhāne ⁷⁴ udakaṃ bhin-
 navaṇṇaṃ hontam pi samāgamaṭṭhāne abhinnavavaṇṇam
 652, 18 evāti āha *vaṇṇena pi saṃsandati sametīti*. Tattha kira
 Gaṅgodakasadisam eva Yamunodakaṃ. Yathā ⁷⁵ nibbānaṃ
 kenaci kilesena anupakkiliṭṭhatāya parisuddhaṃ, evaṃ
 nibbānagāminīpaṭipadā pi kenaci kilesena anupakkiliṭṭha-
 652, 22 tāya parisuddhā va icchitabbā. Ten' āha *na hīti* ādi. Yena
 parisuddh' atthena nibbānassa nibbānagāminīyā paṭipadāya
 ca ākāśūpamatā,⁷⁶ so kenaci anupalepo anupakkilesa cāti
 652, 25 āha *ākāsam pi alaggaṃ parisuddhan* ti. Idāni tam atthaṃ
 652, 25 nidassanena vibhūtaṃ katvā dassetuṃ *candimasuriyānan* ti
 652, 29 ādi vuttaṃ. *S a ṇ i s a n d a t i* yujjati paṭipajjitabba-
 tāpaṭipajjanehi aññaamaññānucchavikatāya.
 9. *Paṭipadāya* ⁷⁷ *ṭhitānan* ⁷⁸ ti paṭipadāmaggaṭipat-
 652, 31 tiṃ ⁷⁹ paṭipajjamānānaṃ.⁸⁰ *V u s i t a v a t a n* ⁸¹ ti
 652, 31 brahmacariyavāsaṃ vusitavantānaṃ etesaṃ. *L a d d h a -*
 652, 32 *s a h ā y o* ti etesaṃ ⁸² paṭipadādīnaṃ ⁸² vasena laddhasa-
 652, 32, 34 hāyo. *Tattha tattha* sāvakehi satthu kātabbakicce. *Idam* ⁸³
 652, 33 *pana adutiyo* ti ādi vutt' antare ⁸⁴ āgataṃ vacanaṃ aññehi
 652, 34 *asadis' atthena vuttaṃ*, na yathāvutta-sahāyābhāvato.⁸⁵
 652, 34 *A p a n u j j ā ti* ⁸⁶ apanīya vivajjetvā.⁸⁷ Apanujjāti ca

⁷⁰ BGM *add ca*⁷¹ BGM °ṭṭhā-⁷² B^mP *omit*⁷³ BG *omit*⁷⁴ BG °gamana-⁷⁵ AG^m tathā
BG *add ti*⁷⁶ AG^mM °pagamatā

BG ākāśagamanā

⁷⁷ ABGG^mM °dāyan⁷⁸ ABGG^mM tiṭṭhanti⁷⁹ BGMP °pattiB^m paṭipadaṇi-⁸⁰ ABGG^mM °mānā⁸¹ AG^m °vatta

M °vatanan

⁸² B^mP etāsaṃ paṭipadānaṃ⁸³ AG^m idha⁸⁴ BG vuttam itare
B^mP *sutt' antare*

M vuttantere

⁸⁵ AG^m °vuttaṃ-

BGM °vuttā-

⁸⁶ AG^mM anupajja *here and below*.⁸⁷ AG^m visitvā

BGM viccitvā

antogadhâvadhâraṇaṃ idaṃ vacanaṃ ek' antikattā tassa apanodanassāti vuttaṃ apanujj' evāti.

10. Labbhatīti ⁸⁸ lābho, so pana ukkaṃsagativijānato ⁸⁹ sātisayo vipulo eva ca idhādhippeto ti āha *mahālābho* 653. 2 *uppanno* ti. *Ussanna-puññanissanda-samuppanno* ⁹⁰ ti 653. 10 yathāvuttaṃ kālaṃ sambhata-suvipula-ulāratara-puññābhisandato nibbatta. ⁹¹ Ito paraṃ mayhaṃ okāso n' atthīti ussāhajāto viya uparūpari vaḍḍhamāno udapādi. Sabbadisāsu hi yamakamahāmegho utthahitvā mah' oghaṃ viya sabbapāramiyo: Ekasmiṃ attabhāve vipākaṃ dasāmīti sampiṇḍitā viya ⁹² Bhagavato ⁹³ idaṃ lābhasakkārasilokaṃ nibbattayimṃsu, tato anna-pāna-vattha-yānamālā-gandha-vilepan' ādi-hatthā ⁹⁴ khattiyabrāhmaṇ' ādayo upagantvā "Kahaṃ Buddho, kahaṃ Bhagavā, kahaṃ ⁹⁵ Devadevo, kahaṃ Narāsabho, kahaṃ Purisasīho" ti Bhagavantam pariyesanti, sakataṣatehi ⁹⁶ pi paccaye ⁹⁷ āharitvā okāsaṃ alabhamānā samantā gāvutappamāṇam ⁹⁸ pi sakataḍhurena sakataḍhuraṃ āhacca tiṭṭhanti c' eva anubandhanti ca Andhakavinda-brāhmaṇ' ādayo ⁹⁹ viya. Sabbam khandhake, tesu tesu ca suttesu āgatanayena veditabbaṃ. Ten' āha *lābhasakkāro mah' ogho viyāti* ādi. 653. 11

Paṭipāṭibhattan ti bahusu: Dānaṃ dassāmāti āhaṭa- 653. 14 *paṭipāṭikāya* ¹⁰⁰ utthitesu anupaṭipāṭiyā dātabbaṃ bhattaṃ. *Matthakaṃ* ¹⁰¹ *patto* anaññasādhāraṇattā tassa dānassa. 653. 28

Upāyaṃ ācikkhi nāgarānaṃ asakkuṇeyyarūpena dānaṃ 653. 35 *dātuṃ*. ¹⁰² Sālakalyāṇirukkhā rājapariggahā aññehi asādhāraṇā, tasmā tesam padarehi maṇḍapo kārito; hatthino ca rājabhaṇḍabhūtā nāgarehi na sakkā laddhun ti tehi chattaṃ dhārāpitaṃ; tathā khattiyadhītāhi veyyāvaccam kāritaṃ. *Pañca-āsanasaṭānīti* idaṃ sālakalyāṇimaṇḍape paññatte 654. 1 *sandhāya* vuttaṃ, tato bahi pana bahūni paññattāni

⁸⁸ BGM labbhantīti

⁸⁹ AG^m uttamsahati-
B^mP °vijānanena

⁹⁰ AG^m °nissandana-
BGM °puññābhinissandana-

⁹¹ B^mP *add* Ime nibbattā

⁹² AG^m pi

⁹³ ABGG^mM °tā

⁹⁴ AG^m °sahatthā

⁹⁵ ABGG^mM *omit*

⁹⁶ AG^mM °sātena hi

⁹⁷ BGM °yo

⁹⁸ BG gāvutam

⁹⁹ UdA 112

¹⁰⁰ *Highly corrupt.*

A āhaṭahamikāya

B ahamasmikāya

G ahamamikāya

G^m āhamahamikāya

M āhamahacikāya

¹⁰¹ ABGG^mM mahantakaṃ

¹⁰² B^mP dāpetum

- 654, 5 ahesum. *Catuṣṣāṭṭiyagandham*¹⁰³ *pisali*¹⁰⁴ Buddhapamu-
 khassa saṅghassa pūjan' atthañ c' eva pattassa ubbaṭan'
 654, 10, 12 atthañ¹⁰⁵ ca. *Udakan* ti pattadhovana-udakam. *Anagghāni*
ahesum anaggharatanābhisaṅkhatattā.
 654,35; 655,3 *Sattadhā muddhā phalissati* anādarakāraṇ' ādinā. *Kālam*
olokessāmīti kālam evam apekkhissāmi, tassa uppajjanakam
 anattam pariharissāmīti attho.
 655, 5 *Kadariyā*¹⁰⁶ ti thaddhamaccharino,¹⁰⁷ puñṇakamma-
 655, 5 vimukhā. *Devalokam na vajanti*¹⁰⁸ puñṇassa akatattā,
 655, 6 macchariyabhāvena¹⁰⁹ ca pāpassa pasutattā. *Bālā* ti
 655, 6 duccintita-cintan' ādi-bālalakkhaṇayuttā.¹¹⁰ *Nappasam-*
 655, 7 *santi dānam* pasamsitum pi na visahanti. *Dhīro* ti dhitisam-
 655, 7 panno ulārapuriso¹¹¹ parehi katam dānam anumodamāno pi.
 655, 8 *Ten' eva* dānānumodanen' eva. *Sukhī paratthāti* paraloke
 kāyika-cetasika-sukhasamaṅgī hoti.
 656, 6 Vararojo nāma tasmim kāle eko kavi,¹¹² tassa *Vararo-*
 656, 13 *jassa. Anavajja*¹¹³ . . . *pe* . . . *phaleyya* abhūtavādibhāvato
 656, 16 ti adhippāyo.¹¹⁴ *Atirekapadasahassenāti*¹¹⁵ sādhikena¹¹⁵
 656, 16 adḍhateyyagāthāsatenā. *Vaṇṇam eva kathesi* rūpappasan-
 natāya ca.
 656, 19 *Yāva māñṇe*¹¹⁶ *khattiyā* ti ettha *yāvā* ti
 656, 19 avadhiparicchedavacanam. *Māñṇe*¹¹⁷ ti nipātamattam.
 Yāva khattiyā khattiye avadhim katvā sabbe devamanussā
 656, 19, 23 ti adhippāyo. *Ten' āha khattiyā brāhmaṇā* ti ādi. *Madappa-*
*matto*¹¹⁸ ti lābhasakkārasilokamadena¹¹⁹ matto¹²⁰ c' eva
 tad anvayena pamādena pamatto ca hutvā.
 656, 26, 29 II. *Tad anvayam evāti* tad anugatam eva. *Vācā* . . . *pe*
 . . . *sametīti* vacīkamma-kāyakammāni añṇamañṇam avi-
 ruddhāni, añṇadatthu saṃsandanti.
 656, 36 Ajā eva migā ti ajāmigā, te *ajāmige*.
 657, 22 12. *Tiṇṇa vicikicchā* sabbaso atikkanta-vicikic-

¹⁰³ ABGG^mM °jātīgandham¹⁰⁴ ABGG^mM pisanti

DA piṃsati

¹⁰⁵ AG^mM uddhan'-

BG ubbaddhan'-

¹⁰⁶ BG °riyo¹⁰⁷ BG °riyo¹⁰⁸ AG^m vajjanti¹⁰⁹ B^mP maccharibhāvena¹¹⁰ B^mP °ādinā-¹¹¹ B^mP ulārapañño¹¹² B^mP khattiyo¹¹³ ABGG^mM °vajje¹¹⁴ BG °ppetō¹¹⁵ B^mP °sahassenā tiṃsādhikena¹¹⁶ P añṇe ca¹¹⁷ B^mP añṇe¹¹⁸ ABGG^mM mattappatto¹¹⁹ BG °sakkāro ti lokamadena¹²⁰ B^mP pamatto

chākantāro. Nanu ca sabbe pi sot' āpannā tiṇṇavicikic-
chā vigatakathāṅkathā ca? Saccam¹²¹ etaṃ, idaṃ pana
na¹²² tādisaṃ tiṇṇavicikicchataṃ sandhāya vuttaṃ, atha
kho sabbasmiṃ ñeyyadhamme sabb' ākārāvabodhasanniṭ-
ṭhānavasena sabbaso nirākataṃ sandhāyāti dassento
*Yathā*¹²³ *hīti* ādim āha. *Ussann' ussannattā*¹²⁴ ti paro- 657, 24, 31
parabhāvato,¹²⁵ ayañ ca attho Bhagavato anekadhātu-
nānādhātu-ñāṇabalena pi ijjhati. *Sabbattha v i g a t a -* 658, 4
k a t h a ṅ k a t h o sabbadassāvibhāvato. Sabbesaṃ param'
atthadhammānaṃ¹²⁶ saccābhisamayavasena¹²⁷ paṭivid-
dhattā vuttaṃ. *Vohāravasenāti*¹²⁸ nāmagott' ādivasenāti 658, 4
attho.

P a r i y o s i t a s a ṅ k a p p o ti sabbaso niṭṭhitamano- 658, 6
ratho. Nanu ca ariyamaggena pariyositasāṅkappatā¹²⁹
nāma soḷasakiccasiddhiyā katakaraṇīyabhāvena, na sab-
bañeyyadhammāvabodhenāti¹³⁰ codanaṃ sandhāy' āha
Pubbe ananussutesūti ādi. Sāvakānaṃ sāvakaṇāṃ 658, 18
viya hi Paccekabuddhānaṃ paccekabodhiñāṇaṃ viya ca
Sammāsambuddhānaṃ sabbaññutañāṇaṃ catusaccābhisam-
bodhapubbakam evāti. *Ananussutesūti* na anussutesu. 658, 18
Sāman ti sayam eva. Padadvāyenaṃ parato ghosena vinā ti 658, 19
dasseti. *Tatthāti* nimitt' atthe bhummaṃ, saccābhisam- 658, 20
bodhanimittan ti attho. Saccābhisambodho¹³¹ ca aggama-
gavasenaṃ datṭhabbaṃ. *Balesu ca vasībhāvan* ti dasannaṃ 658, 21
balañāṇaṃ yathārucippavatti. ¹³² Jātattā jātā ti Sam-
māsambuddhe vadati ¹³² (?).

13. Tattha tattha rājadhāni-ādike *nibaddhavāsaṃ va-* 658, 30
santo. Tīsu maṇḍalesu yathākālaṃ *cārikaṃ caranto*. 658, 30

14. *Assāti* phalassa. *Tan* ti kāraṇaṃ. 659, 2

Dvinnam pi ekato uppattiyā *kāraṇaṃ n' atthi*, pageva 659, 5
tiṇṇaṃ catunnaṃ vā ti.¹³³ *Etthāti* ādi ekissā lokadhātuyā ti 659, 5

¹²¹ ABGG^mM sabbam

¹²² AG^m omit

¹²³ AM gāthā

¹²⁴ AG^m ussantosasantattā

BG ussantossantā

M ussantosantattā

¹²⁵ ABGG^mM parovāra-

¹²⁶ ABGG^mM attham-

¹²⁷ AG^mM sabbābhi-

¹²⁸ ABGG^mM add tam

B^mP add vā

¹²⁹ ABGG^mM pariyesita-

¹³⁰ ABGG^mM sabbam ñeyya-

¹³¹ AG^mM saccāpi sam-

¹³²⁻¹³² AG^m chā bhattā jānāti

Sammāsambuddhe ti vadati

BG jā bhattā janā ti

Sammāsambuddhenāti

vadati

M jā bhattā janā ti

Sammāsambuddhe ti vadati

¹³³ ABGG^mM omit

vuttalokadhātuyā pamāṇa-pariccheda-dassan' attham ārad-dham.

659, 6, 7 *Yāvatā* ti yattakena ṭhānena. *Pariharantīti* Sinerum¹³⁴
 659, 7 parikkhipantā¹³⁵ parivattanti. *Disā* ti disāsu, bhummi'
 659, 7 atthe etaṃ paccattavacanam. *Bhanti* dippanti.¹³⁶ *Virocanā*
 ti obhāsantā. *Virocamānā*¹³⁷ vā sobhamānā candimasuriyā
 659, 8 bhanti, tato eva disā ca¹³⁸ banti. *Tāva*¹³⁹ *sahassadhā* ti¹⁴⁰
 tattako¹⁴¹ sahassaloko.

659, 17 *Ettakan* ti imaṃ cakkavāḷam majjhe katvā iminā va
 saddhim cakkavāḷanam¹⁴² dasasahassam. Yaṃ pan' ettha
 vattabbam taṃ Mahāpadānavañṇanāyam vuttam eva.
 659, 20 *Na paññāyati* tīsu piṭakesu anāgatattā.

659, 22 16. *V a ṇ ṇ e n ā* ti rūpasampattiya. Suviññeyyattā taṃ
 659, 22 anāmasitvā yasa-saddass' eva attham āha. *Alaṅkārapari-*
 659, 23 *vārenāti* alaṅkārena ca parivārena ca. *Puññasiriyā* ti puññ'
 iddhiyā.¹⁴³

659, 24 19. *Sampasādane*¹⁴⁴ ti sampasādajanane. Saṃ-pubbo
 khā-saddo jānan' attho¹⁴⁵

“ Saṅkhāy' ekaṃ¹⁴⁶ paṭisevatī ” ti (b)

659, 25 ādisu viyāti āha *jānitvā modāmāti*.

659, 26 29. *Yāva dīgharattan* ti yāva¹⁴⁷ parimāṇato, aparimita-
 659, 26 kālāparidīpanam¹⁴⁸ etan ti āha *Ettakan ti . . . pe . . .*
 659, 26 *aticirarattan* ti. *M a h ā p a ñ ñ o v a s o B h a g a v ā* ti
 tena Brahmunā anumati-pucchāvasena devānam vuttan ti
 659, 28 dassento *mahāpañño va so Bhagavā, no ti katham tumhe*
 659, 29 *maññathāti* āha. *Sayam eva taṃ pañham byākātukāmo*
 660, 3 *B h ū t a p u b b a ṃ b h o* ti ādim āhāti sambandho.
 Evam pana byākarontena atthato ayam pi attho vutto nāma
 659, 30, 31 hotīti dassento *anacchariyam etan* ti ādim āha. *Tiṇṇam*

(b) D III 224

¹³⁴ AG^m Sineru

BG Sineru

¹³⁵ ABGG^mM °panto

¹³⁶ B^mP dibbanti

¹³⁷ B^mP virocanā

¹³⁸ ABGG^mM omit

¹³⁹ BG tato

¹⁴⁰ ABGG^mM omit

¹⁴¹ AG^m tukam

BGM tattakam

¹⁴² B^mP °vāḷam

¹⁴³ AG^m puññasiddhiyā

¹⁴⁴ ABGG^mM sādane only

¹⁴⁵ ABGG^mM janani'-

¹⁴⁶ B^mP etaṃ

¹⁴⁷ ABGG^mM omit

¹⁴⁸ A aniyamitakālato-

BG aniyāmitakālo-

G^m aniyamitakāla-

M aniyamitakāle-

mārānan ti kilesābhisaṅkhāra-Devaputta-mārānaṃ. *Anac-* 659, 30
chariyam elan ti vuttam ev' attham nigamanavasena *Kim* 659, 33
ettha acchariyan ti puna pi vuttam. Raṇṇo diṭṭhadham-
mika-samparāyika-atthānaṃ pure pure saṃvidhānato puro-
hito ti āha *sabbakiccānaṃ* ¹⁴⁹ *anusāsanapurohito* ti. *Govindi-* 660, 3, 4
yābhisekenāti ¹⁵⁰ *govindiyāthane* ¹⁵¹ *ṭhapanābhisekena*. Taṃ
kira tassa brāhmaṇassa kulaparamparānugataṃ ṭhānanta-
ram.

Jotitattā ti āvudhānaṃ ¹⁵² *jotitattā*. ¹⁵³ *Pālanasamatthatā-* 660, 23, 24
yāti raṇṇo, aparimitassa ca sattakāyassa anatthato pari-
pālanasamatthatāya. *Sammā vossajjitvā* ¹⁵⁴ ti suṭṭhu tass' 660, 26
eva ¹⁵⁵ *bhārabhāvena* ¹⁵⁶ *vissajjitvā*. Taṃ taṃ atthakiccaṃ
passatīti *atthadaso*. 660, 28

30. Bhavanaṃ ¹⁵⁷ vaḍḍhanaṃ bhavo, ¹⁵⁸ bhavati etenāti
vā bhavo, vaḍḍhikāraṇaṃ; sandhivasena ma-kār' āgamo,
o-kārassa ca a-kār' ādesaṃ katvā *B h a v a m a t t h ū* ti 660, 31
vuttam. *B h a v a n t a m J o t i p ā l a n* ti pana sāmī- 660, 31
atthe upayogavacanan ti āha *bhoto* ti ādi. *M ā p a c c a -* 660, 31, 36
k h y ā s i, ¹⁵⁹ *m ā* ¹⁶⁰ *pati* ¹⁶⁰ *akhyāsi*, ¹⁶⁰ *m ā* *paṭikkhipīti*
attho. So pana paṭikkhepo paṭivacanaṃ hotīti āha *m ā* 661, 1
paṭibyāhāsīti. ¹⁶¹

31. *A b h i s a m b h o s i* ti kammantānaṃ saṃvidhāne 661, 4
samattho ahoṣīti ¹⁶² āha *saṃvidahitvā* ti. Gaṃ-vācam ¹⁶³ 661, 4
paññaṇ ca vindi paṭilabhīti ¹⁶⁴ Govindo, mahanto Govindo
ti *M a h ā g o v i n d o*. Go ti hi paññāy' etaṃ adhiva- 661, 7
canaṃ gacchati atthe bujjhatīti.

32. *Ekaṭṭikā* vemātukā *kaṇiṭṭhabhātaro*. *Ayaṃ abhisitto* 661, 12, 13
ti ayaṃ Reṇu rājakumāro pitu accayena rajje abhisitto.
Rājakārakā ti rājaputtaṃ rajje paṭiṭṭhāpetāro. ¹⁶⁵ 661, 16

¹⁴⁹ B^m and DA °kiccāni

¹⁵⁰ P Govindassābhi-

¹⁵¹ B^mP govindiyassa ṭhāne

¹⁵² BGM āyu-

¹⁵³ ABGG^mM add taṃ

¹⁵⁴ DA vossijji-

¹⁵⁵ B^mM °evā

¹⁵⁶ BGM °bhāvo na

B^mP gāravabhāvena

¹⁵⁷ ABGG^mM bhā-

¹⁵⁸ AG^m bhāvo

¹⁵⁹ B^mGP paccavyāhāsi

DA paccavyākāsi

D paccavyāhāsi with several vv.ll.

¹⁶⁰ B^mP omit

¹⁶¹ AG^m patikhyābhāsīti

BG pati-

M patibyāsahāsīti

DA paṭivyākāsi

¹⁶² B^mP hotīti

¹⁶³ B^m bhavābhavaṃ

P tavābhavaṃ

¹⁶⁴ ABGG^m °labhatīti

M °lābhatīti

¹⁶⁵ AG^m paṭṭhapetvāro

BG °petvāro

M °penaro

661, 17 34. Madentīti *madanīyā* ti kattusādhanataṃ dassento
 661, 17 *madakarā* ti āha. Madakaraṇaṃ pana pamādassa visesakā-
 661, 17 raṇaṃ ti vuttaṃ *pamādarkarā* ti.

35. Reṇussa rajjasamīpe dasagāvutamatta-vitthatāni ¹⁶⁶
 661, 26 hutvā aparabhāge ¹⁶⁷ tiyojanasataṃ vitthatattā *sabbāni cha*
 661, 29 *rajjāni sakaṭamukhāni paṭṭhapesi*.¹⁶⁸ *Vitānasadisam* caturas-
 sabhāvato.

662, 11 *Sahāti* gāthāya padaparipūraṇ' atthaṃ vuttaṃ. Tassa
 662, 15 atthaṃ dassento *ten' eva sahāti* āha. *Sahāti* vā ¹⁶⁹ avinābhāv'
 atthe nipāto, so saha āsum satta Bhārathā ¹⁷⁰ ti yojetabbo,
 tena te des' antare vasantā pi ¹⁷¹ cittena ¹⁷¹ sahabhāvino ¹⁷²
 avinābhāvino ¹⁷³ ti dīpeti. Rajjabhāraṃ dhārenti ¹⁷⁴ attani
 āropenti vahantīti Bhārathā.

Paṭhamabhāṇavāro.¹⁷⁵

663, 1 37. *Satta anupurohite ṭhapesīti* ¹⁷⁶ anupurohite katvā
 663, 2 ṭhapesi, anupurohite vā ṭhāne ṭhapesi. Ti-savanaṃ ¹⁷⁷
 koronte sandhāya *Divasassa* tīsu sandhisu *tikkhattun* ti
 vuttaṃ. Dvīsu sandhisu savanaṃ karonte sandhāya
 663, 2, 3 *sāyaṃ pāto* vā ti vuttaṃ. *Tato paṭṭhāyāti* vatacariyaṃ
 matthakaṃ pāpetvā nahātakālatoppabhuti.¹⁷⁸

663, 5, 11 38. *Abhi uggacchīti* ¹⁹⁹ uṭṭhahi udapādi. *Acintetvā* ti:
 Kathaṃ nu kho ahaṃ Brahmaṇā saddhiṃ manteyyan ti
 acintetvā, evaṃ cittaṃ pi anuppādetvā. Tena ²⁰⁰ samāga-
 663, 11, 14 mass' eva abhāvato *amantetvā*.²⁰¹ *Taṃ disvā* ti taṃ karuṇā-
 brahmavihārabhāvanam ²⁰² Brahmaḍassanūpāyaṃ disvā
 ñāṇacakkhunā.

663, 15 39. *Evaṃ* ti evaṃ rañño ārocetvā paṭisallānaṃ upagate.
 663, 18 *Sabbatthāti* sabbesu channaṃ khattiyānaṃ, sattannaṃ

¹⁶⁶ ABGG^mM dasa ca-

¹⁶⁷ ABGG^mM paribhāgenā

¹⁶⁸ A apatṭha-
 BGM atṭha-
 DA atṭhapesi *with* v.l.
 paṭṭhapesi

¹⁶⁹ AG^m *omit*

BGM pi

¹⁷⁰ B^mP Bhāradhā *here and below*.

¹⁷¹ B^mP vicittena

¹⁷² BGM sahā-

¹⁷³ BG *omit*

¹⁷⁴ ABGG^mM ṭhapenti

¹⁷⁵ B^m °vāravaṇṇanā niṭṭhitā

¹⁷⁶ DA paṭṭhapesi

¹⁷⁷ BG tisamaṇaṃ

¹⁷⁸ B^m nāta-

¹⁹⁹ ABGM ugganḥiti

G^m ugganḥatīti

²⁰⁰ ABGG^mM te

²⁰¹ ABGG^mM *and* DA āman-

²⁰² AG^mM °bhāvitam

BG °bhāvinaṃ

brāhmaṇamahāsālānaṃ, sattannaṃ nahātakasatānaṃ,²⁰³
cattārisāya²⁰⁴ ca bhariyānaṃ²⁰⁴ āpucchānavāresu.

42. *Sādisiyo* ti jātiyā sādisiyo ti āha *samavaṇṇā* 663, 19
samajātikā ti.

43. *Santhāgāraṇ*²⁰⁵ ti jhānamanasikārena bahi- 663, 20
visaṭṭa-vitakka-vūpasamanena cittassa santhambhana-
agāraṃ,²⁰⁶ jhānasālan ti attho. *Gahitā vāti* bhāvanānuyō- 663, 25
gena mahāsattena attano cittasantāne uppādanavasena
gahitā eva. *N' atthi* jhānen' eva vikkhambhitattā. Visesato 663, 27
hi 'ssa karuṇāya bhāvitattā *anabhirati ukkaṇṭhanā* n' atthi, 663, 26
mettāya bhāvitattā²⁰⁷ *bhayaaparitassanā* n' atthi. *Ukkaṇ-* 663, 26
ṭhanā ti pana Brahmāḍassane ussukkaṃ, paritassanā ti tad
abhipatthanā ti āha *Brahmuno*²⁰⁸ *panāti* ādi. 663, 27

44. *Citt' utrāso* ti cittassa utrāsamattam.²⁰⁹ *Katthan* 663, 29, 30
ti sattānikāya-nivāsattāhāna-nāmagott' ādīnaṃ vasena kena
pakārena. Ten' āha *kin ti tan*²¹⁰ ti²¹⁰ ādi. 663, 30

So ti ye te Sanaka-Sananta-Santa-Sanātana-Sanaṅku- 664, 1
mārā²¹¹ nāmakā loke pākāṭā paññātā Brahmāno, tesu
Sanaṅkumāro nāmāhan ti dasseti. 664, 1

Agghaṇ ti garuṭṭhāniyānaṃ dātabba-arahanaṃ.²¹² 664, 8
*Madhupākaṇ*²¹³ ti madhur' āhāraṃ, yaṃ kiñci atithino 664, 12
dātabbam āhāraṃ upacāravasena evaṃ vadati *Madhupā-* 664, 14
*kaṇ*²¹³ *panāti* ādi. *Pucchāmāti* nimantanavasena pucchāma. 664, 17

45. Mahāsatto cattāro brahmavihāre bhāvetvā ṭhito pi
tesu brahmasahavyatāya maggo ti anibbematikatāya
kāṇkhi ti avoca. Keci pana "Tapokammena parik- 665, 1
khittasarīratāya brahmasamāgamena bhay' ādisamuppat-
tiyā ca paṭiladdhamattehi brahmavihārehi parihīno ahosi,
tasmā avikkhambhitavicikicchātāya *Kāṇkhi* ti avocā" 665, 1
ti vadanti. Parassa vediyā veditā paravediyā, te pana tassa
pākāṭā vibhūtā ti āha *parassa pākāṭesu paravediyesūti.* 665, 2
Tattha kāraṇam āha *parena sayam abhisāṅkhatattā*²¹⁴ ti. 665, 2

²⁰³ B^mP nātakasatānaṃ

²⁰⁴⁻²⁰⁴ ABGG^mM cattārisahāyañ-
cariyānaṃ

²⁰⁵ P saṇṭhā-

²⁰⁶ B^m °bhanam-

P saṇṭhambhanaṃ-

²⁰⁷ BG vibhāvi-

²⁰⁸ DA Brahmāno with v.l.
Brahmuno

²⁰⁹ AG^m utrasana-

²¹⁰ B^mP omīl santa

²¹¹ B^mP Panakana-Sananta-
-Bandhasatana-
-Sanaṅkumāra-Kāla

²¹² B^mP dātabbam āhāraṃ

²¹³ B^mP madhusākaṇ

²¹⁴ BM °saṅkhatattā
AG^m °saṅkhaṭa-

- 665, 3 Mamâti kammaṃ mamañkāro,²¹⁵ *m a m a t t a n* ti āha
 665, 4 *Idaṃ mama . . . p e . . . taṇhan* ti. Mamâti²¹⁶ karoti etenâti
 hi mamañkāro,²¹⁵ tathāpavattā taṇhā.
- 665, 5 *Manujesûti* niddhāraṇe²¹⁷ bhummaṃ, na visaye ti āha
 665, 5, 6 *manujesu yo kocîti. E k o d i b h ū t o* ti padassa bhāv'
 665, 6 attham tāva dassento *ekībhūto* ti vatvā puna taṃ
 665, 6, 8 vivaranto *eko tiṭṭhanto eko nisīdanto* ti āha. *Tādiso* ti eko
 665, 8 hutvā pavattanako. *Bhūto* ti jāto. Jhāne adhimutti nāma
 665, 9 tasmim nibbattite, anibbattite kuto adhimuttîti āha *jhānaṃ*
nibbattetvā ti attho ti.
- Vissagandho nāma²¹⁸ kodh' ādi-kilesaparibhāvanā ti
 665, 10, 11 tesam vikkhambhanena *vissagandhavirahito*.²¹⁹ *Etesu dham-*
mesûti pabbajjānaṃ vivekavāsa-karuṇā-brahmavihār' ādi-
 dhammesu.
- 665, 15, 18 46. *A v i d v ā* ti na veditavā. *Āvaritā* kusalānaṃ
 665, 18 uttarimanussadhammānaṃ uppattinivāraṇena āvaritā. *Pū-*
tikā ti byāpannacittatādinā pūtibhūtā. Kilesavasena dug-
 665, 19 gandham vissagandham *vāyati*. Niray' ādi-apāyesu nibbat-
 665, 19 tanasīlatāya *Ā p ā y i k ā* ti āha *apāyūpagā* ti. Cor' ādīhi
 upaddutassa pavisitukāmassa pākāra-kavāṭa-parikhādīhi
 665, 20 viya nagaraṃ kodh' ādīhi *nivuto pihito brahmaloko assâti*
 665, 22 *nivutabrahmaloko. Pucchatī* ken' āvaṭā ti vadanto.
- Musāvādo va *mosavajjam* yathā bhisajjam²²⁰ eva bhesaj-
 665, 23 jam. *Kujjhanam* kuppanam.²²¹ Diṭṭh' ādisu adiṭṭh' ādivādi-
 665, 24 tāvasena paresam visamvādanam *paravisamvādanam*. Sadi-
 665, 24 sam patirūpaṃ dassetvā palabbhanam²²² *sadisam dassetvā*
 665, 25 *vañcanam*. Mittānaṃ vihiṃsanam mettibhedo *mittadub-*
 665, 26 *bhanam*. Daḥhamaccharita *thaddhamacchariyam*. Attani
 665, 27 vijjamānaṃ nihīnataṃ sadisataṃ vā *atikkamitvā maññanam*.
 665, 28 Paresam sampattiyā asahanam *khīyanam*.²²³ Attasampat-
 tiyā nigūhanavasena²²⁴ parehi sādharmaṇabhāvāsahanava-
 665, 29 sena ca vividhā icchā ruci etissâti²²⁵ *v i c i k i c c h ā*.²²⁶

²¹⁵ AG^mM mamakāro

BG mamakaro

²¹⁶ B^mP maman ti²¹⁷ ABGG^mM °raṇena²¹⁸ ABGG^mM kâma²¹⁹ BG °virato²²⁰ AG^mM bhesamBG bhesajjam ; B^m bhisakkam ;
P bhisaggam²²¹ B^mP dussanam²²² AG^mM palambhanamB^mP palobhanam²²³ BGM khiyya-²²⁴ AM nigūhavasenaBGG^m nigūhana-²²⁵ B^mP etassâti²²⁶ B^mP vivicchā

Kadariyatāya mudukaṃ *macchariyaṃ*. *Yattha katthacīti* 665, 30, 32
 sakasantake, parasantake hīn' ādike cāti yattha katthaci
 ārammaṇe. *Lubbhanam* ārammaṇassa gahaṇam abhigij- 665, 32
 jhanam. *Majjanam* seyy' ādivasena madanam²²⁷ sampag- 665, 33
 gaho. *Muyhanam* ārammaṇassa anavabodho. *E t e s ū ti* 665, 33, 34
 etesu yathāvuttesu kodh' ādisu sattasantānassa kilissanato
 vibāadhanato upatāpanato ca kilesasaññitesu pāpadham-
 mesu. Yuttā payuttā²²⁸ sampayuttā avirahitā.

Ettha cāyaṃ Brahminā mahāsattena āmagandhesu²²⁹
 puṭṭho attano yathā-upatṭhite pāpadhamme cuddasahi²³⁰
 padehi vibhajitvā²³¹ kathesi, te pana tādisaṃ pavattiv-
 sesaṃ²³² upādāya vuttā pi keci puna vuttā, Āmagandha-
 sutte pana vuttā pi keci idha sabbaso, evaṃ sante pi lak-
 khaṇahāranayena tad ekaṭṭhatāya vā tesam p' ettha saṅgaho
 daṭṭhabbo. Ten' āha *Idaṃ pana suttan* ti ādi. Tattha 666, 3
Āmagandhasuttena dīpetvā ti idha sarūpato avutte²³³ 666, 4
 Āmagandhe pi vuttehi ekalakkhaṇatādinā Āmagandhasut-
 tena pakāsetvā kathetabbam, tattha nesaṃ sarūpato
 kathitattā. *Āmagandhasuttam pi iminā dīpetabbam* idha 666, 4
 vuttānam pi kesañci āmagandhānam tattha avuttabhāvato.
 Yasmā Āmagandhasutte vuttā pi āmagandhā atthato idha
 saṅgaham samosaraṇam gacchanti, tasmā idha vutte
 parihaṇavasena²³⁴ dassentena yasmā c' ettha keci abhi-
 dammanayena akilesasabhāvā pi sattasantānassa vibādhan'
 aṭṭhena kilesā ti vattabbatam arahanti, tasmā *cuddasasu* 665, 34
kilesesūti vuttam.

Nimmādanam²³⁵ milāpanam khepanan ti āha nimmā-
 detabbā²³⁶ pahātabbā ti. *Buddhatan* ti buddhabhāvīnam 666, 15
 paveni, buddhabhāvino pi hi Buddhā ti vuccanti, yathā

“ Agamā Rājagaham Buddho ” ti.^(c)

Mahāpurisassa dalhīkammam katvā ti mahāpurisassa 666, 16

(c) Sn 408

²²⁷ AG^m manam
 BG mānanam
 M manam na

²²⁸ ABGG^mM omit

²²⁹ ABGG^mM °gandhe

²³⁰ AG^m samuddasahi

²³¹ AG^m bhājitvā; BG bhajetvā;
 M bhāsijitvā

²³² AG^m patti-
 BG vipatti-

²³³ ABGG^mM avutto

²³⁴ ABGG^mM parigaṇana-

²³⁵ B^m nimmādam

²³⁶ DA nimma-

P a b b a j i s s ā m' a h a n ti pavattacitt' uppādassa ²³⁷
dalhikammaṃ katvā.

667, 6 *Mama manañ haritvā* ti mama cittaṃ apanetvā tassa
vasena avattitvā.

667, 30 *Ekībhāvaṃ upagantvā vutthassāti* kāyavivekaparibrūha-
nena ekībhāvaṃ upagantvā tapokammavasena vutthassa.

668, 2 *Kusapattehi paritthato* ²³⁸ ti barihisehi vediyā samantato
santharito.

668, 11 *A k ā c o* ti avaṇo ²³⁹ vaṇasadisakhaṇḍiccavirahito. ²⁴⁰

668, 12 Ten' āha *akakkaso* ti.

668, 22 48. *S i k k h e y y ā m ā* ti sikkhāpeyyāmā, sikkhāpanaṇ
668, 22 c' ettha atthikabhāv' āpādanan ti āha *upalāpeyyāmāti*.

50. Yassa viriy' ārambhassa khantibalassa ca abhāvena
pabbajitānaṃ samaṇadhammo paripuṇṇo parisuddho ca
na hoti, tesu viriy' ārambhakhantibalesu te te ²⁴¹ niyojetum

668, 30, 34 *Ā r a m b h a v h o* ²⁴² ti ādi vuttaṃ. *Karuṇājjhānamaggo*

668, 35 ti karuṇājjhānasaṅkhāto maggo. *Ujumaggo* ti brahmalo-

668, 35 kagamane ujubhūto maggo. *A n u t t a r o* ti seṭṭho brah-

669, 1 mavihārasabhāvato. ²⁴³ Ten' āha *uttamamaggo nāmāti*.

669, 3 *Sabbhi rakkhito* ti sādūhi yathā parihāni na hoti, evaṃ
paṭipakkhadūrīkaraṇena rakkhito gopito. S a d d h a m -
m o s a b b h i v a k k h i t o ²⁴⁴ ti keci paṭhanti, tesam
saparahitasāadhanena sādūhi Buddh' ādīhi kathito pavedito
ti attho.

669, 7 51. *Taṅkhana-viddhamśanadhamman* ti yasmiṃ khaṇe
virodhidhammasamāyogo, tasmim yeva khaṇe vinassana-
bhāvaṃ, yo vā so gaman' assādānaṃ ²⁴⁵ devaputtānaṃ
heṭṭh' upariyena ²⁴⁶ paṭimukhaṃ dhāvantaṇaṃ sirasi pāde
ca baddhakhuradhārā-samāgamanato ²⁴⁷ pi sīghataratāya
ati-ittaro ²⁴⁸ pavattikkhaṇo, ten' eva vinassanasabhāvaṃ.

669, 8, 11 *Tassa jīvitassa. Gatin* ti niṭṭhaṃ. *Mantāyan* ²⁴⁹ ti mantey-

²³⁷ ABGG^mM pavatti-

²³⁸ ABGG^mM parittakkhato

²³⁹ B avaṇe

G avanne

²⁴⁰ BGM °hitato

²⁴¹ ABGG^mM once only

²⁴² AG^m ārabhave

BG ārabhavho

²⁴³ ABGG^mM °vihārabhāvato

²⁴⁴ ABGG^mM rakkhito

P dakkhito

²⁴⁵ AG^m gamanassa dānaṃ

²⁴⁶ ABGG^mM °uppari-

²⁴⁷ ABGG^mM °gamato

²⁴⁸ AG^m atinintaro

BGM atinītataro

²⁴⁹ ABGG^mM °yā

yan ti vuttaṃ hotīti āha *mantetabban* ti. *Karaṇ' atthe vā* 669, 12, 13
bhumman ti mantāyan ti idaṃ bhummaṃ karaṇ' atthe
 daṭṭhabbaṃ yathā nātāyan²⁵⁰ ti. *Sabbapalibodhe* ti sabbe pi 669, 16
 kusalakiriyāya vibandhe²⁵¹ uparodhe.²⁵²

56. *A p p e s a k k h ā* ti app' ānubhāvā ti āha *pabbaji-* 669, 19, 20
takālato paṭṭhāyāti ādi.

Cakkavatti rājā viya sambhāvito. 669, 28

59. Samāpattīnaṃ ajānanaṃ²⁵³ nāma attapaccakkhatā
 na sacchikiriyā ti āha *na sakkhimsu nibbattetun* ti. 670, 18

61. *Iminā* ti *Sarām' ahan* ti iminā *padena.* 670, 22, 23
Sarām' ahan ti hi vadantena Bhagavatā²⁵⁴ yathā²⁵⁵
 Brahmunā²⁵⁶ kathitaṃ tath' eva tan ti Bhagavatā paṭiññā-
 tam eva jātan ti. *Na vaṭṭe nibbindan' atthāya* catusacca- 670, 24
 kammaṭṭhānakathāya abhāvato. Asati pana vaṭṭe²⁵⁷ nib-
 bidāya virāg' ādīnaṃ asambhavo evāti āha *na virāgā-* 670, 24
y ā ti ādi.

*Ek' antam eva vaṭṭe nibbindan' atthāya*²⁵⁸ *anek' ākāra-* 670, 31
*vokāra*vaṭṭe ādīnavavibhāvanato. *N i b b i d ā y ā* ti iminā 670, 32
padena vipassanā vuttā. Esa nayo sesesu pi. *Avatthāna-* 670, 32, 36
*kathā*²⁵⁹ ti vipassanā-magga-nibbānānaṃ²⁶⁰ tam-tam-padehi
 vavatthapetvā kathā. Ayam ettha nippariyāyakathā ti āha
pariyāyena paṇāti ādi. 670, 36

62. *Paripūretun* ti bhāvanāpāripūrivaseṇa paripuṇṇe 671, 5
 kātum, nibbattetun ti attho. *Brahmacariy' āciṇṇakula-* 671, 6
*puttānan*²⁶¹ ti ciṇṇabrahmacariyānaṃ²⁶² kulaputtānan ti
 ukkaṭṭhaniddesana *arahattanikūṭeṇa desanaṃ niṭṭhapesi.* 671, 8

Abhinandanaṃ nāma sampaṭicchanaṃ

“ Abhinandanti²⁶³ āgatan ” ti (d)

(d) Dh 219

²⁵⁰ AG^m nāhāyan

²⁵¹ ABGG^mM vivatṭe

²⁵² ABGG^mM *oyit*

²⁵³ B^mP ājā-

²⁵⁴ B^mP °to

²⁵⁵ B^mP *omit*

²⁵⁶ B^mP mahābrah-

²⁵⁷ AG^mM vaṭṭhe

²⁵⁸ AG^m °attha; BGM °attham

²⁵⁹ B^m vavatthāna-

DA avatthāna- *with* v.l.

avatthāna-

²⁶⁰ ABGG^mM °nibbānaṃ

²⁶¹ *All MSS* °cariyaciṇṇa-

²⁶² B^mP ciṇṇamaggabrahma-

²⁶³ ABGG^mM °nandā ti

671, 10 ādisu viya, tañ c' ettha atthato cittassa attamanatā ti
 671, 10 āha *cittena sampaṭicchanto abhinanditvā* ti. Sādhū sādhuṭi
 vācāya sampahaṃsanā anumodanā ti āha *vācāya paṣaṃ-*
samāno ²⁶⁴ *anumoditvā* ti.

Mahāgovindasuttavaṇṇanāya
 Līn' atthappakāsanā.

²⁶⁴ B^mP sampahaṃsa-

XX

Mahāsamayasuttavaṇṇanā

1. *Udānan* ti raññā Okkākena jātisambhedaparihāra-
nimittam¹ pavattitam² udānam *paṭicca*. *Eko pi janapado*
rūlhisaddena Sakkā ti vuccatīti ettha yaṃ vattabbam taṃ
Mahānidānavañṇanāyaṃ vuttanayena veditabbam. *Aro-*
*pīte*³ ti kenaci na ropite. 672, 4
672, 5
672, 7
- Āvaraṇenāti* setunā. *Bandhāpetvā* ti paṃsu-palāsa⁴-
pāsāna-mattikā-khaṇḍ'⁵ ādīhi⁶ āliṃ⁷ thiram kārāpetvā. 672, 12
- Jātim ghaṭṭetvā*⁸ *kalaham vaddhayimsūti* saṅkhepena
vuttam attham pākaṭataram kātum *Koliyakammakarā*
vadantīti ādi vuttam. 673, 4
673, 4
- Tīṇi jātakānīti*⁹ Phandanajātaka¹⁰-Daddūhajātaka¹⁰-
Laṭukikajātakāni. *Dve jātakānīti*¹¹ Rukkhadhammajātaka-
Vaṭṭakajātakāni.¹¹ 673, 22
673, 23
- Tenāti* Bhagavatā. *Kalahakāraṇabhāvo*¹² kalahakāra-
ṇassa atthibhāvo. 673, 32
- Aṭṭhāne* ti akāraṇe. *Veram katvā* ti virodham uppādetvā. 674, 13
- “ Kuṭṭhārihattho puriso ” ti (a)
- ādinā *Phandanajātakam kathesi*.¹³ 674, 16
- “ Vandāmi taṃ kuñjarā ” ti (b)
- ādinā *Laṭukikajātakam kathesi*. 674, 24
- “ Sādhu sambahulā ñāti api rukkhā araññajā
vāto vahati ekaṭṭham brahantam pi vanaspatin¹⁴ ” ti (c)
- ādinā *Rukkhadhammajātakam kathesi*. 674, 29

(a) J IV 207 (b) J III 174 (c) J I 329

¹ P °parihārasambhedanimittam
² AG^m vatti; BGM pavatti
³ ABGG^mMP āropime; DA āropite
⁴ ABGG^mM palāla
⁵ ABGG^mM °khandh' ādīhi
⁶ ABGG^mM āvaliṃ
⁷ ABGG^mM ghaṭṭetvā
⁸ AG^m jātakā daddubhatiti
⁹ AG^m °jātakā

¹⁰ AG^m °jātakā
B^m Pathavi-uddriyajātaka
P Dukajātaka
¹¹⁻¹¹ BG omit
¹² BG omit; DA °karaṇa-
¹³ B^m adds Duddubhāyati bhad-
dante ti ādinā Pathavi-udriya-
jātakam kathesi
¹⁴ B^mP vanappa-

“ Sammodamānā gacchanti jālam ādāya pakkhino yadā te vivadissanti tadā ehinti ¹⁵ me vasan ” ti ^(d)

674. 33

ādinā *Vaṭṭakajātakam kathesi*.

“ Attadaṇḍā bhayaṃ jātaṃ janaṃ passatha medhakaṃ ¹⁶ saṃvegakaṃ ¹⁷ kittayissāmi yathā saṃvijitaṃ ¹⁸ mayā ” ti ^(e)

674. 34

ādinā *Attadaṇḍasuttaṃ kathesi*.

675. 15. 27

Taṃ-taṃpalobhanakiriya ¹⁹ kāyavācāhi parakkamantiyo *ukkaṇṭhanti*ti sāsanaṃ pesenti ²⁰ vuttā. ²⁰ *Kuṇāladahe* ti

675. 27. 29

Kuṇāladahatīre paṭiṭṭhāya. Pucchitapucchitaṃ ²¹ *kathesi*, anukkamena Kuṇālasakuṇarājassa pucchanappasaṅgena

676. 7

Kuṇālajātakam kathessāmīti. Anabhiratiṃ vinodesi itthi-
naṃ dosadassanamukhena kāmānaṃ ādinav’ okāra-saṅkile-
savibhāvanena.

676. 21

Kosajjaṃ vidhamitvā purisathāmaparibrūhanena *uttama-*

676. 25

purisasadisehi no bhavitum vaṭṭatīti uppannacittā. *Avissaṭ-*

676. 31

ṭhakammantā ti arativinodanato paṭṭhāya avissaṭṭhasama-
nakammantā, apariccattakammaṭṭhānā ti attho. *Nisīditum*

676. 31

vaṭṭatīti Bhagavā cintesīti yojanā.

676. 35

Paduminiyan ti padumassare. *Vikasiṃsu* guṇagaṇa-

677. 9

vibodhena. *Ayaṃ imassa . . . pe . . . na kathesīti* iminā
sabbe pi te bhikkhū tāvad eva paṭipāṭiyā āgatattā añña-

677. 10

maññassa lajjamānā attanā paṭividdhavisesaṃ Bhagavato
n’ ārocesun ti dasseti. *Khīṇ’ āsavānan* ti ādinā tattha
kāraṇam āha.

677. 15

Osaṭamatte ²² ti Bhagavato santikaṃ upagatamatte.

677. 15

Ariyamaṇḍale ti ariyasamūhe. *Pācīna-Yugandhara-parik-*

677. 18

khepato ti Yugandharapabbatassa pācīnaparikkhepato, na
bāhirakehi uccamāna-udayapabbatato. *Rāmaṇeyyakadas-*

677. 21

san’ atthan ti Buddh’ uppādapāṭimaṇḍitattā visesato
ramaṇīyassa lokassa ramaṇīyabhāvadassan’ atthaṃ. *Ullan-*

(d) J I 209

(e) Sn 935

¹⁵ BG ehissanti¹⁶ B^m medhakaṃ¹⁷ ABGG^mM saṅgedham¹⁸ ABGG^mM saṅgahitaṃ
P maṃ jitaṃ¹⁹ AG^mM °kiriyaṃ²⁰ B^m pesenti *only*²¹ DA pucchitaṃ pucchitaṃ,²² B^mP osīdamatte

ghitva utthahitvā. *Evarūpe khaṇe laye muhutte* ti yathāvutte 677, 21
candamaṇḍalassa utthitakkhaṇe utthitavelāyaṃ utthita-
muhutte ti uparūpari kālassa vadḍhitabhāvadassan'
attham tathā²³ vuttam.

Tesaṃ bhikkhūnaṃ jāti-ādivasena Bhagavato anurūpa-
parivāritam dassenti *Tatthāti* ādim āha. 677, 25

Sampannadevatā ti āsannaṭṭhāne jhānasamāpattiṃ samā- 678, 5
pannadevatā. *Calimsūti* utthahiṃsu. Kosamattam ṭhā- 678, 7
nam *sadd' antaram*. Jambudīpe kira ādito te-saṭṭhimattāni 678, 12
nagarasahassāni uppannāni, tathā dutiyaṃ, tathā tatiyaṃ,
tam sandhāy' āha *tikkhattum te-saṭṭhiyā nagarasahassesūti*. 678, 14
Te pana sampiṇḍetvā satasahassato param asītisahassāni
navasahassāni ca honti. *Navanavutiya*²⁴ *doṇamukhasatasa-* 678, 14
*hassesūti*²⁵ navasatasahassādhikesu²⁶ navutisatasahassesu²⁶
doṇamukhesu. Doṇamukhan ti ca mahānagarassa āyuppat-
tiṭṭhānabhūtam pādanagaram vuccati. *Channavutiya pa-* 678, 15
ṭanakotīsatasaahassesūti chakoṭi-adhika-navutikoṭīsatasa-
sappaṭṭanesu. Tambapaṇṇidīpasadisesu²⁷ *chapannāsāya*²⁸ 678, 16
ratan' ākaresu.²⁹ Evaṃ pana nagara-doṇamukha-paṭṭa-
naratan' ākar' ādivibhāgena³⁰ kathanam tam-tam-adhi-
ṭhāya³¹ vasantīnam devatānam bahubhāvadassan' attham.
Yadi dasasahassacakkavālesu devatā sannipatitā, atha
kasmā pāliyaṃ *dasahi ca lokadhātūhīti* vuttan
ti āha *Dasasahassa . . . pe . . . adhippetā* ti, tena sahasilo- 678, 20
kadhātu idha ekā lokadhātūti vuttā ti veditabbam. *Loha-* 678, 25
pāsāde ti ādito kate Lohapāsāde. *Brahmaloke* ti heṭṭhime 678, 26
brahmaloke.

Yadi tāva³² devatā evaṃ nirantarā, pacchā āgatānaṃ
okāso eva na³³ bhaveyyāti codanam sandhāy' āha *Yathā kho* 678, 31
panāti ādi.

2. Suddh' āvāsakāyaṃ uppannā suddh' āvāsakāyikā,
tāsaṃ pana yasmā suddh' āvāsabhūmi nivāsaṭṭhānaṃ,³⁴
tasmā vuttam *suddh' āvāsavāsīnan* ti. *Āvāsā* ti āvāsaṭṭhā- 679, 6, 7

²³ B^mP omit

²⁴ DA °navuti °

²⁵ ABGG^mM °mukhañ ca sata-

²⁶ ABGG^mM omit sata

²⁷ B^mP °dīp' ādisu

²⁸ DĀ °ppannāsa

²⁹ AGG^mM and DA °ākāresu

³⁰ B^mP °doṇimukha-

³¹ B^m °adhivatthāya

³² B^mP tā

³³ ABGG^mM omit

³⁴ ABGG^mM nivāsana-

- 679, 6 nabhūtā,³⁵ devatā pana orambhāgiyānaṃ itaresaṃ³⁶ ca³⁶
 679, 22 saṃyojanānaṃ³⁷ samucchindanena suddho āvāso etesan ti
 679, 29 *suddh' āvāsā.*
 679, 30 3. *Puratthimacakkavālamukhavatṭhiyaṃ oṭarati* aññattha
 okāsaṃ alabhamāno. Evaṃ sesā pi. Buddhānaṃ abhi-
 mukhamaggo *Buddhavīthi.* Yāva cakkavālā ottharituṃ
 ocarituṃ³⁸ na sakkā. *Pahaṭa-buddhavīthiyā vāti*³⁹ Bud-
 dhānaṃ santikaṃ upasaṅkamantehi tehi devabrahmehi
 valañjitavīthiyā va.
 680, 14 Samiti saṅgati sannipāto samayo, mahanto samayo
 680, 14, 15, 18 *m a h ā s a m a y o* ti āha *mahāsamūho* ti. Pavaddhaṃ
 vanam *p a v a n a n* ti āha *vanasaṇḍo* ti. *Devaghaṭā* ti
 devasamūhā.
 680, 28 *S a m ā d a h a ṃ s ū* ti⁴⁰ samāhitaṃ⁴¹ lok' uttarasa-
 mādhinā suṭṭhu appitaṃ akaṃsu, tathāsamāhitaṃ⁴² pana
 680, 28 samādhinā yojitaṃ nāma hotīti vuttaṃ *samādhinā yojesu-*
 ti. Sabbesaṃ gomuttavaṅk' ādīnaṃ dūrasamussāritattā⁴³
 680, 29, 30 *sabbe . . . p e . . . akarimsu.* Nayati asse etehīti *n e t -*
t ā n i yottāni. Avīthipaṭipannānaṃ assānaṃ vīthipaṭi-
 680, 32 pādanaṃ rasmiggahaṇena pahotīti⁴⁴ *sabbayottāni*⁴⁵ *gahetvā*
acodento ti vatvā taṃ pana acodanaṃ avāraṇaṃ evāti āha
 680, 32 *acodento avārento* ti.
 Yathā khīlaṃ bhittiyaṃ vā bhūmiyaṃ vā ākoṭitaṃ
 dunnīharaṇaṃ, yathā ca palighaṃ nagarappavesanivāra-
 kaṃ,⁴⁶ yathā ca indakhīlaṃ gambhīraṇemi⁴⁷ sunikhātaṃ⁴⁸
 dunnīharaṇaṃ, evaṃ rāg' ādayo sattasantānato dunnī-
 681, 2 haraṇā nibbānanagarappavesanivāraṇakā⁴⁹ cāti te *k h ī -*
 681, 3, 5 *l a ṃ p a l i g h a ṃ i n d a k h ī l a n* ti ca vuttā. *Taṇhā-*
ejāya abhāvena anejā paramasantuṭṭhabhāvena cātuddi-
 sattā appaṭihatacārikaṃ caranti.
 681, 16 *G a t ā s e* ti gatā eva, na pana gamissanti pariniṭṭhi-

³⁵ AB^mG^mP āvāsana-³⁶ BG *omit*³⁷ AG^mM yojanānaṃ; BG *omit*³⁸ AG^m *omit*B^mP ovari-³⁹ AG^m bahavā ti

BG bhavā ti

M bavā ti

⁴⁰ ABGG^mM °dahimsūti⁴¹ B^mP samādahitaṃ⁴² B^mP yathā-⁴³ B^mP dūrasamūhanitattā⁴⁴ ABGG^mM pi hotīti⁴⁵ ABGG^mMP *omit* sabba⁴⁶ B^m °nivāraṇaṃ

P °nivāritaṃ

⁴⁷ ABGG^mM gambhīraṇaṃ nemaṃ

P gambhīraṇaṃ nesaṃ

⁴⁸ AG^m sunitaṃ

BG sunimātaṃ

M sunivātaṃ

⁴⁹ B^mP °nivāraṇā

tasaraṇāgamanattā⁵⁰ ti. Lok' uttarasaraṇāgamanam adhippetan ti āha *nibbematika-saraṇāgamanena gatā* ti. Te hi 681, 16
 niyamena apāyaṃ⁵¹ na gamissanti, devakāyañ ca paripūressanti. Ye pana lokiyeṇa saraṇāgamanena Buddhama saraṇam gatāse, na te gamissanti apāyaṃ,⁵¹ sati ca paccay' antarasamavāye pahāya mānusaṃ dehaṃ, devakāyaṃ paripūressanti ti ayam ettha attho.

4. *Etesan* ti devatāsannipātānaṃ.⁵² *Idānī*ti imasmim 681, 24, 25
 kāle. *Buddhāna* ti aññesaṃ Buddhānaṃ *abhāvā*. 681, 25

Cittakallatā cittamaddavaṃ. Kiṃ pana Bhagavatā tāva 681, 27
 mahante devatāsamaṅgame tesam nāmagottaṃ kathetum sakkā ti? Āma sakkā ti dassetum *Buddhā nāma mahantā* ti 681, 36
 ādi vuttaṃ. Tattha *diṭṭhan* ti rūp' āyatanam āha, *sutan* ti 682, 1
 sadd' āyatanam, *mutan* ti sampattagāhi-indriyavisayaṃ⁵³ 682, 1
 gandha-rasa-poṭṭhabb' āyatanam, *viññātan* ti vuttāvasesaṃ 682, 1
 sabbam ñeyyaṃ, *pattan* ti pariyesitvā apariyesitvā vā 682, 1
 sampattam, *pariyesitan* ti pattam appattam vā pariyiṭṭham.⁵⁴ 682, 1
Anuvicaritam manasā ti kevalaṃ manasā ālocitaṃ. 682, 2
*Katthaci nīl' ādivasena vibhattarūp' ārammaṇe*⁵⁵ ti abhidham- 682, 2
 me nīlaṃ pītakan ti ādinā vibhatte yattha katthaci rūp' ārammaṇe kiñci rūp' ārammaṇaṃ vā n' atthīti yojanā.
Bherisadd' ādivasenāti etthāpi es' eva nayo. *Yan* ti yaṃ 682, 3, 5
 ārammaṇaṃ. *Etesan* ti Buddhānaṃ. Idāni yathāvuttam 682, 5
 attham pāliyā samatthetum *Yathāhāti* ādi vuttaṃ. Tadā 682, 6
 jānanakiriyāya apariyositabhāvadassan' attham *jānāmīti* 682, 8
 vatvā yasmā yaṃ kiñci ñeyyaṃ nāma, sabbam taṃ Bhagavato⁵⁶ aññātaṃ⁵⁷ nāma n' atthi, tasmā vuttaṃ *tam ahaṃ* 682, 9
abbhaññāsin ti. *Na olokeṇti* payojanābhāvato. *Viparītā* na 682, 13
 kamm' āvaraṇena samannāgatā ti ādinā nayena vuttā.

“ Yassa maṅgalā samūhatā ” ti (1)

ārabhitvā⁵⁸

(1) Sn 360, 361

⁵⁰ B^mP saraṇagamana for saraṇāgamana throughout.

⁵¹ B^m apāyabhūmim

⁵² A °patitānaṃ

⁵³ M °gāhita-

⁵⁴ ABGG^mM °yetṭham

⁵⁵ DA °ārammaṇesu

⁵⁶ B^mP °tā

⁵⁷ AG^mM aññatā; BG aññathā

⁵⁸ BG ārambhitvā

“ Rāgaṃ vinayetha mānusesu dibbesu
kāmesu cā ” ti ^(f)

682, 19 ādinā ca rāganiggahakathābāhullato ⁵⁹ *Sammāparibbā-
janiyasuttaṃ* rāgacaritānaṃ sappāyaṃ.

“ Piyappabhūtā kalahā vivādā
paridevasokā sahamaccharā cā ” ti ^(g)

682, 19 ādinā kalah’ ādayo yato dosato samuṭṭhahanti, so ca doso
yato piyabhāvato, so ca piyabhāvo ⁶⁰ yato chandato
samuṭṭhahanti, iti phalato, kāraṇaparamparato ⁶¹ ca dose
ādinava-vibhāvanabāullato ⁶² *Kalahavivādasuttaṃ* dosa-
caritānaṃ sappāyaṃ.

“ Appaṃ ⁶³ hi etaṃ nālaṃ ⁶⁴ samāya ⁶⁵
duve vivādassa phalāni brūmi
etaṃ pi disvā na vivādiyetha
khemābhipassaṃ avivādabhūmin ” ti ^(h)

682, 20 ādinā nayena sammohavidhamanato paññāparibrūhanato ca
Mahāvvyūhasuttaṃ ⁶⁶ mohacaritānaṃ sappayaṃ.

“ Parassa ce dhammam ⁶⁷ anānujānaṃ ⁶⁸
bālo mago ⁶⁹ hoti nihīnapañño,
⁷⁰sabbe va bālā sunihīnapaññā ⁷⁰
sabbe v’ ime ⁷¹ diṭṭhiparibbasānā ” ti ⁽ⁱ⁾

682, 21 ādinā nayena sandiṭṭhiparāmāsītā-panayanamukhena savi-
sayesu diṭṭhigahaṇesu viṣaṭa-vitakka-vicchindanavasena pa-
vattattā *Cūlavyūhasuttaṃ* vitakkacaritānaṃ sappāyaṃ.

^(f) Sn, 360, 361

^(g) Sn 863

^(h) Sn 896

⁽ⁱ⁾ Sn 880

⁵⁹ ABGG^mM rāg’ ādiniggaha-

⁶⁰ ABGG^mM piyasabhāvato

⁶¹ ABGG^mM kāraṇā-

⁶² ABGG^mM ādinavaṃ-

⁶³ ABGG^mM appa

⁶⁴ B panāyaṃ ; G nāyaṃ
B^m na alaṃ

⁶⁵ AG^mM samāyaṃ

B samāna

P pamāya

⁶⁶ ABGG^mM °vyūhaṇ ca suttaṃ

⁶⁷ AG^m dhamma ; M dhammā

⁶⁸ AG^m mātānu-

⁶⁹ AG^mP mugo

⁷⁰⁻⁷⁰ BG omit

⁷¹ BGM p’ ime

“ Mūlaṃ papañcasaṅkhāyā ti Bhagavā
mantā asmīti sabbam uparundhe ⁷²
yā kāci taṇhā ajjhataṃ
tāsaṃ vinayā ⁷³ sadā sato sikkhe ” ti (j)

papañcasaṅkhāya mūlaṃ avijjādikilesajātaṃ asmīti pavat-
tamānañ cāti sabbam mantāya ⁷⁴ paññāya uparundheyya.
Yā kāci ajjhataṃ rūpatañhādibhedā taṇhā uppajjeyya, ⁷⁵
tāsaṃ ⁷⁶ vinayāya vūpasamāya sadā sato upaṭṭhitasati
hutvā sikkheyyāti evam ādi upadesassa saddho va bhāja-
naṃ. Tassa hi so atth’ āvaho ⁷⁷ ti ⁷⁷ *Tuvaṭakasuttaṃ* ⁷⁸ 682, 22
saddhācaritānaṃ sappāyaṃ.

“ Vītataṇho ⁷⁹ purā bheda ⁸⁰ ti Bhagavā
pubbam antam anissito ⁸¹
vemajjhe ⁸² nūpasasāṅkheyyo ⁸³
tassa n’ atthi purakkhatan ⁸⁴ ” ti (k)

yo sarīrabhedato pubbe va pahīnataṇho, tato eva atīti’
addhasaññitaṃ purimakotṭhāsaṃ taṇhānissayena anissito,
vemajjhe paccuppanne pi addhani ratto ti ādinā na ⁸⁵
upasaṅkhātabbo, tassa arahato taṇhādiṭṭhi-purakkhārā-
naṃ ⁸⁶ abhāvā anāgate addhani kiñci purakkhataṃ n’
atthīti ādinā evaṃ gambhīrakathābāhullato *Purābhedasut-* 682, 22
taṃ buddhacaritānaṃ sappāyan ti katvā vuttaṃ *Atha* 682, 17
nesaṃ sappāyaṃ ⁸⁷ . . . *pe* . . . *vavatthapetvā* ⁸⁸ ti. *Mana-* 682, 24
sākāsīti evaṃ cariyāvasena ⁸⁹ manasi katvā puna taṃ
parisaṃ ⁹⁰ attano desanānikkhepayogyatāvasena manasi
akāsi. *Att’ ajjhāsayena* ⁹¹ *nu kho jāneyyāti* ⁹² par’ ajjhāsay’ 682, 24
ādiṃ anapekkhitvā ⁹³ mayhaṃ yeva ajjhāsayena ārad-

(j) Sn 916

(k) Sn 849

⁷² ABGG^mM uparuddhe
P °rundheyya
⁷³ ABGG^mM vinayāya
⁷⁴ B^m mantā
⁷⁵ ABGG^mM °yyuṃ
⁷⁶ ABGG^mM tāvasaṃ
⁷⁷ ABGG^mM attho va hoti
⁷⁸ AG^m Tudavāṭaka-
M Tudamaṭaka-
DA Tuvatakapatipadaṃ
⁷⁹ BG °taṇhāya
⁸⁰ M °bhedo
⁸¹ BG °te

⁸² ABGG^mM °majjho
⁸³ BG °kheyya
⁸⁴ P pure-
⁸⁵ B^mP omit
⁸⁶ AG^mMP °purekkhā-
BG °purekkhārā
⁸⁷ DA sappāya
⁸⁸ AG^mM vavatthā-
⁸⁹ B^mP cariyāya-
⁹⁰ B^mP sadisaṃ
⁹¹ ABGG^mM omit att’
⁹² BG jāneyyāsīti
⁹³ BG anattapekkhi-

682, 24 dhadesanam⁹⁴ jāneyya nu kho. *Par' ajjhāsayenāti* sannipatitāya parisāya kassaci ajjhāsayena. *Atth' uppattikenāti* idha samuṭṭhita-aṭṭh' uppattiyā. *Pucchāvasenāti* kassaci pucchantassa pucchāvasena ; āradhdhadesanam⁹⁵ jāneyyāti. *Sace Paccekabuddho bhaveyyāti* idam imesam sattānam⁹⁶ desanāya pucchā Paccekabuddhānam bhāriyā, avisayā cāti dassan' attham vuttam. Ten' āha *So pi na sakkuneyyāti*.

682, 31 Ettha ca yasmā⁹⁷ na⁹⁷ anumatipucchā kathetukamyatāpucchā vā yuttā, atha kho diṭṭhasaṃsandanapucchāsadisī vā⁹⁸ vimaticchedanapucchāsadisī vā pucchā yuttā,⁹⁹ tāva puggal' ajjhāsayavasena pavattitā nāma honti, na yathā-dhammavasena. Tattha yadi Bhagavā tathā sayam eva pucchitivā sayam eva vissajjeyya, sunantīnam devatānam sammoho bhaveyya : Kim nām' etam Bhagavā paṭhamam evam āha, puna pi evam āhāti andhakāram pavitṭhā viya honti, tasmā vuttam *evam p' etā devatā na sakkhissanti paṭivijjhita* ti. Yathādharmadesanāyam pana kathetukamyatāvasena pucchanena sammoho hotīti.¹⁰⁰ *Suriyo uggato* ti āha devasaṅgho āsannatarabhāvena obhāsassa vipula-ulārabhāvato.

683, 27 *Ekissā lokadhātuyā* sutte āgatanayena sabbatth' eva pana apubbam acarimam dve Buddhā nāma na hont' eva. Ten' ev' āha *Anantāsu . . . pe . . . addasāti*.

683, 2 Gāthāyam pucchāmīti nimmitabuddho Bhagavantam pucchitum okāsam kārāpesi. *Munin* ti Buddhamuniṃ. *Pahūta paññan* ti mahāpaññam. *Tiṇṇan* ti catur' oghatiṇṇam. *Pāragatan*¹⁰¹ ti nibbānappattam, sabbassa vā ñeyyassa pāram pariyaṇtam gatam. *Parinibbutam* sa-upādisesā nibbānavasena. *Thitattan*¹⁰² ti avatṭhitacittam lokadhammehi akampaneyyatāya. *Nikkhamma gharā paṇujja kāme* ti vatthukāme panuditvā ghar' āvāsā nikkhamma. *Katham*¹⁰³ *bhikkhu sammā so loke paribbajeyyāti*¹⁰⁴ so bhikkhu katham sammā paribbajeyya gaccheyya vihareyya, anupalitto hutvā lokam atikkameyyāti attho.

⁹⁴ AG^m āradham-

⁹⁵ ABGG^mM āradham-

⁹⁶ B^mP suttānam

⁹⁷ A samāna

G^m samādāna

⁹⁸ ABGG^mM omit

⁹⁹ AG^mM add va ; ' BG add ca

¹⁰⁰ ABGG^mM hoti

¹⁰¹ B^mP pāraṅatan

¹⁰² AG^m niṭṭhita- ; BGM ṭhiṭan

¹⁰³ ABGG^mM add tam

¹⁰⁴ AG^m pariccajeyyāti

5. *S i l o k a m a n u k a s s ā m ī* ti ettha siloko nāma 684, 17
pādasamudāyo,¹⁰⁵ isīhi vuccamānā¹⁰⁶ gāthā ti pi vuccati.
Pādo va niyatavaṇṇānupubbikānaṃ padānaṃ samūho,
taṃ *silokaṃ anukassāmi*¹⁰⁷ pavattayissāmīti attho ti āha 684, 17
akkhara . . . pe . . . pavattayissāmīti. 684, 17

Y a t t h ā ti adhikaraṇe bhummaṃ. Āmeḍḍitalopenā- 684, 19
yaṃ¹⁰⁸ niddeso ti āha *yesu yesu thānesūti*. *Bhumma* ti 684, 19
bhūmipaṭibaddhanivāsā. *Taṃ taṃ nissitā* ti taṃ taṃ 684, 20
thānaṃ nissitavanto, nissāya vasamānā, tehi saddhiṃ
silokaṃ anukassāmīti adhippāyo.

Y e s i t ā g i r i g a b b h a r a n ti iminā tesam vive- 684, 21
kavāsaṃ dasseti, *p a h i t a t t ā s a m ā h i t ā* ti iminā 684, 23
bhāvanābhiyogaṃ. *Bahujaṇā* pañcasatasāṅkhyattā.¹⁰⁹ 684, 24
Paṭipakkhābhibhavanato tej' ussadatāya ca sīhā viya
pavivittatāya¹¹⁰ nilīnā. *Ekattan* ti ekībhāvaṃ. *Odātacittā* 684, 25, 27
hutvā suddhā ti arahattamaggādhigamena pariyodātacittā
hutvā suddhā, na kevalaṃ sarīrasuddhiyā va.

V i p p a s a n n ā ti ariyamaggappasādena visesato 684, 28
pasannā. Cittassa āvilabhāvakarānaṃ kilesānaṃ abhāvena
anāvilā. *Bhikkhū jānitvā* ti bhinnakilese bhikkhū: Ime 684, 28, 30
dibbacakkhunā ete devakāye passantīti jānitvā.

Savan' ante jātattā ti dhammasavanapariyosāne ariyāya¹¹¹ 684, 33
jātiyā jātattā. *Idaṃ sabban* ti idaṃ *B h i y y o p a ñ c a -* 685, 1
s a t e ti ādikaṃ sabbaṃ.

Tad atthāya viriyaṃ karimsūti dibbacakkhuñāṇābhini- 685, 8
hāravasena¹¹² viriyaṃ ussāhaṃ akaṃsu. Ten' āha¹¹³ *na* ?
*taṃ tehīti*¹¹³ ādi.

*Sattarin*¹¹⁴ ti ta-kārassa ra-kār' ādesaṃ katvā vuttaṃ, 685, 18
sattatin ti attho. Sahassan ti pana anuvattati, sattati-
yogena bahuvacanaṃ. Ten' āha *eke sahassaṃ, eke sattati-* 685, 18
sahassānīti.

A n a n t a n ti anta-rahitaṃ, taṃ pana ativiya ma- 685, 20
hantaṃ nāma hotīti āha *vipulan* ti. 685, 20

¹⁰⁵ B^mP °dayo

¹⁰⁶ AG^m °māne; BGM °māno

¹⁰⁷ AG^m add karissāmi

¹⁰⁸ B^mP āmeḍḍita-

¹⁰⁹ AG^mM °saṅkhatta

BG °saṅkhāttā

¹¹⁰ AG^m paṭivitta-

¹¹¹ B^mP ariya

¹¹² ABGG^mM °ñāṇāyābhi-

¹¹³⁻¹¹⁵ Context not discernible.

¹¹⁴ DA sattatin with v.l. sattarin

- 685, 26 *V a v a k k h i t v ā n ā ti* ¹¹⁵ *ñāṇacakkhunā visuṇ visuṇ*
avekkhitvā ; vavatthitvānāti ¹¹⁶ *pi paṭhanti, so ev' attho.*
- 685, 27 Tam avekkhanam nicchaya karaṇam hotīti āha *vavattha-*
petvā ¹¹⁷ *ti.*
- 685, 29 Pubbe vuttagāthāsu tatiyagāthāya pacchim' addham
catutthagāthāya purim' addhañ ca sandhāy' āha *pubbe*
vuttagātham evāti. Vijānanam ¹¹⁸ *pi ca* ¹¹⁸ *dassanam evāti*
685, 30 *āha passatha olokethāti.* Vācāyatapavattitabhāvato ¹¹⁹ *anu-*
685, 31 *paṭipātiyā va kittayissāmīti vadati.*
- 685, 33 7. Satta sahaṣṣāni ¹²⁰ *saṅkhāyāti S a t t a s a h a s s ā.*
685, 35 *Yakkhā yevāti yakkhajātikā eva.*
- 686, 1 *Ānubhāvasampannā ti mahesakkhā. I d d h i m a n t o ti*
686, 1 *vā mahānubhāvā. J u t i m a n t o ti mahappabhā.*
686, 2 *Vaṇṇavanto ti abhikkantavaṇṇā. Y a s a s s i n o ti*
mahāparivārā c' eva patthaṭakittisaddā ca.
- 686, 4 *S a m i t i -saddo samīp' attho ti adhippāyen' āha* ¹²¹
686, 4 *bhikkhūnam santikan ti.*
- 686, 9 *Hemavatapabbate* ¹²² *ti Himavato samīpe ṭhitapabbate.*
- 686, 13 8. *Ete sabbe pīti ete sattasahaṣṣā Kāpilavatthavā,*
chasahaṣṣā Hemavatā, tisaṣṣā Sātāgirā ti yathāvuttā
686, 13 *sabbe pi soḷasahaṣṣā.*
- 686, 15 *Rājagahanagare ti Rājagahanagarassa* ¹²³ *samīpe.*
T a n ¹²⁴ *ti kumbhīram.*
- 686, 25 9. Kāmaṃ pācīnadisaṃ pasāsati, tathā pi *catusu pi*
686, 25 *disāsu* saparivāradīpesu catusu pi mahādīpesu *Gandhab-*
686, 26 *bānam jetṭhako. Kathaṃ? Sabbe te tassa vase vattanti.*
- K u m b h a ṇ ḍ ā n a m a d h i p a t t i t i* ādisu pi es'
eva nayo.
- 686, 32 *Tassāti* ¹²⁵ *Virūḷhassa. Tādisā yevāti Dhataratṭhassa*
puttasadisā eva puthuttato, ¹²⁶ *nāmato, balato iddhi-*
ādivisesato ca.
- 687, 5 *Sabbasaṅgāhikavasenāti* dasasahassilokadhātuyā paccekam

¹¹⁵ AG^m °tvā ñāṇāti
B^mP avekkhitvā ti
¹¹⁶ ABGG^mM nāti *only*
¹¹⁷ ABGG^mM °petvānā
¹¹⁸⁻¹¹⁹ ABGG^mM vijānanam iva
¹¹⁹ ABGG^mM vācāyakavatti-
bhāvato
P vācāyakapavattita-

¹²⁰ BG sahaṣṣa
¹²¹ ABGG^mM abhippā-
¹²² ABGG^mM Heṇḍavataka-
DA Himavanta-
¹²³ ABGG^mM °nagara
¹²⁴ D nam
¹²⁵ B^mP tassāpi
¹²⁶ B^m puthuttato

cattāro cattāro mahārājāno ti tesam sabbesam saṅgaṇhana-
vasena. Ten' āha *Ayam h' etthāti* ¹²⁷ ādi. 687, 5

Caturo disā ti catusu disāsu. *Caturo disā jalamānā* 687, 11, 13, 14
samujjalantā obhāsento. Yadi evaṃ mahatiyā parisāya
āgatā ¹²⁸ katham Kāpilavatthave vane ʈhitā ti āha *Te* 687, 14
panāti ādi.

10. Tesam mahārājānam dāsā ti yojanā. Māyāya yuttā,
tasmā *māyāvino*. Vañcanam etesu atthi, vañcane 687, 17
vā niyuttā ti vañcanikā. *Kerāṭiyasāṭtheyyenāti* ¹²⁹ nihīnasa- 687, 20
ʈhakammena. ¹³⁰

Māyā etesam atthāti *māyā*, te ca paresam vañcan' attham 687, 24
yena māyākaraṇena ¹³¹ māyā ti vuttā, tam dassento
māyākārakā ti āha. 687, 24

Ettakā dāsā ti ettakā Kuteṇḍu-ādikā Nighaṇḍupariyosānā 687, 30
atṭhamahārājānam dāsā.

Devarājāno ti devā hutvā tam-tam-devakāyassa rājāno. 688, 1
Citto ca Seno ca Cittaseno cāti tayo ete devaputtā pāliyam
ekasesanayena vuttā ti āha *Citto cāti* ādi. 688, 2

Bhikkhusaṅgho samito sannipatito etthāti *bhikkhusaṅgha-* 688, 14
samitiṃ imam vanam.

11. *Nāgasa-dahavāsikā* ¹³² ti Nāgasa-rahadanivāsino. ¹³³ 688, 17
Tacchako ¹³⁴ kira nāgarājā cirakālamato, ¹³⁵ tassa parisā
mahati paramparāgatā atthi, tam sandhāy' āha *saha* ¹³⁶ 688, 17
Tacchakāya nāgaparisāyāti.

Yamunāvāsino ti Yamunāyam vasanakanāgā. 688, 24

Nāgavohārenāti hatthināgavohārena. 688, 27

Vuttappakāre ti Kambal' Assatare ʈapetvā itare vuttap- 688, 29
pakāranāgā. ¹³⁷ *Lobhābhibhūtā* ti āhāralobhena abhibhūtā. 688, 30

Dibb' ānubhāvato ¹³⁸ ti dibb' ānubhāvato dibb' ānubhāva- 688, 31
hetu vā dibbā.

Citra-supañṇā ¹³⁹ ti nāmam vicitrasundarapattavantatāya. 689, 3

¹²⁷ B^m c' etthāti; DA pan' ettha

¹²⁸ B^mP āgatānam

¹²⁹ ABGG^mM kerāṭika-

¹³⁰ B^m °saṭhena-

¹³¹ ABGG^mM °kāra-

¹³² AG^m nāhāsa-; M nābhasa-

¹³³ AG^m nāsa-rahada-

BG nāga-rahada-

B^mP nāgasa-daha-

M nābhasarahada-

¹³⁴ B^mP tatth' eko

¹³⁵ B^m °kālam vasato

P °kāla sato

¹³⁶ B^mP omit

¹³⁷ BG omit nāgā

¹³⁸ B^mP °bhāvatā

¹³⁹ AG^m Vicita-

BGM Vicitra-

DA Citrā-

- 689, 7 *U p a v h a y a n t ā* upecca kathentā. Kākolūka-
 ahinakul' ādayo viya aññamaññaṃ jātisamudāgataverā pi
 689, 7-9 samānā *mittā viya . . . pe . . . haṭṭhatuṭṭhacittā* aññamaññas-
 689, 10 min ti adhippāyo. *Buddhaṃ yeva te saraṇaṃ gatā* Buddh'
 ānubhāven' eva mayaṃ aññamaññasmiṃ mettiṃ paṭila-
 bhimhāti.
- 689, 13, 12 12. *B h ā t a r o* ti methūnabhātaro. Ten' āha *Sujā-*
 689, 14 *tāya*¹⁴⁰ *Asurakaññāya kāraṇā* ti. *Tesūti* asuresu. *K ā l a -*
 689, 14 *k a ñ j ā* ti evaṃ nāmā. *M a h ā b h i ṃ s ā* ti bhiṃsana-
 kamahāsarirā.
- 689, 23 *Abhabbā* ti sammattaniyāmaṃ okkamituṃ na bhabbā,
 689, 22 *acchandikattā* tādissassa chandass' eva abhāvato.
- 689, 25 Balino mahā-asurassa abbhatitattā tassa putte eva
 kittento Bhagavā *S a t a ñ c a B a l i p u t t ā n a n* ti
 ādim āha. So kira sukhumaṃ attabhāvaṃ māpetvā upa-
 gacchi.
- 689, 34 13. *Kammaṃ*¹⁴¹ *katvā* ti parikammaṃ katvā. *Nibbattā*
 ti upacārajjhānena nibbattā. Appanājjhānena pana nib-
 battā brahmāno honti, te parato vakkhati subrahmā ti
 ādinā; ayañ ca kāmāvacaradevatā¹⁴² vuccati. Ten' ev'
 690, 3 āha *M e t t ā - k a r u ṇ ā - k ā y i k ā* ti *mettājjhāne ca*
 690, 3 *karuṇājjhāne ca parikammaṃ katvā nibbattadevā* ti. *Mettāj-*
jhāne karuṇājjhāne ti mettājjhānanimittam karuṇājjhāna-
 nimittam, tad atthan ti attho.
- 690, 6 *Te āpodev' ādayo yathāsakaṃ vaggavasena ṭhitattā*
 690, 6, 7 *dasadhā ṭhitā*. Yāva karuṇākāyikā *dasadevakāyā*. *Nānatta-*
vaṇṇā ti nānāsabhāvavaṇṇavanto.
- 690, 9, 10 14. *Veṇhudevatā* ti Veṇhu nāma devatā, evaṃ *Sahalī*
devatā. Asamadevatā ca Yamakadevatā ti dve assiniyo¹⁴³
 ti vadanti, tappamukhā dve devanikāyā.
- 690, 12 *C a n d a s s ū p a n i s ā d e v ā* ti candassa upanissayato
 vattamānā tassa purato ca pacchato ca passato ca dhāvana-
 kadevā. Ten' āha *candanissitakā devā* ti. *S u r i y a s -*
 690, 12 *s ū p a n i s ā nakkhattanissitā*¹⁴⁴ ti etthāpi es' eva nayo.
- 690, 15 Kevalaṃ vātavāyanahetavo devatā *vātavalāhakā*. Tathā
 690, 17 kevalaṃ abbhapaṭalasañcaraṇahetavo *abbhavalāhakā*. Uṇ-

¹⁴⁰ ABB^mG^mMP Sujāya¹⁴¹ DA parikammaṃ¹⁴² AG^m °devā tathā¹⁴³ B^mP ayaniyo¹⁴⁴ BG *add* devā
DA °nissitakā

happavattihetavo *uṇhavalāhakā*. Vassavalāhakā ¹⁴⁵ pana 690, 18
Pajjunnasadisā ¹⁴⁶ ti. Te idha na vuttā.

Vāsudevatā ¹⁴⁷ nāma eko devanikāyo, tesam pubbaṅga-
mattā *Vāsavo*, Sakko. 690, 21

Das' ete ti ete Veṇṇudevatādayo Vāsavapariyosānā 690, 23
dasa devakāyā.

15. *Imānīti* Jalamaggīti ¹⁴⁸ ca Sikhārivāti ¹⁴⁹ ca imāni 690, 29
tesam ¹⁵⁰ *nāmāni*.¹⁵⁰ Keci pana ma-kāro padasandhikaro 690, 29
Jalā ti ca Aggīti ca Sikhārivāti ¹⁴⁹ ca imāni tesam nāmānīti
vadanti.

Ete ¹⁵¹ ti tesu ¹⁵² eva Ariṭṭhakā Rojā ti ca vuttadevesu 690, 32
ekacce, ummāpupphanibhāsino vaṇṇato ummāpupphasa-
disā ti evam attho gahetabbo, aññathā ekādasa devakāyā ¹⁵³
siyūṃ.

Das' ete ti ete dasa Sahabhū-dev' ādayo Vāsavanesi- 691, 3
pariyosānā ¹⁵⁴ dasa devakāyā. Ten' eva nikāyabhedavasena
dasadhā va āgatā.

16. *Samānā* ti ādi tesam devānam nikāyasamudā- 691, 4
gataṃ nāmaṃ. Evaṃ sesānam pi.

Das' ete ti ete Samānādikā ¹⁵⁵ Mahāpāragapariyo- 691, 11
sānā dasa devakāyā. Ten' eva nikāyabhedena dasadhā
va ¹⁵⁶ āgatā.

17. * *Sukk' ādayo tayo* devakāyā. 691, 13

Pāmokkhadeva ¹⁵⁷ ti pamukhā padhānabhūtā devā. 691, 15

Disā ti disāsu. *Devo* ti megho. 691, 21, 22

Das' ete ti ete Sukk' ādayo Pajjunnapariyosānā 691, 23
dasa devakāyā, ten' eva ¹⁵⁸ nikāyabhedena *dasadhā āgatā*.* 691, 23

18. ** *Das' ete* ti ete Khemiyādayo Paranimmi- 691, 34
tapariyosānā dasa devakāyā, ten' eva ¹⁵⁸ nikāyabhedena
dasadhā āgatā.** Khemiyā Kaṭṭhakādayo ca pañcāti ¹⁵⁹ 691, 35
chadevakāyā ¹⁶⁰ Tāvatiṃsakāyikā ti vadanti.

¹⁴⁵ BGM omit

¹⁴⁶ ABGG^mM Pajjanūpanisā

¹⁴⁷ B^mP Vasu-

¹⁴⁸ AG^m Jalaggīti

¹⁴⁹ AG^m Sikkhā-

¹⁵⁰ ABGG^mM omit

¹⁵¹ ABGG^mMP eke

¹⁵² ABGG^mM ekesu

¹⁵³ ABGG^mM devanikāyā

¹⁵⁴ ABGG^mM Vāsavasesi-

¹⁵⁵ ABGG^mM samādi nāmakā

¹⁵⁶ BB^mGP omit

* . . . * ABG omit

¹⁵⁷ DA pāmokkhā devatā

¹⁵⁸ B^mP te deva

** . . . ** BG omit

¹⁵⁹ B^mP pañcāpi

¹⁶⁰ B^mP sadeva-

- 692, 4 19. *N ā m' a n v a y e n ā ti* ¹⁶¹ nāmānugamena āpode-
 692, 4 vatā ti ādi-nāmasabhāgena. Ten' ev' āha *nāmabhāgena*
nāmakotṭhāsenāti.
- 692, 9 *Sabbā devatā* ti dasasahassilokadhātusu ¹⁶² sabbā pi
 692, 10 devatā. *Niddisati* taṃ-taṃ-nāmasabhāgena ekajjhaṃ katvā.
 692, 12 *Pavutthā* ti pavāsaṃ gatā viya apetā ti āha *vigatā* ti.
 692, 13 *Pavutthā* vā pakārato vutthā vusitā, tena ¹⁶³ jāti ¹⁶³ vusi-
 tabbā assāti *pavutthajāti*. ¹⁶⁴
- 692, 18, 19 *Kālakabhāvā* saṅkilesadhammā, sabbaso tad abhāvato
kālakabhāvātītaṃ Dasabalaṃ. ¹⁶⁵ Sasalañchanābhāvena ¹⁶⁶
 692, 18 vā asitātigo ¹⁶⁷ kālakabhāvātito ¹⁶⁸ yadi siyā ¹⁶⁸ cando,
 692, 22 tādisaṃ candam viya *siriya virocamaṇaṃ*.
20. *Eko Brahmā* ti Sagāthavagge ¹⁶⁹ āgato Subrahmade-
 vaputto.
- Brahmaloke nibbattitvā heṭṭhimesu maggesu ¹⁷⁰ patiṭṭhitā
 692, 25 *ariyabrahmāno*, na suddh' āvāsabrahmāno.
- 692, 26 *Tissa-Mahābrahmā* puthujjano, yo ¹⁷¹ aparabhāge manus-
 sesu nibbattitvā Moggaliputta-Tissatthero jāto.
- 692, 31 *Sahassaṃ brahmalokānaṃ* ti brahmalokā ¹⁷² etesaṃ ti
 brahmalokā, Brahmāno, tesam brahmalokānaṃ, Brahma-
 692, 33 naṃ ¹⁷³ sahassaṃ; ¹⁷⁴ sattalokapariyāyo vāyaṃ ¹⁷⁵ loka-
 saddo ti āha *Mahābrahmānaṃ sahassaṃ āgatan* ti. Anan-
 taragāthāya āgatā ti vuttapadam eva atthavasena vadati.
- 692, 34 *Yatthāti* yasmim brahmasahassee *Aññe Brahme* ti tad aññe
 692, 35 Brahmāno. *Abhitthavitvā tiṭṭhati* vaṇṇena yasasā āyunā ca.
- 693, 9 *Issarā* ti ten' eva vasavattanena ¹⁷⁶ sesabrahmānaṃ
 adhipatino.
- 693, 18 *Kāladhammasamannāgato* ¹⁷⁷ kālassa pāpimassa *mārassa*
bālabhāvaṃ passatha, yo attano visaye niratthakaṃ parak-
 kamituṃ vāyamati.
- Vitarāgabhāv' āvahassa dhammasavanassa* ¹⁷⁸ antarāya-

¹⁶¹ BG nāmaṃ vāsenāti¹⁶² ABGG^mM °sahassa-¹⁶³ ABGG^mM te idāni vusitā 'dāni¹⁶⁴ ABGG^mM °jātikāB^m pavuttha-¹⁶⁵ BG °balassa¹⁶⁶ BG lañjana-B^mP lañcanā-¹⁶⁷ BG °tino¹⁶⁸⁻¹⁶⁸ B^mP °bhāvātītāya siriya¹⁶⁹ B^mP sagāthaka-¹⁷⁰ B^mP omit¹⁷¹ BGM so¹⁷² B^mP °loko¹⁷³ B^mP omit¹⁷⁴ ABGG^mM sahassa¹⁷⁵ B^mP cāyaṃ¹⁷⁶ BG °vattaṃ te¹⁷⁷ BG °gamato¹⁷⁸ B^m dhammassa-

karaṇena avītarāgā rāgena baddhā eva nāma hontīti
vuttaṃ *rāgena baddhaṃ* ¹⁷⁹ *hotūti*.¹⁸⁰ 693, 22

Bhayānakam saram ¹⁸¹ *katvā* ti bheravaṃ mahantañ ca 693, 30
saddaṃ samuṭṭhapetvā. Idāni taṃ saddaṃ upamāya das-
sento *Y a t h ā* ti ādim āha. 693, 31

Kaṇcīti tasmim samāgame kañci devaṃ ¹⁸² *vā mānu-* 693, 35
sam ¹⁸² attano vase vattetuṃ asakkonto asayaṃvasī ¹⁸³
sayañ ¹⁸⁴ ca na attano vase ṭhito. Ten' āha *A s a y a ṃ -* 693, 35
v a s ī ti ¹⁸⁵ ādi.

22. *V ī t a r ā g e h ī ti* desanāsīsam etaṃ. Sabbāya pi hi 694, 20
tattha samāgataparīsāya sā ¹⁸⁶ mārasenā apakkantā va.

Na ¹⁸⁷ *saṃ* ¹⁸⁷ *lomam pi iñjayuṃ* tesam loma- 694, 22
mattam pi na cālesuṃ, kuto antarāyakaraṇaṃ. Iti yattakā
tattha visesaṃ adhigacchiṃsu, tesam sabbesaṃ pi antarā-
yākaraṇavasena attho vibhāvetabbo, vītarāgagahaṇena vā
¹⁸⁸ pageva vītarāgā vītarāgabhāvino ¹⁸⁸ ca tattha saṅgahitā
ti veditabbaṃ.

Māro imam gātham abhāsi acchariy' abbhutacittajāto. 694, 24
Kathaṃ hi nāma tāva ghorataraṃ mahatiṃ vihiṃsakam ¹⁸⁹
mayi karonte pi sabbe p' ime nibbikārā samāhitā eva.
Kasmā? Vijitāvino ime uttamapurisā ti. Ten' āha
S a b b e ti ādi. 694, 25

Yādiso ariyānaṃ dhammanissito pamodo,¹⁹⁰ na kadāci
tādiso anariyānaṃ ¹⁹¹ hotīti *sāsane bhūtehi ariyehi* iccetaṃ 694, 27
vuttaṃ.

Vi-saddena vinā kevalo pi suta-saddo vikhyāt' atthavacano
hoti sutadhammassāti ādisu viyāti āha *jane sutā* ¹⁹² *vissutā* ti. 694, 29

Dūre ti dūre padese. 695, 26

Daharassa antarāyaṃ pariharantī *Na sakkā bhante sakalam* 696, 6
kāyaṃ dassetuṃ ti avoca.

Mahāsamayasuttavaṇṇanāya

Līn' atthappakāsanā.

¹⁷⁹ P bandhaṃ

¹⁸⁰ ABGG^mM hotiti

¹⁸¹ B^mP *add* ca; DA ravaṃ

¹⁸²⁻¹⁸³ B^mP devataṃ mānusakaṃ
vā

¹⁸³ ABGG^mM āsayamvasiti

¹⁸⁴ BG bhayañ

¹⁸⁵ AG^mM āsa-

¹⁸⁶ B^mP *omit*

¹⁸⁷ B^mP nesaṃ

¹⁸⁸⁻¹⁸⁹ B^mP sarāga-vītarāga-
vibhāvino

¹⁸⁹ AG^m vibhīsaṃ
B^mP vibhīsaṃ

¹⁹⁰ AG^m saṃ pamādo
BGM yaṃ pamādo

¹⁹¹ ABGG^mM ariyānaṃ

¹⁹² B^mP *omit*

XXI

Sakkapañhasuttavaṇṇanā

697. 4 I. I. Ambasaṇḍānaṃ¹ adūrabhavattā² eko pi so brāhmaṇagāmo *Ambasaṇḍā*³ *tv' eva* bahuvacanavasena *vuccati*, yathā

“Varaṇā nagaran” ti.^(a)

697. 5. 6 Vedi eva⁴ vediko,⁵ vediko⁵ eva vediyo⁶ ka-kārassa yakāraṃ katvā, tasmim *vediyake*.⁷ Ten' āha *maṇivedikāsadisenāti* ādi, indanil' ādimaṇimayavedikāsadisenāti attho.⁸

697. 8 *Pubbe* ti leṇakaraṇato⁹ pubbe, guhārūpena *ṭhitā*,¹⁰ dvāre indasālarukkhavatī ca, tasmā indasālaguhā ti vuttā purimavohārena.

697. 15 *Ussukkaṃ* vuccati abhiruci, taṃ pana Buddhadassana-
697. 15 kāmātāvasena, tathā ussahanavasena¹¹ ca pavattiyā *dham-*
697. 17 *miko ussāho* ti vuttaṃ. *Sakkena sadiso . . . pe . . . n' atthi*, yathāha

“Appamādena Maghavā devānaṃ seṭṭhatam gato” ti.^(b)

698. 2 *Parittakenāti* aparāparaṃ bahuṃ puñṇakammaṃ akatvā
698. 2 appamattaken' eva *puñṇakammena*. Sakko pi kāmam mahāpuñño¹² katabhīruttāṇo hoti, sātisayāya¹³ pana dibbasampattiyā viyogahetukena sokena¹⁴ diguṇitena maraṇa-

(a) AA I 322

(b) Dh 30

¹ B °saccānaṃ
G^m °saddhānaṃ

² BG °bhāvantā
M °bhavattaṃ

³ B °saddhan
M °sandhān
DA °saṇḍo

⁴ ABGG^mM *add* vedikā sudassa
atthīti

⁵ P vediyo

⁶ P vediko

⁷ BG vedike

⁸ ABGG^mM *omit*

⁹ BGM lenanā-

¹⁰ ABGG^mM *ṭhito*

¹¹ B^mP ussāhana-

¹² B^mP °puñña

¹³ AG^m sātisabhāyāya
M sātisahāyāya

¹⁴ A *omits*

BGM soke

bhayena santajjito ¹⁵ jāto. Ten' āha Sakko ¹⁶ pana . . . pe 698, 7-15
 . . . ¹⁷ bhayābhibhūto ¹⁸ ahosīti.

Dibbacakkhunā devatānaṃ dassanaṃ nāma paṭivijjhana-
 sadisaṃ ti āha paṭivijjhīti. 698, 26

Pāṭiyekko vohāro ti āveṇiko piyasamudāhāro. Marisaniya- 698, 27
 sampattikā ¹⁹ ti mārisā. Tesam hi sampattiṃ ²⁰ sayam ²¹
 mahānubhāvatāya ²² sahanti ubbahanti, ²³ aññe anissāma-
 nakatāya ²⁴ c' eva appahutāya ca ²⁵ sahanti yeva. Sā
 pana ²⁶ nesam marisaniyasampattikatā ²⁷ dukkhavirahita-
 tāyāti ²⁸ vuttaṃ niddukkhā ti pi vuttaṃ hotīti. Ekako vāti 698, 28, 30
 devaparisāya vinā āgatattā vuttaṃ, Mātali-ādayo pana
 tādisā sahāyā tadā pi ahesum yeva. Tathā hi vakkhati

“ Apī cāham ²⁹ āyasmato ³⁰ nemisaddena ³¹ tamhā samā-
 dhimhā vuṭṭhito ” ti. ^(c)

Okāsaṃ nākāsi Sakkassa paripākaṃ ³² āgamento, aññesañ 698, 36
 ca bahunnaṃ devānaṃ dhammābhisamayam uddikkha-
 māno. ³³ So ³⁴ ti Sakko. 698, 36

Evaṃ ti vacanasampannicchane nipāto ti āha Evaṃ 699, 8, 9
 hotīti ādi. Bhaddanta vāti pana Sakkam uddissa 699, 8
 nesam āsivādo.

2. Vallabho . . . pe . . . dhammaṃ suṇātīti ayam attho 699, 19
 Govindasutt' ādīhi dīpetabbo. Iminā kat' okāse ³⁵ ti iminā 699, 20
 Pañcasikhena kat' okāse ³⁶ Bhagavati.

Anucariyaṃ ti anucaraṇabhāvaṃ, taṃ pan' assa 699, 27
 anucaraṇaṃ nāma saddhiṃ gamanam evāti āha sahacara- 699, 28
 ṇaṃ ³⁷ ekato gamanan ti.

(c) D II 271

¹⁵ BG °tappito

¹⁶ AG^m ssa
 BGM saha

¹⁷ B^mP omit

¹⁸ B^mP maraṇabhayā-

¹⁹ P mārisa-

²⁰ AG^m °patti; B^m °pattiyo

²¹ B^m omits; P ayam

²² AG^m mahābhāvanāya

²³ BG omit; B^mP upatṭhahanti

²⁴ BG nissa-

B^m ayonisomanasikāratāya

P añiyomanakatāya

²⁵ ABGG^mMP omit; B^m adds na

²⁶ AG^m na

²⁷ BGM °sampattikā

P mārisasampatti-

²⁸ AG^m dukkhe viratanāyāti

B^mP °virahitāyāti

²⁹ All MSS cāyam

³⁰ P adds va

³¹ B^m cakkanemi-

³² BG °pākato

³³ B^mP upaparikkha-

³⁴ DA yo

³⁵ DA °okāsena

³⁶ M °okāso

³⁷ ABGG^mM add pana

DA sahacariyam

- 699, 30 *Sovaṇṇamayan* ti suvaṇṇamayam. *Pokkharan* ti viṇāya
 699, 30, 31 doṇim āha. *Daṇḍo* ti viṇādaṇḍo. *Veṭhakā* ³⁸ ti tantīnam
 bandhanāya c' eva uppīlanāya ca ṭhapetabbā ³⁹ veṭhakā. ³⁸
 699, 31, 34 *Pattakan* ti pokkharam. *Samapaññāsa-mucchanā* ⁴⁰ *muc-*
chetvā ti yathā samapaññāsa-mucchanā kamato tattha
 samucchetum ⁴¹ sakkā, evam ⁴² tam sajjetvā ti attho.
 Samapaññāsa-mucchanā mucchetvā ti ca idam devaloka-
 niyatam ⁴³ viṇāvādanavidhiṃ sandhāya vuttam. Manus-
 saloke pana ekaviṣati mucchanā. Ten' ev' āha Viṇopa-
 masuttavaṇṇanāyam.

“ Satta sarā tayo gāmā mucchanā ekaviṣati
 ṭhānā ⁴⁴ ek' ūnapaññāsa ⁴⁵ icc' ete saramaṇḍalan ⁴⁶ ” ti. (d)

- Tattha chajjo, usabho, gandhāro, majjhimo, pañcamo,
 devato ⁴⁷ nisado ⁴⁸ ti ete sattā sarā. Chajjagāmo, majjhi-
 magāmo, sādharmaṇagāmo ti tayo gāmā, sarasamūhā ti
 attho. Manussaloke vādanavidhinā ek' ekassa sarassa tayo
 tayo mucchanā katvā ekaviṣati mucchanā. Ek' ekass' eva
 ca sarassa satta satta ṭhānabhedā, yato sarassa manda-
 taravavatthānam ⁴⁹ hoti, te ek' ūnapaññāsa ṭhānavisesā. ⁵⁰
 Tisso duve catasso, catasso tisso ⁵¹ duve catasso ti dvaviṣati
 sutibhedā icchitā. Ayam pana ek' ekassa sarassa vasena
 satta satta mucchanā antarassa ⁵² ca ekāti samapaññāsāya
 mucchanānam yogyabhāvena viṇam sajjesi. ⁵³ Tena vuttam
 699, 34, 35 *samapaññāsa mucchanā mucchetvā* ti. *Sesadeve jānāpento* ⁵⁴
Sakkassa gamanakālan ti yojāna.
 700, 4 3. *Ati-r-ivāti* ra-kāro padasandhikaro, atīva ativiyāti
 vuttam hoti.

(d) AA III 390

³⁸ BGM meṭhakā
³⁹ B^mP dhametabbā
⁴⁰ AG^m savaññāsacchanā
 BG samaññāsa-
 M samaññāsamupacchanā
 DA °mucchanāhi
⁴¹ B^m samṃmucchanam kātum
 P samṃmuccha kātum
⁴² ABGG^m eva
⁴³ B^mP °loke-
 M °lokiyatam
⁴⁴ BG ṭhānam
 B^m tāna for ṭhāna here and below
⁴⁵ AG^m °sā ; B^m c' ekūna-

⁴⁶ B^m °maṇḍalā
⁴⁷ AG^m dhovato ; B^m dhevato
⁴⁸ B^mP nisādo
⁴⁹ AG^mM manātāra-
 BG mandatāra-
⁵⁰ B^mP add ti
⁵¹ ABGG^mM omit
⁵² AG^m antarakarassa
 BG antar' antarassa
 B^m antarasarassa
 M antaratarassa
⁵³ B^mP vajjesi
⁵⁴ ABGG^mM add kim

Pakati . . . pe . . . agamāsi maraṇabhayaśantajjitattā 700, 10
taramānarūpo. Ten' ev' āha *Nanu cāti* ⁵⁵ ādi. 700, 12

4. Buddhā nāma mahākāruṇikā, sa-devakassa lokassa
hitasukh' atthāya eva uppannā, te katham atthikehi
durupasaṅkamā ti āha *Ahaṃ sarāgo* ti ādi. 700, 25

Tad ⁵⁶ *antaram* ⁵⁶ *paṭisallīnā* ti yena antarena yena 700, 30
khaṇena upasaṅkameyya, tad antaram ⁵⁷ paṭisallīnā
jhānaṃ samāpannā. Tadantara-saddo ⁵⁸ vā etarahīti iminā
samān' attho ti āha *sampati-paṭisallīnā* ⁵⁹ vā ti. 700, 30

Sāvesīti yathādhīpetamucchanam ⁶⁰ paṭṭhapetvā vīṇam 701, 4
vādentō taṃtaṃ-ṭhān' uppattiyā pākāṭibhūtamandatāva-
vattham ⁶¹ dassento sumadhura-kamalamadhupānamatta ⁶²-
madhukaravirutāpahāsinilakkhaṇo ⁶³ pasannabhāni ⁶⁴ sama-
ravam ⁶⁵ tantissaram sāvesi.

Sakya putto va jhānena ekodi nipa-
ko sato, amataṃ muni jigimsāno ⁶⁶

Yathā pi muni nandeyya patvā sam-
bodhim uttaman ti

ce evaṃ *Buddhūpasamhitā*. ⁶⁷ Buddhūpasamhi- 701, 5
tattā ⁶⁸ pana Buddhānaṃ dhammasarīraṃ ārabba nis-
sayam katvā pavattitā ti āha ⁶⁹ dhammo arahā-
tām ivāti. Dhammūpasamhitā arahattū-
pasamhitā ca veditabbā.

5. *Suriyasamānasarīrā* ⁷⁰ ti suriyasamānappabhāsarīrā. ⁷¹ 701, 8
Ten' āha *Tassā kirāti* ādi. 701, 8

Yasmā Timbaruno gandhabbadevarājassa Suriyavac-

⁵⁵ DA omits ca

⁵⁶ AG^mM tad anantaram
BG tasatantaram

⁵⁷ AG^m anantaram

⁵⁸ ABGG^m antaram-

⁵⁹ DA adds ti

⁶⁰ ABGG^mM °ppetam only

⁶¹ ABGG^mM °mandātāra-
vattham

⁶² B^m komala-; P kāmala-

⁶³ AG^mM °karavirutāvahasīlam
lakkhaṇo

BG °karavirutam vahāsīlam

lakkhaṇo

B^mP °kāravi-

⁶⁴ AG^m ppannagāna

BG pāpannāṅgāna

⁶⁵ ABGG^mM samarasam

⁶⁶ B^mP jigīsāno

⁶⁷ ABGG^mM Buddhaguṇū-
pasamhitā

⁶⁸ B^mP °saṇhitā; M omits

⁶⁹ AG^mM add Buddhaṃ ārabba
Buddhaṃ nissayam katvā

pavattitā ti

BG omit

⁷⁰ B^mP sūriya-

⁷¹ ABGG^mM suriyavimānappa-

- 701, 14 casā⁷² aṅke⁷³ jātā, tasmā āha⁷⁴ *devarājānaṃ nissāya tvaṃ*
 701, 15 *jātā* ti. Kalyāṇ' aṅgatāya *kalyāṇīti* vuttā ti āha *sabb'*
*aṅgasobhane*⁷⁵ ti.
- 701, 21 Rāg' āvesavasena⁷⁶ pubbe vuttā gāthā idāni pi *tam eva*
 701, 22 *ārabbha* purato *ṭhitam* viya *ālapanto vadati*.
- 701, 32 *T h a n ū d a r a n* ti payodharaṇ⁷⁷ ca udaraṇ ca
 702, 1 adhippetan ti āha *thanavemajjhan* udaraṇ *cāti*.
- 702, 10 *Kiñci kāraṇan* ti kiñci pīḷanaṃ.
- 702, 21 *Pakatim* jahitvā *ṭhitam* abhirattabhāvena.
- 702, 25 *V ā m' ū r ū* ti rucira-ūru, ten' āha *vām' ākārenāti*⁷⁸
 ādi. Vāma-vikasita-rucira-sundarābhirūpa-cāru-saddā⁷⁹ hi
 ek' atthā daṭṭhabbā.
- 702, 28 *Na tikhiṇan* ti na tikkhaṃ na⁸⁰ lūkhaṃ na⁸¹ kakkhalaṃ.
- 702, 28 *Mandan* ti mudu siniddhaṃ.
- 703, 3 *Anekabhāvo* ti anekasabhāvo, so pana bahuvidho nāma
 703, 3 hotīti āha *anekavidho jāto* ti. *A n e k a b h ā g o*⁸² ti
 anekakoṭṭhāso.
- 703, 10 *Tayā saddhim* vipaccatan ti tayā sahitass'
 eva⁸³ me taṃ kammaṃ vipaccatu,⁸⁴ tayā sah' eva tassa
 703, 10 kammassa phalaṃ anubhaveyyan ti adhippāyo. *Tayā*
saddhim evāti⁸⁵ yathā cakkavattisaṃvattaniyaṃ⁸⁶ kam-
 maṃ tassa nissandaphalabhūtena itthiratanena saddhim
 yeva *vipākaṃ deti, evaṃ taṃ me kammaṃ tayā saddhim
 yeva *mayhaṃ vipākaṃ detu.
- 703, 12 *Ekodīti* ekodibhāvaṃ gato, samāhito ti attho.
- 703, 15 *J i g i ṃ s ā n o*⁸⁷ ti jigimsamāno hoti. Tathābhūto⁸⁸
 va jigimsati nāmāti yathā⁸⁹ paṭhamavikappo vutto. Dutti-
 yavikappena⁹⁰ *vicaratīti* kiriyāpadaṃ āharitvā attho vutto.
- 703, 18 *Nandeyyan* ti samāgamaṃ patthento vadati atisassirīka-
 703, 23 rūpasobhāya.⁹¹

72 B^mP °vacchasā

73 P aṅge

74 B^m adds yaṃ Timbaruno
P adds yaṃ75 B^m °sobhanā

76 BG nagosevasena

77 AG^m °dharantara
BGM °dharanta

78 BG vāman'-

79 ABGG^mM vikaṭa for vikasita

80 BG omit

81 ABGG^mM omit82 ABGG^mM °bhāvo83 B^mP sahitam yeva84 AG^mM °tum; BG °ccitum85 ABGG^mM me vāti86 B^mP °niya

* . . . * BG omit

87 AG^m °samānoB^mP jigīsa- *always*; M jigissāno

88 A yathā-

89 B^mP tathā90 B^mP °kappe pana91 ABGG^mM °rīkaṃ rūpasobhāyaṃ

6. *Saṃsandatī* ti sameti, yāya mucchanāya yena 703. 35
 ca ākārena tantissaro pavatto, taṃ mucchanam anativat-
 tanto ⁹² ten' eva ⁹³ ākārena gītassaro pi pavatto ti attho.
 Yena ajjhāsayena Bhagavā Pañcasikhassa gandhabbe vaṇ-
 ṇam kathesi, yad atthañ ca kathesi, taṃ sabbam vibhā-
 vetum *kasmā* ti ādim āha. *N' atthi* bodhimūle eva samuc- 703.35; 704.2
 chinnattā. *Upekkhako Bhagavā* anupalittabhāvato. *Suvi-* 704. 2, 6
muttacitto Bhagavā chandarāgato sabbasmā ca kilesā. Yadi
 evaṃ kasmā Pañcasikhassa gandhabbe vaṇṇam kathesīti
 āha *Sace paṇāti* ādi. 704. 7

Ganthitā ti sandahitā, ⁹⁴ tā pana nirantaram kathīyamānā 704. 15
 rāsikatā ⁹⁵ viya hotīti āha *piṇḍitā* ti. 704. 15

Vohāravacanan ti Bhagavato bhikkhūnañ ca purato 704. 20
 vattabbam upacāravacanam. ⁹⁶

7. *Upaṇaccantiyā* ti upagantvā naccantiyā. 704. 22

8. *Kadā saṃyūḷhā* ti ādini vadanto *paṭisaṃ-* 704. 27
modati.

Vippakāram pi dasseyyāti gāth' atthābhīnayavasena ⁹⁷ 704. 34
 naccam pi dasseya.

Abhivadito Sakko devānam indo ti
 ādinam, *Tena kho pana samayenā* ti ādinam
 viya ⁹⁸ saṅgītikāravacanabhāve saṃsayo n' atthi, *Evañ* 705. 1
ca pana Tathāgatā ti idha pana siyā saṃsayo ti
dhammasaṅgāhakattherehi thapitam padan ⁹⁹ ti vatvā itaras- 705. 1
 sāpi tathābhāvam dassetum *sabbam* ¹⁰⁰ *etan* ¹⁰⁰ ti ādi vuttam. ?

Vuddhivacanena ¹⁰¹ *vutto* ti Sukhī hotu Pañca- 705. 4
 sikhā Sakko devānam indo ti āsivādam ¹⁰²
 vutto. Bhagavato pāde sirasā vandatīti
 vadanto, tathā ¹⁰³ vandanto ¹⁰³ ca ¹⁰³ abhivādeti nāma sukhī
 hotūti ādi ¹⁰³ āsivādassa vadāpanato. ¹⁰⁴ Tathā pana
 āsivādam vadanto abhivadati nāma, sabbakālam tath' eva
 tiṭṭhanato.

⁹² B^mP °ttento.

⁹³ B^mP add ca

⁹⁴ AG^m sandabbhitā
 BG ndabbhitā

⁹⁵ BGM rasikathā

⁹⁶ AG^m °cāraṇa-

⁹⁷ ABG gāt'-

B^mP addhakatābhi-

⁹⁸ ABGG^mM visese

⁹⁹ B^mP vacanan

¹⁰⁰ Not found in DA.

¹⁰¹ ABGG^mM vaddhi-

¹⁰² BG abhivādam

B^mP āsīsavāda here and below.

¹⁰³ B^mP omit

¹⁰⁴ AG^mM vādā-

705. 5 9. Uruṃ vepullam¹⁰⁵ dassati¹⁰⁶ dakkhatīti¹⁰⁶ *u r u n d ā*
 705. 5 vibhatti-alopena. *Vivaṭā*¹⁰⁷ aṅganaṭṭhānam.¹⁰⁸
 705. 6 *Yo*¹⁰⁹ *paṭatiyā guhāya andhakāro so antarahito* ti *yo*¹⁰⁹
 tassam guhāyam¹¹⁰ Satthu samantato asītihatthato pā-
 ram¹¹¹ pākatiko andhakāro, so devānam vatth' ābharāṇa-
 sarir' obhāsehi antarahito, āloko sampajji.¹¹² Asītihatthe
 pana Buddh' āloken' eva andhakāro antarahito, na ca
 samattho devānam obhāso Buddhānam abhibhavitum.
 705. 9 *C i r a p a ṭ i k ā h a n* ti cirappabhutiko aham.
 705. 15 *Attakaraṇam*¹¹³ *n' atthi* avivādādhikaraṇaṭṭhāne nib-
 705. 22 battattā. *Kīl' ādīnīti* ādi-saddena dhammasavan' ādim
 saṅgaṇhāti.
 705. 24 *Salālamaya*¹¹⁴-*gandhakūṭiyan* ti salālarukkhehi raññā
 Pasenadinā kārita-gandhakūṭiyam.
 705. 31 10. *Ten' assā* ti tena phaladvayādhigamena pahīna-
 705. 31 olārikakāmarāgatāya *assā* Bhuñjatiyā¹¹⁵ *devaloke abhirati*
yeva n' atthi.
 705. 34 *N e m i s a d d e n a t a m h ā s a m ā d h i m h ā v u ṭ -*
ṭ h i t o ti ettha abhippāyam¹¹⁶ ajānantā " Ārammaṇassa
 adhimattatāya samāpattito vuṭṭhānam jātan " ti mañ-
 705. 34 ñeyyun ti tam paṭikkhipanto *Samāpanno saddam suṇīti*¹¹⁷ ?
 705. 35 *No*¹¹⁸ *vata re*¹¹⁸ *vattabbo*¹¹⁹ ti āha. Sati ca ārammaṇassa¹²⁰
 ghaṭṭanāyam¹²⁰ gahaṇena pi bhavitabban ti adhippāyena
 705. 35 *suṇīti vuttam*. Itaro
 " Paṭhamam jhānam samāpannassa saddo kaṇṭako "
 ti (e)
 vacanamattam¹²¹ nissāya sabbassāpi jhānassa saddo kaṇ-
 705. 35 ṭako ti adhippāyena paṭikkhepam asahanto *Nanu Bhagavā*

(e) ≠ VSM 269; ≠ A V 133; Dhs A p. 202

¹⁰⁵ ABGG^m vephullam
¹⁰⁶ ABGG^mM dayati rakkhātīti
¹⁰⁷ ABGG^mMP °ṭam
¹⁰⁸ BG ābham
¹⁰⁹ BGM so
¹¹⁰ B^mP °ya
¹¹¹ B^mP ayam
¹¹² ABGG^mM °pajjati
¹¹³ AG^mMP atṭha-
 BG atṭhakāraṇam
 B^m adds nāma

¹¹⁴ ABGG^mMP salaḷa
 DA °mayam
¹¹⁵ B^mP bhūjatiyā
¹¹⁶ B^mP adhipp-
¹¹⁷ B^m suṇātīti
¹¹⁸⁻¹¹⁹ DA nemīti with v.l.
 No vata re
¹¹⁹ BB^mGP °tabbe
¹²⁰ B^mP ārammaṇasaṅghaṭṭa-
¹²¹ BG vacanam attham

. . . *pe* . . . *bhaṇatī*ti imam eva suttapadam uddhari. Tattha yathā dosadassana-paṭipakkhabhāvanāvasena paṭighasaññānam¹²² suppahīnattā¹²³ mahatā pi saddena arūpasamāpattito na vuṭṭhānam, evaṃ

“ Uppādo bhayaṃ anuppādo khemaṇ ” ti⁽¹⁾

ādinā samma-d-eva dosadassana-paṭipakkhabhāvanāvasena sabbāsam pi lokiyasaññānam¹²⁴ aggamaggena samatik-kantattā¹²⁵ ārammaṇādhimattatāya kadāci¹²⁶ phalasamāpattito vuṭṭhānam hoti. Tathā pana¹²⁷ suppahīnattā paṭighasaññānam sabbarūpasamāpattito vuṭṭhānam siyā.¹²⁸ Paṭhamajjhānam pana appakam pi saddam na sahatīti taṃ samāpannassa “ saddo kaṇṭako ” ti vuttaṃ. Yadi pana paṭighasaññānam vikkhambhitattā mahatā pi saddena arūpasamāpattito vuṭṭhānam na hoti, pageva magga-phalasamāpattito.¹²⁹ Ten’ āha *Tiṭṭhatu*¹³⁰ *nemisaddo*¹³¹ ti 706, 2 ādi. N e m i s a d d e n ā t i c a n a - y - i d a ṃ k a r a ṇ a v a c a - n a ṃ¹³² hetumhi, karaṇe vā ; atha kho sahayoge. Imam eva hi attham dassetum *Bhagavā paṇāti* ādi vuttaṃ. 706, 5

11. *Pa r i p ū r a k ā r i ṇ ī* ti¹³³ paripuṇṇāni parisud- 706, 13 dhāni ca katvā rakkhitaṃ.

*Dhi*¹³⁴ *itthittan*¹³⁵ ti ādi tattha virajjan’ ākārassanaṃ. 706, 15 *Dhi* itthibhāvaṃ,¹³⁶ itthibhāvassa dhikkāro hotūti¹³⁷ attho.

Alan ti paṭikkhepavacanāṃ, payojanāṃ n’ atthīti attho. 706, 15

*Virājentī*¹³⁸ ti jigucchanti.¹³⁹ *Etā sampattiyo* ti * cakka- 706, 19, 20 vattisiri-ādikā etā yathāvuttasampattiyo.¹⁴⁰ *

Tasmā pubbapāricayena upaṭṭhitanikantivasena. 706, 27

Upaṭṭhānasālan ti Sudhammaṃ devasabham. 706, 28

(1) Pts I 59

¹²² ABGG^m °saññā

¹²³ AG^m nappa-

¹²⁴ BG °paññā-

¹²⁵ ABGG^m °kkantā

¹²⁶ B^mP na kadāci

¹²⁷ B^mP *add* na

¹²⁸ B^mP hoti

¹²⁹ ABGG^mM agga-

¹³⁰ B^mP *omit*

¹³¹ B^mP cakkanemi-

¹³² AG^m kāraṇa-

¹³³ M °kāraṇīti

¹³⁴ B^mP *and* DA *omit*

¹³⁵ AG^mM itthattam

BG ittham

DA itthattam *with* v.l.

itthittam

¹³⁶ ABGG^mM *omit*

¹³⁷ BG hotīti

¹³⁸ B^m °jetī

¹³⁹ B^mP °cchati

* . . . * BG *omit*

¹⁴⁰ AG^m °samāpattiyo

- 706,31; 707.9 So ti Gopakadevaputto. *Vaddhetvā vaddhetvā* ¹⁴¹ ti tomar' ādī ¹⁴² vaddhentena ¹⁴³ viya codanavacanam parivattetvā ¹⁴⁴ parivattetvā. ¹⁴⁴ *Gālham vijjhitabbā* ti dalhataram ¹⁴⁵ ghaṭṭetabbā. ¹⁴⁶
707. 9 *Kuto mukhā* ti kuto pavattañānamukhā. ¹⁴⁷ Ten' āha aññavihitakā ¹⁴⁸ ti.
707. 12 *Katapuññe* ¹⁴⁹ ti ¹⁵⁰ sammā ¹⁵¹ katapuññadhamme. ¹⁵²
707. 13 *Dāyo* ¹⁵³ ti lābho. So hi yehi ¹⁵⁴ dīyati, tehi dātābhattā dāyo; yesam dīyati, tehi laddhabhattā lābho ti ca vuccati.
707. 17 *Saṅkhāre . . . pe . . . patitṭhahimsu* katādhikārattā. *Tattha*
- 707,35; 708,3 Tāvatiṃsabhavane *ṭhitānam yeva* nibbatto yathā Sakkassa Indasālaguhāyam *ṭhitass'* eva Sakk' attabhāvo. ¹⁵⁵
- 708, 3 *Nikantin* ¹⁵⁶ ti tasmim gandhabbakāye ālayam samucchinditum *asakkonto*. ¹⁵⁷
- 708, 10 12. *Attanā va veditabbo* ti attanā va adhigantvā veditabbo, na parapaccayikena.
- 708, 11 *Tumhehi vuccamānānīti* kevalam tumhehi vuccamānāni.
- 708, 26 *Vitāyām āti* ¹⁵⁸ viṣṭṭham ¹⁵⁹ viriyam santāne ¹⁶⁰ pavattema.
- 709, 1 *Pakatiyā* ti rupāvacarabhāvena. Anussaran ¹⁶¹ ti vā pāṭho.
709. 5 *Kāmarāgo eva* ¹⁶² chandarāgo ti ādi pavattibhedena samyojan' atṭhena *kāmarāgasamyojanānīti*, ¹⁶³ yoga-ganth' ādipavatti-ākārabhedena ¹⁶⁴ *kāmabandhanānīti* ca vutto.
- 709, 12 *Pāpimayogānīti* ettha pana sesayogaganthānam ¹⁶⁵ pi vasena attho veditabbo.

¹⁴¹ ABGG^mM *once only*
BG vaddhetvā
B^m vattetvā vattetvā
P vattetvā
DA vattetvā *twice*
¹⁴² B^m °ādīm
¹⁴³ B^mP vattentena
¹⁴⁴ B^m °vattetvā
¹⁴⁵ B^mP gālha-
¹⁴⁶ AG^mM sabbetabbā (*graphic confusion*)
¹⁴⁷ ABGG^mM pavattam-
¹⁴⁸ DA °vihitā
¹⁴⁹ AG^mM *omit*; BG °puññan
¹⁵⁰ AG^mM *omit*
¹⁵¹ AG^mM *omit*; BG saha

¹⁵² ABGG^mM °dhammo
B^mP °puññe-
¹⁵³ AG^mM dayo; BG *omit*
¹⁵⁴ B^mP *omit*
¹⁵⁵ AG^m sakkagāttabhāvo
¹⁵⁶ ABGG^mP °ti
¹⁵⁷ B^mP na sakk-
¹⁵⁸ B^m viyāyāmāti
P viṣṭṭhamāti
¹⁵⁹ B^mP viṣṭṭham
¹⁶⁰ BGM °tānema'
¹⁶¹ ABGG^mM anussan
¹⁶² B^mP *add* chando rāgo
¹⁶³ DA *omits* rāga
¹⁶⁴ AG^m yog' atth' ādi-
BGM yo ganthā ti-
¹⁶⁵ ABGG^mM °gandhānam

Duvidhānan ti vatthukāma-kilesakāmavasena duvidhā- 709, 26
nam.

Ettha ^{165a} *kiṃ* ^{165a} *tattha kin* ti padadvaye kin ti nipātamata- 710, 1
tam. *Cātuddisabhāve* ¹⁶⁶ ti tesam Buddh' ādīnam tiṇṇam 710, 2
ratanānam catuddisayogyabhāve ¹⁶⁷ appaṭihatabhāve. ¹⁶⁸
Buddharatanam hi mahākāruṇikatāya anāvaraṇañānatāya
paramasantuṭṭhatāya ca cātuddisam; dhammaratanam
svākkhātātāya, saṅgharatanan suppaṭipannatāya. Ten'
āha *sabbadisāsu asajjamāno* ti. 710, 3

Majjhimassa paṭhamajjhānassa adhigatattā tāvad ¹⁶⁹
eva ¹⁶⁹ *kāyam brahmapurohitam adhigantvā* tāvad eva 710, 16
purimam jhānasatiṃ paṭilabhitvā tam jhānam pādakam
katvā vipassanam vadḍhetvā orambhāgiyasamyojanasa-
mucchindanena *maggaphalavisesam* anāgāmiphalaśāṅkhātam 710, 16
visesam *ajjhagamso* adhigacchiṃsu. Keci pana kāmā- 710, 17
vacar' attabhāven' eva maggaphalāni adhigacchiṃsūti
adhippāyena pañcamajjhānassa ¹⁷⁰ anadhigatattā ¹⁷¹ suddh'
āvāsesu na uppajjiṃsu, paṭhamajjhānalābhitāya pana
brahmapurohitesu nibbattiṃsūti vadanti.

13. *Visuddho* ti visuddha-ajjhāsayo, upanissayasampanno 710, 24
ti adhippāyo. *Gāmakammakaraṇaṭṭhānan* ti gāmikānam 710, 27
upaṭṭhānaṭṭhānam vadati. *Tāvataken' evā*ti attanā sodhitaṭ- 710, 29
ṭhāne aññassa āgantvā avaṭṭhānen' eva. *Satiṃ paṭilabhitvā* 710, 30
ti: Aho mayā katakammam saphalam jātan ti yoniso ¹⁷²
cittam uppādetvā. *Pāsāṇe* ti maggamajjhe uccatarabhāvena 711, 6
ṭhitapāsāṇe. *Uccāletvā* ti uddharitvā. 711, 7

Etassa saggassa gamanamaggaṃ ti etassa chand' ādīnam 711, 21
uppattiṭṭhānabhūtaṃ saggassa gamanamaggaṃ puñña-
kammam.

Surācātivaseṇa ¹⁷³ laddhabbakahāpaṇam ¹⁷⁴ cāṭikahāpa- 711, 32
ṇam. ¹⁷⁵ Daṇḍavasena laddhabbabali ¹⁷⁶ daṇḍabali. *Gaha-* 711, 33; 712, 3

^{165a} DA omits

¹⁶⁶ AG^m catuddasa-

¹⁶⁷ BG catusāyogyabhāvena
G^m °ddisā-

M cātuddisā-

¹⁶⁸ AG^m omit bhāvena

B^mP °haṭa-

M appaṭigata-

¹⁶⁹ AG^m deva

¹⁷⁰ B^mP pañcamassa-

¹⁷¹ AG^m adhi-

¹⁷² BG insert a long continuous
passage which should occur later,
probably due to mixing up of
ola leaves in parent copy.

¹⁷³ B^mP sugativaseṇa

¹⁷⁴ B^mP laddhabbam kahāpaṇaṇ

¹⁷⁵ B^mP cāṭi kahā-

¹⁷⁶ B^mP laddhabbam-

- 712, 4 *patikā kiṃ karissantīti* gahapatikā nāma aṭavikā¹⁷⁷ viya
na¹⁷⁸ visamanissitā,¹⁷⁹ te na kiñci¹⁸⁰ anattham karissanti.
712, 5 *Evam Tayā jānamānena kasmā mayham*¹⁸¹ *na kathitan* ti
yadi pi pubbe na kathitam, etarahi pana bhayena kathitam.
712, 23 *Mā mayham dosam kareyyātha* ārocitakālato paṭṭhāya na
mayham doso ti vadati. *Nibaddhan*¹⁸² ti ek' antikam.
713, 7 *Pisunēsīti*¹⁸³ pisunakammam akāsi, tumhākam antare
mayham pesuññam upasaṃharatīti attho.
713, 12, 14 *Puna aharanīyam*¹⁸⁴ brahmadeyyam *katvā*. *Mayham*
713, 15 *pīti* mayham pi atthāya, mam uddissa *puññakammam*
karotha. Nil' uppalam nāma vikasamānam udakato uggant-
713, 18 *vā* va vikasati, evam ahutvā *anto-udake pupphitam nīl'*
uppalam viya. Amhākam pana idam puññakammam bhav'
antarūpapattiyā vinā imasmim yeva attabhāve vipākam
713, 24 detīti yojanā. *Cintāmatlakam pīti* domanassavasena cintā-
matlakam pi.
713, 33; 714, 8 *Pagevāti*¹⁸⁵ *kālass' eva*, ativiyapāto ti attho. *Kaṇṇi-*
714, 8 *kūpagan*¹⁸⁶ ti kaṇṇikayogyam.¹⁸⁷ *Tacchetvā*¹⁸⁸ *maṭṭham*¹⁸⁹
katvā kaṇṇikāya kattabbam sabbam¹⁹⁰ niṭṭhapetvā. Tathā
714, 11 hi sā vatthena veṭhetvā ṭhapitā. *Cayabandhanam*¹⁹¹ sālāya
714, 12 adhiṭṭhānasajjanam.¹⁹² *Kaṇṇikamañcabandhanam*¹⁹³ kaṇ-
ṇik' ārohanakāle¹⁹⁴ āruhitvā avaṭṭhāna-aṭṭakaraṇam.¹⁹⁵
715, 17 *Yassa atthate*¹⁹⁶ *phalake* yassa phalake atthate ti yojanā.
715, 26 *Avidūre* ti sālāya, koviḷāraruḅkhassa ca avidūre. Sabba-
jeṭṭhikā sabbāsam tassa bhariyānam jeṭṭhikā Sujātā.
716, 1 *Tass' evāti* Sakkass' eva. *Santike* ti samīpe santikāvacarā
716, 2 hutvā *nibbattā*. Dhajena¹⁹⁷ saddhim saḥassayojaniko
716, 2 *pāsādo*.

177 BM āṭa-
178 B^mP omit
179 BGM visamavissitā
180 B^mP kañci
181 DA omits
182 DA nibandham
183 DA pisuneti
184 ABGG^mM arahaniyam
P asāranīyam
DA āharaniyam with v.l.
sāranīyam
185 AGG^mM pagetaran ti
B pagevataran ti
186 BG °kūpaman
187 ABGG^mM kannikāyo

188 DA tacchitvā
189 ABGG^mM paṭṭha
DA vaṭṭam with v.l. maṭṭham
190 BG omit
191 BG ya ca bandhanam
DA yāvabandhanam
192 ABGG^mM °ṭṭhānam-
193 ABGG^mM omit
194 ABGG^mM kaṇṇikāroharanākāle
195 AG^m °andhakāraṇam
BM °andhakaraṇam
P °aṭṭhakaraṇam
196 ABGG^mM atthake
197 ABGG^mM vañjena

*Kakkaṭaka-vijjhana-sūlasadisā*¹⁹⁸ ti kakkaṭakaṃ¹⁹⁹ gaṇ-
hituṃ tassa bilapariyantassa vijjhanasūcisadisāṃ.²⁰⁰ 716, 33

*Maccharūpenā*ti matamaccharūpena. *Osaratī*ti pilavanto 717, 9, 10
gacchati. *Tassāpi* bakasakuṇikāya *pañcavassasatāni āyū* 717, 14
ahosi, devanarayikānaṃ viya manussa-peta-tiracchānānaṃ
āyuno aparicchinnattā. *Ukkutthim akāsī*ti uccāsaddaṃ 717, 21
akāsī.

*Pubbāsannivāsenā*ti purimajātīsu cirasannivāsenā. Evaṃ 718, 7
hi ekaccānaṃ diṭṭhamattena pi sineho uppajjati. Ten' āha
Bhagavā :

“ Pubbe va sannivāsenā paccuppannahitena vā
Evaṃ taṃ jāyate pemaṃ uppalaṃ va yathodake ” ti (g)

*Avasesesū*ti asure Sakkaṃ ṭhapetvā dvīsu devalokesu deve 718, 13
va sandhāya vadati.

Atthanissitan ti attano paresaṇ ca attham eva hitam 718, 22
eva nissitaṃ, taṃ pana sukhassa nidānaṃ ti āha *kāraṇanis-* 718, 22
sitan ti.

[Paṭhamaka-bhāṇavāraṃ]²⁰¹

2. 1. *K i ṃ - s a ṃ y o j a n ā* ti kīdisā saṃyojanā. 718, 24
Satte anatthe saṃyojenti¹ bandhentīti² saṃyojanānīti āha
kiṃ-bandhanā,³ *kena bandhanena baddhā* ti. 718, 24

P u t h u k ā y ā ti bahū sattakāyā ti āha *bahujanā* ti. 718, 25
Veram vuccati doso ti āha *A v e r ā ti appaṭighā* ti. 718, 25
Āvudhena⁴ sarīre daṇḍo⁵ *āvudhadāṇḍo*, dhanassa dāpan' 718, 26
atthēna⁶ daṇḍo⁷ *dhanadaṇḍo*, tad ubhayākaraṇena tato 718, 26
vinimutto *a d a ṇ ḍ o*.⁸

Sampattihaṇato saha anatth' uppattito⁹ ca sapatto
paṭisattūti āha *A s a p a t t ā ti apaccatthikā* ti. Vyāpaj- 718, 27

(g) J II 235; Vin A I 47

¹⁹⁸ BG *omit*
DA kakkaṭa-

¹⁹⁹ B^mP °ke

²⁰⁰ ABGG^mM vikhanana-

²⁰¹ Not in MSS.

¹ ABGG^mM °janti

² B^mP °dhantīti

³ DA *omits*

⁴ ABGG^mM āyu-

⁵ ABGG^mM daṇḍanaṃ

⁶ A jhāpanajhāna

BGM jāpanan; G^m jhāpanan

⁷ BGG^mM *omit*

⁸ ABGG^mM adaṇḍā

⁹ BG °uppattikaraṇato

718, 27 jhaṃ vuccati cittadukkhaṃ, taṃ-virahitā ¹⁰ *A v y ā -*
 718, 27 *ṇ a j j h ā* ti āha *vigatadomanassā* ti. Pubbe averā ti
 718, 27 padena baddh' āghātātābhāvo ¹¹ vutto. Ten' āha *appa-*
 718, 28 *ṭighā* ti. *A v e r i n o* ti pana iminā ¹² kopanamattassa ¹³
 718, 29 pi anuppādanam. Ten' āha *katthaci kopam anuppadetvā* ti.
 718, 28 *V i h a r e m ū* ti ca padaṃ purimapadehi yojetabbam
 averā viharemūti ādinā. Ayañ ca aver' ādibhāvo samvi-
 718, 30 bhāgena pākaṭo hotīti dassetuṃ *accharāyāti* ādim vatvā
 718, 32 *I t i c e* ¹⁴ *ṇ e s a ṃ* hotīti vuttam. Citt' uppatti dalha-
 718, 31 tarā pi hutvā pavattatīti ¹⁵ dassetuṃ *dānam datvā pūjam*
 718, 32 *katvā ca patthayantīti* vuttam. *I t i c e* ti *ce*-saddo an-
 718, 32 vayasaṃsaggena ¹⁶ parikappetīti āha *evañ ca nesan* ti.

Yāya kāyaci paresaṃ sampattiyā khīyanam usūyanam
 718, 34 asahanam lakkhaṇam etissāti *parasampatti-khīyanalakkaṇā*,
 yad aggena attasampattiyā parehi sādharmaṇabhāvaṃ asaha-
 nalakkhaṇam, tad aggen' assa nigūhanalakkaṇan ti pi
 vattabbam. Tathā hi 'ssa porāṇā

“ Mā idaṃ acchariyaṃ aññesaṃ hotu, mayham eva
 hotūti macchariyaṃ ” ti ^(a)

nibbacanam vadanti.

719, 4 *Abhidhamme*

“ Yā paralābha-sakkāra-garukāra-mānana-vandana-pūja-
 nāsu issā issāyanā ” ti ^(b)

ādinā nikkhepakaṇḍe

“ Yā etesu paresaṃ lābh' ādisu kiṃ iminā imesan ” ti ^(b1)

719, 4 ādinā taṃ-samvaṇṇanāyañ ca *vuttān' eva*. Tasmā tattha
 vuttanayen' eva veditabbānīti adhippāyo. Yasmā pana
 issāmacchariyāni bahvādīnavāni, ¹⁷ tesam vibhāvanā lokassa

^(a) ≠ VbhA 513

^(b) Dhs 1121

^(b1) DhsA p. 373

¹⁰ B^mP tabbiraḥitā

¹¹ B^mP sambaddh' āghātakābhāvo

¹² B^mP *add* pi

¹³ BG kopānatthassa

B^mP kopamattassa

¹⁴ ABGG^mM ca

¹⁵ ABGG^mM pavattīti

¹⁶ AG^m anvasaggenā

BG anvayasaddena

M anvasavasaggena

¹⁷ AG^mM brahmādīnavāni

(*corrupt*)

BG bbhamādīnavāni (*corrupt*)

B^m bahvādī-

bahukārā, tasmā abhidhamm' aṭṭhakathāyaṃ vibhāvite ¹⁸
pi te ¹⁸ diṭṭhadhammike pi samparāyike pi ādīnave dassento
Āvāsamacchariyena paṇāti ādim āha. *Etthāti* etesu issāmac- 719, 4
chariyesu, etesu vā āvāsamacchariy' ādisu pañcasu mac-
chariyesu. *Sanḅkāraṃ sīsena ukkhipitvā* ¹⁹ *vicarati* tattha 719, 5
laggacittatāya, ²⁰ nihīn' ajjhāsayatāya ca. *Mamāti* mayā, 719, 8
ayam eva vā paṭho. *Lohitam pi mukhato uggacchati* citta- 719, 8
vighātena santattadayatāya. *Kucchivirecanam hoti* jaṭhar' 719, 9
aggito. ²¹ Añño ²² vibhavapaṭivedhadhammo ²³ ariyānaṃ
yeva hoti, te ²⁴ ca ²⁴ taṃ na maccharāyanti, macchariyassa
sabbaso pahīnattā. Paṭivedhadhamme macchariyassa asam-
bhavo evāti āha *pariyattidhammamacchariyena cāti*. Vaṇ- 719, 13
ṇamacchariyena *dubbaṇṇo*, dhammamacchariyena *elāmūgo* 719, 16
duppañño hoti. *Api cāti* ādi pañcannaṃ macchariyānaṃ 719, 17
vasena kamma sarikkhakavipākadassanaṃ. ²⁵ *Āvāsamaccha-* 719, 17
riyena lohagehe paccati paresaṃ āvāsapaccaya-hitasukha-
nisedhanato. ²⁶ *Kulamacchariyena appalābho hoti* parehi 719, 17
kulesu laddhabbalābhanisedhanato, *appalābho* ti ca alābho 719, 18
ti attho. *Lābhamacchariyena gūthaniraye nibbattati* lābha hetu 719, 18
parehi laddhabbassa ²⁷ assādanisedhanato. Sabbathā ²⁸ pi
nirassādo hi gūthanirayo. *Vaṇṇo nāma na hotīti* sarīravaṇṇo 719, 20
gūthavaṇṇo ti duvidho pi vaṇṇo nāmamattena pi na hoti,
tattha tattha nibbattamāno virūpo eva hoti. Sampattini-
gūhanasabhāvena ²⁹ macchariyena vidūsite ³⁰ santāne ³¹ ye-
bhuyyena guṇā paṭiṭṭham eva na labhanti, ye ca paṭiṭṭha-
heyym, ³² tesam pi vasaṇ' assa vaṇṇo na bhavyeyya. ³³ Te hi
tassa loke rattim ³⁴ khittā sarā viya na paññāyanti. *Dham-* 719, 20
*mamacchariyena kukkulaniraye * nibbattati* saddhammassa ³⁵
vasena ³⁵ parehi laddhabba-kilesaparilāha-vūpasamassa ni-
sedhanato, mahābhitāpo hi kukkulanirayo.* *Sot' āpattimag-* 719, 22

18-18 B^m °vitānaṃ pi tesam

19 B^mP add va

20 BGM ugga-

21 ABGM °aggino

B^mP atijal' aggino

22 ABGG^mM aññathā

23 AG^mM pi vibhāva vā paṭi-

BG bhāvanā vā paṭi-

24 BG tena

25 ABGG^mM °sarikkhavipāka-

26 ABGG^mM °nibbedhanato

27 ABGG^mM °bbaṃ

28 ABGG^mM sabbatthā

29 ABGG^mM °nigūhanabhāvena

30 B^mP virūpite

31 ABGG^mM sattā

32 ABGG^mM °tṭhateyyum

33 BGM bhāve-

34 ABGG^mM ratti

* . . . * B^mP omit

35 AG^m saddhammassavane

B saddhammavasena

- 719, 23 *gena pahīyati* apāyagamanīyabhāvato.³⁶ *Ver' ādīhi*³⁷ *na parimuccanti*³⁸ *yeva* tapparimuccanāya³⁹ icchāya apattabattā,⁴⁰ jāti-ādi-dhammānaṃ sattānaṃ jāti-ādīhi viya.
- 719, 25 *T i ṇ ṇ ā m - e t t h a k a ṇ k h ā* ti ma-kāro padasandhi-
719, 25 karo. *Etasmim pañhe* ti etasmim *K i ṃ - s a ṃ y o y a n ā*
719, 25 *n u k h o* ti evaṃ ñātum icchite atthe. *Tumhākaṃ vacanaṃ sutvā* ti *I s s ā - m a c c h a r i y ā - s a ṃ y o - j a n ā* ti evaṃ pavattaṃ tumhākaṃ vissajjanavacanaṃ sutvā. *Kaṇkhā tiṇṇā* ti yathāpucchite atthe saṃsayo tīrito⁴¹ vigato desanānūsaraṇamaggena,⁴² na⁴³ samuccheda-vasenāti āha *Na maggavasenāti* ādi.
- 719, 26 *Ayam pi kathaṇkathā vigatā* ti kaṇkhāya⁴⁴ vigatattā eva
719, 28 tassā pavatti-ākāra-visesabhūtā “Idaṃ kathaṃ, idaṃ kathan” ti ayam pi kathaṇkathā *vigatā* apagatā.⁴⁵ *Nidān' ādīni* Mahānidānasuttavaṇṇanāyaṃ *vutt' atthān' eva*.
- 719, 29 2. Piyānaṃ attano pariggahabhūtānaṃ sattasaṅkhārā-
719, 29 naṃ parehi sādharmaṇabhāvāsahanavasena nigūhanavasena
719, 30 ca pavattanato *piyasattasaṅkhāranidānaṃ macchariyaṃ*. Appiyānaṃ pariggahabhūtānaṃ sattānaṃ saṅkhārānaṃ ca
719, 31 asahanavasena pavattiyā *appiyasattasaṅkhāranidānā issā*. Yaṃ hi kiñci appiyasambandhaṃ bhaddakam pi taṃ
719, 31 kodhanassa appiyaṃ evāti. *Ubhayan* ti macchariyaṃ issā
719, 32 cāti ubhayaṃ. *Ubhayanidānaṃ* ti piyanidānaṃ c' eva appi-
719, 33, 34 yanidānaṃ ca. *Piyā* ti itthā. *Kelāyitā* ti dhanāyitā. *Mamā-
719, 36 yitā* ti mamattaṃ⁴⁶ katvā pariggahitā. *Issaṃ karotīti* kiṃ imassa iminā ti tassa piyasatta-lābhāsahanavasena⁴⁷ usūyati. *Tam eva* piyasattaṃ *yācīto*.
- 720, 1 *Aho vat' assāti* sādhu vata assa. Imassa puggalassa
720, 6 *evarūpaṃ* piyavatthum *na bhavēyyāti issaṃ karoti* usūyaṃ
720, 6, 7 uppādeti. *Dhanāyanta*⁴⁸ ti kelāyanta. *Appiye*⁴⁹ ti appiye
720, 7, 10 satte⁴⁹ tesam satāpato.⁵⁰ *Assāti* puggalassa, yena te laddhā.
720, 11

³⁶ AG^mM °gāminiya-

BG °gāminiyā-

³⁷ B ime rāg' ādīhi

GM imerādīhi(?)

³⁸ DA °muccisanti³⁹ ABGG^mM °muccantissa⁴⁰ B^mP appa-⁴¹ B^mP tarito⁴² B^m °nussaraṇa-⁴³ ABGG^mM omit⁴⁴ G^mM saṅkhāya⁴⁵ ABGG^mM avigatā⁴⁶ BG mam' atthaṃ⁴⁷ BG pariyasatta-⁴⁸ Not found in DA.⁴⁹⁻⁴⁹ ABGG^mMP appiyehīti

appiyehi sattehi

DA appiyehi

⁵⁰ AG^m sakāsane; BG sakāyato
M sakāsato

Te ti sattasaṅkhārā. Sace pi amanāpā honti appiyehi 720, 11
*samudāgatattā. Viparītavuttitāyāti ayathāvagāhitāya.*⁵¹ 720, 11
Ko añño evarūpassa lābhīti tena attānaṃ sambhāvento issaṃ 720, 12
*vā karoti. Aññassa tādisaṃ uppajjamānaṃ disvā :*⁵² Aho
vat' assa evarūpaṃ na bhaveyyāti issaṃ vā karoti ; ayañ
ca nayo heṭṭhā vuttanayattā na gahito.

Vatthukāmānaṃ pariyesanāvasena⁵³ pavatto chando
pariyesanāchando. Paṭilābhapaccayo chando paṭilābhachan- 720, 16
do. Paribhuñjanavasena pavatto chando paribhogachando. 720, 17
Paṭiladdhānaṃ sannidhāpanavasena saṅgopanavasena ca
pavatto chando sannidhichando. Diṭṭhadhammikam eva 720, 17
payojanaṃ cintetvā vissajjanavasena pavatto chando vissaj- 720, 17
*janachando. Ten' āha Katamo ti ādi. Svāyaṃ*⁵⁴ *pañcavidho* 720, 18
pi atthato taṇhāyanam evāti āha taṇhāmattam evāti. 720, 34
Evam vutto ti 720, 35

“ *Lābhaṃ paṭicca vinicchayo* ” ti (c) 720, 35

evaṃ Mahānidānasutte vutto *vinicchayavitakko vitakko nāma,* 720, 36
*na*⁵⁵ *yo koci vitakko. Idāni yathāvuttaṃ vinicchayavitak-*
kaṃ atth' uddhāranayena nīharitvā dassetum V i n i c - 720, 36
c h a y o ti ādi vuttaṃ. *Aṭṭhasatan* ti aṭṭhādhikasataṃ, 720, 38
tañ ca kho taṇhāvicaritānaṃ satam, na yassa kassacīti
*dassetum taṇhāvicaritan*⁵⁶ *ti vuttaṃ. Taṇhāvinicchayo* 720, 38
nāma taṇhāya vasena vakkhamānanayena ārammaṇassa
*vinicchinanato.*⁵⁷ *Diṭṭhidassanavasena*

“ *Idam eva saccaṃ mogham aññan* ” ti (d)

vinicchinanato⁵⁸ *diṭṭhivinicchayo nāma. Itṭhaṃ paṇītaṃ* 721, 1, 2
*anitṭhaṃ hīnaṃ,*⁵⁹ *piyāyitabbaṃ piyaṃ, na*⁶⁰ *piyāyitab-* 721, 2
*baṃ*⁶⁰ *appiyaṃ, tesam vavatthānaṃ taṇhāvasena hoti.*⁶¹ 721, 2
Taṇhāvasena hi ekacco kañci vatthum paṇītaṃ maññati,

(c) D II 58

(d) D I 187

⁵¹ AG^m ayathāvāhāhitāya
 BG yāthāvagāhi-
 B^mP ayā-
⁵² B^mP pi *instead*
⁵³ B^m °yesana-
⁵⁴ B^mP ayaṃ
⁵⁵ ABGG^mM omit

⁵⁶ ABGG^mMP *add* satan
⁵⁷ AG^m °cchanato ; BGM °ccha-
⁵⁸ ABGG^mM nicchinnato
⁵⁹ B^m appanītaṃ
⁶⁰ B^mP appiyāyi-
⁶¹ B^mP na hoti ; DA na hoti *with*
 v.l. hoti

721, 3, 10 ekacco hīnaṃ, ekacco piyāyati, ekacco na piyāyati. Ten' āha *Tad eva hīti* ādi. *Dassāmīti* idaṃ vissajjanachande vuttanayena c' eva vaṭṭūpanissayadānavasena ca veditabbaṃ. Tam pi hi ⁶² taṇhāchanda hetukan ti.

721, 12 Yattha ⁶³ sayamaṃ uppajjanti, ⁶³ taṃ santānaṃ ⁶⁴ saṃsāre papañcenti ⁶⁵ cirāyantīti ⁶⁶ *papañcā*. Yassa vā ⁶⁷ uppannā, taṃ ratto ti vā matto ⁶⁸ ti vā micchābhini viṭṭho ti vā papañcenti ⁶⁹ byañjenti ti p a p a ñ c ā. Yasmā taṇhādiṭṭhiyo adhimattā hutvā pavattamānā taṃsamaṅgīpuggalaṃ pamatt' ākāraṃ ⁷⁰ pāpenti, ⁷¹ māno pana jātimad' ādi matt' ākāraṃ pi, tasmā *Matta-pamatt' ākārapāpan' aṭṭhenāti* vuttaṃ. *Saṅkhā vuccati koṭṭhāso* ⁷² bhāgato ⁷³ saṅkhāyati upaṭṭhātīti. ⁷⁴ Yasmā papañcasaññā taṃ-taṃ-dvāravasena ārammaṇavasena ca bhāgaso vitakkassa ⁷⁵ paccayo ⁷⁶ hoti, ⁷⁶ na kevalaṃ, ⁷⁷ tasmā *papañcasaññāsaṅkhānidāno vitakko* vutto; papañcasaññānaṃ vā anekabhedabhinnattā taṃsamudāyo p a p a ñ c a s a ñ ñ ā s a ṅ k h ā ti vutto. Papañcasaññāsaṅkhāgahaṇena ca anavaseso dukkhasamudayo ⁷⁸ vutto taṃ-taṃ-nimittattā ⁷⁹ vaṭṭadukkhassāti.

721, 22 3. *Yo nirodho vūpasamo* ti nirodhasaccam āha. *Tassa sārūppan* ti tassa papañcasaññāsaṅkhānirodhassa ⁸⁰ vūpasamassa adhigamūpāyatāya sārūppaṃ anucchavikaṃ, etena vipassanaṃ vadati. Tattha yathāvuttanirodhe ārammaṇakaraṇavasena gacchati pavattatīti *talthagāminī*, etena maggaṃ. Ten' āha *saha vipassanāya maggaṃ pucchatīti*.

721, 23 *Pucchitam eva kathitaṃ*. Yasmā Sakkena devānaṃ indena papañcasaññāsaṅkhā-nirodhagāminī paṭipadā pucchitā, ⁸¹ Bhagavā ca tad adhigamūpāyaṃ arūpakammaṭṭhānaṃ tassa ajjhāsayavasena vedanāmukhena kathento tisso vedanā ārabhi, iti pucchitam eva kathentena pucchānusandhi-

⁶² BG *add* chandā
⁶³⁻⁶³ BG *omit*
⁶⁴ ABGG^mM sattānaṃ
⁶⁵ ABGG^mM papañceti
⁶⁶ B^mP vitthārayanti
⁶⁷ B^mP ca
⁶⁸ B^mP satto
⁶⁹ ABGG^mM °canti
⁷⁰ BG pavatt'-
⁷¹ BG thāpenti
⁷² DA *wrong punctuation*

⁷³ B^m bhāgaso
⁷⁴ BG upaṭṭhāyati
⁷⁵ ABGG^mM *add* ca
⁷⁶ B^mP paccayā honti
⁷⁷ AB^mG^mP kevalā
⁷⁸ M °samudāyo
⁷⁹ AG^mM taṃ *once only*
 BG tannimittam tā
⁸⁰ B^m °saṅkhāya-
 P *omits* saṅkhā
⁸¹ AG^m samucchitā

vasena sânusandhim eva kathitaṃ. Na hi Buddhānaṃ ananusandhikā kathā nāma atthi. Idāni 'ssa vedanāmukhena arūpakammaṭṭhānass' eva kathane kāraṇaṃ dassetuṃ *Devatānaṃ hīti ādi vuttaṃ*. Karajakāyassa sukhumatā- 721, 28 vacanen' eva accantamudu-sukhumālabhāvā pi vuttā evāti daṭṭhabbaṃ. *Kammajan* ti kammajatejaṃ. Tassa bala- 721, 30 vabhāvo ulārapuññakammanibbattattā, ativiya garu-madhura-siniddha-sudhāhārajīranato⁸² ca. *Ek' āhāram pīti ek'* 721, 31 āhāravāram pi. *Vilīyanti* etena karajakāyassa mandatāya 721, 32 kammajatejassa balavabhāvena āhāraelātikkamena nesam balavati dukkhavedanā uppajjamānā supākaṭā hotīti dasseti. Nidassanamattañ c' etaṃ, sukhavedanā pi pana tesam ulārapañītesu ārammaṇesu uparūpari anuggahavasena⁸³ pavattamānā supākaṭā hutvā upaṭṭhāti yeva. Upekkhā pi tesam kadāci uppajjamānā santapañītarūpā eva iṭṭhamajjhatte eva ārammaṇe pavattanato. Ten' ev' āha *Tasmā* 721, 33 ti ādi.

Rūpakammaṭṭhānan ti rūpapariggahaṃ, rūpamukhena 721, 35 vipassanābhinivesan ti attho. *Arūpakammaṭṭhānan* ti 721, 35 etthāpi es' eva nayo. Tattha rūpakammaṭṭhānena samathābhiniveso pi saṅgayhati, vipassanābhiniveso pana idhādhippeto ti dassento *rūpapariggaho arūpapariggaho ti pi*⁸⁴ *etad* 721, 36 *eva vuccatīti āha*.⁸⁵ *Catudhātuvavatthānan* ti ettha yebhuy- 722, 3 yena⁸⁵ catudhātuvavatthānaṃ vitthārento rūpakammaṭṭhānaṃ kathetīti adhippāyo. *Rūpakammaṭṭhānaṃ dassetvā* 722, 5 *va katheti* evaṃ rūpakammaṭṭhānaṃ⁸⁶ vuccamānaṃ suṭṭhu vibhūtaṃ pākaṭaṃ hutvā upaṭṭhātīti. Etena idhāpi rūpakammaṭṭhānaṃ ekadesena vibhāvitam evāti vadanti.

Kāmañ c' ettha vedanāvasena arūpakammaṭṭhānaṃ āgataṃ, tad aññadhammavasena pi arūpakammaṭṭhānaṃ⁸⁷ labbhatīti taṃ vibhāgena dassetuṃ *Tividho hīti ādi vuttaṃ*. 722, 8 Tattha *abhiniveso* ti anuppaveso, ārambho ti attho. Ārambhe 722, 8 eva hi ayaṃ vibhāgo, sammasanam pana anavasesato va dhamme pariggahetvā⁸⁸ pavattati.⁸⁹ *Pariggahite rūpakam-* 722, 10

⁸² AB^mG^mP °suddh' āhāra-

⁸³ AG^mM anigga-

B^mP aniggahaṇavasena

⁸⁴ ABGG^mM omit

⁸⁵⁻⁸⁵ AG^m omit

⁸⁶ ABGG^mM arūpa-

⁸⁷ ABGG^mM add kathā

⁸⁸ ABGG^m add va

M adds tava

⁸⁹ B^mP add ti

- 722, 11 *maṭṭhāne* ti idaṃ rūpamukhena vipassanābhinivesavasena⁹⁰ vuttaṃ, arūpamukhena pana⁹¹ vipassanābhiniveso yebhuyyena samathayānikassa icchitabbo, so ca paṭhamam jhān' aṅgāni pariggahetvā tato param sesadhamme parigaṇhāti. *Paṭhamābhiniṇipāto* ti sabbe cetasikā citt' āyattā cittakiriyabhāvena⁹² vuccantīti phasso cittassa paṭhamābhiniṇipāto vutto. *Taṃ ārammaṇaṇ* ti yathāpariggahitaṃ rūpakammaṭṭhānasaññitaṃ ārammaṇam. Uppannaphasso puggalo cit-tacetasikarāsi⁹³ vā ārammaṇena phuṭṭho phassasahajātāya vedanāya taṃsamakālam eva vedeti, phasso pana obhāsassa viya padīpo vedanādīnaṃ paccayaviseso hotīti purimakālo viya vuccati, yā tassa ārammaṇābhiniropanatā⁹⁴ vuccati.
- 722, 12 *Phusanto* ti ārammaṇassa phusan' ākārena. Ayaṃ hi arūpadhammattā ekadesena anallīyamāno⁹⁵ pi rūpaṃ viya cakkhum, saddo viya ca sotaṃ, cittaṃ ārammaṇaṇ ca phusanto viya saṅghaṭṭento viya ca pavattatīti.⁹⁶ Tathā⁹⁷ h' esa saṅghaṭṭanaraso ti vuccati. *Ārammaṇam anubhavantī* ti issaravatāya visavitāya sāmibhāvena ārammaṇarasam⁹⁸ samvedentī.⁹⁹ Phass' ādīnaṃ hi sampayuttadhammānaṃ ārammaṇe ekadesen' eva pavatti phusan' ādimattabhāvato, vedanāya¹⁰⁰ pana iṭṭh' ākāra-sambhog' ādivasena pavattanato¹⁰¹ ārammaṇe nippadesato¹⁰² pavatti. Phusan' ādibhāvena hi ārammaṇagahaṇam ekadesānubhavanam,¹⁰³ vedayitabhāvena gahaṇam yathākāmaṃ sabbānubhavanam,¹⁰⁴ evaṃsabhāvān' eva¹⁰⁵ tāni¹⁰⁵ gahaṇānīti na vedanāya viya phass' ādīnaṃ pi yathā sakakiccakaraṇena sāmibhāvānubhavanam codetabbaṃ. *Vijānantan*¹⁰⁶ ti paricchindanavasena¹⁰⁷ visesato jānantaṃ.¹⁰⁸ Viññāṇam hi minitabbaṃ vatthum nāliyā minanto puriso viya ārammaṇam paricchijja vibhāventaṃ pavattati, na saññā viya
- 722, 13
- 722, 15

⁹⁰ B^mP °nivesam sandhāya
⁹¹ ABGG^mM omit
⁹² B^mP °kiriya-
⁹³ AG^mM °cetasikā-
⁹⁴ B^mP °niropanalakkhaṇatā
⁹⁵ AG^m anālayamano
 BM analayamāno
 G analayamano
⁹⁶ ABGG^mM pavattīti
⁹⁷ BG yathā
⁹⁸ AG^m ārammaṇasamrasam
⁹⁹ ABGG^mM vedentī

¹⁰⁰ ABGG^mM vedanā
¹⁰¹ AG^m pavattano
¹⁰² BG nippadeso
¹⁰³ BG °desenānu-
 M °desanānu-
¹⁰⁴ BG saddhānubhāvanam *twice*
¹⁰⁵ BG eva bhāvān' ev' etā ti
 M evam bhāvān' evāti
¹⁰⁶ ABGG^mM vijānanan
¹⁰⁷ B paripphandana-
¹⁰⁸ ABGG^mM jāna *only*

sañjānanamattam¹⁰⁹ hutvā. Tathā hi tena¹¹⁰ kadāci lakkha-
ṇattayavibhāvanā pi hoti. Idha¹¹¹ pana phass' ādīnam tassa
tassa pākaṭabhāvo paccayavisesasiddhassa pubb' ābho-
gassa¹¹² vasena veditabbo. Evaṃ tassa¹¹³ pākaṭabhāve pi

“Sabbam bhikkhave abhiññeyyan” ti (e)

“Sabbāñ ca kho bhikkhave abhijānan” ti (f)

ca evam ādi vacanato sabbe sammasanūpagā dhammā
pariggahetabbā ti dassento *Tattha yassāti* ādim āha. Tattha^{722, 15}
*phassapañcamake*¹¹⁴ yevāti avadhāraṇam tad antogadhattā^{722, 19}
taggahaṇen' eva gahitattā catunnam arūpakkhandhānam.
Phassapañcamakagahaṇam hi tassa¹¹⁵ sabbacitt' uppāda-
sādhāraṇabhāvato. Tattha¹¹⁶ ca phassa-cetanāgahaṇena
sabbasaṅkhārakkhanda-* dhammasaṅgaho cetanappadhā-
nattā¹¹⁷ tesam. Tathā hi suttantabhājaniye Saṅkhārak-
khandha *-vibhaṅge

“Cakkhusamphassajā cetanā” ti (g)

ādinā cetanā va vibhattā, itare pana khandhā sarūpen' ev
gahitā. *Vatthunissitā*¹¹⁸ ti ettha vatthu-saddo karajakā-^{722, 30}
yavisayo, na¹¹⁹ chabbatthuvisayo¹¹⁹ ti. Katham idaṃ
viññāyatīti āha *yaṃ sandhāya vuttan* ti. Kattha pana^{722, 31}
vuttam? Sāmaññaphalasutte.

So ti karajakāyo. *Pañcakkhandhavinimuttam nāmarūpaṃ*^{722, 33, 37}
n' atthīti idaṃ adhikāravasena vuttam. Aññathā hi khan-
dha-vinimuttam pi nāmam atth' evāti. *Avijjādihetukā* ti^{723, 1}
avijjā-taṇh' upādān' ādihetukā. *Vipassanāpaṭipāṭiyā . . .*^{723, 5}
pe . . . vicaratīti iminā balavavipassanam vatvā puna
tassa¹²⁰ ussukkanam¹²¹ visesādhigamañ ca dassento So ti^{723, 6}
ādim āha.

Idhāti imasmim Sakkapañhasutte. Vedanāvasen' ev'^{723, 12}
ettha¹²² arūpakammaṭṭhānakathane kāraṇam heṭṭhā vut-

(e) S IV 29

(f) S IV 19

(g) Vbh 7

¹⁰⁹ ABGG^mM *add* viya

¹¹⁰ B^mP anena

¹¹¹ B^mP imesam

¹¹² B^mP pubbabhoga-

¹¹³ B^mP *add* tass' eva

¹¹⁴ So all MSS; DA °pañcake

¹¹⁵ B^mP *add* sabbassa

¹¹⁶ BG tassa

* . . . * BG omit

¹¹⁷ A °ppadhānan ti; G^m °ttam

¹¹⁸ ABGG^mMP vatthusannissitā

¹¹⁹⁻¹¹⁹ BG omit

¹²⁰ AG^mM tassā

¹²¹ B^mP °kkāpanam

¹²² B^mP °vasena c' ettha

- 723, 13 tam¹²³ eva. Yathāvuttesu ca tīsu kammaṭṭhānābhinivesesu
 723, 14 vedanāvasena kammaṭṭhānābhiniveso sukaro vedanānaṃ
 vibhūtabhāvato ti dassetuṃ *Phassavasenāti* ādi vuttaṃ.
Na pākaṭam hotīti idaṃ Sakkapamukhānaṃ tesāṃ devānaṃ
 yathā vedanā vibhūtā hutvā upaṭṭhāti, na evaṃ itaradvayan
 ti katvā vuttaṃ. Vedanāya eva ca nesāṃ vibhūtabhāvo
 723, 15 vedanāmukhen' ev' ettha Bhagavatā desanāya āraddhattā.
Vedanānaṃ uppattiyā¹²⁴ *pākaṭatāyāti* idaṃ sukhadukkha-
 vedanānaṃ vasena vuttaṃ. Tāsaṃ hi pavatti olārikā, na
 723, 15 itarāya. Tad ubhayagahaṇamukhena vā gahetabbattā
 723, 17 itarāya pi pavatti viññāṇaṃ pākaṭā evāti. *Vedanānaṃ*¹²⁵
 ti avisesagahaṇaṃ¹²⁶ daṭṭhabbaṃ. *Yadā sukhaṃ uppaj-*
 723, 17 *jatīti* ādi sukhavedanāya pākaṭabhāvavibhāvanaṃ, ta-y-
 idaṃ asamāhitabhūmivasena veditabbaṃ. Tattha *sakala-*
*sarīraṃ*¹²⁷ *khobhentan* ti ādinā kāmaṃ pavatti-olārikatāya
 avūpasantabhāvam¹²⁸ etaṃ sukhaṃ, sātalaḥkhaṇatāya
 pana sampayuttadhamme nissayaṇ ca anugaṇhantaṃ¹²⁹
 723, 22 eva pavattatīti¹³⁰ dasseti. *Yadā dukkhaṃ uppajjalīti*
 ādisu vuttapariyāyena¹³¹ attho veditabbo.
 723, 29 *Duddīpanā* ti ñāṇena dīpetuṃ vibhāvetuṃ¹³² asakku-
 723, 29 ñeyyā, duviññeyyā¹³³ ti attho. Ten' āha *andhakārā avibhū-*
 723, 29 *tā*¹³⁴ ti. *Andhakārā* ti andhakāragatasadisī jānitukāme¹³⁵
 vā¹³⁶ andhakārini. Pubbāparaṃ sam' aṃsukare¹³⁷ s'
 upalakkhitamaggavasena pāsāṇatale migagatamaggo viya
 itṭhāniṭṭh' ārammaṇesu sukhadukkhaṇubhavanehi maj-
 723, 30 jhatt' ārammaṇe¹³⁸ anuminitabbatāya vuttaṃ *Sā sukha-*
 723, 32 *dukkhānaṃ . . . pe . . . pākaṭā hotīti*. Ten' āha *Yathā* ti ādi.
 724, 6 *Nayato gaṇhantassāti* etthāyaṃ nayo:—Yasmā itṭhāniṭ-
 thavisayāya ārammaṇūpaladdhiyā anubhavanato,¹³⁹ na¹⁴⁰
 diṭṭhā¹⁴¹ majjhattavisayā ca¹⁴⁰ upaladdhi, tasmā na tāya

123 B^mP vuttanayam124 ABGG^mM uppatti125 B^m Sukhadukkhaveḍanānaṃ hi
P adds hi126 B^mP visesa-127 B^mP sakalam-128 B^mP °santasabhāvam129 B^mP anuggaṇ-130 ABGG^mM ttatiti only131 AG^mM °pariyayena132 B^mP omit133 B^mP dubbhiññe-

134 DA āvi- with v.l. avi-

135 G^m °kāmo136 B^mP ca137 ABGG^mM pasaṃsukade(?)138 B^mP °ṇesu139 AG^m nirānubhavanatā

BG nirānubhavantā

M niranubhavanatā

140 B^mP omit141 B^mP niṭṭhā

niranubhavanāya ¹⁴² bhavitabbam, yaṃ ¹⁴³ tatthānubhavanam, sā adukkha-m-asukhā. Tathā anupalabbhamānam rūp' ādi-anubhuyyamānam ¹⁴⁴ diṭṭham upalabbhati yeva ¹⁴⁵ na ¹⁴⁶ pana majjhatt' ārammaṇam tabbisayassa ¹⁴⁷ viññāṇappavattiyam, tasmā ananubhuyyamānena ¹⁴⁸ bhavitabbam. Sakkā hi vattum sānubhavanā ¹⁴⁹ majjhattavisayūpaladdhi upaladdhibhāvato. Itthāniṭṭhavisayūpaladdhivissayam pana niranubhavanam tam anupaladdhisabhāvam ¹⁵⁰ eva diṭṭham, na yathārūpan ti.

Nibbeṭhetvā ¹⁵¹ ti nīharitvā *Somanassam p' ahaṇ* 724. 8
ti ādinā samānajātiyam ¹⁵² pi bhindanto aññehi arūpadhammehi vivecetvā asaṃsaṭṭham katvā ti attho. Ayañ ca rūpakammaṭṭhānam kathetvā arūpakammaṭṭhānam vedanāvasena nibbattetvā ¹⁵³ desanā tathāvinetabbapuggalāpekkhāya sutt' antaresu pi ¹⁵⁴ āgatā yevāti dassento *Na* 724. 9
kevalan ti ādim āha. Tattha *Mahāsatipaṭṭhāne* tathā desanāya āgatabhāvo anantaram ¹⁵⁵ eva āvibhavissati, *Majjhimanikāye Satipaṭṭhānadesanā* pi tādisi eva. *Culla-* 724. 10
taṇhāsaṅkhaye ¹⁵⁶

“Evañ ce tam devānam inda bhikkhuno sutam hoti: Sabbe dhammā nālam abhinivesāyāti, so sabbam dhammam abhijānāti, sabbam dhammam abhiññāya sabbam dhammam pariānāti, ¹⁵⁷ sabbam dhammam pariññāya yaṃ kiñci vedanam vedeti sukham vā dukkham vā adukkha-m-asukham vā, so tāsū vedanāsu aniccānupassī viharati, virāgānupassī ” ti ^(h)

ādinā āgataṃ. Tena vuttam *arūpakammaṭṭhānam vedanā-* 724. 8
vasena nibbeṭhetvā ¹⁵⁸ dassesīti. *Mahātaṇhāsaṅkhaye* pana 724. 11

(h) M I 251

¹⁴² BG nirānu-
¹⁴³ ABGG^mM ya
¹⁴⁴ AG^mM ananubhuyya-
BG ananubhumyamāna
¹⁴⁵ B^mP yo
¹⁴⁶ B^mP *omit*
¹⁴⁷ ABGG^mM tabbisaya
¹⁴⁸ B^mP *add* tena na
¹⁴⁹ B^mP anubhavamānā
¹⁵⁰ BG °laddhiabhāvam

¹⁵¹ AG^mM nibbattetvā
BG nibbedhetvā
B^mP nivattetvā
¹⁵² ABGG^mM samānam-
¹⁵³ ABGG^mM nivattetvā
¹⁵⁴ ABGG^mM *omit*
¹⁵⁵ BGM antaram
¹⁵⁶ B^mP Cūla- *here and below*.
¹⁵⁷ BG paṭi-
¹⁵⁸ AM nibbattetvā
BG nibaddhetvā
B^mP nivattetvā

“ So evaṃ anurodha-virodhappahīno yaṃ kiñci vedanaṃ vedeti sukhaṃ vā dukkhaṃ vā adukkha-m-asukhaṃ vā, so taṃ vedanaṃ nābhinandati nābhivadati nājḡhosāya tiṭṭhati. Tassa taṃ vedanaṃ anabhinandato anabhi-vadato anajḡhosāya tiṭṭhato yā vedanāsu nandī sā nirujjhatī ” ti ⁽¹⁾

724, 11 ādinā āgataṃ. *Cullavedalle*

“ Kati pan’ ayye vedanā ” ti ⁽¹⁾

724, 11 ādinā āgataṃ. *Mahāvedalle*

“ Vedanā vedanā ti āvuso vuccati, kittāvatā nu kho āvuso vedanā ti vuccatī ” ti ^(k)

724, 12 ādinā āgataṃ. Evaṃ *Raṭṭhapālasutt’* ādisu pi vedanā-kammaṭṭhānassa āgataṭṭhānaṃ uddharitvā vattabbaṃ.

724, 14 *Paṭhamam rūpakammaṭṭhānaṃ kathetvā* ti vuttaṃ, kathaṃ

724, 18, 19 taṃ ettha kathitaṃ ti āha *Rūpakammaṭṭhānaṃ* ti ādi. *San-*

724, 19 *khittam*, kathaṃ saṅkhittam? *Vedanāya ārammaṇamat-*

takam yeva, yebhuyyena vedanā rūpadhamm’ ārammaṇā, pañcadvāravasena pavattanato. Tena c’ assā ¹⁵⁹ purima-siddhā eva ¹⁶⁰ ārammaṇaṃ ti vedanaṃ vadantena tassā ¹⁶¹ ārammaṇadhammā atthato paṭhamataraṃ gahitā eva nāma hontīti imāya atth’ āpattiya rūpakammaṭṭhānass’ ettha ¹⁶² gahitatā jotitā, ¹⁶³ na sarūpen’ eva kathitattā. ¹⁶⁴ Ten’ āha *tasmā pāliyaṃ* ¹⁶⁵ na ārūlhaṃ bhavissatīti.

724, 19

724, 23 *Dvīhi koṭṭhāsehīti* sevitabbāsevitabba-bhāgehi.

724, 24

Evarūpan ti yaṃ akusalānaṃ abhivuddhiyā, kusalānaṃ ca parihānāya saṃvattati, evarūpaṃ, taṃ pana kāmū-pasaṃhitattāya ¹⁶⁶ gehasitaṃ ¹⁶⁷ ti vuccatīti āha *gehasitaso-*
manassan ti. *Itṭhānaṃ* ti piyānaṃ. *Kantānaṃ* ti kamanī-yānaṃ. *Manāpānaṃ* ti manavaḍḍhanakānaṃ. Tato eva mano ramantīti ¹⁶⁸ *manoramānaṃ*. *Lok’ āmisapaṭisaṃyuttā-*

724, 24

724, 27

724, 27

724, 27, 28

⁽¹⁾ M I 270

⁽¹⁾ M I 302

^(k) M I 293

¹⁵⁹ ABGGM °assa

¹⁶⁰ ABGGM evaṃ

¹⁶¹ B^mP tass’

¹⁶² AG^mM °tṭhānenass’ ettha

BG °tṭhānena ses’ attha

B^m °tṭhānass’ ev’ ettha

¹⁶³ AG^mM coditā; BG moditā

¹⁶⁴ B^mP gahitattā

¹⁶⁵ ABG^m pāliṃ; GM pāli

¹⁶⁶ AB^mG^mP °hitatāya

¹⁶⁷ B^mP gehanissitaṃ

¹⁶⁸ B^mP ramentīti

nan ¹⁶⁹ ti taṇhāsannissitānaṃ kāmūpasamhitānaṃ. *Paṭilābhato samanupassato* ti: Aho mayā imāni laddhānīti yathā laddhāni rūp' ārammaṇ' ādīni assādayato. *Atītan* ti atikkantaṃ. *Niruddhan* ti nirodhappattaṃ. *Vipariṇatan* ti sabhāvavigamena vigataṃ. *Samanussarato* ti assādanavasena anucintayato. *Gehasitan* ti kāmagaṇanissitaṃ. ^{724, 31} Kāmagaṇā hi kāmārāgassa gehasadisattā idha gehan ti adhippetā.

Evarūpan ti yaṃ akusalānaṃ parihānāya kusalānaṃ ca ^{724, 34} abhivuddhiyā samvattati, evarūpaṃ, taṃ pana pabbajj' ādivasena pavattiyā nekkhammūpasamhitānaṃ ti āha *nekkhammasitaṃ* ¹⁷⁰ *somanassan* ti ādi. Idāni taṃ pālivasen' eva dassetuṃ *tattha katamānīti* ādi vuttaṃ. Tattha vipassanālakkhaṇe nekkhamme dassite itarāni tassa kāraṇato phalato atthato ca dassitān' eva hontīti vipassanālakkhaṇaṃ eva taṃ dassento *Rūpānan tv' evāti* ādim āha. *Vipariṇāma-* ^{724, 36} *virāga-nirodhan* ti jarāya vipariṇāmetabbatān' c' eva jarāmarañehi palujjanaṃ nirujjhanaṃ ca viditvā ti yojanā. *Uppajjati somanassan* ti vipassanāya vīthipaṭipattiyā ^{725, 1} kamena uppannānaṃ pāmojjapītipassaddhīnaṃ ¹⁷¹ upari anappakam somanassaṃ uppajjati. Yaṃ sandhāya vuttaṃ

“ Suññāgāraṃ pavīṭṭhassa santacittassa bhikkhuno
Amānusi rati hoti sammā dhammaṃ vipassato.

Yato yato sammasati khandhānaṃ udayabbayaṃ
labhati pītipāmojjaṃ amataṃ taṃ vijānatan ” ti ⁽¹⁾

ca.

Nekkhammavasenāti pabbajj' ādivasena. Vaṭṭadukkhato ^{725, 13} nissarissāmīti ¹⁷² hi pabbajitūṃ bhikkhūnaṃ santikaṃ gacchantassa, pabbajjantassa catupārisuddhisīlaṃ anuṭṭhantassa, taṃ sodhantassa, dhutaḡe samādāya vattantassa, kaṣiṇaparikkamm' ādīni karontassa ca yā paṭipatti, sabbā sā idha nekkhamman ti adhippetā. Yebhuyyena

(1) Dh 373-4

¹⁶⁹ BG °yuttan
¹⁷⁰ ABGG^mMP °sita

¹⁷¹ ABGG^mM pāmujjapītipassaddhiyaṃ

¹⁷² B^m nitthari-; P niddhari-

725. 14 anussatiyā ¹⁷³ upacārajjhāna ¹⁷⁴-niṭṭhā ¹⁷⁵ ti katvā *anussa-*
 725. 14 *tivasenāti* vatvā *paṭhamajjhan'* ādivasenāti vuttaṃ. Ettha
 ca yathā pabbajjā gharabandhanato nikkhaman' aṭṭhena
 nekkhammaṃ, evaṃ ¹⁷⁶ vipassanādayo pi taṃ-paṭipak-
 khato.¹⁷⁷ Ten' āha :

“ Pabbajjā paṭhamam jhānaṃ ¹⁷⁸ nibbānañ ca vipassanā
 Sabbe pi kusala dhammā nekkhaman ti pavuccare ”
 ti (m)

725. 16 *Y a ñ c e* ti ettha ce-ti nipātamattaṃ somanassassa ca
 adhippetattā. Catukkanayavasen' eva ca suttantesu jhāna-
 725. 16 kathā ti vuttaṃ *dutiya-tatiyajjhānavasenāti*.

725. 18 *Dvīsūti* savitakkaṃ ¹⁷⁹ savicāraṃ ¹⁸⁰ avitakkaṃ ¹⁸⁰ avi-
 cāran ti vuttasu dvīsu somanassesu.

725. 21 *Savitakka-savicāre* ¹⁸¹ somanasse ti parittabhūmike paṭha-
 725. 26 majjhāne vā somanasse. *Abhiniviṭṭhasomanassesūti* vipas-
 725. 26 sanam patiṭṭhāpitasomanassesu. *Pi-saddena sammatṭha-*
 725. 28 somanassesu ¹⁸² pīti imam atthaṃ dasseti. *Somanasse* ¹⁸³
vipassanato ¹⁸⁴ pīti savitakka-savicāra-somanassa-pavatti-
 725. 28 vipassanato ¹⁸⁵ pi. *Avitakkāvicāre vipassanā pañitatarā*
 sammasitadhammavasena pi vipassanāya visesasiddhito,
 yato magge pi tathārūpā visesā ijjhanti. Ayam pan' attho :
 Ariyamagge ¹⁸⁶ bojhaṅg' ādivisesaṃ ¹⁸⁷ vipassanāya āram-
 maṇabhūtā ¹⁸⁸ khandhā niyāmentīti ¹⁸⁹ ca ¹⁹⁰ evaṃ pavat-
 tena Moravāpivāsī-Mahādattattheravādena ¹⁹¹ dīpetabbo.

725. 32 *Gehasitadomanassaṃ* nāma kāmaguṇānaṃ appaṭilābha-
 726. 1 nimittam vigatanimittañ ca uppajjanakadomanassaṃ. *Aṭṭ-*
paṭilābhato samanupassato ¹⁹² ti appaṭilābhena : Aham eva
 726. 2 na labhāmīti paritassanato.¹⁹³ *Samanussarato* ¹⁹⁴ ti : Ahu

(m) ItA II 170

¹⁷³ ABGG^mM °yo
¹⁷⁴ B^mP °jjhānaṃ
¹⁷⁵ B^mP niṭṭhāti
¹⁷⁶ ABGG^mM eva
¹⁷⁷ ABGG^mM taṃtaṃ-
¹⁷⁸ ItA nānaṃ
¹⁷⁹ ABGG^mM vitakka
¹⁸⁰ AG^m omit
¹⁸¹ ABGG^mM savitakkaṃ-
¹⁸² B^mP sammatṭha-
¹⁸³ All MSS °nassa
¹⁸⁴ B^m °nāto

¹⁸⁵ AG^m °pavattā-; BGM °pavatta-
¹⁸⁶ B^mP °magga
¹⁸⁷ ABGG^mM °visesa
¹⁸⁸ AG^m °bhūtaṃ
¹⁸⁹ B^m niya-
¹⁹⁰ B^mP omit
¹⁹¹ A Coravāpi-
¹⁹² So all MSS.
 DA samanussarato with v.l.
 samanupassato
¹⁹³ ABGG^mM °ssato
¹⁹⁴ ABGG^mM samanupassato

vata me taṃ vata n' atthīti ādinā anutthunanavasena ¹⁹⁵ cintayato. Ten' āha *Evam chasu dvāresūti* ādi. 726, 4

Anuttare su vimokkhesūti suññataphal' ādi-ariyaphala- 726, 13
vimokkhesu. *Pihan* ti apekkhaṃ, āsan ti attho. Kathaṃ 726, 13

pana lok' uttaradhamme ārabba āsā uppajjatīti? ¹⁹⁶ Na

kho pan' etaṃ ¹⁹⁶ evaṃ daṭṭhabbaṃ, yaṃ ārammaṇakara-

navasena ¹⁹⁷ tattha pihā pavattatīti ¹⁹⁸ avisayattā, pug-

galassa ca anadhigatabhāvato. Anussavūpaladdhe pana

anuttaravimokkhe uddissa pihāṃ uppādentā ¹⁹⁹ tattha

pihā upaṭṭhapetīti vutto. Ten' āha *Kudāssu nāma ahan* ²⁰⁰ 726, 13, 14

ti ādi. Chasu dvāresu itth' ārammaṇe āpāthagate anicc'

ādivasena evaṃ ²⁰¹ vipassanaṃ paṭṭhapetvā ti yojanā.

Itth' ārammaṇe ti ca iminā na-y-idāṃ domanassaṃ sabhā- 726, 29

vato ²⁰² anīṭṭhadhamme yeva ārabba uppajjanakaṃ, atha

kho icchitālābhahetukaṃ ²⁰³ icchāvighātavasena ²⁰⁴ yattha

katthaci ārammaṇe uppajjanakan ti dasseti. *Evam, kudāssu* 726, 18, 14

nāma ahan ²⁰⁵ ti vuttappakārena ²⁰⁶ pihāṃ upaṭṭhapetvā,

evaṃ *Imam pi pakkhaṃ . . . pe . . . nāsakkhin ti anusocato* ti 726, 22-24

yojanā. Imasmim pakkhe, imasmim māse, imasmim saṃ-

vacchare pabbajitum nālatthaṃ, kaṣiṇaparikkammaṃ kātum

nālatthan ti ādivasena pavattim sandhāya *nekkhamma-* 726, 25

vasenāti vuttaṃ. *Vipassanāvasenāti* ādisu pi iminā nayena 726, 25

yojanā veditabbā.

Yato eva-kāro ²⁰⁷ tato aññattha niyamo ti katvā ²⁰⁸ *tas-* 726, 28

mim pi . . . pe . . . ²⁰⁸ *gehasitadomanassaṃ evāti* vuttaṃ.

Na h' ettha gehasitadomanassatā savitakka-savicāre ni-

yatā, atha kho gehasitadomanasse savitakka-savicāratā

niyatā paṭiyogi-nivattan' atthattā ²⁰⁹ eva-kārassa. Geha-

sitadomanassaṃ ²¹⁰ savitakka-savicāraṃ eva, na avitak-

ka-avicāraṃ ²¹¹ ti. Nekkhammasitadomanassaṃ pana siyā

savitakka-savicāraṃ, siyā avitakka-avicāraṃ. ²¹² Savitak-

¹⁹⁵ B^mP anussaraṇavasena

¹⁹⁶⁻¹⁹⁶ AG^mM na pan' etaṃ

BG n' etaṃ

¹⁹⁷ BG *omit* karaṇa

¹⁹⁸ ABGG^mM pavattintīti

¹⁹⁹ B^m upaṭṭhapento

²⁰⁰ B^mP nāmāhan

²⁰¹ ABB^mGG^mP *omit*

²⁰² P sabhāgato

²⁰³ AG^m °hetutaṃ

²⁰⁴ B^m icchābhigāta-

²⁰⁵ BB^mGP nāmāhan

²⁰⁶ B^mP vutt' ākārena

²⁰⁷ AG^m °karo

²⁰⁸⁻²⁰⁸ ABGG^mM *omit*

²⁰⁹ AG^m paṭiyohinipavatta-

natthana

BGM paṭiyohinipavattan'-

²¹⁰ ABGG^mM °somanassaṃ

²¹¹ AG^mM avitakkaṃ vicāraṃ

²¹² AG^m *much confused.*

- 726, 29 kasavicārass' eva kāraṇabhūtaṃ domanassam savitakka-savicāra-domanassam. Kim taṃ? Gehasitadomanassam. Yaṃ pana nekkhamm' ādivasena uppannam, taṃ avitakka-
- 726, 32 avicārassa kāraṇabhūtaṃ avitakka-avicāra-domanassan²¹³ ti.
- 726, 33 Ayañ ca nayo pariyāyavasena vutto ti āha Nippariyāyena pañāti ādi. Yadi evaṃ kasmā yañ ce avitakkam avicāran ti pāliyaṃ vuttan ti āha Etassa²¹⁴ pañāti ādi.
- 726, 35 Maññanavasena²¹⁵ parikappanavasena. Vuttaṃ pāliyaṃ.
- 727, 2 Tatrāti tasmim maññane.²¹⁵ Ayam idāni vuccamāno
- 727, 3 nayo. Domanassa-paccayabhūte ti domanassassa paccaya-
- 727, 3 bhūte. Upacārajjhānaṃ hi paṭhamajjhān' ādini²¹⁶ vā pādakāni katvā maggaphalāni nibbattetukāmassa tesam alābhe²¹⁷ domanassassa uppajjane tāni tassa paccayā²¹⁸ nāma²¹⁹ honti,²¹⁹ iti te dhammā²²⁰ phalūpacārena domanassan ti vuttā.²²¹ Yo pana tathā uppannadomanasso dhura-
- 727, 3 nikkhepaṃ akatvā anukkamena vipassanaṃ ussukkāpetvā maggaphaladhamme nibbatteti, te²²² kāraṇopacārena²²³ domanassan ti vuttā ti imaṃ atthaṃ dassento Idha bhikkhūti ādim āha. Nanu etassa tadā domanassam eva uppan-
- 727, 5 nam, na domanassahetukā vipassanā-maggaphala-dhammā uppannā, tattha kathaṃ domanassa-samaññaṃ āropetvā
- 727, 7 voharatīti āha aññesaṃ paṭipattidassanavasena domanassan ti gahetvā ti ādi. Savitakka-savicāra-domanasse ti savitakka-savicāranimitte domanasse. Tīhi māsehi nibbattetabbā
- 727, 12 temāsikā, taṃ temāsikaṃ. Imā ca temāsik' ādayo paṭipadā tathāpavatta-ukkaṭṭha-majjhima-mud' indriyavasena veditabbā, adhikamajjhima-mand' ussāhavasena vā. Jaggatīti jāgarikaṃ anuyuñjati.
- 727, 14 Sahassa-dvisahassa-saṅkhattā²²⁴ mahāgaṇe. Aṭṭhakathātherā ti aṭṭhakathāya attha-paripucchanaka-therā.²²⁵ Antarāmagge ti bhikkhaṃ gahetvā gāmato²²⁶ vihāraṃ paṭi-

²¹³ ABGG^mM avitakkam-avicāram-

²¹⁴ DA Tassa

²¹⁵ AG^m maññamāne

²¹⁶ BG °jjhānatādini

²¹⁷ BG alobho

²¹⁸ ABGG^mM °yo

²¹⁹ AG^m hotāmanti (*highly confused*)

BG gotaman ti; M gonāman ti

²²⁰ ABGG^mM dhamma

²²¹ ABGG^mM yuttaṃ

²²² B tena

²²³ B^mP kāraṇūpa-

²²⁴ B^mP saṅkhyattā

²²⁵ B^mP °paṭipucchanaka-

²²⁶ AG^m gāmagato

gamanamagge. *Tayo . . . pe . . . petvā* ²²⁷ ti tīṇi cattāri uṇh' 728, 16
āsanāni. ²²⁸

Kenaci papañcenāti kenaci sarīrakiccabhūtena papañcena. 728, 28
Saññaṃ ²²⁹ *akāsi* rattiyaṃ pacchato gacchantam asallak- 728, 30
khento. Kasmā pana thero antevāsikānaṃ anārocetvā va
gato ti āha *Thero kirāti* ādi. *Arahattaṃ nāma kin* ti tad 728, 30, 31
adhigamassa adukkarabhāvaṃ sandhāya vadati. *Catūhi* 729, 7
iriyāpatthehīti catūhi pi iriyāpatthehi pavattamānassa, tasmā
yāva arahattādhigamā sayanam paṭikkhipāmīti adhippāyo.

Anucchavikaṃ nu kho te etan ti saṃvegajāto viriyaṃ 729, 26
samuttejento *arahattaṃ aggahasi* ettakaṃ kālaṃ vipassanāya 729, 27
suciṇṇabhāvato ñānassa paripākaṃ gatattā. *Parimajjīti* 730, 21
parimasi. Keci pana : *Parimajjīti* ca ²³⁰ parivattetvā
dhovi, ²³⁰ therena dhoviyamānaṃ pariggahetvā dhovīti
atthaṃ vadanti.

Vipassanāya ārammaṇaṃ nāma upacārajjhāna-paṭhamaj- 730, 25
jhān' ādi. ²³¹

Savitakka-savicāra-domanasse ti ādisu vattabbaṃ soma- 730, 29
nasse vuttanayānusārena veditabbaṃ.

Evarūpā ti yā akusalānaṃ abhivuddhiyā kusalānaṃ 731, 5
parihānāya ca saṃvattati, evarūpā, sā pana kāmūpasam-
hitatāya ²³² gehasitā ti vuccatīti āha *gehasitā upekkhā* ²³³ ti. 731, 5
Bālassāti ādisu bāla-karadhammayogato bālassa, attahita- 731, 8
parahita-byāmūlhatāya ²³⁴ *mūlhasa*, puthūnaṃ kiles' adī- 731, 8
naṃ janan' ādīhi ²³⁵ kāraṇehi *puthujjanassa*, kiles' odhīnaṃ 731, 8
magg' odhīhi ²³⁶ ajitattā *anodhi-jinassa*. ²³⁷ Odhi-jinā ²³⁸
vā ²³⁹ sekkhā, ²³⁹ odhiso va ²⁴⁰ kilesānaṃ jitattā, ten' assa
sekkhabhāvaṃ paṭikkhipati. ²⁴¹ * Paṭiyattabhāv' ādito
uddhaṃ pavattanavipākassa ²⁴² ajitattā *avipākajinassa*. ²⁴³ 731, 8
Vipākajinā ²⁴⁴ vā arahanto, appaṭisandhikattā te tassa asekkhattaṃ paṭikkhipati.* Anek' ādīnave sabbesaṃ pi pāpa-

²²⁷ B^m gāhāpetvā
DA uṇhāpetvā with v.l.
ussumam gāhāpetvā

²²⁸ B^mP uṇhāpanāni

²²⁹ AG^m na saññaṃ

²³⁰ B^mP omit

²³¹ ABGG^mM upacārajjhānaṃ-

²³² BG °tattāya

²³³ DA upekkhā throughout

²³⁴ AG^m byāmūlhatāya

²³⁵ AG^mM jānan'-

²³⁶ So all MSS.

²³⁷ ABGG^mM °janassa

²³⁸ ABGG^mM °janā; B^mP °jino

²³⁹ B^mP vāyapekkhā

²⁴⁰ B^mP ca

²⁴¹ ABGG^mM paṭipakkhi

* . . . * B^mP omit

²⁴² BGM pavattavipākassa

²⁴³ AG^m °janassa

BGM °jānassa

²⁴⁴ ABGG^mM °janā

- 731, 9 dhammānaṃ mūlabhūte sammohē ādīnavānaṃ adassana-
 sīlatāya *anādīnavadassāvino*. Āgamādhigamābhāvā *assuta-*
 731, 9 *vato*. Ediso ek' aṃsena andhaputhujjano nāma hotīti tassa
 andhaputhujjanabhāvaṃ dassetuṃ puna pi *puthujjanassāti*
 731, 10 *vuttaṃ*. *Evarūpā* ti vuttappakārā sammohapubbikā. *Rū-*
paṃ sā nātivattatīti rūpānaṃ samatikkamāya²⁴⁵ kāraṇaṃ na
 hoti, rūp' ārammaṇe kilese nātikkamatīti adhippāyo.
 Aññānādhībhūtatāya²⁴⁶ ārammaṇe ajjhupekkhanavasena
 pavattamānā lobhasampayutta-upekkhā idhādhippetā ti
 tassa lobhassa anucchavikam eva ārammaṇaṃ dassento
 731, 11, 13 *iṭṭh' ārammaṇe* ti āha. *Anativattamānā* anādīnavadassitāya.
 731, 13 Tato eva assādānupassanato *tatth' eva laggā*. Abhisāṅgara-
 731, 13 sassa²⁴⁷ lobhassa vasena dummocaniyatāya ca tena *laggitā*
 731, 13 *viya hutvā uppannā*.
 731, 15 *Evarūpā* ti yā akusalānaṃ pahānāya kusalānañ ca
 abhivuddhiyā saṃvattati, evarūpā; sā pana pabbajj'
 731, 15 ādivasena pavattiyā nekkhammūpasamhitā ti āha *nekkham-*
 731, 16 *masitā* ti. Idāni taṃ pādivasena dassetuṃ *tattha katamā*
 ti ādi vuttaṃ, tass' attho hetthā vuttanayānusārena vedi-
 tabbo. *Rūpaṃ sā ativattati* rūpasmiṃ samma-d-eva ādīna-
 vadassanato, rūpanissitakilesehi²⁴⁸ anadhibhavanīyato²⁴⁹
 731, 23 *cāti*.²⁵⁰ *Iṭṭhe*²⁵¹ ti sabhāvato²⁵¹ saṅkappato ca iṭṭhe āram-
 731, 24 maṇe. *Arajjantassāti*²⁵² na rajjantassa, rāgaṃ anuppā-
 731, 24 dentassa.²⁵³ *Aniṭṭhe adussantassāti* tattha vuttanayena
 attho veditabbo. Samaṃ sammā yoniso na pekkhanaṃ
 asamapekkhanaṃ, taṃ pana iṭṭhāniṭṭhamajjhatte viya
 iṭṭhāniṭṭhesu pi bālassa hotīti iṭṭhāniṭṭhamajjhatte ti
 731, 24 *avatvā asamapekkhanena*²⁵⁴ *asammuyhantassāti*²⁵⁴ vuttaṃ.
 Tividhe pi ārammaṇe asamapekkhanavasena muyhantas-
 sāti attho. Vipassanāññānasampayuttā upekkhā. Nekkham-
 731, 26 masitā upekkhā *vedanāsabhāgā* ti udāsīn' ākārena pavattiyā,

²⁴⁵ B^mP °kkamanāya
²⁴⁶ B^m aññānāvibhūta-
 M aññādhi-; P aññānāpibhūta-
²⁴⁷ AG^m abhissaraṅgarassa
 (All readings much confused)
 BG abhissaharasassa
 B^mP abhisāṅgassa
 M abhissaraṅgārayassa
 A tentative suggestion is given
 above.

²⁴⁸ B^mP rūpaniyāta ti kilesehi(?)
²⁴⁹ B^mP anabhibhava-
²⁵⁰ BB^mGP omit
²⁵¹⁻²⁵¹ BG omit
²⁵² BGM āra-
²⁵³ AGG^mM anuden-
²⁵⁴ D A°pekkhaṇe amuyhantassa

upekkhā vedanāya ca ²⁵⁵ sabhāgā. *Ettha upekkhā vāti* 731, 26
 etasmim upekkhāniddese upekkhā ti gahitā eva. *Tasmā* 731, 27
 ti tatramajjhattūpekkhāya pi idha upekkhāgahanena gahi-
 tattā. Tam hi sandhāya *paṭhama-dutiya-tatiya-catuttha-jjhā-* 731, 28
navasena ²⁵⁶ *upapajjana-upekkhā* ²⁵⁷ ti vuttam.

Tāya pi nekkhammasita-upekkhāyāti niddhāraṇe bhum- 731, 30
 mam. *Yaṃ nekkhammavasenāti* ādi heṭṭhā vuttanayattā 731, 31
 uttān' attham ²⁵⁸ eva. ²⁵⁸

4. Yadi Sakkassa tadā sot' āpatti-phalappattiya ²⁵⁹ va
 upanissayo atha kasmā Bhagavā yāva arahattā ²⁶⁰ desanam
 vadhesīti āha *Buddhānam hīti* ²⁶¹ ādi. *Taruṇa-Sakko* ti 732, 18, 31
 abhinavo adhunā pātubhūto Sakko. Sampati ²⁶² pātubhā-
 vam hi sandhāya taruṇa-Sakko ti vuttam, na tassa kumā-
 ratā ²⁶³ buddhatā vā atthi. *Gat' āgataṭṭhānan* ti gaman' 732, 32
 āgamanakāraṇam. *Na paññāyati* na upalabbhati. Gab- 732, 33
 bhaseyyakānam hi cavantānam kammajarūpam vigacchati
 anva-d-eva ²⁶⁴ cittajam āhārajaṇ ca paccayābhāvato, utujam
 pana suciram pi kālam pavenim ghaṭṭentam ²⁶⁵ bhassan-
 tam ²⁶⁶ vā sosantam vā kiledantam ²⁶⁷ vā viddhamsanam ²⁶⁸
 vā hoti, na ²⁶⁹ evam ²⁶⁹ devānam. Tesam hi opapātikattā ²⁷⁰
 kammajarūpe antaradhāyante sesa-tisantati-rūpam pi tena
 saddhim antaradhāyati. Ten' āha *dīpasikkhāgamanam viya* 732, 33
hotīti. *Sesadevatā na jānimsu* puna pi Sakk' attabhāvena 732, 33
 tasmim yeva thāne nibbattattā. *Tīsu thanesūti* somanassa- 733, 1
 domanassa-upekkhā-vissajjanāvasānaṭṭhānesu. *Nibbattita-* 733, 1
phalam ²⁷¹ *evāti* sappimhā sappimaṇḍo viya āgamanīyapa-
 ṭipadāya ²⁷² nibbattitaphalabhūtam ²⁷³ lok' uttaramagga-
 phalam eva *kathitam*. *Sakuṇikāya viya* kiñci ²⁷⁴ gayhūpa- 733, 2

²⁵⁵ ABGG^mM omit

²⁵⁶ ABGG^mMP omit catuttha

²⁵⁷ B^mP upapajjanaka-

²⁵⁸ ABGG^mM vuttā tattha
meva

²⁵⁹ B °phalūpapattiya

²⁶⁰ B^mP arahattam

²⁶¹ DA omits hi

²⁶² ABGG^mM °patti

²⁶³ ABGG^mM kumāra

²⁶⁴ B^mP anu-d-eva

²⁶⁵ ABGG^mM ghaṭe-

²⁶⁶ BG hass-

²⁶⁷ AG^m kilesadantam

B^mP kilesantam

²⁶⁸ AG^m viddham tam

B^mP vitṭhatam

M viddhantam

²⁶⁹ AG^m nadeva

BGM tad eva

²⁷⁰ BG opapatti-

²⁷¹ AG^m nibbatṭhiti-

BGM nibbatṭhita-

²⁷² ABGG^mM aga-

²⁷³ ABGG^m nibbatṭita-

M nibbatṭhita-

²⁷⁴ ABGG^mM omit

733. 3. 4 gam *uppatitvā*²⁷⁵ ullāṅghitvā. Assāti maggaphalasaññitassa ariyassa dhammassa.
733. 7 *P ā t i m o k k h a s a ṃ v a r ā y ā t i* pātimokkhabhūta-
733. 7 sīlasaṃvarāyāti ayam ettha attho ti āha *uttama-jetthaka-sīlasaṃvarāyāti*. Pātimokkhasīlaṃ hi sabbasīlato jetthaka-sīlan ti Dīpavihāravāsī²⁷⁶ Summatthero²⁷⁷ vadati.⁽ⁿ⁾ Antevāsiko pan' assa Tepitaka-Cūlanāgatthero: Pātimokkhasaṃvaro eva sīlaṃ, itarāni pana sīlan ti vuttaṭṭhānam nāma atthāti ananujānanto indriyasaṃvaro nāma chadvārarakkhāmattakaṃ²⁷⁸ ājīvapārisuddhi²⁷⁹ dhammena samena paccay' uppādanamattakaṃ, paccayasannissitaṃ paṭiladdhapaccaye idam²⁸⁰ atthan²⁸⁰ ti paccavekkhitvā paribhuñjanamattakaṃ, nippariyāyena pātimokkhasaṃvaro va sīlaṃ. Tathā hi yassa so bhinno, so itarāni rakkhituṃ abhabbattā asīlo hoti. Yassa pana so²⁸¹ arogo sesānaṃ rakkhituṃ bhabbattā sampannasīlo ti vadati.⁽ⁿ⁾ Tasmā itaresaṃ tassa parivārabhāvato, sabbaso ekadesena ca tad antogadhabhāvato tad eva padhānasīlaṃ nāmāti āha *uttama-jetthaka-sīlasaṃvarāyāti*.
733. 7 Tattha yathā heṭṭhā papañcasaññāsaṅkhā-nirodhagāminiṃ²⁸² paṭipadaṃ pucchitena Bhagavatā papañcasaññānaṃ paṭipadāya ca mūlabhūtaṃ vedanaṃ vibhajitvā paṭipadā desitā Sakkassa ajjhāsayavasena saṅkilesadhammappahānamukhena vodānadhammapāripūrīti; evaṃ tassā eva paṭipadāya mūlabhūtaṃ²⁸³ sīlasaṃvaram pucchitena Bhagavatā yato so visujjhati, yathā ca visujjhati, tad ubhayaṃ Sakkassa ajjhāsayavasena vibhajitvā dassetuṃ
733. 9 *k ā y a s a ṃ ā c ā r a ṃ p i* ti ādi vuttaṃ, saṅkilesadhammappahānamukhena vodānadhammapāripūrīti katvā. Sīlathāyaṃ asevitabba-kāyasamācār' ādi-kathane²⁸⁴ kāraṇaṃ vuttam eva, tasmā *kammaṭṭhavesenāti* kusalākusalakammaṭṭhavesena. *Kammaṭṭhavesenāti* ca kammaṭṭha-
733. 11
733. 11

(n) AA II 845 Summary

²⁷⁵ B^mP *add* uddetvā

²⁷⁶ B^mP Dīghavāpīvihāravāsī

²⁷⁷ B^m Suma-

²⁷⁸ BGM °rakkha-

²⁷⁹ BGM *add* sīla

²⁸⁰ P idha mattan

²⁸¹ B^mP sabbaso

²⁸² AG^mM saṅkhārā-

B^m °nirodhasāruppagāminiṃ

²⁸³ B^mP *add* pi

²⁸⁴ AG^m avasevitabba-

BG avasesavitabba-

M avassevitabba-

vicāravasena. Kammāpathabhāvaṃ ²⁸⁵ apattānam ²⁸⁶ pi hi kāyaduccarit' ādīnaṃ ²⁸⁷ asevitabbakāyasamācār' ādibhāvo idha vuccatīti. ²⁸⁸ *Paññattivāsenāti* ²⁸⁹ sikkhāpadapaññatti- 733. 11
vasena. Yato yato hi yā yā veramaṇī, ²⁹⁰ tad ubhaye pi vibhāvento paññattivāsenā katheti nāma. Ten' āha *kāyad-* 733. 14
vāre ti ādi. Sikkhāpadaṃ ²⁹¹ vītikkamati etenāti *sikkhāpada-*
vītikkamo, sikkhāpadassa vītikkaman' ākārena pavatto 733. 15
akusaladhammo 'yaṃ, tassa asevitabbakāyasamācār' āditā. ²⁹² Vītikkamapaṭipakkho *avītikkamo*, na vītikkamati etenāti avītikkamo, ²⁹³ sīlaṃ. 733. 24

Micchā, sammā ²⁹⁴ ca ²⁹⁴ pariyesati etāyāti *pariyesanā*, ājīvo, atthato paccayagavesanabyāpāro kāyavacīdvāriko. Yadi evaṃ kasmā viṣuṃ gahaṇan ti āha *yasmā* ti ādi. 733. 25
Ariyā niddosā pariyesanā gavesanā ti *ariyapariyesanā*, 733. 29
ariyehi sādhuhi pariyesitabbā ti pi ariyapariyesanā ti. Vuttavipariyāyato *anariyapariyesanā* veditabbā. 733. 28

Jātidhammo ²⁹⁵ ti jāyanasabhāvo jāyanapakatiko. *Jarā-* 733. 32, 33
dhammo ti jīraṇasabhāvo. *Vyādhidhammo* ti vyādhisabhāvo. 733. 33
Marāṇadhammo ti miyanasabhāvo. *Sokadhammo* ti socana- 733. 34
kasabhāvo. *Saṅkilesadhammo* ²⁹⁶ ti saṅkilissanasabhāvo. ²⁹⁷ 733. 34
Puttabhariyan ti puttā ca bhariyā ca. Es' eva ²⁹⁸ nayo 733. 36
sabbattha. Dvand' ekattavasena ²⁹⁹ h' esa ³⁰⁰ niddeso. *Jātarūparajatan* ti ettha pana sarasato ³⁰¹ vikāraṃ anāpaj- 734. 2
jitvā sabbadā ³⁰² jātarūpaṃ eva hotīti *jātarūpaṃ* nāma 734. 2
suvanṇaṃ. ³⁰³ Dhavalasabhāvatāya ³⁰⁴ rañjatīti ³⁰⁵ *rajataṃ*, 734. 3
rūpiyaṃ. Idha pana suvaṇṇaṃ ṭhapetvā yaṃ kiñci upa-
bhoga-paribhogārahaṃ ³⁰⁶ rajatan tv' eva gahitaṃ vohārū-
paga-māsak' ādi. ³⁰⁷ *Jātidhammā h' ete bhikkhave upadhayo* 734. 3

²⁸⁵ BG °bhāvā
²⁸⁶ ABGG^mM appattā-
²⁸⁷ B^mP add asevitabbakādīnaṃ
²⁸⁸ BGM pucchatīti
²⁸⁹ B^m paññatti *here and below*
DA paññatti-
²⁹⁰ ABGG^mM °ñiyā
²⁹¹ AG^m °padā
²⁹² BGM °ādīnā; P °ādīkā
²⁹³ ABGG^mM °kkamana
²⁹⁴ AG^mM samācāra
BG samācāraṃ
²⁹⁵ AG^m jātina-
BG jānita-
M jātita-

²⁹⁶ So all MSS.
DA saṅkilesika-
²⁹⁷ BG °lissanaka-
²⁹⁸ AB^mG^mP esa
²⁹⁹ BGP °ek' atthavasena
³⁰⁰ B^mP tesaṃ
³⁰¹ B^mP yato
³⁰² B^mP sabbaṃ
³⁰³ BG suvaṇṇa
³⁰⁴ G °sabhāvato
³⁰⁵ AG^mM rājatīti
B^mP rajatīti
³⁰⁶ AG^m upabhogaraham
BGM °paribhogaraham
³⁰⁷ AG^m vohārāpagamaṃsakādi

ti ete kāmagaṇūpadhayo nāma honti, te sabbe pi jātidhammā ti dasseti.

Byādhidhammavār' ādisu jātarūparajataṃ na gahitaṃ. Na h' etassa sīsarog' ādayo byādhayo nāma santi, na sattānaṃ viya cuti-saṅkhātā maraṇaṃ, na soko uppajjati. Cuti-saṅkhātā maraṇaṃ ti ca ekabhavapariyāpanna-khandhanirodho, so tassa n' atthi, khaṇikanirodho pana khaṇe khaṇe labbhat' eva. Ayaṃ³⁰⁸ rāg' ādīhi pana saṅkilesehi saṅkilissatīti saṅkilesadhammavāre gahitaṃ jātarūpaṃ, tathā utusamuṭṭhānattā jātidhammavāre, malaṃ gahetvā jīraṇato jarādhammavāre ca.

734, 21

Ariyehi na araṇīyā, pariyesanā ti pi *anariyapariyesanā*.

734, 22

Idāni anesanāvasenāpi taṃ dassetuṃ *Api cāti* ādi vuttaṃ. Iminā nayena sukkapakkhe pi attho veditabbo.

735, 2

Sambhārapariyesanaṃ paharaṇa-vis' ādigavesanaṃ.³⁰⁹

735, 2

*Payogakaraṇaṃ*³¹⁰ tajjāvāyāmajananaṃ, tādisaṃ upa-

735, 2

kamanibbattaṃ. *Gamaṇaṃ*³¹¹ pāṇātipāt' ādi-atthaga-

735, 2

maṇaṃ.³¹² Paccekāṃ *kāla*-saddo yojetabbo,³¹³ sambhāra-

735, 3

pariyesanākālato³¹⁴ paṭṭhāya, payogakaraṇakālato pa-

735, 4

ṭṭhāya, gamaṇakālato paṭṭhāyāti. *Itaro* ti sevitabbo ti

vutta-kāyasamācār' ādiko. *Cittam pi uppādetabbam*, tathā³¹⁵

uppāditacitto hi sati paccayasamavāye tādisaṃ payogaṃ

parakkamaṃ karonto paṭipattiyā matthakaṃ gaṇhāti.

Ten' āha

“Citt' uppādam pi kho ahaṃ bhikkhave kusalesu dhammesu bahukāraṃ³¹⁶ vadāmi” ti.^(o)

735, 4

Idāni taṃ³¹⁷ matthakappattaṃ asevitabbam sevitabbañ ca

dassetuṃ *Api cāti* ādi vuttaṃ. *Saṅghabhed' ādīnan* ti ādi-

saddena lohit' uppād' ādiṃ saṅgaṇhāti.³¹⁸ Buddharatana-

saṅgharatan' uppaṭṭhāneh' eva dhammaratan' upaṭṭhāna-

735, 6

siddhīti āha *Divasassa dva-ttikhattuṃ tiṇṇaṃ ratanānaṃ*

(o) M I 43

³⁰⁸ B^mP omit

³⁰⁹ ABGG^mM parihaṇa-
B^mP add payogavasena

³¹⁰ ABGG^mM °karaṇataṃ
M °karaṇānaṃ

³¹¹ B^mP omit

³¹² B^m °attha-

³¹³ ABGG^mM sotabbo

³¹⁴ B^mP °pariyesana-

³¹⁵ BG yathā

³¹⁶ B^mP bahupakāraṃ

³¹⁷ ABGG^mM omit

³¹⁸ ABGG^mM °gaṇhāti

upat̐thānagaman' ādivasenāti. Dhanuggāhakapesanam ³¹⁹ 735. 9
dhanuggahapurisānam ³²⁰ uyyojanam. *Ādi-saddena pañ-* 735. 9
cavarayācan' ādim saṅgaṇhāti. ³²¹ *Ajātasattum pasādetvā*
lābh' uppādanavasena ³²² *parihīnalābhasakkārassa kulesu*
viññāpanan ti ^(p) *evam ādim anariyapariyesanam pari-*
yesantānam.

Pāripūriyā ti *pāripūri-attham.* *Aggamaggaphalavasen'* 735. 18
eva hi sevitabbānam pāripūrīti tad atthā ³²³ *sabbā* ³²⁴
pubbabhāgapat̐padā ti. ³²⁵ *Pātimokkhasamvaro pi agga-*
maggen' eva paripuṇṇo hotīti tad attham pubbabhāgapat̐-
padam vatvā nigamento pātimokkha ³²⁶ . . . *pe . . . hotīti āha.* 735. 19

5. *Indriyapīdhānāyāti* ³²⁷ *indriyānam pidahan' atthāya.* 735. 23
Indriyāni ca cakkh' ādīni dvārāni, tesam pīdhānam sam-
varaṇam akusal' uppattito gopanā ti āha guttadvāratāyāti. 735. 24

Asevitabbarūp' ādivasena indriyesu aguttadvāratā ³²⁸
asamvaro, saṅkilesadhammavippahānavasena vodānadham-
mapārisuddhīti. Kāmam pāliyam asevitabbam pi rūp' ādi
dassitam, Sakkena pana indriyasamvarāya pat̐patti puc-
chitā ti tam eva nibbattetvā ³²⁹ *dassetum at̐thakathāyam*
vuttam *c a k k h u v i ñ ñ e y y a m r ū p a m p ī t i ā d i* 735. 25
sevitabbarūp' ādivasena indriyasamvaradassan' attham vuttan
ti.

Tuṇhī ahoṣīti vatvā tuṇhībhāvassa kāraṇam vyatireka- 735. 32
mukhena vibhāvetum Kathetukāmo pi hīti ādi vuttam. 735. 32
Ayan ti Sakko devānam indo. 735. 35

Rūpan ti *rūp' āyatanam, tassa asevanam nāma adassanam* 736. 1
evāti āha na sevitabbam na dat̐thabbban ti. Yam pana 736. 1, 2
sattasantānagatam ³³⁰ *rūpam passato pat̐ikkūla-manasikā-* 736. 3
ravasena asubhasaññā vā saṇṭhāti dassanānuttariyavasena, 736. 3
atha vā kammaphala-saddahanavasena pasādo vā, ³³¹ *hutvā* 736. 3
abhāv' ākārasallakkhaṇena aniccasaññāpat̐ilābho vā hoti. 736. 4

(p) V II

³¹⁹ B^mP °ggahapesanam
³²⁰ ABGG^mM °ggāha-
³²¹ ABGG^mM °gahati
³²² B^mP °uppādavasena
³²³ B^mP attham
³²⁴ GP sabbam
³²⁵ B^mP omit

³²⁶ ABGG^mM °mokkhe
 B^mP °mokkho
³²⁷ B^mP indriyānam
³²⁸ BG gutta-
³²⁹ ABGG^mM nibbattetvā
 B^m nivattetvā
³³⁰ P °santānabhatam
³³¹ B^m adds uppajjati

736. 5 Pariyāyakkharaṇato ³³² *akkharam*, vaṇṇo, so eva nirantar' uppattiyā samudito ³³³ padavākyasaññito. Adhippetam attham byañjetīti byañjanam, ta-y-idam kabba-nāṭak' ādiracanāvasena, ³³⁴ uccāraṇavasena vā ³³⁵ vicittasannivesa-tāya ³³⁶ tathāpavattavikappanavasena cittavicittabhāvena
736. 4 upatiṭṭhanakam sandhāy āha *Yaṃ citt' akkharam citta-byañjanam pi saddam suṇato rāg' ādayo uppajantīti.*
736. 6, (7?) *Atthanissitan* ti samparāyik' atthanissitam. *Dhammanissitan* ³³⁷ ti vivaṭṭadhammanissitam, ³³⁸ lok' uttara-ratanat-taya-dhammanissitam vā. ³³⁸ *Pasādo* ti ratanattayasaddhā, kammaphalasaddhā pi. *Nibbidā vā* ti aniccasaññādivasena vaṭṭato ³³⁹ ukkaṇṭhā ³⁴⁰ vā. ³⁴¹ Gandha-ras' ādi rasagedh' ādivasena ³⁴¹ seviyamānam ayoniso paṭipannattā asevitabbam nāma. Yoniso paccavekkhitā seviyamānam sampajaññavasena gahaṇato sevitabbam nāma. Tena vuttam
736. 8, 18 *Yaṃ gandham ghāyato* ti ādi. *Yaṃ pana phusato* ti yaṃ pana sevitabbam phoṭṭhabbam anipphannass' eva ³⁴² phusato. *Āsavakkhaya c' eva* hoti jāgariyānuyogassa matthakappattito. *Viriyañ ca supaggahitam* ³⁴³ hoti catutthassa ariyavaṃsassa ukkaṃsanato. *Pacchimā ca . . . pe . . . anuggahitā* hoti sammāpaṭipattiyam niyojanato.
736. 30 *Ye manoviññeyye dhamme iṭṭh' ādibhede samannāharantassa* āvajjantassa ³⁴⁴ *āpātham āgacchati.* Manoviññeyyā dhammā ti vibhatti vipariṇāmetabbā, mettādivasena samannāharantassa ye manoviññeyyā dhammā āpātham āgacchanti, evarūpā sevitabbā ti yojanā. Ādi-saddena karuṇādīnañ c' eva aniccatādīnañ ³⁴⁵ ca saṅgaho daṭṭhabbo.
736. 34 *Tiṇṇam therānam dhammā* ti idāni vuccamānapaṭipattīnam tiṇṇam therānam manoviññeyyā dhammā.
737. 5 *Bahi dhāvitum na adāsin* ti antoparivenam āgatam eva rūp' ādim ³⁴⁶ ārabha imasmim temāse kammaṭṭhānavini-

³³² ABGG^mM °yāyakkharaṇato³³³ B^mP samuddito³³⁴ BG akabba-nāṭak' ādi-samannānā vasena B^mP kābya-nāṭak' ādi-gatavevacanavasena³³⁵ B^mP ca³³⁶ AG^m °vesanāya³³⁷ Not found in DA³³⁸⁻³³⁸ ABGG^mM omit³³⁹ ABGG^mM vajjato³⁴⁰ BGM ukkaṭṭhā³⁴¹⁻³⁴¹ B^mP gandharasāviparodh' ādivasena³⁴² A anatham na seva BGM anathan' seva G^m anathan taye va P anippanna-³⁴³ DA supariggahitam³⁴⁴ ABGG^mM omit³⁴⁵ B^mP anicc' ādīnañ³⁴⁶ ABGG^mM °ādīnam

muttaṃ cittaṃ ³⁴⁷ kadāci uppannapubbaṃ, antopariveṇe ca visabhāgarūp' ādinaṃ asambhavo eva, tasmā visaṭavita-kavasena cittaṃ bahi dhāvitum na ³⁴⁸ adāsin ti dasseti. *Nivāsagehato* ³⁴⁹ ti nivāsanagabbhato. ³⁵⁰ *Niyak' ajjhatta-* 737. 6, 8
khandhapañcakato ³⁵¹ ti vipassanāgocarato. Thero kira sabbam pi attanā kātabbakiriyaṃ kammaṭṭhānasisen' eva paṭipajjati.

6. Asammohasampajaññavasena advejjhabhāvato ³⁵² eko anto etassāti ek' anto, ek' anto vādo etesan ti *ek'* 737. 12
anta vādā, na ³⁵³ nānāvādā. ³⁵³ Ten' āha *ekam yeva* 737. 13
vadantīti, abhinnavādā ti attho.

Ek' ācārā ti samān' ācārā. 737. 14

Ekaladdhikā ti samānaladdhikā. 737. 15

Eka-pariyosānā ti samānaniṭṭhā. ³⁵⁴ 737. 16

Iti Sakko pubbe attanā suttaṃ puthusamaṇabrāhmaṇā-
naṃ nānāvād' ācāra-laddhiniṭṭhānaṃ idāni saccapaṭive-
dhena asārato ñatvā ṭhito, tassa kāraṇaṃ ñātukāmo tam
eva tāva byatirekamukhena pucchatī *S a b b e v a n u*
k h o ti ādinā.

D h ā t ū ti ajjhāsayadhātu uttarapadalopena vuttā, ³⁵⁵ 737. 17
ajjhāsayadhātūti ca atthato ajjhāsayo yevāti āha *anek'* 737. 18
ajjhāsayo nānājjhāsayo ³⁵⁶ ti. *Ekasmim gantukāme eko* 737. 18
ṭhātukāmo hotīti idaṃ nidassanamattaṃ, ³⁵⁷ iriyāpathe pi
nāma sattā ek' ajjhāsayā dullabhā, pageva laddhisūti
dassan' atthaṃ. *Yaṃ yaṃ* ³⁵⁸ *ajjhāsayan* ti yaṃ yaṃ 737. 22
sassat' ādi-ajjhāsayam. *A b h i n i v i s a n t i* ti tam 737. 22
tam laddhiṃ diṭṭhābhiniवेशavasena abhimukhā hutvā
duppaṭinissaggiyabhāvena nivisanti ³⁵⁹ ādhānagāhaṃ ³⁶⁰
gaṇhanti. *Thāmena ca parāmāseṇa cāti* diṭṭhithāmena ca 737. 22, 23
diṭṭhiparāmāseṇa ca. *Suṭṭhu gaṇhitvā* ti ativiya daḥagāhaṃ 737. 24
gaṇhitvā. *Voharantīti* yathābhiniṭṭhaṃ diṭṭhivādaṃ pañ- 737. 24

³⁴⁷ ABGG^mM add na

³⁴⁸ ABGG^mM omit

³⁴⁹ P nivāsana⁹

³⁵⁰ ABGG^mM nivāsanaka-

³⁵¹ DA °ajjhattañ ca khandha-
pañcamakato

³⁵² ABGG^mM avejjha-
B^mP °jjhā-

³⁵³ B^mP omit

³⁵⁴ B^mP °niṭṭhānā

³⁵⁵ ABGG^mM vutto

³⁵⁶ B^mP and DA nān' ajjhāsayo

³⁵⁷ B^mP nidassanavasena
vuttaṃ

³⁵⁸ B^m yad eva

³⁵⁹ P nivissanti

³⁶⁰ B^m ādānaggāhaṃ
P ādāna-

737. 24 *ñāpenti pare* ³⁶¹ *pi* ³⁶¹ *gāhenti patiṭṭhāpenti.* ³⁶² *Ten' āha Kathenti dīpenti kittentīti,* ³⁶³ *ugghosentīti attho.*
737. 28 Antaṃ atītā accantā, accantā niṭṭhā etesaṃ ti *a c c a n -*
737. 30 *t a n i ṭ ṭ h ā. Sabbesaṃ ti sabbesaṃ samaṇabrāhmaṇānaṃ.*
737. 31 *Yogakkhemo ti pi nibbānaṃ, catūhi pi yogehi anupad-*
737. 32 *dutattā.* ³⁶⁴ *Accantayogakkhemā ti vattabbe* ³⁶⁵ *ī-kārena*
737. 32 *niddesena a c c a n t a y o g a k k h e m ī ti vuttaṃ, accan-*
737. 32 *tayogakkhemo vā etesaṃ atthīti a c c a n t a y o g a k -*
737. 33 *Carantīti* ³⁶⁶ *upagacchanti, adhigacchantīti attho. Pari-*
737. 35 *yassati* ³⁶⁷ *parikkhissati* ³⁶⁸ *vaṭṭadukkh' antaṃ āgammāti*
738. 2 *P a r i y o s ā n a n ti pi nibbānassa nāmaṃ.*
738. 4 *Sanṅkhinātīti samucchindanena khepeti.* ³⁶⁹ *Vināsetīti tato*
738. 7 *eva sabbaso adassanaṃ pāpeti. Vimuttā* ³⁷⁰ *ti vaṭṭadukkhato*
738. 7 *accantaniggamena visesena muttā.*
738. 7 *Issā-macchariyaṃ eko pañho ti kasmā vuttaṃ, nanu*
738. 7 *issāmacchariyaṃ vissajjanaṃ ti? Saccam etaṃ, yo pana*
738. 7 *ñātum icchito attho so pañho. So evañ* ³⁷¹ *ca vissajjīyatīti*
738. 8 *nāyaṃ doso, aññathā ambāṃ puṭṭhassa labujaṃ vyāka-*
738. 8 *raṇaṃ viya siyā,* ³⁷² *pañhasīsenā vā* ³⁷³ *pañhavyākaraṇaṃ*
738. 8 *vadati. Tathā hi piyāppiyaṃ ti ādinā vissajjanapadān' eva*
738. 8 *gahitāni. Piyāppiyaṃ eko ti ādisu pi es' eva nayo. P a -*
738. 8 *p a ñ c a s a ñ ñ ā ti saññāsīsenā papañcā eva vuttā ti āha*
738. 8 *papañco eko ti. Ettha ca yathā pātimokkhasaṃvarapucchā*
738. 8 *kāyasamācār' ādivibhāgena vissajjitattā tayo pañhā jātā,*
738. 8 *evaṃ indriyaṃvarapucchā rūp' ādivibhāgena vissajjitattā*
738. 8 *cha pañhā siyumaṃ. Tathā sati ek' ūnavīsati pucchā siyumaṃ,*
738. 8 *atha indriyaṃvaratā-sāmaññena eko va pañho kato.* ³⁷⁴
738. 8 *Evam* ³⁷⁵ *sati* ³⁷⁵ *pātimokkhasaṃvarabhāva-sāmaññena te*
738. 8 *pi tayo eko va pañho ti sabbe va dvādase va pañhā bhavey-*
738. 8 *yun ti? Na-y-idaṃ evaṃ. Yasmā kāyasamācār' ādisu*

³⁶¹ B^mP parehi³⁶² B^mP °ṭṭha-³⁶³ DA kin ti *with* v.l. kittenti³⁶⁴ B^m anuppaduṭṭhattā³⁶⁵ ABGG^mM °tabbo³⁶⁶ So *all* MSS.; DA carati³⁶⁷ ABGG^mM pariyaṃ vassati³⁶⁸ AG^m parimīyati

BGM parimissati

³⁶⁹ ABGG^mM khepo ti³⁷⁰ ABGG^mM muttā³⁷¹ B^mP eva³⁷² B^mP *add* evaṃ³⁷³ B^mP *omit*³⁷⁴ BG pakatā³⁷⁵ BG *omit*

vibhajja vuccamānesu mahāvisayatāya aparimāṇo ³⁷⁶ vibhāgo ³⁷⁶ sambhavati vissajjetum. Sakalam pi hi Vinayapitakam tassa niddeso. Rūp' ādisu pana vibhajja vuccamānesu appavisayatāya na tādiso vibhāgo sambhavati vissajjetum. Iti mahāvisayatāya pātimokkhasamvarapucchā tayo pañhā katā, ³⁷⁷ indriyasamvarapucchā pana appavisayatāya eko va pañho kato. Tena vuttam cuddasapañhā ³⁷⁸ ti.

7. *Calan' atthenāti* kampan' atthena. Tanhā hi ³⁷⁹ 738, 12
kāmarāga-rūparāga-arūparāg' ādivasena pavattiyā anavaṭṭhitatāya sayam pi calati, yattha uppannā ³⁸⁰ tam ³⁸⁰ pi santānam ³⁸¹ bhav' ādisu parikaḍḍhanena cāleti, tasmā calan' atthena tanhā ejā nāma. *Pīlan' atthenāti* vibādhan' 738, 12
atthena tassa tassa dukkhassa hetubhāvena. *Padussan' atthenāti* adhammarāg' ādibhāvena sa-para-mukhena ³⁸² 738, 13
kilesāsucipaggharaṇena ca pakārato ³⁸³ dussan' atthena gaṇḍo. *Anupavisan' atthenāti* ³⁸⁴ āsayassa dunnīharaṇiya- 738, 13
bhāvena ³⁸⁵ anupavisan' atthena.

Kaḍḍhati attano ca ruciyā upaneti. *Uccāvacan* ti paṇi- 738, 16, 17
tabhāvaṃ nihīnabhāvañ ca.

Yesu samaṇabrāhmaṇesu. *Ye s ā h a n* ti pi pāli, tassā 738, 20
keci yesam ahan ti attham vadanti.

Evan ti sutānurūpaṃ, uggahānurūpañ ³⁸⁶ ca. 738, 23

A h a m k h o p a n a b h a n t e aññesaṃ samaṇabrāhmaṇānaṃ dhamm' ācariyo honto pi *B h a g a v a t o*
s ā v a k o p e s a m b o d h i p a r ā y a n o ti
evaṃ *attano sot' āpannabhāvaṃ jānāpeti.* 738, 26

Samāpanno ti samogālho pavattasampahāro viyātimūl- 738, 30
ho. ³⁸⁷ *Jiniṃsūti* yathā asurā puna sīsam ukkhipitum 739, 1
nāsakkhiṃsu, evaṃ devā jiniṃsu ³⁸⁸ yevāti dassento āha
devā puna apaccāgamanāya asure jiniṃsūti. Tādiso hi 'ssa 738, 35
jayo sātisaṃ vedapaṭilābhāya ahosi.

³⁷⁶ BG aparimāṇe vibhāvo

³⁷⁷ BG pakatā

³⁷⁸ B^m cuddasaṃmahāpañhā

³⁷⁹ ABGG^mM ti

³⁸⁰ ABGG^mM uppannānaṃ

³⁸¹ ABGG^mM sattānaṃ

³⁸² B^m sammukhaparammukhena

P sammukhaparimukhena

³⁸³ P kāraṇato

³⁸⁴ AG^m °pavittatthenāti

BGM °pavitthenāti

B^mP °pavitth' atthenāti

³⁸⁵ BG °haraṇa-

³⁸⁶ M upaggahā-

³⁸⁷ B^m viyātibyūlho

P viyātibyālho

³⁸⁸ B^m vijiniṃsu

P pi jiniṃsu

739. 3 *Duvidham pi ojan ti dibbam asurañ cāti dvippakāram pi*
 739. 4 *ojaṃ. Devā eva paribhuñjissanti asurānaṃ pavesābhāvato.*
 739. 6 *Daṇḍassa avacaraṇaṃ āvaraṇaṃ*³⁸⁹ *daṇḍāvacaro, saha*
*daṇḍāvacarenāti*³⁹⁰ *s a d a ṇ ḍ ā v a c a r o*, daṇḍena paha-
 ritvā³⁹¹ *vā āvaritvā vā*³⁹¹ *sādhetaḥṭṭha-attho.*³⁹²
 739. 11 *8. Imasmim yeva okāse ti imissaṃ*³⁹³ *eva Indasālaguhā-*
yam.
 739. 12 *Devabhūtaṃ me ti pubbe pi devabhūtaṃ*
 739. 12 *Sakkass' eva me cutassa.*³⁹⁴ *Sato ti idāni pi Sakkass'*
eva sato puna-r-āyucame laddho.
 739. 16 *Diviyā kāyā ti dibbā, khandhapañcakaṣaṅkhātā kāyā ti*
*āha dibbā*³⁹⁵ *attabhāvā ti.*
 739. 18 *Amūḷho gabbhaṃ eṣṣāmi*³⁹⁶ *iminā ariyasā-*
vakānaṃ andhaputhujjanānaṃ viya sammohamaṇaṃ
*asampajāna-gabbh' okkamaṇaṃ*³⁹⁷ *ca n' atthi, atha kho*
asammohamaṇaṇaṃ c' eva sampajāna-gabbh' okkamaṇaṃ ca
hotīti dasseti. Ariyasāvakā niyatagatikattā sugatīsu eva
uppajjanti, tatthāpi manussesu uppajjantā ulāresu eva
kulesu paṭisandhim gaṇhissanti, Sakkassāpi tādiso ajjhā-
*sayo. Tena vuttaṃ pāliyaṃ yattha me ramati*³⁹⁸
 739. 19 *mano ti. Taṃ sandhāy' āha yattha me ti ādi. Sakko*
*pana attano dibbānubhāvenāpi*³⁹⁹ *tādisaṃ jānitum sakkoti*
yeva.
 739. 23 *Kāraṇenāti yuttena ariyasāvakabhāvassa anucchavikena.*
 739. 23 *Ten' āha samenaṭi.*
 739. 25 *Sakadāgāmimaggaṃ sandhāya vadati chaṭṭhe atthavase*⁴⁰⁰
anāgāmimaggaṃ vakkhamānattā.
 739. 27 *Ājānitukāmo ti appattaṃ visesaṃ paṭivijjhitukāmo.*
 739. 29 *Manussaloke anto bhavissati puna mānuss' uppattiyā*⁴⁰¹
abhāvato.
 739. 31 *Puna devo*⁴⁰² *ti manussesu uppanno tato cavitvā*

³⁸⁹ ABGG^mM āguraṇaṃ³⁹⁰ BGM daṇḍo varenāti³⁹¹⁻³⁹¹ AG^m na āguritvā

BM taṃ āgujitvā

G taṃ ābhuñjitvā

P vā āpuritvā vā

³⁹² B^mP °tabban ti attho³⁹³ ABGG^mM imassa³⁹⁴ A vutassa

BG vutassa

B^mP bhūtaṃ³⁹⁵ ABGG^mM dibyā³⁹⁶ So all MSS.

DN and DA issāmi

³⁹⁷ B °gabbhavokka-³⁹⁸ ABGG^m rucati

M damaged

³⁹⁹ AG^m dibyā-⁴⁰⁰ AG^m °vasena

BGM atthe vasena

⁴⁰¹ B^mP mānuss' upapattiyā⁴⁰² ABGG^mM devā

puna-r-eva.⁴⁰³ Imasmiṃ Tāvatiṃsa-devalokasmiṃ. *Uttamo*, 739, 31, 32
kīdiso ti āha *Sakko* ti ādi. 739, 32

Antime bhava ti mama Sakkabhavesu antime sabba- 739, 33
pariyosāne bhava.

Āyunā ti iminā ca ⁴⁰⁴ taṃsahabhāvino ⁴⁰⁵ sabbe pi vaṇṇ' 739, 34
ādike saṅgaṇhāti. *Paññāyāti* ca iminā sabbe pi saddhā-sati- 739, 34
viriy' ādike. *Tasmiṃ attabhāve* ti tasmiṃ sabb' antime Sakk' 740, 1
attabhāve. *Akaniṭṭhagāmī hutvā* antarāparinibbāyi-ādibhā- 740, 3
vaṃ ⁴⁰⁶ anupagantvā ek' aṃsato uddhaṃsoto akaniṭṭha-
gāmī eva hutvā. Tato eva anukkamena *Avih' ādisu nibbat-* 740, 3
tento.⁴⁰⁷ *Evam āhāti so nivāso bhavissatīti* 740, 4
evam āha. *Avih' ādisu . . . pe . . . nibbattissatīti* saṅkhepato 740, 3
vuttam atthaṃ vivarituṃ *Esa kirāti* ādi vuttam. Ayañ 740, 4
ca nayo na kevalaṃ Sakkass' eva, atha kho Mahāseṭṭhi-
mahāupāsikānam pi hoti yevāti dassento *Sakko devarājā* ti 740, 8
ādim āha.

9. Bhavasampatti-nibbānasampattināṃ vasena aparī-
puṇṇ' ajjhāsayatāya ⁴⁰⁸ *anīṭṭhitamanoratho* taṃ taṃ pattu- 740, 11
kāmo yeva hutvā ṭhito.

Ye ⁴⁰⁹ *samaṇe* ti ye ⁴⁰⁹ pabbajite. *Pavivitta-vihārino* ti 740, 12
ime ⁴¹⁰ vivekattayaṃ paribrūhetvā ⁴¹¹ viharantīti *maññāmi*. 740, 13

Sampādanā ti maggassa ⁴¹² upasampādanā,⁴¹³ tassa sam- 740, 14
bhārānaṃ ⁴¹⁴ samma-d-eva sambharaṇaṃ.⁴¹⁵

Virāadhanā ti anārāadhanā anupāyapaṭipatti. 740, 15

Na sambhontīti na abhisambhunanti. Yathā- 740, 16
pucchite atthe anabhisambhunanāṃ nāma sammā kathetuṃ
asamatthatā evāti āha *sampādetvā kathetuṃ na sakkontīti*. 740, 16

Tasmā ti yasmā ⁴¹⁶ ādiccena samānagottatāya,⁴¹⁷ adicca- 740, 18
gottatāya.⁴¹⁸ Ten' ev' āha:

“ Ādiccā ⁴¹⁹ nāma gottenā ” ti,^(q)

(q) Sn 423

⁴⁰³ B^mP puna-d-eva

⁴⁰⁴ ABGG^mM va

⁴⁰⁵ ABGG^mM °sabhāvino

⁴⁰⁶ B^mP antarāya-

⁴⁰⁷ B^mP °ttanto

⁴⁰⁸ ABGG^mM °yatā

⁴⁰⁹ B^mP add ca

⁴¹⁰ B^mP aneka

⁴¹¹ AG^m °hitvā

⁴¹² ABGG^mM saggassa

⁴¹³ B^mP °danaṃ

⁴¹⁴ B^m sampāpanaṃ

P °bharaṇaṃ

⁴¹⁵ B^m pāpanaṃ

⁴¹⁶ ABGG^mM omit

⁴¹⁷ ABGG^mM °gottattā

⁴¹⁸ B^mP omit

⁴¹⁹ B^mP ādicca

740. 17

tasmā. Ādicco bandhu etassāti ādiccabandhu, atha vā adic-
cassa bandhūti ādiccabandhu, Bhagavā, taṃ *ā d i c c a -*
b a n d h u n a ṃ. Ādicco hi sot' āpannatāya Bhagavato
orasaputto. Ten' ev' āha :

“ Yo andhakāre tamasi pabhaṅkaro
verocano maṇḍalī uggatejo
mā Rāhu gilī caram antalikkhe
pajaṃ mama Rāhu pamuṇca sūriyan ” ti.^(r)

740. 23

740. 23

Sāman ⁴²⁰ ti sāmappayogaṃ, ⁴²¹ Satthu pana sāvakassa
sāmappayogo ⁴²¹ namā paṇipāto ⁴²² evāti āha *namakkāraṃ*
karomāti.

740. 24

10. *Parāmasitvā* ti “ Imāya nāma paṭhaviyaṃ
nisinnena mayā ayaṃ acchariyadhammo adhigato ” ti
somanassajāto, “ imāya nāma paṭhaviyaṃ evaṃ acchariy'
abbhutaṃ Buddharatanaṃ uppannan ” ti acchariy' abbhu-
tacittajāto ca paṭhaviṃ ⁴²³ parāmasitvā.

740. 28

Patthitapañhā ti dīgharattānusayita-saṃsayasamugghā-
tan' atthaṃ “ Kadā nu kho Bhagavantam pucchitum
labhāmī ” ti evaṃ abhipatthitapañhā. ⁴²⁴

Yaṃ pan' ettha atthato na vibhattaṃ, taṃ suviññeyyam
eva.

Sakkapañhasuttavaṇṇanāya Līn' atthappakāsanā.

(r) S I 51

⁴²⁰ ABGG^mM samaṃ

⁴²¹ B^m sāmam payo-

⁴²² BG paṇito ; B^mP sanipāto

⁴²³ ABGG^mM °viyaṃ

⁴²⁴ ABGG^mMP °pañho

XXII

Mahāsatipaṭṭhānasuttavaṇṇanā

1. *Kasmā Bhagavā idam suttam abhāsīti* asādhāraṇaṃ 741. 3
samuṭṭhānaṃ pucchati, sādharmaṇaṃ pana pākaṭaṃ ti
anāmasitvā *Kuru-raṭṭhavāsīnaṃ* ¹ ti ādi vuttaṃ. Samuṭṭhā- 741. 3
naṃ ti hi desanānidānaṃ, taṃ sādharmaṇāsādhāraṇabhedato
duvidhaṃ. Sādharmaṇaṃ pi ajjhattika-bāhirabhedato duvi-
dhaṃ. Tattha sādharmaṇaṃ ajjhattikaṃ samuṭṭhānaṃ nāma
Bhagavato mahākaruṇā. Tāya hi samussāhitassa Bhaga-
vato veneyyānaṃ dhammadesanāya cittaṃ upapādi.
Yathāha

“ Sattesu ca kāruṇṇataṃ ² paṭicca buddhacakkhunā
lokaṃ olokesi ” ti ^(a)

ādi. Bāhiraṃ pana sādharmaṇaṃ samuṭṭhānaṃ nāma
dasasahassa-Mahābrahmaparivāraṇassa Sahampati-Mahābrah-
muno ajjhesanaṃ. Tathā c’ āha

“ Brahmuno ca ajjhesanaṃ veditvā ” ti. ^(a)

Tad ajjhesan’ uttarakālaṃ hi dhammapaccavekkhaṇā-
janitaṃ appossukkataṃ paṭippassambhetvā Bhagavā dham-
maṃ desetum ussāhajāto ahosi. Yathā ca mahākaruṇā,
evaṃ dasabalaṇṇā’ ādayo ca desanāya ajjhattasamuṭṭhāna-
bhāve vattabbā. Sabbamaṃ hi ñeyyadhammaṃ, tesamaṃ
desetabbappakāraṃ, sattānaṃ ca āsayānusay’ ādiṃ ³ yathā-
vato ⁴ jānitvā Bhagavā ṭhānāṭṭhān’ ādisu kosallena veneyy’
ajjhāsayānurūpaṃ ⁵ vicittanayadesanaṃ ⁶ pavattesīti. Asā-
dhāraṇaṃ pi ⁷ ajjhattika-bāhirabhedato duvidham eva.
Tattha ⁷ ajjhattikaṃ yāya mahākaruṇāya, yena ca desanā-

^(a) D II 38 ; M I 169

¹ ABGG^mM omit raṭṭha

² ABGG^mM kāruṇṇaṃ

³ AG^mM bhāsayā-
G hāsayā-

⁴ BB^mP yāthā-
P adds va

⁵ ABGG^mM viney’-

⁶ ABGG^mM vicittaṃ-

⁷⁻⁷ BG omit

- 741, 3 *ñāṇena idaṃ suttaṃ pavattitaṃ, tad ubhayaṃ veditabbaṃ. Bāhiraṃ pana dassetuṃ Kururaṭṭhavāsīnan* ⁸ *ti ādim āha. Tena vuttaṃ asādhāraṇaṃ samuṭṭhānaṃ pucchatīti. Tena att' ajjhāsay' ādisu catusu suttanikkhepesu kataro 'yaṃ ti suttanikkhepo pucchito hotīti, itaro Kururaṭṭhavāsīnan* ⁸ *ti ādinā par' ajjhāsayo 'yaṃ suttanikkhepo ti dasseti.*
- 741, 6 *Kururaṭṭhaṃ kira tadā* ⁹ *tannivāsisattānaṃ yonisomana-sikāravantatādinā yebhuyyena suppaṭipannatāya,* ¹⁰ *pubbe ca katapuññatābalena tadā utu-ādi-sampattiyuttam eva ahoṣīti tena vuttaṃ* *utupaccay' ādi-sampannattā* *ti. Ādi-saddena bhojan' ādisampattiṃ sangahāti. Keci pana: Pubbe pavatta-Kuruvattadhammānuṭṭhāna-vāsanāya Uttarakuru viya yebhuyyena utu-ādi-sampannam eva hoti,* ¹¹ *Bhagavato kāle sātisayaṃ utusappāy' ādiyuttam* ¹² *taṃ ratṭhaṃ ahoṣīti vadanti. Citta-sarīra-kallatāyāti cittassa sarīrassa ca ārogatāya.* ¹³ *Anuggahitapaññābalā* *ti laddhūpakāra-ñāṇānubhāvā, anu anu vā āciṇṇapaññātejā.* ¹⁴
- 741, 8 *Ekavīsatiyā ṭhānesūti* *kāyānupassanāvasena ekasmiṃ ṭhāne,* *tathā cittānupassanāvasena, dhammānupassanāvasena* ¹⁵
- 741, 8 *pañcasu ṭhānesūti evaṃ ekavīsatiyā ṭhānesu. Kammatṭhānam arahatte pakkipitvā* *ti catusaccakammattṭhānaṃ yathā arahattaṃ pāpeti, evaṃ desanāvasena arahatte pakkipitvā. Suvannaṇaṅgoṭaka-suvannaṇamañjusāsu* ¹⁶ *pakkhittāni su-mana-campak' ādinānāpupphāni, mañimuttādisattaratanāni ca yathā bhājanasampattiyā savisesaṃ sobhanti, kiccakarāni ca honti manuññabhāvato, evaṃ sīla-dassan' ādisampattiyā bhājanavisesabhūtāya Kururaṭṭhavāsīparisāya desitā Bhagavato ayaṃ desanā bhiyyosomattāya sobhati, kiccakarī ca hotīti imam atthaṃ dasseti* *Yathā hi puriso* *ti ādinā. Etthāti Kururaṭṭhe.*
- 741, 10 *Pakatiyā* *ti sarasato pi, imissā Satipaṭṭhānasuttadesanāya pubbe pīti adhippāyo. Anuyuttā* ¹⁷ *viharanti Satthu desanānusārato* ¹⁸ *vā.* ¹⁹
- 741, 11 *Pakatiyā* *ti sarasato pi, imissā Satipaṭṭhānasuttadesanāya pubbe pīti adhippāyo. Anuyuttā* ¹⁷ *viharanti Satthu desanānusārato* ¹⁸ *vā.* ¹⁹
- 741, 12 *Pakatiyā* *ti sarasato pi, imissā Satipaṭṭhānasuttadesanāya pubbe pīti adhippāyo. Anuyuttā* ¹⁷ *viharanti Satthu desanānusārato* ¹⁸ *vā.* ¹⁹
- 741, 16 *Pakatiyā* *ti sarasato pi, imissā Satipaṭṭhānasuttadesanāya pubbe pīti adhippāyo. Anuyuttā* ¹⁷ *viharanti Satthu desanānusārato* ¹⁸ *vā.* ¹⁹
- 742, 4 *Pakatiyā* *ti sarasato pi, imissā Satipaṭṭhānasuttadesanāya pubbe pīti adhippāyo. Anuyuttā* ¹⁷ *viharanti Satthu desanānusārato* ¹⁸ *vā.* ¹⁹
- 742, 5 *Pakatiyā* *ti sarasato pi, imissā Satipaṭṭhānasuttadesanāya pubbe pīti adhippāyo. Anuyuttā* ¹⁷ *viharanti Satthu desanānusārato* ¹⁸ *vā.* ¹⁹

⁸ ABGG^mM *omit* ratṭha⁹ ABGG^mM *omit*¹⁰ ABGG^mM °pannattāya¹¹ B^mP hontaṃ¹² ABGG^mM °sappāy'-¹³ B^mP arogya-¹⁴ AG^mMP ādiṇṇa-; BG ādinna-¹⁵ BG *omit*¹⁶ B^mP °caṅkoṭaka-¹⁷ M ananuyuttā¹⁸ ABGG^mMP *add* ti¹⁹ B^m bhāvanānuyogaṃ
M vo; P bhāvo

Vissatṭha-attabhāvenāti anicc' ādivasena kismiñci yoni- 742, 28
somanasikāre cittam aniyojetvā rūp' ādi-ārammaṇe abhira-
tivasena vissatṭhacittena *bhavitum na vaṭṭati*, pamādavi- 742, 28
hāram pahāya appamattena bhavitabban ti adhippāyo.

E k ā y a n o ti ettha ayana-saddo maggapariyāyo. Na 743, 10
kevalam ayanam ²⁰ eva,²¹ atha kho aññe ²² pi bahū magga-
pariyāyā ti pad' uddhāram karonto ²³ *Maggassa* ²⁴ *hīti* 743, 10
ādim ²⁵ vatvā ²⁶ yadi maggapariyāyo ayana-saddo, kasmā
puna maggo ti vuttan ti codanam sandhāy' āha *tasmā* ti 743, 15
ādi. Tattha *ekamaggo* ti eko eva maggo. Na hi nibbāna- 743, 16
gāmimaggo añño atthīti. Nanu satipatṭhānam idha maggo
ti adhippetam, tad aññe ca bahū maggadhhammā atthīti?
Saccam atthi, te pana satipatṭhānagahaṇen' eva gahitā tad
avinābhāvato. Tathā hi nāṇa-viriy' ādayo niddese gahitā,
uddese pana satiyā eva gahaṇam veneyy' ajjhāsaya-
senāti daṭṭhabbam. Na *dvedhāpathabhūto* ti iminā imassa 743, 17
maggassa anekamaggabhāvābhāvam viya anibbānagāmi-
bhāvābhāvañ ²⁷ ca dasseti. *Ekenāti* asahāyena. Asahāyatā 743, 18
ca duvidhā, attadutiyatābhāvena vā, yā ²⁸ vavakatṭha-
kāyatā ²⁹ ti vuccati; taṇhādutiyatābhāvena vā, yā pavivit-
tacittatā ³⁰ ti vuccati. Ten' āha *vavakatṭhena* ³¹ *pavivit-* 743, 19
tenāti. Setṭho pi ³² loke eko ti vuccati, "yāva pare ekāham ³³
vo ³⁴ karomī³⁵"ti ādisūti āha *Ekassāti setṭhassāti*. Yadi 743, 21
saṃsārato nissaraṇatṭho ayanatṭho aññesam pi upanis-
sayasampannānam sādharmaṇo,³⁶ katham Bhagavato ti āha
Kiñcāpīti ādi. *Imasmim kho* ti ettha kho-saddo avadhāraṇe, 743, 23, 28
tasmā imasmim yevāti attho. *Desanābhedo yeva h' eso* 743, 30
yadidaṃ ³⁷ maggo ti vā ayano ti vā. Ayana-saddo vā
kammakaraṇ' ādivibhāgo. Ten' āha *atthato pana eko* 743, 30
vāti. *Nānāmukha-bhāvanānayaṃpavatto* ti kāyānupassanādi- 743, 31

²⁰ ABGG^mM ayam

B^m ayanamo

²¹ B^m omits

²² BG añño

²³ AG^m karotī

²⁴ BG maggam

²⁵ ABGG^mM ādi

²⁶ M vuttā

²⁷ A °gāmibhāvañ

BGM omit

²⁸ ABGG^m omit

²⁹ B^mP vūpakatṭha-

³⁰ BG pavivittatā

M damaged

³¹ B^mP and DA vūpakatṭhena

³² ABGG^mM ti

³³ ABGG^mM ekagate

³⁴ ABGG^mM omit

³⁵ AG^m karotī

³⁶ B^mP sādharmaṇato

³⁷ ABGG^mM yadi tam

G adds tam

mukhena tatthāpi ānāpān' ādimukhena bhāvanānayaena pavatto.

744. 3

Ekāyanan ti ekagāminam, nibbānagāminan ti attho. Nibbānam hi adutiyaabhāvato ³⁸ seṭṭhabhāvato ca ekan ti vuccati. Yathāha ³⁹

“ Ekam hi saccam na dutiyam atthi ” ti (b)

“ Yāvatā bhikkhave dhammā saṅkhatā vā asaṅkhatā vā virāgo tesam aggam akkhāyatī ” ti. (c)

744. 3

744. 4. 5

Khayo eva anto ti khay' anto, jātiyā khay' antam diṭṭhavā ti *jāti-kay' antadassī*. Avibhāgena sabbe pi satte hitena anukampatīti *hitānukampī*. *Atarimsūti* ⁴⁰ tarimsu. *Pubbe* ti purimakā ⁴¹ Buddhā, pubbe ⁴² vā atitakāle. ⁴³

744. 9

744. 9

Tan ti ⁴⁴ tesam vacanam. *Tam* vā kiriyāvuttivācakaṃ ⁴⁵ *na yujjati*. Na hi saṅkheyyappadhānatāya ⁴⁶ sattavācino ekasaddassa kiriyāvuttivācakatā ⁴⁷ atthi.

“ Sakim pi uddham gaccheyyā ” ti (d)

744. 9

744. 11

744. 12

744. 12

744. 12

744. 15

744. 16

744. 17

ādisu viya *sakim ayano ti iminā byañjanena bhavitabbam*. *Evam attham yojetvā* ti ekam ayanam assāti evam samāsapad' attham yojetvā. *Ubhayathā pīti* purimanayena pacchimanayena ca. *Na yujjati* idhādhippetamaggassa anekavāram pavattisambhavato. ⁴⁸ Ten' āha *Kasmā* ti ādi. *Anekavāram pi ayatīti* purimanayassa ayuttatādassanam, *anekañ c' assa ayanam hotīti* pacchimanayassa.

Imasmim pade ti *Ekāyano ayaṃ bhikkhave maggo* ti imasmim vākye. Imasmim vā pubbabhāga-maggo, ⁴⁹ lok' uttaramaggo ti vivāde. ⁵⁰ *Missakamaggo* ti lokiyaena missako lok' uttaramaggo. Visuddhi-ādinam nip-

(b) Sn 884

(c) A II 34 = It 88

(d) A

³⁸ P adutiya-

³⁹ BGM yathā hi

⁴⁰ AGG^m atamsūti

M ātamsūti

DA tarimsu

⁴¹ ABGG^mM °mikā

⁴² ABGG^mM add pi

⁴³ A atthīti kāle

G^m atthīti tā kāle

⁴⁴ B^mP add tam

⁴⁵ B^mP °vācakkattam

⁴⁶ B^mP saṅkheyya¹

⁴⁷ A kiriyānuvutti-

⁴⁸ B^mP °sabbhāvato

⁴⁹ ABGG^mM °magge

⁵⁰ AG^mM add pado

B^mP vidhānapade

pariyāyahetukam⁵¹ saṅgaṇhanto ācariyatthero *missaka-* 744, 20
maggo ti āha. Itaro pariyāyahetu idhādhippeto⁵² ti *pubba-* 744, 20
bhāgamaggo ti avoca.

*Saddam*⁵³ *sutvā* ti “ Kālo bhante dhammasavanāyā⁵⁴ ” ti 744, 32
 kāl’ ārocanasaddam paccakkhato⁵⁵ paramparāya ca sutvā.
Evam ukkhipitvā ti evam sundaram manoharam imam⁵⁶ 745, 4
 katham chaḍḍemāti⁵⁷ achaddento⁵⁸ ucchubhāram⁵⁹ viya
 gahetvā⁶⁰ *na vicaranti*. *Ālulatīti*⁶¹ vilulito ākulo hotīti 745, 5, 11
 attho. *Ekāyanamaggo vuccati pubbabhāgasatipatthānamaggo* 745, 14
 ti ettāvatā idhādhippet’ atthe siddhe tass’ eva⁶² alaṅkār’
 attham so pana yassa pubbabhāgamaggo, tam dassetum
Maggān’ atthaṅgiko ti ādikā gāthā pi⁶² Paṭisambhidāmag- 745, 16
 gato va ānetvā ṭhapitā.

Nibbānagaman’ atthenāti nibbānam gacchati adhigacchati 745, 27
 etenāti nibbānagamanam, so yeva avipaīrtasabhāvatāya
 adhigacchati⁶³ nibbānam,⁶³ tena nibbānagaman’ atthena,
 nibbānādhigamūpāyatāyāti attho. *Magganīy’ atthenāti* 745, 28
 gavesitabbatāya. Gamanīy’ atthenāti vā pāṭho, upagantab-
 batāyāti attho. *Rāg’ ādīhīti* iminā rāga-dosa-mohānam yeva 745, 29
 gahanam

“ Rāgo malam, doso malam, moho malan ” ti (e)

vacanato. *Abhiyjhā-visamalobh’ ādīhīti* pana iminā sab- 745, 29
 besam pi upakkilesānam saṅgaṇhan’ attham te visum
 uddhaṭā. *Sattānam visuddhiyā*⁶⁴ ti vuttassa atthassa ek’ 745, 30
 antikataṃ dassento *Tathā hīti* ādim āha. Kāmaṃ visud- 745, 32
 dhiyā ti sāmāññacodanā,⁶⁵ cittass’ eva pana visuddhi
 idhādhippetā ti dassetum *Rūpamalavasenāti*⁶⁶ ādi vuttam. 746, 6

(e) Vbh 368 ; Nd² 500

⁵¹ ABGG^mM °hetūnam

⁵² BG bodhippeto

⁵³ ABGG^mM omit

⁵⁴ ABGG^mM °savanassā

⁵⁵ AG^m paccavekkhato

⁵⁶ ABGG^m ittham ; M *damaged*

⁵⁷ B^m chaṭṭemāti ; P chaḍḍhemāti

⁵⁸ ABGG^m chaḍḍento

B^m achattento ; M *damaged*

P chaddhento

⁵⁹ AG^m uhācchuram

⁶⁰ B^mP paggahetvā

⁶¹ ABGG^mM ālulīti

B^m āluletīti

⁶² ABGG^mM omit

⁶³ B^mP attho *instead*

⁶⁴ So all MSS.

DA visuddh’ atthāya

⁶⁵ B^mP sāmāññajotanā

⁶⁶ B^mP °vasena panāti

746, 7 Na kevalaṃ aṭṭhakathāvacanam eva, atha kho idam ettha āhacca bhāsitan ti dassento *tathā* ⁶⁷ *hīti* ⁶⁷ ādim āha.

746, 19 Sā panāyaṃ cittavisuddhi sijjhamānā yasmā sok' ādinam anuppādāya saṃvattati, tasmā vuttaṃ *Soka paridda vānaṃ* ⁶⁸ *samatikkamāyāti* ādi. Tattha socanam nātibyasan' ādinimittam cetaso santāpo antonijjhānam *soko*. Nātibyasan' ādinimittam eva sokādhikato ⁶⁹

“ ⁷⁰ Kahaṃ ekaputtakā ⁷⁰ ” ti (1)

746, 20 ādinā paridevanavasena vācāvipphalāpo pariddavanam ⁷¹ pariddavo. Āyatim anuppajjanam idha samatikkamo ti āha *pahānāyāti*. Tam pan' assa samatikkam' āvahataṃ nidassanavasena dassento *Ayam hīti* ādim āha.

746, 20 Tattha *yam pubbe tam visodhehīti* atītesu khandhesu tanhāsaṅkilesavisodhanam vuttaṃ. *Paccā* ti parato. *Te* ti tuyham. *Māhūti* mā ahu. *Kiñcanan* ti rāg' ādikiñcanam, etena anāgatesu khandhesu saṅkilesavisodhanam vuttaṃ. *Majjhe* ti tad ubhayavemajjhe. ⁷² *No* ⁷³ *ce* ⁷³ *gahessasīti* na upādiyissasi ce, ⁷⁴ etena paccuppanne khandhappabandhe upādānappavatti vuttā. *Upasanto carissasīti* evaṃ addhatayagata-saṅkilesavisodhane sati nibbuta-sabbapariḷāhatāya upasanto hutvā viharissasīti arahattanikūṭena gātham niṭṭhapesi. Ten' āha *imaṃ gāthan* ti adi.

746, 28 *Puttā* ti orasā, aññe pi vā dinna-kittimak' ādayo ⁷⁵ ye keci. *Pitā* ti janako, aññe ⁷⁶ pi ⁷⁷ vā ⁷⁷ pituṭṭhāniyā. ⁷⁸ *Bandhavā* ⁷⁹ ti nātakā. Ayam h' ettha attho :—Puttā vā pitā vā nātakā ⁸⁰ vā *antakena* maccunā *adhipannassa* ⁸¹ abhibhūtassa maraṇato tāṇāya na honti. Kasmā? *N' atthi nātīsu tāṇatā* ti. Na hi nātīnam vasena maraṇato ārakkhā ⁸² atthi, tasmā

(1) M II 106

⁶⁷ ABGG^mM yathāhāti

⁶⁸ B^mP °paridevānam
DA °paridevānam *with* v.l.
°pariddavānam

⁶⁹ AG^m °kagato
BGM sokādikato
B^m sokāvatīṇṇato
P sokāvītikkamato

⁷⁰⁻⁷⁰ B^m *repeats*

⁷¹ BG paridevanam

⁷² ABGG^mM ubhayam-

⁷³ *So all MSS.; DA ce no*

⁷⁴ A ne
BGM te
G tena

⁷⁵ B^m dinnakakittim' ādayo

⁷⁶ ABGG^mM aññā

⁷⁷ ABGG^mM *omit* ' "

⁷⁸ ABGG^mM °niyo

⁷⁹ BG khandhāvā
M bandhāvā

⁸⁰ B^m bandhavā

⁸¹ ABGG^mM adhivacanassa

⁸² ABGG^mM ārakkham

Paṭācāre ubho puttā kālakatā ⁸³ ti ādinā mā niratthakam paridevi, dhammam yeva pana yāthāvato passāti adhippāyo.

Sot' āpattiphale patiṭṭhitā ti yathānulomam pavattitāya ^{747, 1} sāmukkaṃsikāya dhammadesanāya pariyosāne sahasanayapatimaṇḍite ⁸⁴ sot' āpattiphale patiṭṭhahi. Katham panāyam satipaṭṭhānamaggavasena sot' āpattiphale patiṭṭhāsīti āha *yasmā panāti* ādi. Na hi catusaccakammaṭṭhānakathāya vinā sāvakānam ariyamaggādhigamo atthi. *Imam* ^{747, 1} *gātham sutvā* ti pana idaṃ sokavinodanavasena pavattitāya gāthāya paṭhamam sutattā ⁸⁵ vuttam, ⁸⁶ sā pi hi saccadesanāya parikarabaddho ⁸⁷ eva. Aniccatākathā ti katvā itaragāthāya ⁸⁸ pana vattabbam eva n' atthi. *Bhāvanā* ti ^{747, 3} paññābhāvanā. Sā hi idha adhippetā. *Tasmā* ⁸⁹ ti yasmā ^{747, 3} rūp' ādinam anicc' ādito anupassanā satipaṭṭhānabhāvanā va, tasmā. *Te pīti* Santatimahāmatta-Paṭācārā. ⁹⁰ ^{747, 3}

Pañcasate core ti sata-sata-coraparivāre pañcacore paṭipāṭiyā ^{747, 13} pesesi. Te araṇṇam pavisitvā theram pariyesantā ^{747, 14} anukkamena therassa samīpe samāgacchiṃsu. Ten' āha *Te gantvā theram parivāretvā nisīdiṃsūti*. *Vedanam vikkhambhetvā* ti ūr' aṭṭhibhedappaccayam ⁹¹ dukkhavedanam amanasikārena vinodetvā. *Pītipāmojjam uppajji* vipaṭi- ^{747, 22} sāralesassa pi asambhavato. Ten' āha *parisuddham sīlam* ^{747, 22} nissāyāti. Therassa hi sīlam paccavekkhato parisuddham sīlam nissāya ulāram pītipāmojjam uppajjamānam ūr' aṭṭhibhedajanitam dukkhavedanam vikkhambhesi. *Tiyāmarattin* ti accantasamyoge upayogavacanam, ten' assa vipassanāyam ⁹² appamādam paṭipatti-ussukkāpanaṃ ca dasseti. ⁹³

Pādānīti pāde. *Saññamissāmīti* ⁹⁴ saññāpessāmi, ⁹⁵ sañ- ^{747, 26, 27} ñattim karissāmīti attho. *Aṭṭiyāmīti* ⁹⁶ jigucchāmi. *Harāyāmīti* lajjāmi. *Vipassisan* ⁹⁷ ti sampassim. ⁹⁸ ^{747, 28} ^{747, 31}

⁸³ B^mP kālāṇkatā

⁸⁴ B^mP °paṭi-

⁸⁵ BGM suttā •

⁸⁶ BG vuttā

⁸⁷ B^mP parivārabandhā

⁸⁸ B^mP °gāthāyam

⁸⁹ ABGG^mM kasmā

⁹⁰ B^m adds pi

⁹¹ B^mP ūruṭṭhi-

⁹² M °nāya

⁹³ ABGG^mM dasseti

⁹⁴ B^mP saṃyamessāmīti

DA saṃyamissāmi

⁹⁵ B^mP sañña-

⁹⁶ M accusāmīti

⁹⁷ ABGG^mMP vipassisan

⁹⁸ ABGG^mM sammassim

P sampassam

- 748, 3 *Pacalāyantānan*⁹⁹ ti pacalāyikānaṃ¹⁰⁰ niddûpagatā-
 748, 12 nam.¹⁰¹ *Agatīn* ti agocaraṃ.
 748, 21, 23 *Vatasampanno*¹⁰² ti dhutaguṇasampanno. *Pamādan* ti
 748, 24 pacalāyanaṃ¹⁰³ sandhāy' āha. *Oruddhamānaso* uparuddha-
 adhicitto.¹⁰⁴
 748, 25 *Pañjarasmin* ti sarīre. Sarīraṃ hi nahārusambandha-
 aṭṭhisāṅghāṭatāya¹⁰⁵ idha pañjaraṃ ti vuttaṃ.
 748, 31 Pītavaṇṇāya¹⁰⁶ pana patākāya¹⁰⁷ parihaṇato, malla-
 yuddhacittakatāya ca Pītamallo ti paññāto pabbajitvā
 Pītamallatthero nāma jāto. *Tīsu rajjesūti* Pāṇḍa-Cola-
 Keralarajjesu.¹⁰⁸ Mallā¹⁰⁹ Sīhaladīpe sakkārasammānaṃ
 748,32; 749,5 labhantīti *Tambapaṇṇidīpaṃ āgamma*. *Taṃ yeva aṅkusaṃ*
katvā ti: Rūp' ādayo mamāti na gahetabbā ti Natumhā-
 kavagge pakāsitaṃ atthaṃ attano cittaṃ attahatthino aṅ-
 749, 9 kusaṃ katvā. *Pādesu avahantesūti* ativeḷaṃ caṅkamanena
 749, 9 akkamituṃ asaṃmatthesu. *Jaṇṇukehi*¹¹⁰ caṅkamati nisinne
 749, 15 niddāya avasaro hotīti. *Byākaritvā* ti attano viriy' āram-
 bhassa saphalatā-pavedanamukhena¹¹¹ sabrahmacārīnaṃ
 tattha ussāhaṃ janento aññaṃ byākaritvā.
 749, 16 *Bhāsitaṃ* ti vacanaṃ, kassa pana taṃ ti āha *Buddhaseṭ-*
 749, 17 *ṭhassa sabbalok' aggavādino* ti. *Na tumhākaṃ* ti ādi tassa
 pavatti-ākāradassanaṃ. Ta-y-idaṃ me saṅkhārānaṃ accan-
 749, 20 tavūpasamakāraṇaṃ ti dassento *Aniccā vatāti* gāthaṃ āhari.
 Tena idānāhaṃ saṅkhārānaṃ khaṇe khaṇe bhaṅgasāṅkhā-
 tassa rogassa abhāvena arogo parinibbuto ti dasseti.
 750, 2 *Assāti* Sakkassa. *Uppattīti*¹¹² dev' uppatti.¹¹² *Puna*
 750, 3 *pākatikā va ahosi* Sakkabhāven' eva uppannattā. *Subrahmā*
 ti evaṃnāmo.
 Accharānaṃ niray' uppattiṃ disvā tatoppabhūti satataṃ
 750, 14 pavattamānaṃ attano citt' utrāsaṃ sandhāy' āha *Niccā*
 750, 14 *utrastaṃ idaṃ cittaṃ* ti ādi. Tattha *utrastaṃ* ti santrastaṃ

⁹⁹ BM pañca-¹⁰⁰ AG^mM paccalāyikaṃ
BG palāyikaṃ¹⁰¹ BG niddāpa- ; B^mP niddaṃ upa-¹⁰² M vatta-

P pathasaṃ-

¹⁰³ ABGG^mM palāyantaṃ¹⁰⁴ BGM uparuddhaṃ-¹⁰⁵ ABGG^mM °sambandhaṃ-
B^mP nhāru-¹⁰⁶ AG^mM °vaṇṇanāya¹⁰⁷ B^mP patākāya¹⁰⁸ B Paṇḍa-B^mP Paṇḍu-Coḷa-Golaraṇṇesū¹⁰⁹ B^mP sabbamallā¹¹⁰ ABGG^mM jānukehi¹¹¹ M sapalavatāvapavedana-

P saphalabhāvavedana-

¹¹² B^mP upapatti *here and below*.

bhītaṃ. *Ubbiggaṃ* ti saṃviggamaṃ. *Utrastaṃ* ti vā saṃviggamaṃ. 750, 15, 14
Ubbiggaṃ ti bhayaavasena saha nissayena sañcalitaṃ. *Anup-* 750, 15, 16
pannesūti anāgatesu. *Kiccesūti* tesu tesu iti-kattabbesu. 750, 16
Kicchesūti ¹¹³ vā pāṭho, dukkhesūti attho, nimitt' atthe c' 750, 16
ettha bhummaṃ, bhāvidukkhanimittan ti attho. *Uppatitesūti* 750, 17
uppannesu kiccesūti yojanā. Tadā attano parivārassa
uppannaṃ dukkhaṃ sandhāya vadati.

Bojjhā ¹¹⁴ ti bodhito, ariyamaggato ti attho. *Aññatrāti* 750, 21
ca padaṃ apekkhitvā ¹¹⁵ nissakkavacanamaṃ, bodhiṃ ṭhapetvā
ti attho. Sesusu pi es' eva nayo. *Tapasā* ti tapokammato, 750, 21
tena maggādhigamassa upāyabhūtaṃ sallekhaṭṭhapaṭipadaṃ
dasseti. *Indriyasamvarā* ti manacchaṭṭhānaṃ indriyānaṃ 750, 22
samvarato, ¹¹⁶ etena samvaratāsīsena ¹¹⁷ sabbam pi sam-
varasīlaṃ, lakkhaṇahāraṇayena vā sabbam pi catupārisud-
dhisīlaṃ dasseti. *Sabbanissaggā* ti sabbassāpi nissajjanato 750, 23
sabbakilesappahānato. Kilesesu hi nissaṭṭhesu kammavaṭṭaṃ
vipākavaṭṭaṇ ca nissaṭṭham eva hotīti. *Sotthin* ti khemaṃ 750, 24
anupaddavataṃ. ¹¹⁸

Nāyati nicchayena kamati ¹¹⁹ nibbānaṃ, taṃ vā nāyati ¹²⁰
paṭivijjhīyati etenāti nāyo, ariyamaggo ti āha *nāyo vuccati* 750, 30
ariyo aṭṭh' aṅgiko maggo ti. *Taṇhā-vāna-virahitattā* ti taṇhā- 751, 2
saṅkhātā-vānavivittattā. ¹²¹ Taṇhā hi khandhehi khandhaṃ,
kammanā phalaṃ, sattehi ca dukkhaṃ vāyati ¹²² saṃsibbatīti
vānan ti vuccati, ta-y-idaṃ n' atthi ettha vānaṃ, na vā
etasmim adhigate puggalassa vānan ti *nibbānaṃ*, asaṅ- 751, 3
khatā ¹²³ dhātu. Parappaccayena vinā paccakkhakarāṇaṃ ¹²⁴
sacchikiriyaṃ ti āha *attapaccakkhatāyāti*. ¹²⁵ 751, 4

Nanu visuddhiyā ti cittavisuddhiyā adhippettattā visud-
dhigahaṇen' ev' ettha sokasamatikkam' ādayo pi gahitā eva
honti, te puna kasmā gahitā ti anuyogaṃ sandhāya *Tattha* 751, 7
kiñcāpīti ādi vuttaṃ. *Sāsanayuttikovidē* ti sacca-paṭiccasa- 751, 8
muppād' ādilakkhaṇāyaṃ ¹²⁶ dhammanītiyaṃ cheke. *Taṃ* 751, 11

¹¹³ ABGG^mMP kiccesūti

¹¹⁴ ABGG^mM bojjhaṅgā

¹¹⁵ ABGG^mM *aṭṭh' aṅgiko* ti

¹¹⁶ B^mP °varanato

¹¹⁷ B^mP satisamvarasisena
M omits

¹¹⁸ ABGG^mM °ddavaṃ

¹¹⁹ BG khamati

¹²⁰ BGM nāyāti

¹²¹ BG omi taṇhā

ABGG^mM °saṅkhātā-

¹²² B^mP vinati

¹²³ BG °khata

¹²⁴ ABGG^mM °kkharaṇaṃ

¹²⁵ So all MSS.

DA °paccakkhakāyā

¹²⁶ AG^mM sabbacca-

- 751, 12 *taṃ atthaṃ nāpetīti* ye ye bodhaneyyapuggalā¹²⁷ saṅkhepa-
vitthār' ādivasena yathā yathā bodhetabbā, attano desanā-
vilāsena¹²⁸ Bhagavā te te tathā tathā bodhento taṃ taṃ
atthaṃ nāpeti. *Taṃ taṃ pākaṭaṃ katvā dassento* ti atth'
āpattiṃ¹²⁹ agaṇento¹²⁹ taṃ taṃ atthaṃ pākaṭaṃ katvā
dassento. Na hi Sammāsambuddhā¹³⁰ atth' āpattiñāpak'
751, 14 ādisādhaniyavacanā.¹³¹ *Samvattatīti* jāyati, hotīti attho.
Yasmā anatikkanta-sokapariddavassa¹³² na kadāci citta-
visuddhi atthi sokapariddava¹³³-samatikkamanamukhen'
751, 15 eva¹³⁴ cittavisuddhiyā ijghanato, tasmā āha sā¹³⁵ soka-
pariddavānaṃ¹³⁶ samatikkamena hotīti. Yasmā pana doma-
nassapaccayehi dukkhadhammehi phuṭṭhaṃ puthujjanaṃ
sok' ādayo abhibhavanti, pariññātesu ca tesu¹³⁷ te na honti,
751, 15 tasmā vuttaṃ sokapariddavānaṃ samatikkamo dukkhado-
751, 17 manassānaṃ atthaṅgamenāti.¹³⁸ *Nāyassāti* aggamaggassa
tatiyamaggassa¹³⁹ ca. Tad adhigamena hi yathākkamaṃ
dukkhadomanassānaṃ atthaṅgamo.¹⁴⁰ Sacchikiriyābhisa-
maya-sahabhāvīpi¹⁴¹ itarābhisa-mayo tad avinābhāvato sac-
chikiriyābhisa-maya-hetuko viya vutto. *Nāyassādhigamo*
751, 17 *nibbānassa sacchikiriyāyāti* phalaññāṇena vā paccakkhaka-
751, 18 raṇaṃ sandhāya vuttaṃ. *Nibbānassa sacchikiriyāyāti*
142 *sampadānavacanañ c' etaṃ daṭṭhabbaṃ.*¹⁴²
751, 21 *Vaṇṇabhaṇanan*¹⁴³ ti¹⁴³ paṣaṃsāvacanaṃ. Ta-y-idam
na idh' eva, atha kho aññatthāpi Satthu āciṇṇam evāti
751, 21 dassento *yath' eva hīti* ādim āha. Tattha ādimhi kalyāṇaṃ,
751, 22 ādi vā¹⁴⁴ kalyāṇaṃ etassāti *ādikalyāṇaṃ*. Sesapadadvaye pi
751, 23 es' eva nayo. Atthasampattiyā *sātthaṃ*. Byañjanasam-
751, 24 pattiyā *savyañjanaṃ*. Sīl' ādipaṇcadhammakkhandha-pāri-
751, 24 pūrito, upanetabbassa abhāvato ca *kevalapariṇaṇaṃ*.
751, 24 Nirupakkilesato apanetabbassa ca abhāvato *parisuddhaṃ*.

127 BM bodhaniyya-
G bodhaniyaṃ-
128 BG °vilāsayena
129 ABGG^m acintento *instead*
M acinto ti *instead*
130 B^mP °buddho
131 B^mP °vacano ti
132 B^mP °parideva- *here and below*.
133 B^mP °parideva
M °pariddavā
134 BGM °kkamena-
135 B^mP omit

136 DA °paridevānaṃ
137 ABGG^mM omit
138 ABGG^mM atthagamo hi
139 BG omit
140 ABGG^mM atthagamo
141 ABGG^mM °bhāvīti
142-143 ABGG^mM omit
143 A vaṇṇaṃ bhananti
BGP °bhananti
G^m vaṇṇ' ābharaṇaṃ ti
M *damaged*
144 ABGG^m omit

Seṭṭhacariyabhāvato sāsana*brahmacariyaṃ* magga*brahma-* 751, 24
cariyaṃ ca vo *pakāsessāmīti*. Ayam ettha saṅkhepo, vit- 751, 25
 thāro pana Visuddhimagge vuttanayen' eva veditabbo.
Ariyavaṃsā ti ariyānaṃ Buddh' ādīnaṃ vaṃsā pavenīyo. 751, 27
Aggaññā ti aggā ti jānitabbā sabbavaṃsehi seṭṭhabhāvato. 751, 27
Rattaññā ti cirarattā ti jānitabbā. *Vaṃsaññā* ¹⁴⁵ ti Buddh' 751, 28
 ādīnaṃ vaṃsā ti jānitabbā. *Porāṇā* ti purāṇā ¹⁴⁶ anadhu- 751, 28
 nātanattā. *Asaṅkiṇṇā* ti avikiṇṇā anapanītā. *Asaṅkiṇṇa-* 751, 28
pubbā ti kiṃ imehīti ariyehi na apanītapubbā. *Na saṅki-* 751, 28
yantīti idāni pi tehi na apanīyanti. ¹⁴⁷ *Na saṅkiyissantīti* 751, 29
 anāgate pi tehi na apanīyissantī. ¹⁴⁷ *Appatikuṭṭhā . . . pe* 751, 29
 . . . *viññūhīti* ye loke viññū samaṇabrāhmaṇā, tehi apac-
 cakkhatā aninditā, agarahitā ti attho. *Visuddhiyā* ¹⁴⁸ *ti* ¹⁴⁸ 751, 31
 ādīhīti visuddhi-ādidiṭṭhā. *Padehīti* vākyehi, visuddhi- 751, 32
 atth' ādibhedabhinnehi ¹⁴⁹ vā dhammakotṭhāsehi. *Upaddave* 752, 2
 ti anatthe. *Visuddhin* ti visujjhaṇaṃ ¹⁵⁰ saṅkilesappahā- 752, 3
 naṃ. Vāc' uggatakaṇaṃ *uggaho* ti. *Pariyāpuṇaṇaṃ* 752, 4
 paricayo. Atthassa ¹⁵¹ hadaye ṭhapaṇaṃ *dhāraṇaṃ*. Pari- 752, 5
 vattanaṃ *vācanaṃ*. 752, 5

Gandhārako ti Gandhāradese uppanno. *Pahontīti* sak- 752, 13, 14
 konti. *Aniyyānikamaggā* ¹⁵² ti micchāmaggā micchatta- 752, 17
 niyatāniyatamaggā ¹⁵³ pi vā. *Suvaṇṇaṇ* ti kūṭasuvaṇṇaṃ 752, 24
 pi vuccati. *Maṇīti* kācamani pi, *muttā* ti velujā pi, *pavālan* 752, 25
 ti pallavo ¹⁵⁴ pi vuccantīti ¹⁵⁵ *rattajambunad'* ādi-padehi 752, 24
 te visesitā.

Na tato heṭṭhā ti idhāhippetakāy' ādīnaṃ vedan' ādisabhāv' 752, 28
 attābhāvā, kāya-vedanā-citta-vimuttassa ¹⁵⁶ tebhūmaka-
 dhammassa viṣuṃ vipallāsavatth' antarabhāvena gahitattā
 ca ¹⁵⁷ heṭṭhā gahaṇesu ¹⁵⁸ vipallāsavatthūnaṃ anīṭṭhānaṃ
 sandhāya vuttaṃ. Pañcamassa pana vipallāsavatthuno
 abhāvā *na uddhan* ti āha. Ārammaṇavibhāgena h' ettha 752, 28
 satipaṭṭhānavibhāgo ti. *Tayo satipaṭṭhānā* ti satipaṭṭhāna- 752, 29

¹⁴⁵ BG vaṃsajāti

¹⁴⁶ BG purāṇaṃ
 M purāṇā •

¹⁴⁷⁻¹⁴⁷ BG omit

¹⁴⁸ ABGG^mMP visuddhi

¹⁴⁹ B^mP °atthātādi-

¹⁵⁰ ABGM visujjhi

G^m visuddhiṃ

¹⁵¹ BGM antassa

¹⁵² ABGG^mMP aniyyānamaggā

¹⁵³ Should the compound be analysed
 thus:—micch' attaniyatā-
 niyatamaggā ?

¹⁵⁴ ABGG^mM pallavā

¹⁵⁵ B^mP vuccatīti

¹⁵⁶ G^m °cittana-

¹⁵⁷ ABGG^mM va

¹⁵⁸ AG^mM gahaṇesu

752. 34

saddassa atth' uddhāradassanaṃ, na idha pāliyaṃ vuttassa satipaṭṭhāna-saddassa atthadassanaṃ.¹⁵⁹ *Ādisu hi satigocaro* ti ettha *ādi*-saddena

“ Phassasamudayā vedanāsamudayo, nāmarūpasamudayā cittassa samudayo, manasikārasamudayā dhammānaṃ samudayo ” ti (g)

753. 4

satipaṭṭhānā¹⁶⁰ ti¹⁶¹ vuttānaṃ¹⁶² satigocarānaṃ pakā-sake suttapadese saṅgaṇhāti. Evaṃ Paṭisambhidāpāliyaṃ pi avasesapālippabhedadassan' attho¹⁶³ ādi-saddo daṭṭhabbo. *Satiyā paṭṭhānan* ti satiyā¹⁶⁴ patitṭhātabbatṭhānaṃ.¹⁶⁵ Dān' ādini karontassa rūp' ādini satiyā¹⁶⁶ ṭhānaṃ¹⁶⁶ hontīti taṃ-nivāran' attham āha *padhānaṃ*¹⁶⁷ *ṭhanan* ti. Pa-saddo¹⁶⁸ hi idha “ Paṇitā dhammā ” ti ādisu viya padhān' atthadīpako ti adhippāyo. *Ariyo* ti ariyaṃ sabba-sattaseṭṭhaṃ Sammāsambuddham āha. *Etthāti* etasmim Salāyatanaṃ vibhaṅgasutte. Sutt' ekadesena hi suttaṃ dasseti. Tattha hi

753. 4

753. 6

753. 8

“ Tayo satipaṭṭhānā yad ariyo . . . pe . . . arahatīti¹⁶⁹ iti kho pan' etaṃ vuttaṃ. Kiñ c' etaṃ paṭicca vuttaṃ? Idha bhikkhave Satthā sāvakānaṃ dhammaṃ deseti anukampako hitesī anukampaṃ upādāya: Idam vo hitāya, idam vo sukhāyāti. Tassa sāvakā na sussusanti, na soṭaṃ odahanti, na aññācittaṃ upaṭṭhāpenti,¹⁷⁰ vokkamma¹⁷¹ ca satthusāsanā vattanti. Tatra bhikkhave, Tathāgato na c' eva attamano¹⁷² hoti, na ca attamanataṃ¹⁷² paṭisaṃvedeti, anavassuto ca viharati sato sampajāno. Idam bhikkhave paṭhamam satipaṭṭhānaṃ yad ariyo sevati . . . pe . . . m-arahatīti.

Puna ca param bhikkhave Satthā . . . pe . . . idam vo

(g) S V 184

¹⁵⁹ B^mP *add* ti¹⁶⁰ AG^m °ṭṭhānaṃ

BG °ṭṭhāna

M °ṭṭhānan

¹⁶¹ ABGG^m *omit*¹⁶² ABGG^m vuttan ti¹⁶³ ABGG^mM °atthamB^mP °ppadesadassan'-¹⁶⁴ ABGG^mM sati¹⁶⁵ G^m patitṭhānatabba-¹⁶⁶ M satipaṭṭhānaṃ¹⁶⁷ DA paṭṭhānan 'c¹⁶⁸ AG^m *add* su¹⁶⁹ ABGG^mMP m-arahatīti *here and below*.¹⁷⁰ B^mP °ṭṭha-¹⁷¹ BG vokkammaṃ¹⁷² B^mP anatta-

sukhāyāti. Tassa ekacce sāvakā na sussūsanti . . . pe . . . ¹⁷³ vattanti. Ekacce sāvakā sussūsanti . . . pe . . . ¹⁷³ na ca vokkamma satthusāsanā vattanti. Tatra bhikkhave Tathāgato na c' eva attamano ¹⁷² hoti na ca attamanataṃ ¹⁷² paṭisaṃvedeti, na ca anattamano ¹⁷⁴ hoti, na ca anattamanataṃ ¹⁷⁵ paṭisaṃvedeti; attamanatañ ¹⁷⁶ ca anattamanatañ ¹⁷⁶ ca tad ubhayaṃ abhinivajjetvā upekkhako viharati sato sampajāno. Idaṃ ¹⁷⁷ bhikkhave dutiyaṃ.

Puna ca paraṃ bhikkhave . . . pe . . . sukhāyāti. Tassa sāvakā sussūsanti . . . pe . . . vattanti. Tatra bhikkhave Tathāgato attamano c' eva hoti, attamanatañ ca paṭisaṃvedeti, anavassuto ca viharati sato sampajāno. Idaṃ ¹⁷⁷ bhikkhave tatiyaṃ " ti.^(h)

Evam paṭighānunanayehi anavassutatā, niccam upaṭṭhitasatitāya tad ubhayavītivattatā ¹⁷⁸ satipaṭṭhānan ti vuttā. Buddhānaṃ yeva hi niccam upaṭṭhitasatitā ¹⁷⁹ hoti āveṇīkadhammabhāvato, na paccekabuddh' ādīnaṃ. Pa-saddo ārambho ¹⁸⁰ jāto ¹⁸¹ ti, ¹⁸¹ ārambho ¹⁸² ca pavattatīti ¹⁸³ katvā āha *pavattayitabbato ti attho* ti. Satiyā karaṇabhūtāya 753. 10, 11 *paṭṭhānaṃ* paṭṭhapetabbam *satipaṭṭhānaṃ*. Ana-saddo ¹⁸⁴ hi 753. 11 bahulavacanena ¹⁸⁵ kamm' attho pi hotīti. Tathāssa kattu-attho pi labbhatīti *paṭṭhātīti* ¹⁸⁶ *paṭṭhānan* ti vuttam. 753. 14 *Upaṭṭhātīti* ¹⁸⁶ ettha u-saddo ¹⁸⁷ bhus' attha-visiṭṭha-pakkhandanaṃ ¹⁸⁸ dīpetīti *okkanditvā pakkhanditvā pattharivā* ¹⁸⁹ *pavattatīti* ¹⁹⁰ *attho* ti āha. Puna bhāv' attham sati-saddam paṭṭhāna-saddaṃ ca vaṇṇento *atha vā* ti ādim āha. 753. 16 Tena purimavikappe sati-saddo paṭṭhāna-saddo ¹⁹¹ ca kattu-

(h) M III 221

¹⁷² B^mP anatta-

¹⁷³⁻¹⁷⁹ B^mP omit

¹⁷⁴ ABB^mGG^mM attamano

¹⁷⁵ BB^mG^m attamana-

¹⁷⁶⁻¹⁷⁸ ABGG^mM attamanañ ca
anattamanañ
B^m anattamanatā ca
attamanatā

¹⁷⁷ B^m adds vuccati

¹⁷⁸ ABGG^m°vattattā; M°vattatāya

¹⁷⁹ AG^m patthita-
BG paṭhisatitā
M patitthitā satitā

¹⁸⁰ BG ārabho

B^mP ārambham

¹⁸¹ B^mP joteti

¹⁸² ABGG^mM ārabho

¹⁸³ ABGM pavattitī

¹⁸⁴ P paṭṭhāna-saddo

¹⁸⁵ B^mP bahulam-

¹⁸⁶ B^m patthātīti; P omits

¹⁸⁷ B^mP pa-saddo

¹⁸⁸ B^mP °visiṭṭham-

¹⁸⁹ ABGG^mMP omit

¹⁹⁰ ABGG^mMP vattatīti

¹⁹¹ ABGG^mMP omit

753. 16 attho ti viññāyati. *Saran' atthenāti* cirakatassa cirabhāsi-
 753. 18, 15 tassa ca anussaraṇ' atthena. *Idan* ti yaṃ: *Sati yeva sati-*
 753. 18 *paṭṭhānan* ti vuttaṃ, idaṃ. *Idha* imasmim suttapadese
 753. 18 *adhippetam*. *Yadi evan* ti yadi sati eva satipaṭṭhānaṃ, sati
 753. 18 nāma eko dhammo, evaṃ sante *kasmā s a t i p a ṭ ṭ h ā n ā*
 753. 19 *ti bahuvacanan* ti āha *sati-bhuttā* ti ādi. *Yadi* bahukā tā
 753. 20 satiyo, atha kasmā maggo ti ekavacanan ti yojanā. *Magga-*
thenāti niyyān' atthena. Niyyāniko hi maggadhammo, ten'
 753. 22 eva niyyānikabhāvena ekattūpagato ek' antato nibbānaṃ
 gacchati, atthikehi ca tad atthaṃ maggiyatīti āha *Vuttaṃ*
h' etan ti. Attanā va pubbe vuttaṃ paccāharati. Tattha
 753. 24 *catasso pi c' etā* ti kāyānupassanādivasena ¹⁹² catubbidhā
 753. 24, 25 pi ca etā satiyo. *Aparabhāge* ti ariyamaggakkhaṇe. *Kiccaṃ*
sādhayamānā ti pubbabhāge kāy' ādisu subhasaññādi-
 vidhamanavasena viṣuṃ viṣuṃ pavattitvā maggakkhaṇe
 753. 25 sakiññeva ¹⁹³ catubbidhassāpi vipallāsassa samuccheda-
 753. 27 sena *nibbānaṃ gacchanti*.¹⁹⁴ Catukiccasāadhanen' eva h'
 ettha bahuvacananiddeso. *Evañ ca satīti* evaṃ magg'
 atthena ekattaṃ upādāya maggo ti ekavacanena, āram-
 maṇabhedena catubbidhataṃ ¹⁹⁵ upādāya cattāro ti ca
 753. 27 vattabbatāya sati vijjamānattā. *Vacanānusandhinā*
 753. 28 *Ekāyano ayan* ti ādikā *desanā sānusandhikā* va, na
 ananusandhikā ti adhippāyo. Vuttam ev' atthaṃ nidas-
 753. 28 sanena paṭipādetuṃ *Mārasenappamaddanan* ti ānetvā
 753.32; 754.2 *Yathā* ti ādinā nidassanaṃ saṃsandeti.¹⁹⁶ *Tasmā* ti ādi
 nigamanaṃ.

Visesato kāyo vedanā ca assādassa kāraṇan ti tappahān'
 atthaṃ tesu taṇhāvatthusu olārika-sukhumesu asubha-
 dukkhabhāvadassanāni manda-tikkhapaññehi taṇhācaritehi
 754. 9 sukarānīti tāni tesam *visuddhimaggo* ti vuttāni. Tathā
 niccam attā ti abhinivesanavatthutāya ¹⁹⁷ diṭṭhiyā vise-
 sakāraṇesu cittadhammesu aniccānattatādassanāni sarāg'
 ādivasena saññāphass' ādivasena nīvaraṇ' ādivasena
 ca nātippabhedātippabhedagatesu ¹⁹⁸ tappahān' atthaṃ

¹⁹² ABGG^mM °passanavasena

¹⁹³ B^m sati yeva tattha
 P sakim yeva tattha

¹⁹⁴ B^mP gacchati

¹⁹⁵ ABGG^mM °dha

¹⁹⁶ B^mP °dati

¹⁹⁷ B^mP °vesavatthu-

¹⁹⁸ B^mP add tesu

manda - tikkhapaññānaṃ ¹⁹⁹ diṭṭhicaritānaṃ sukarānīti
tesaṃ tāni *visuddhimaggo* ti vuttāni. Ettha ca yathā ^{754, 12}
cittadhammānaṃ pi taṇhāya vatthubhāvo sambhavati,
tathā kāyavedanānaṃ pi diṭṭhiyā ti sati pi nesaṃ catunnam
pi taṇhā-diṭṭhi-vatthubhāve yo yassā ²⁰⁰ sātisaṃpaccayo, ²⁰¹
taṃ dassan' atthaṃ visesagahaṇaṃ katan ti daṭṭhabbaṃ.
Tikkhapañño samathayāniko olārik' ārammaṇaṃ pari-
bhavanto ²⁰² tattha aṭṭhatvā jhānaṃ samāpajjitvā vuṭṭhāya
vedanaṃ parigaṇhātīti vuttaṃ olārik' ārammaṇe ²⁰³ asañṭha- ^{754, 15}
hanato ²⁰⁴ ti. Vipassanāyānikassa pana sukhume citte
dhammesu ca cittaṃ pakkhandatīti citta-dhammānupas-
sanānaṃ ²⁰⁵ manda-tikkhapaññānavipassanāyānikānaṃ visud-
dhimaggaṭā vuttā.

Tesaṃ tatthāti ettha *tattha*-saddassa pahān' atthan ti etena ^{754, 22}
yojanā. Parato *tesaṃ tatthāti* etthāpi es' eva nayo. Pañca ^{754, 26}
kāmaguṇā savisesā kāye labbhatīti visesena kāyo kām'
oghasa vatthu, bhavesu sukhagahaṇavasena bhav' assādo
hotīti bhav' oghassa vedanā vatthu, santatighanaggahaṇa-
vasena visesato citte attābhiniveso hotīti diṭṭh' oghassa
cittaṃ vatthu, dhammesu vinibbhogassa dukkarattā dham-
mānaṃ dhammamattatāya ²⁰⁶ duppaṭivijjhataṭā ca sammoho
hotīti avijj' oghassa dhammā ²⁰⁷ vatthu, tasmā tesu ²⁰⁸
tesaṃ pahān' atthaṃ cattāro va vuttā.

Evam ²⁰⁹ kāy' ādīnaṃ kām' ogh' ādivatthubhāvakatha-
nen' eva kāmayoga-kām' āsav' ādīnaṃ ²¹⁰ pi vatthubhāvo
dīpito hoti oghehi tesaṃ atthato anaññattā. Yad aggena ca
kāyo kām' ogh' ādīnaṃ vatthu, tad aggena abhijjhā ²¹¹
kāyaganthassa ²¹² vatthu.

“ Dukkhāya vedanāya paṭighānusayo anuseti ” ti ⁽¹⁾
dukkhadukkha-vipariṇāmadukkha-saṅkhāradukkhabhūtā ²¹³

(1) M III 285 ≠ S IV 205

¹⁹⁹ ABGM manāditikkhapaññānaṃ

²⁰⁰ M yasmā ssā

²⁰¹ ABGG^mM sati sayamaṃ paccayo

²⁰² B^mP parigaṇhanto

²⁰³ ABGG^mM °pesu

²⁰⁴ ABGG^mM asaraṇaṭhānato

²⁰⁵ BG °passānaṃ

²⁰⁶ AG^mM °mattāya

BG dhammattāya

²⁰⁷ ABGG^mM dhammo

²⁰⁸ ABGG^mMP omit

²⁰⁹ ABGG^mM ekaṃ

²¹⁰ P °kāmaḥbhav' ādīnaṃ

²¹¹ P anabhijjhā

²¹² AG^m °gantassa

M tāya-

²¹³ AG^m dukkha-vipariṇāma-

saṅkhāra-

BGM dukkha-vipariṇāma-

saṅkhārabhūtā

vedanā visesena byāpāda-kāyaganthassa ²¹⁴ vatthu. Citte niccagahaṇavasena sassatassa attano sīsenā suddhīti ādi parāmasanaṃ hotīti sīlabbataparāmāsassa cittaṃ vatthu. Nāmarūpaparicchedena bhūtaṃ ²¹⁵ bhūtato apassantassa bhava-vibhavadiṭṭhisāṅkhāto idaṃ saccābhiniveso hotīti tassa dhammā vatthu. Kāyassa kāma' upādānavatthutā ²¹⁶ vuttanayā va. Yad aggena hi kāyo kāma' oghassa vatthu, tad aggena kāma' upādānassa pi vatthu atthato abhinnattā. Sukhavedana' assādasena paralokanirapekkho ²¹⁷

“ N' atthi dinnan ” ti (1)

ādikaṃ parāmāsaṃ uppādetīti diṭṭh' upādānassa vedanā vatthu. Cittadhammānaṃ itar' upādānavatthutā tatiya-catuttha-ganthayojanāyaṃ ²¹⁸ vuttanayā eva. Kāyavedanānaṃ chanda-dosāgativatthutā ²¹⁹ kāma' ogha-byāpāda-kāyaganthayojanāyaṃ vuttanayā eva. Santatighanaḥaṇavasena sarāg' ādicitte sammoho hotīti mohāgatiyā cittaṃ vatthu. Dhammasabhāvānavabodhena ²²⁰ bhayaṃ hotīti bhayāgatiyā dhammā vatthu.

Āhārasamudayā kāyasamudayo, ²²¹ phassasamudayā vedanāsamudayo, ²²² saṅkhārapaccayā viññāṇaṃ, viññāṇapaccayā nāmarūpan ti vacanato kāy' ādīnaṃ samudaya-bhūtā kabalīkāra ²²³-phassa-manosañcetanā-viññāṇ' āhārā kāy' ādiparijānanena ²²⁴ pariññātā hontīti āha *catubbidh' āhārapariññ' atthan* ²²⁵ ti. *Pakaraṇanayo* ti Nettippakaraṇavasena suttantaṃvannaṇānayo. ²²⁶ *Saraṇavasena* ti kāy' ādīnaṃ kusal' ādīnaṃ ²²⁷ dhamm' ādīnaṃ ²²⁷ ca upadhāraṇavasena. Saranti gacchanti nibbānaṃ etāyāti satīti imasmiṃ atthe ekatte ekasabhāve nibbāne samosaraṇaṃ samāgamo *ekattasamosaraṇaṃ*. Etad eva hi dassetuṃ *Yathā hīti* ādi vuttaṃ.

(1) D I 55

²¹⁴ A sabyāpāda-; BG tabyāpāda-

²¹⁶ ABGG^mM *omit*

²¹⁸ ABGG^mM °upādānaṃ-

²¹⁷ ABGG^mM °pekkhā

²¹⁸ BG °yojanānaṃ

²¹⁹ M °vatthukā

²²⁰ AG^m °sabhāvānavabodhena na
BGM *add* na; B^mP °bodhe

²²¹ B^m kāyassa samu-

²²² B^m vedanānaṃ samu-

²²³ ABGG^mM °kāra āhārā
B^mP kabalīkāra

²²⁴ ABGG^mM °janena

²²⁵ ABGG^mM °pariñetthan

²²⁶ ABGG^mM suttasamvanna-

²²⁷ B^mP kusaladhamm' ādīnaṃ

754. 33

754. 34

754. 35

754. 35

755. 1

Ekanibbānappavesahetubhūtā²²⁸ vā samānatā,²²⁹ eko satipaṭṭhānasabhāvo, ekattaṃ²³⁰ tattha samosaraṇaṃ,²³¹ taṃsabhāvata vā ekattasamosaraṇaṃ.²³² Tena²³² ekanibbānappavesahetubhāvaṃ²³³ dassetuṃ *Yathā hīti* ādim āha. 755. 1
 Etasmiṃ atthe saraṇ' ekattasamosaraṇāni saha²³⁴ satipaṭṭhān' ekabhāvassa kāraṇattena²³⁵ vuttānīti daṭṭhabbāni ; purimasmim visuṃ. Saraṇavasena²³⁵ ti vā gamanavasena²³⁵ ti atthe sati tad eva gamanaṃ samosaraṇaṃ ti, samosaraṇe vā sati-sadd' atthavasena avuccamāne dhāraṇatā vā satīti sati-sadd' atth' antarābhāvā²³⁶ purimaṃ satibhāvassa kāraṇaṃ, pacchimaṃ ekabhāvassāti nibbānasamosaraṇe pi sahitān' eva tāni satipaṭṭhān' ekabhāvassa kāraṇāni vuttāni honti.

“ Cuddasavidhena, navavidhena, soḷasavidhena, pañca-vidhenā ” ti (k)

idaṃ upari pāliyaṃ āgatānaṃ ānāpānapabb' ādīnaṃ vasena vuttam, tesam pana anantabhedavasena²³⁷ tad anugatabhedavasena ca bhāvanāya anekavidhatā labbhati yeva, catusu disāsu uṭṭhānakabhaṇḍasadisatā²³⁸ kāyānupassan' ādi-taṃ-taṃ-satipaṭṭhānabhāvanānubhāvassa daṭṭhabbā.

Kathetukamyatāpucchā itarāsaṃ pucchānaṃ idha asam- 755. 31
 bhavato, niddes' ādivasena desetukamyatāya²³⁹ ca tathā vuttattā. *I d h ā ti* vuccamānapaṭipattikassa²⁴⁰ bhikkhuno 755. 32
 sannissayadassanaṃ, so c' assa sannissayo sāsanaṃ añño n' atthīti vuttam *I d h ā ti imasmim sāsane* ti. *Dhamma* 755. 32
... pe ... laṇaṃ etam tesam attano mukhābhimukhabhāvakaraṇ' atthaṃ,²⁴¹ tañ ca dhammassa sakkacca²⁴² savan' atthaṃ.

(k) ?

228 B^m °bhūto ; P *omits* bhūtā
 229 B^m samānatāya
 230 P *ekattha for* ekatta *here and below*.
 231 B^mP *add* ekattasamosaraṇaṃ
 232 B^mP *omit* •
 233 BG °bhāvā ; B^mP *add* pana
 234 B^mP *sah' eva*
 235 A^G° kāraṇ' atthena
 B kāraṇa tena
 236 ABGG^m °atthassa tarābhāvā
 M °atthaṃ taṃ rābhāvā

237 A antabheda-
 BG annabheda-
 B^m anantarabheda-
 G^mM attabheda
For antarabheda- ?
 238 ABGG^mM °sadisā
 239 B hetukamya-
 240 B^mP °pattisampādakassa
 241 BGM mukhābhimukha-
 B^mP sammukhābhi-
 242 P sakkā

“ Gocare bhikkhave caratha sake ²⁴³ pettike visaye ” ti ⁽¹⁾

755, 35 ādivacanato bhikkhu**gocarā ete dhammā, yadidaṃ kāyā-
nupassan’ ādayo. Tattha yasmā kāyānupassan’ ādipaṭi-
pattiyā bhikkhu hoti, tasmā kāyānupassī viha-
rati ti ādinā bhikkhum dasseti, bhikkhumhi taṃ-
755, 37; 756, 1 niyamato ti āha *paṭipattiyā bhikkhubhāvadassanato* ti.
Satthucariyānuvidhāyakattā sakalasāsanasampaṭiggāhakat-
tā ²⁴⁴ ca *sabbappakārāya anusāsanīyā bhājanabhāvo*. *Tasmim*
756, 1 *gahite* ti bhikkhumhi gahite. Bhikkhu parisāya seṭṭhabhā-
756, 2 vato ²⁴⁵ rājagamaṇāyena ²⁴⁶ itaraparīsā pi atthato ga-
hitā ²⁴⁷ va ²⁴⁷ hontīti ²⁴⁷ āha *sesā* ti ādi. Evaṃ paṭhamam
kāraṇam vibhajitvā itaram pi vibhajitum *yo* ²⁴⁸ *iman* ti ādi
vuttam.

756, 6 *Samam careyyāti* kām’ ādi ²⁴⁹ visamacariyam pahāya kāy’
756, 7 ādihi ²⁵⁰ samam careyya. Rāg’ ādivūpasamena *santo*,
756, 7 indriyadamena *danto*, catumagganiyāmena *niyato*, seṭṭha-
756, 7 cāritāya ²⁵¹ *brahmacārī*. Sabbattha kāyadaṇḍ’ ādi-oropanena
756, 8, 9 *nidhāya daṇḍam*. Ariyabhāve tṭhito so evarūpo bāhitapāpa-
756, 9 samitapāpa-bhinnakilesatāhi *brāhmaṇo, samaṇo, bhikkhūti* ²⁵²
veditabbo.

“ Ayañ c’ eva kāyo, bahiddhā ca nāmarūpan ” ti ^(m)
ādisu khandhapañcakam, tathā

“ Sukhañ ca kāyena paṭisaṃvedetī ” ti ⁽ⁿ⁾
ādisu

“ Yā tasmim samaye kāyassa passaddhi paṭippas-
saddhī ²⁵³ ” ti ^(o)

ādisu ca vedanādayo tayo ²⁵⁴ cetasikā khandhā kāyo ti

(1) D III 58; S V 147

(m) S II 24

(n) M I 208

(o) ?

²⁴³ M sikkhe

** . . . ** G^m places this long con-
tinuous passage elsewhere
in the sutta, probably due
to confusion of ola leaves.

²⁴⁴ ABGG^mM °sāsanam paṭi-

²⁴⁵ B^mP jetṭha-

²⁴⁶ ABGG^mM rājā-

²⁴⁷ BG gahitavasenatīti

²⁴⁸ B^m and DA add ca

²⁴⁹ B^mP kāy’-

²⁵⁰ B kām’-

²⁵¹ AB^mG^mP °caritāya; M damaged

²⁵² B^mP add ca

²⁵³ BG omit

²⁵⁴ B^mP omit

vuccantīti tato visesan' attham *kāye ti rūpakāye* ti āha. 756, 10
Kes' ādīnañ ca dhammānan ti kes' ādisaññitānam bhūtūpā- 756, 11
 dāyadhammānam. Evañ cay' attho kāy' attho,²⁵⁵ sarīr'
 attho kāy' attho ti saddanayena kāya-saddam dassetvā
 idāni niruttinayena pi tam dassetum *Yathā cāti* ādi 756, 12
 vuttam. *Āyantīti* ²⁵⁶ uppajjanti. 756, 15

Asammissato ti vedanādayo pi ettha sitā ettha paṭi- 756, 19
 baddhā ²⁵⁷ ti kāye vedanādi-anupassanāpasāṅge pi āpanne
 tato asammissato ti attho. Samūhavisayatāya c' assa kāya-
 saddassa, samudāy' upādānatāya ca asubh' ākārassa kāye
 ti ekavacanam; ** tathā ārammaṇ' ādivibhāgena aneka-
 bhedabhinnam pi cittam cittabhāvasāmaññaena ekajjham
 gahetvā citte ti ekavacanam. * Vedanā pana sukh' ādi-
 bhedabhinnā visum visum anupassitabbā ti dassentena
 vedanāsūti bahuvacanena vuttā, tath' eva ca niddeso
 pavattito; dhammā ca paropaṇṇāsabhedā, anupassitabb'
 ākārena ca anekabhedā evāti te pi bahuvacanavasen' eva
 vuttā.*

Avayavīgāha-samaññātidhāvana-sār' ādānābhinivesa-ni-
 sedhan' attham kāyam aṅgapaccaṅgehi, tāni ca kes' ādīhi,
 kes' ādike ca bhūtūpādāyarūpehi vinibbhuñjanto ²⁵⁸ *Tathā* 756, 20
na kāye ti ādim āha. Pāsād' ādinagarāvayavasamūhe avaya-
 vīvādino pi avayavīgāham ²⁵⁹ na karonti: Nagaram nāma
 koci attho atthīti pana kesañci samaññātidhāvanam siyā ti.
 Itthipuris' ādisamaññātidhāvane nagaranidassanam vuttam.
 Aṅgapaccaṅgasamūho, kesalom' ādisamūho, bhūtūpādā-
 yasamūho ca *yathāvuttasamūho*, tabbinimutto kāyo pi ²⁶⁰ 757, 1
 nāma koci n' atthi, pageva itthi-ādayo ti āha *kāyo vā itthi* 757, 1
vā puriso vā añño vā koci dhammo na ²⁶¹ *h' ettha* ²⁶¹ *dissatīti*. 757, 1
Koci dhammo ti iminā satta-jīv' ādim paṭikkhipati, avayavī 757, 2
 pana kāyapaṭikkhepen' eva paṭikkhitto ti. Yadi evam
 katham kāy' ādisamaññātidhāvanānīti ²⁶² āha *Yathāvutta-* 757, 2
dhamma . . . pe . . . karontīti. *Tathā tathā* ti kāy' ādi- 757, 3
 ākārena.

²⁵⁵ B^mP omit

²⁵⁶ ABGG^mM ayantīti

²⁵⁷ AG^m paṭighabaddhā
 BG paṭisaddhā; M damaged

** Here ends the passage misplaced
 in G^m.

* . . . * ABGG^mM omit

²⁵⁸ B^mP °bbhujjanto

²⁵⁹ BG avayavibhāgam

²⁶⁰ BG ti

²⁶¹ B^mP omit

²⁶² BGG^mM °samaññābhidānānīti

757. 5 *Yaṃ passatīti* yaṃ itthiṃ purisaṃ vā passati. Nanu cakkhunā itthipurisadassanaṃ n' atthīti? Saccam²⁶³ etaṃ, Itthiṃ passāmi purisaṃ passāmīti pana pavattasaññāya vasena²⁶⁴ *Yaṃ*²⁶⁴ *passatīti* vuttaṃ. Micchādassanena vā diṭṭhiyā *Yaṃ passati na taṃ diṭṭhaṃ*, taṃ rūp' āyatanam na hotīti attho, viparītagāhavasena micchāparikappitarūpattā. Atha vā taṃ kes' ādibhūtūpādāyasamūhasaṅkhātamaṃ diṭṭhaṃ na hoti, acakkhuviññānaviññeyyattā diṭṭhaṃ vā taṃ na hoti. *Yaṃ diṭṭhaṃ taṃ na passatīti* yaṃ rūp' āyatanam kes' ādibhūtūpādāyasamūhasaṅkhātamaṃ vā²⁶⁵ diṭṭhaṃ, taṃ paññācakkhunā bhūtato na passatīti attho. *Apassaṃ bajjhate*²⁶⁶ ti imaṃ attabhāvaṃ yathābhūtaṃ paññācakkhunā apassanto

“ Etaṃ mama, eso 'ham asmi, eso me attā ” ti (p)

kilesabandhanena bajjhati.

757. 11 *Na aññadhammānupassīti*²⁶⁷ na aññasabhāvānupassī, asubh' ādito aññ' ākārānupassī ca na hotīti attho. *Kim*²⁶⁸ *vuttaṃ hotīti* ādinā taṃ ev' atthaṃ pākaṭaṃ karoti. *Paṭhavikāyaṇ* ti kes' ādikoṭṭhāsaṃ²⁶⁹ paṭhaviṃ dhammasamūhattā²⁷⁰ kāyo ti vadati. Lakkhaṇapaṭhavim eva vā anekappabhedam²⁷¹ sakalasarāgataṃ pubbāpariyabhāvena²⁷² pavattamānaṃ samūhavasena gahetvā kāyo ti vadati. *Āpokāyaṇ*²⁷³ ti ādisu pi es' eva nayo. *Evam gahetabbassāti* ahaṃ maman ti evaṃ att' attaniyabhāvena²⁷⁴ andhabālehi gahetabbassa.

757. 30 Idāni sattannaṃ anupassan' ākārānaṃ pi vasena kāyānupassanaṃ dassetuṃ *Api cāti* ādi āraddham. Tattha *aniccato anupassatīti* catusamuṭṭhānikaṃ²⁷⁵ kāyaṃ aniccan ti anupassati, evaṃ passanto evaṃ²⁷⁶ assa²⁷⁶ anicc' ākāraṃ pi anupassatīti vuccati. Yathābhūtassa c' assa niccaggā-

(p) M I 135; S III 88 etc.

²⁶³ BGG^mM sabbam

²⁶⁴ BGG^mM vassenāyaṃ

²⁶⁵ B^m omits

²⁶⁶ BGG^mM bajjhatī

²⁶⁷ B^mP °passīti

²⁶⁸ DA omits

²⁶⁹ B^mP °sa

²⁷⁰ BGG^mM °samūh' atthā

²⁷¹ BGG^mM °bheda

²⁷² B^mP add ca

²⁷³ BGG^mM °kāyā

²⁷⁴ BG attanibhāvena
G^mM °attanibhāvena

²⁷⁵ BGG^mM °nakam; B^mP °nika

²⁷⁶ BGG^m eva c' assa

B^mP evañ c' assa

hassa ²⁷⁷ leso pi na hotīti vuttaṃ *no* ²⁷⁸ *niccato* ti. Tathā h' 757. 30
esa ²⁷⁸

“ Niccasaññaṃ pajahatī ” ti (q)

vutto. Ettha ca aniccato eva anupassatīti eva-kāro luttanid-
diṭṭho ti tena nivattitam atthaṃ dassetuṃ *no niccato* ti 757. 30
vuttaṃ. Na c' ettha dukkhato anupassanādinivattanam
āsaṅkitabbam paṭiyoginivattanaparattā eva-kārassa, upari
desanārūḷhattā ca tāsam. *Dukkhato anupassatīti* ādisu pi es' 758. 3
eva nayo. Ayam pana viseso: Aniccassa dukkhattā tam
eva kāyam dukkhato anupassati, dukkhassa anattattā
anattato anupassati. Yasmā pana yaṃ aniccaṃ dukkham
anattā, na taṃ abhinanditabbam, yañ ca na abhinanditab-
bam na tattha rañjitabbam, ²⁷⁹ tasmā vuttaṃ *nibbindati, no* 758. 4
nandati, virajjati no rajjatīti. So evaṃ arajjanto ²⁸⁰ rāgaṃ
nirodheti, no samudeti samudayaṃ na karotīti attho. Evaṃ 758. 5
paṭipanno ca *paṭinissajjati, no ādiyati*. Ayam hi anicc' 758. 6
ādi-anupassanā tadaṅgavasena saddhiṃ kāya-tannissaya-
khandhābhisāṅkhārehi ²⁸¹ kilesānam pariccajanato, saṅ-
khatadosadassanena tabbiparīte nibbāne tanninnatāya ²⁸²
pakkhandanato ²⁸³

“ Pariccāgapaṭinissaggo c' eva pakkhandanapaṭinissaggo
cā ” ti (r)

vuccati, tasmā tāya samannāgato bhikkhu vuttanayena
kilese ca pariccajati, nibbāne ca pakkhandati, tathābhūto
ca nibbattanavasena ²⁸⁴ kilese na ādiyati, nāpi adosadassi-
tāvasena saṅkhat' ārammaṇam, tena vuttaṃ *paṭinissajjati* 758. 6
no ādiyatīti. Idāni 'ssa tāhi anupassanāhi yesam ²⁸⁵ dham-
mānam pahānam hoti, taṃ dassetuṃ *so taṃ aniccato* 758. 6
anupassanto niccasaññaṃ pajahatīti ādi vuttaṃ. Tattha
niccasaññaṃ ti: Sankhārā niccā ti evaṃ pavattaṃ viparī-
tasaññaṃ. Diṭṭhi-citta-vipallāsappahānamukhen' eva sañ-
ñāvipallāsappahānan ti saññāgahaṇam, saññāsīsena vā

(q) DA II 758

(r) Pts I 194

²⁷⁷ BGG^mM niccabhāvāgāhassa

²⁷⁸⁻²⁷⁹ BG omit

²⁷⁹ B^mP rajjitabbam

²⁸⁰ BGG^m aparajj-

²⁸¹ B^mP kāyam-

²⁸² BG tantitannatāya

²⁸³ BG pakkhato

G^mM pakkhandato

²⁸⁴ BGM nibbattavasena

G^m nibbattati vasena

²⁸⁵ BGG^mM sesam

- 758, 9 tesam pi gahaṇaṃ daṭṭhabbaṃ. *Nandin* ti sappītikataṇhaṃ. Sesam vuttanayam eva.
- 758, 11 *V i h a r a t i* ti iminā kāyānupassanāsamaṅgino iriyā-
- 758, 11 pathavihāro vutto ti āha *iriyatīti*, iriyāpathaṃ ²⁸⁶ pavat-
- 758, 11 tetīti attho. Ārammaṇakaraṇavasena abhiyāpanato *tīsu*
- bhavesūti* vuttaṃ, ²⁸⁷ uppajjanavasena pana kilesā paritta-
- 758, 12 bhūmakā evāti. Yadi pi kilesānaṃ paḥānaṃ ātāpanan ti
- 758, 12 tam sammādiṭṭhi-ādīnaṃ pi atth' eva; ātappa-saddo
- 758, 12 viya pana ātāpasaddo pi viriye yeva nirūlho ²⁸⁸ ti vuttaṃ
- viriyass' etam nāman* ti. Atha vā paṭipakkhappahāne
- 758, 12 sampayuttadhammānaṃ abbhussahanavasena pavattamā-
- 758, 12 nassa viriyassa sātisayaṃ tad ātāpanan ti viriyam eva tathā
- 758, 12 vuccati na aññe dhammā. *Ātāpīti* vāyamikāro ²⁸⁹ paṣaṃ-
- 758, 13 sāya, ²⁹⁰ atisayassa vā dīpako ti ātāpīgahaṇena sammap-
- 758, 13 padhānasamaṅgitaṃ dasseti.
- 758, 13 Sammā, samantato, sāmañ ca pajānanto *S a m p a -*
- 758, 13 *j ā n o*, asammissato vavatthāne aññadhammānupassitā-
- 758, 13 bhāvena sammā aviparītaṃ, sabb' ākārapajānanena saman-
- 758, 13 tato, ²⁹¹ uparūpari viṣes' āvahabhāvena ²⁹² pavattiyā sā-
- 758, 13 maṃ ²⁹³ pajānanto ti attho. Yadi paññāya anupassati,
- 758, 16, 17 kathaṃ satipaṭṭhānatā ti āha *na hīti* ādi. *Sabb' atthikan* ²⁹⁴
- 758, 16, 17 ti sabbattha bhavaṃ ²⁹⁵ sabbattha līne ²⁹⁶ uddhate ca
- 758, 16, 17 citte ²⁹⁷ icchitabbattā. Sabbe vā līne uddhate ²⁹⁸ ca bhā-
- 758, 16, 17 vetabbā bojjaṅgā atthikā etāyāti *sabb' atthikā*. Tasmā
- 758, 16, 17 satiyā laddhūpakārāya eva paññāya ettha yathāvutte
- 758, 16, 17 *k ā y e* kammaṭṭhāniko bhikkhu *k ā y ā n u p a s s i v i -*
- 758, 16, 17 *h a r a t i*. *Antosaṅkhepo* anto-oliyanā, ²⁹⁹ kosajjan ti attho.
- 758, 16, 17 *Upāyapaṭṭiggahe* ³⁰⁰ ti sīlavisodhan' ādi, gaṇan' ādi, uggaha-
- 758, 16, 17 kosall' ādi ca upāyo. Tabbipariyāyato ³⁰¹ anupāyo vedi-
- 758, 16, 17 tabbo. Yasmā ³⁰² upaṭṭhitasati ³⁰³ yathāvuttaṃ upāyaṃ na
- 758, 16, 17 pariccajati, anupāyañ ca na upādiyati, tasmā vuttaṃ

²⁸⁶ BGG^mM °patha²⁸⁷ BGG^mM pavuttaṃ²⁸⁸ BM nirūḍhoG^m niruṭṭho²⁸⁹ B^mP cāyamī-²⁹⁰ BGG^mM paṣaṃsayā²⁹¹ BG samannāgato²⁹² B ses'-; G^mM sesācaha-²⁹³ BGG^mMP samam²⁹⁴ BGG^mM sabbatthakan²⁹⁵ BGM bhāvaṃ²⁹⁶ G līna²⁹⁷ BGG^m vilitte(?)M *damaged*²⁹⁸ BGG^mM uddhatte²⁹⁹ B^mP °oliyano³⁰⁰ BGG^m °ggaho³⁰¹ BGG^mM °pariyato³⁰² B^mP *add* ca³⁰³ B^mP °ssati

mutṭhassati . . . pe . . . asamattho hotīti. Tenāti upāyānu- 758, 22, 23
pāyānaṃ pariggahaparivajjanesu, pariccāgāpariccāgesu ca
asamatthabhāvena. Assa yogino. 758, 23

Yasmā sati yev' ettha³⁰⁴ satipaṭṭhānaṃ vuttaṃ, tasmāssa
 sampayuttadhammā viriy' ādayo aṅgaṃ ti āha *sampayog'* 758, 27
*aṅgañ*³⁰⁵ *c' assa*³⁰⁶ *dassetvā* ti. Aṅga-saddo c' ettha kārāṇa-
 pariyāyo daṭṭhabbo. Satigahaṇen' eva c' ettha samādhis-
 sāpi gahaṇaṃ daṭṭhabbaṃ, tassā samādhikkhandhe saṅ-
 gahitattā. Yasmā vā satisisenāyaṃ desanā. Na hi kevalāya
 satiyā kilesappahānaṃ sambhāvati, nibbānādhigamo vā,
 nāpi kevalā sati pavattati, tasmāssa jhānadesanāyaṃ
 savitakk' ādivacanassa viya sampayog' aṅgadassanatā ti
 aṅga-saddassa avayavapariyāyatā daṭṭhabbā. *Pahān' aṅgaṃ* 758, 28
ti

“ Vivicc' eva kāmehi ” ti (s)

ādisu viya pahātabb' aṅgaṃ *dassetuṃ*. Yasmā ettha loki- 758, 28
 yamaggo adhippeto, na lok' uttaramaggo, tasmā pubbabhā-
 giyaṃ eva vinayaṃ dassento *tadaṅgavinayena vā vikkham-* 758, 29
bhanavinayena vā ti āha. *Tesaṃ dhammānaṃ* ti vedanādi- 759, 1
dhammānaṃ. Tesaṃ hi tattha adhippetattā³⁰⁷ *atth'* 759, 1
*uddhāranayena*³⁰⁸ *vuttan* ti vuttaṃ.³⁰⁹ *Tatthāti* Vibhaṅge. 759, 1, 2
Etthāti l o k e ti etasmim̐ pade. 759, 3

Avisesena dvīhi pi nīvaraṇappahānaṃ vuttan ti katvā
 puna ek' ekena vuttaṃ pahānavisesaṃ dassetuṃ *Visesenāti* 759, 9
 āha. Atha vā vineyya nīvaraṇānīti avatvā abhijjhā-doma-
 nassa-vinayavacanassa payojanaṃ dassento *Visesenāti* ādim 759, 9
 āha. Kāyānupassanābhāvanāya hi ujuvipaccanīkānaṃ anu-
 rodhavirodh' ādīnaṃ pahānadassanaṃ etassa payojanaṃ ti.
Kāyasampattimūlakassāti rūpa-bala-yobban' ārogy' ādisarī- 759, 9
 rasampadā-nimittassa. Vuttavipariyāyato *kāyavipattimū-* 759, 10
lako virodho veditabbo. *Kāyabhāvanāyāti* kāyānupassanā- 759, 12
 bhāvanāya. Sā hi idha kāyabhāvanā ti adhippetā. *Subha-* 759, 13

(s) D I 73

³⁰⁴ AG^m c' ettha
 BG sacettha
 M samettha
³⁰⁵ BG °yogga
³⁰⁶ DA ca only

³⁰⁷ B °ppet' atthā
 GG^mM °ppet' atthattā
³⁰⁸ B^m and DA °nayan' etaṃ
³⁰⁹ BGG^m vuttā
 M damaged

759. 13 *sukha-bhāv' ādīnan* ti *ādi*-saddena manuñña-niccatādi-
 759. 14 saṅgaho ³¹⁰ daṭṭhabbo. *Asubhāsukhabhāv' ādīnan* ti ettha
 759. 15 pana *ādi*-saddena amanuñña-aniccatādīnaṃ. *Tenāti* anu-
 759. 15 rodh' ādippahānavacanena. *Yog' ānubhāvo* ³¹¹ ti ādi vuttass'
 ev' atthassa pākātakaraṇaṃ. *Yog' ānubhāvo* hi ³¹² bhāvanā-
 759. 16 nubhāvo. *Yogasamattho* ti yogam anuyuñjitum samattho.
 759. 17 Purimena hi *anurodha-virodha-vipphamutto* ti ādi vacanena
 bhāvanam anuyuttassa ānisaṃso vutto, dutiyena bhāvanam
 anuyuñjakassa ³¹³ paṭipatti. Na hi anurodhavirodh' ādīhi
 upaddutassa bhāvanā ijjhati.
759. 21 *A n u p a s s i t i* etthāti a n u p a s s i t i etasmiṃ pade
 759. 21 labbhamānāya *anupassanāya* anupassanājotanāya ³¹⁴ kam-
 maṭṭhānaṃ vuttan ti evam attho daṭṭhabbo, aññathā
 anupassanāyāti karaṇavacanam na yujjeyya. Anupassanā
 eva hi kammaṭṭhānaṃ, ³¹⁵ ettha ārammaṇam adhippetam
 yujjati vā. Kāyapariharaṇaṃ vuttan ti sambandho. Kam-
 759. 23 maṭṭhānapariharaṇassa c' ettha atthasiddhattā *kāyapari-*
haraṇan tveva ³¹⁶ vuttaṃ. Kammaṭṭhānikassa hi kāyapari-
 haraṇaṃ ³¹⁷ yāvad eva kammaṭṭhānaṃ pariharaṇ' atthan ³¹⁸
 ti. Kammaṭṭhānapariharaṇassa vā ā t ā p i t i ādinā ³¹⁹
 759. 23 vuccamānattā *kāyapariharaṇan* ³²⁰ tveva ³²¹ vuttaṃ. Kāya-
 gahaṇena vā nāmakāyassāpi gahaṇaṃ, na rūpakāyass' eva,
 tena ³²² kammaṭṭhānapariharaṇaṃ pi saṅgahitaṃ hoti,
 759. 22 evañ ca katvā *V i h a r a t i t i* ³²³ ettha vuttavihārenāti
 ettha-gahaṇañ ca samatthitaṃ hoti, k ā y ā n u p a s s i
 759. 23 v i h a r a t i t i vihārassa visesetvā vuttattā. *Ā t ā p i t i*
 ādi pana saṅkhepato vuttassa kammaṭṭhānapariharaṇassa ³²⁴
 759. 24 saha ³²⁵ sādhanena ³²⁵ vitthāretvā dassanaṃ. *Ātāpenāti*
 759. 24 ātāpagahaṇena. *Satisampajaññenāti* ādisu pi es' eva nayo.
 759. 24 *Sabb' atthaka-kammaṭṭhānan* ³²⁶ ti Buddhānussati, mettā,

³¹⁰ ABGG^mM manuññe-³¹¹ B^mP add hi³¹² ABGG^mM ti³¹³ B^mP °yuñjantassa³¹⁴ ABGG^mM anupassanāvedanāya³¹⁵ B^mP add na³¹⁶ AM te ca ; BG n' eva
G^m ne ca³¹⁷ BG °haritaṃ³¹⁸ AG^m °haranan³¹⁹ AG^mM ādito ; BG ādino³²⁰ AG^m omit kāya

BGM paritaṃ

³²¹ ABGG^mM te va³²² B^mP ten' eva³²³ ABGG^mMP omī³²⁴ ABGG^mM °ṭṭhānassa pari-³²⁵ AGM saha dhānena

B sādhanānena

G^m sahaddhānena³²⁶ ABGG^mM sabbattha-
P sabbattika-

marāṇasati, asubhabhāvanā ca. Idaṃ ³²⁷ hi catukkaṃ ³²⁸
 yoginā parihariyamānaṃ sabb' atthaka-kammaṭṭhānaṃ ³²⁹
 ti vuccati sabbakammaṭṭhānānuyogass' āraṅkhābhūtattā ³³⁰
 satisampajaññabalena avicchinnaṃ pariharitabbattā sati-
 sampajaññagahaṇena ³³¹ tassa vuttatā vuttā. *Satiyā* ³³² 759, 26
samatho vutto tassā samādhikkhandhena saṅgahitattā.
Vibhaṅge pana attho vutto ti yojanā. *Tenāti* sadd' atthaṃ 760, 18, 19
 anādiyitvā bhāv' atthass' eva vibhajanavasena pavattena
 Vibhaṅga-pāṭhena *saha*. *Aṭṭhakathānayo* ti sadd' atthas- 760, 19
 sāpi vivaraṇavasena yathārahaṃ vutto atthasaṃvaṇṇa-
 nānayo. *Yathā saṃsandatīti* yathā atthato adhippāyato ca 760, 19
 avilomento aññadatthu ³³³ sameti, evaṃ *veditabbo*. 760, 20

Vedanādīnaṃ puna vacane ti ettha nissaya-paccaya- 760, 24
 bhāvavasena cittadhammānaṃ vedanāsannissitattā, pañ-
 cavokārabhave arūpadhammānaṃ rūpapaṭibaddhavuttito
 ca vedanāya kāy' ādi-anupassanāpasaṅge pi āpanne tato
 asaṃmissato vavatthānaṃ ³³⁴ dassan' atthaṃ, ghanavinib-
 bhog' ādidassan' atthañ ca dutiyaṃ ³³⁵ vedanāgahaṇaṃ, ³³⁶
 tena ³³⁷ na ³³⁷ vedanāyaṃ kāyānupassī, citta-dhammānu-
 passī vā, atha kho vedanānupassī evāti vedanāsaṅkhāte
 vatthusmiṃ vedanānupassan' ākāraṃ eva dassanena
 asaṃmissato vavatthānaṃ dassitaṃ hoti. *Yathā* ³³⁸

“ Yasmim samaye sukhā vedanā, na tasmim samaye
 dukkhā, adukkha-m-asukhā vā ³³⁹ vedanā ; yasmim vā
 pana samaye dukkhā adukkha-m-asukhā vā vedanā, na ³³⁹
 tasmim samaye itarā vedanā ” ti (1)

vedanābhāvasāmaññe atthetvā ³⁴⁰ taṃ taṃ vedanaṃ vinib-
 bhujitvā dassanena ghanavinibbhogo dhuvabhāvaviveko ³⁴¹
 dassito hoti, tena tasmaṃ khaṇamattāvaṭṭhānadassanena ³⁴²

(1) ≠ D II 66

³²⁷ B imaṃ

³²⁸ P catuttham

³²⁹ BG^mM sabbattha-
P sabbattika-

³³⁰ B^mP sabbattha for sabba
ABGG^mM °yogassa rakka-

³³¹ BG °gahaṇaṃ

³³² B^mP add vā

³³³ B^mP add saṃsandati

³³⁴ B^mP °na

³³⁵ B^mP °ya

³³⁶ ABM °gahaṇā

³³⁷ AG^m nena

³³⁸ B^mP tathā

³³⁹ ABGG^mM omit

³⁴⁰ B^mP avatvā

³⁴¹ ABGG^m °bhāve vibhāveko
M °bhāve viveko

³⁴² AG^m °mattā ca paṭṭhāna-
BGM °mattā paṭṭhāna

- aniccatāya, tato eva dukkhatāya, anattatāya ca dassanaṃ vibhāvitam³⁴³ hoti. Ghanavinibbhog' ādīti ādi-saddena ayam pi attho veditabbo. Ayam hi vedanāya³⁴⁴ vedanānupassī eva, na aññadhammānupassī. Kiṃ vuttam hoti? Yathā nāma bālo amaṇi-sabhāve³⁴⁵ pi udakabubbulake³⁴⁶ maṇi-ākārānupassī hoti, na evam ayam ṭhiti-ramaṇīye³⁴⁷ pi³⁴⁸ vedayite,³⁴⁹ pageva itarasmim manuññ' ākārānupassī; atha kho khaṇapabhaṅguratāya³⁵⁰ avasavattitāya kilesā-sucipaggharaṇatāya anicca-anatta-asubh' ākārānupassī, vipariṇāmadukkhataya saṅkhārādukkhataya ca visesato dukkhānupassī³⁵¹ yevāti.³⁵¹ Evaṃ citte³⁵² dhammesu pi yathārahaṃ punavacane payojanaṃ vattabbaṃ. *Lokiyā* 760, 28
760, 29 *eva*³⁵³ sammasanacārassa³⁵⁴ adhippetattā. *Kevalaṃ paṇ'* *idhāti* ādinā: Idha ettakaṃ veditabban ti veditabbaparicchedaṃ dasseti. *Esa nayo* ti iminā yathā cittaṃ, dhammā ca anupassitabbā; tathā tāni anupassanto citte cittānupassī, dhammesu dhammānupassīti veditabbo ti imam atthaṃ atidisati.
- 760, 33 *Dukkha* ti dukkhasabhāvato, dukkhaṇ ti anupassitabbā ti attho. Sesapadadvaye pi es' eva nayo.
- 761, 1 *Yo*³⁵⁵ *sukhaṃ dukkha* ti addāti³⁵⁶ yo bhikkhu sukhaṃ vedanaṃ vipariṇāmadukkhataya dukkhā ti paññācakkhunā³⁵⁷ addakkhi. *Dukkhaṃ addakkhi* sallato ti dukkhaṃ vedanaṃ pīlājananato, antotudanato, dunnīharaṇato ca sallato addakkhi passi. *Adukkha-m-asukhaṇ* ti upekkhāvedanaṃ. *Santaṇ* ti sukhadukkhāni viya anolārikatāya paccayavasena vūpasantabhāvatāya ca santaṃ. *Aniccato* ti hutvā abhāvato, udayavayavantato, tāvakālikato, niccapaṭipakkhato³⁵⁸ ca aniccan ti yo addakkhi. *Sa ve* 761, 5

³⁴³ BG °tuṃ³⁴⁴ B^m °yam
MP omits³⁴⁵ AG^m amanasibhāvena
BGM amāṇasibhāve³⁴⁶ B^m °pubbulake
P °pupphulake³⁴⁷ AG^m ṭhiti eva ramaṇīye
BG °ramaṇīyo³⁴⁸ ABGG^mM omit³⁴⁹ BG °to³⁵⁰ ABGG^mM khaṇapabhaṅgura-³⁵¹ ABGG^m °passī-m-evāti
M *damaged*³⁵² ABB^mGG^mP citta³⁵³ ABGG^mM evaṃ³⁵⁴ ABGG^mM °vārassa³⁵⁵ ABGG^mM omit³⁵⁶ BG addasāti³⁵⁷ ABGG^mM paññāvatthunā³⁵⁸ A nica vā paṭikkhepato
BGG^m nica vā paṭikkhepato
M nica paṭikkhepato

sammaddaso bhikkhūti ³⁵⁹ so ³⁶⁰ bhikkhu ³⁶⁰ ek' amsena paribhayaṃ ³⁶¹ vā vedanāya sammāpassanako ti attho.

Dukkha ti pīti saṅkhāradukkhā ³⁶² iti pi. *Sabbam* ³⁶³ tam 761, 7, 8
dukkhasmin ti sabbam tam vedayitam dukkhasmiṃ anto-
 gadham pariyāpannam vadāmi saṅkhāradukkhātānativat-
 tanato. ³⁶⁴ *Sukhadukkhato* ³⁶⁵ pi cāti sukh' ādinam thiti- 761, 9
 vipariṇāma - nāṇa - sukhatāya, ³⁶⁶ vipariṇāma - thiti - aññāna-
 dukkhātāya ca vuttattā tisso pi ³⁶⁷ sukhato, tisso pi ³⁶⁷
 dukkhato *anupassitabbā* ti attho. *Satta anupassanā* heṭṭhā 761, 9, 11
 pakāsītā eva. *Sesan* ti yathāvutta-sukh' ādivibhāgato, ³⁶⁸ 761, 12
 tesam sesam s' āmisa-nirāmis' ādibhedam vedanānupassa-
 nāya vattabbam.

Ārammaṇa . . . pe . . . bhedaṇan ti rūp' ādi-ārammaṇa- 761, 13
 nānattassa ³⁶⁹ nīl' ādi-tabbhedassa, chand' ādi-adhipati-
 nānattassa hīn' ādi-tabbhedassa, nāṇajhān' ādi-sahajāta-
 nānattassa sasaṅkhārikāsaṅkhārika-savitakk' ādi-tabbhe-
 dassa, kāmāvacar' ādi-bhūminānattassa ukkaṭṭha-majjhim'
 ādi-tabbhedassa, kusal' ādi-kammanānattassa devagati-
 samvattaniyatādi-tabbhedassa, kaṇha-sukka-vipākanānat-
 tassa ³⁷⁰ diṭṭhadhammavedaniyatādi-tabbhedassa, paritta-
 bhūmak' ādi-kiriyānānattassa ³⁷¹ tihetuk' ādi-tabbhedas-
 sa ³⁷² vasena anupassitabban ti yojanā. *Ādi-saddena* 761, 14
 savatthukāvatthuk' ādi-nānattassa puggalattaya-sādhāra-
 ṇāsādhāraṇ' ādi-tabbhedassa ³⁷³ ca saṅgaho daṭṭhabbo.
Salakkhaṇa-sāmaññalakkhaṇānan ti phusan' ādi-tam-tam- 761, 16
 salakkhaṇānañ ³⁷⁴ c' eva aniccatādi-sāmañña-lakkhaṇānañ
 ca vasenāti yojanā. *Suññata-dhammassāti* anattatāsaṅkhāta- 761, 17
 suññatāsabhāvassa. ³⁷⁵ Yam vibhāvetum Abhidhamme

“Tasmim kho pana samaye dhammā honti, khandhā hontī” ti (u)

(u) Dhs 121

³⁵⁹ B^mP bhikkhu

³⁶⁰ B^mP omit

³⁶¹ AG^m parivyattam

³⁶² B^mP saṅkhāradukkhātāya dukkhā

³⁶³ B^m omits; DA tam sabbam

³⁶⁴ ABGG^mM °dukkhatā nāti-
 B °dukkhā nāti-

³⁶⁵ So all MSS; DA sukhā

³⁶⁶ ABGG^mM °vipariṇāmam nāṇa-

³⁶⁷ B^mP add ca

³⁶⁸ B^mP yathāvuttam-

³⁶⁹ BGM omit rūp' ādi

³⁷⁰ ABGG^mM sukkavipākatādinā-
 nattassa

³⁷¹ ABGG^mM omit kiriyā

³⁷² ABGG^mM tihetukām' ādi-

³⁷³ B^mP °sādhāraṇ' ādi-

³⁷⁴ B^m °lakkha-

³⁷⁵ ABGG^mM anattakatā-

ādinā suññatāvāradesanā pavattā, taṃ pahīnam eva pubbe pahīnattā, tasmā tassa ³⁷⁶ puna pahānaṃ na vattabbam. Na hi kilesā pahīyamānā ārammaṇavibhāgena pahīyanti anāgatānaṃ yeva uppajjanārahānaṃ pahātabbattā; tasmā abhijjhādīnaṃ ekattha ³⁷⁷ pahānaṃ vatvā itarattha na vattabbam evāti imam atthaṃ dasseti *kāmañ c' etthāti* ādinā. Atha vā maggacittakkaṇe ekattha pahīnaṃ sabbattha pahīnam eva hotīti na ³⁷⁸ viṣuṃ viṣuṃ pahānaṃ vattabbam. Maggena hi pahīnā ³⁷⁹ pahīnā ti vattabbatam ³⁸⁰ arahanti. Tattha purimāya codanāya ³⁸¹ nānāpuggala-parihārena ³⁸² hi ekassa pahīnaṃ tato aññassa pahīnaṃ nāma hoti. Pacchimāya nānācittakkaṇikaparihāro. ³⁸³ *Nānācittakkaṇe* ³⁸⁴ ti hi lokiyaṃ maggacittakkaṇe ³⁸⁵ ti ³⁸⁵ adhippāyo. Pubbabhāgamaggo hi idhādhippeto. Loka-bhāvanānañ ³⁸⁶ ca kāye pahīnaṃ na vedanādisu vikkhambhitam hoti. Yadi pi nappavatteyya, paṭipakkhabhāvanāya suppahīnattā tattha sā: Abhijjhādomanassassa appavattīti na vattabbā, tasmā puna pi tappahānaṃ ³⁸⁷ vattabbam eva. *Ekattha pahīnaṃ sesesu pi pahīnaṃ hotīti* lok' uttara-satipaṭṭhānabhāvanaṃ ³⁸⁸ lokiyabhāvanāya vā sabbattha appavattimattaṃ ³⁸⁹ sambodhāya ³⁹⁰ vuttaṃ.

“ Pañca pi khandhā ³⁹¹ loko ” ti (v)

hi Vibhaṅge catusu pi ṭhānesu vuttan ti.

Uddesavāraṇṇanāya ³⁹² Līn' atthappakāsanā.

762, 4 2. *Ārammaṇavasena*ti anupassitabbakāy' ādi-ārammaṇa-
762, 4 vasena. *Catudhā bhinditvā* ¹ ti uddesavasena ² catudhā
762, 4 bhinditvā. ¹ *Tato* catubbidhasatipaṭṭhānato *ek' ekam sati-*

(v) Vbh 195, 197, 198, 202

³⁷⁶ B^mP *twice*

³⁷⁷ BG ekanta
M ekatta

³⁷⁸ B^mP na *before* vattabbam

³⁷⁹ B^mP *omit*

³⁸⁰ ABGG^mM vattabbam

³⁸¹ ABGG^mM vedanāya

³⁸² B^mP °parihāro na

³⁸³ P *omits*

³⁸⁴ ABGG^mM maggacitta-

³⁸⁵ BG *omit*

³⁸⁶ B^mP °bhāvanāya

G °bhāvanāyañ

³⁸⁷ AG^mM ta uppahānaṃ

B taṃ uppahānaṃ

³⁸⁸ AG^m °bhāvanā

³⁸⁹ AG^m appavattiṃ atthaṃ

³⁹⁰ B^mP sandhāya

³⁹¹ B^m *adds* upādānakkhandhā

Vbh upādānakkhandhā

³⁹² AG^m *omit* vāra

¹ ABGG^mM chindi-

² ABGG^mM uddissa-

paṭṭhānaṃ gahetvā kāyaṃ vibhajanto ³ ti pāṭho.⁴ *K a t h a ṇ* 762, 5
c a ti ettha kathan ti pakārapucchā, tena niddisiyamāne
kāyānupassanāpakāre ⁵ pucchatī. Ca-saddo byatireko,⁶ tena
uddesavārena apākaṭaṃ ⁷ niddesavārena vibhajiyamānaṃ ⁸
visesaṃ joteti.

Bāhirakesu pi ito ekadesassa sambhavato sabbappakā-
ragahaṇaṃ.⁹ *Sabbappakāra-kāyānupassanā-nibbattakassāti* 762, 11
tena ¹⁰ ye 'me ¹¹ ānāpānapabb' ādivasena āgatā cuddasap-
pakārā, tad antogadhā ca ajjhatt' ādi-anupassan' ākārā,¹²
tathā Kāyagatāsatisutte ^(a) vuttā kes' ādivaṇṇasaṇṭhāna-
kasiṇ' ārammaṇa-catutthajjhānappakārā,¹³ lokiy' ādippa-
kārā ca, te sabbe hi ¹⁴ anavasesato saṅgaṇhāti. Ime ca
pakārā imasmim yeva sāsane, na ito bahiddhā ti vuttaṃ
sabbappakāra . . . pe . . . paṭisedhano cāti. Tattha ¹⁵ *tathā-* 762, 11, 13
bhāvapaṭisedhano ti sabbappakārakāyānupassanā-nibbatta-
kassa puggalassa aññasāsanassa nissayabhāvapaṭisedhano,
etena *I d h a b h i k k h a v e* ti ettha *i d h a* -saddo anto-
gadha-eva-sadd' attho ti dasseti. Santi hi ekapadāni pi
avadhāraṇāni yathā vāyubhakkho ti. Ten' āha *I d h' e v a* 762, 14
bhikkhave samano ti ādi. Paripuṇṇa-samaṇakaraṇadham-
mo ¹⁶ hi so puggalo yo sabbappakārakāyānupassanā-nib-
battako. *Parappavādā* ti paresaṃ aññatitthiyānaṃ nānap- 762, 15
pakārā vādā titth' āyatanāni.

Araññ' ādikass' eva ¹⁷ bhāvanānurūpa-senāsanataṃ das-
setuṃ *Imassa hīti* ādi vuttaṃ. Duddamo damathaṃ anupa- 762, 19
gato goṇo *kūṭagoṇo*. Dohanakāle yathā thanehi anavasesato 762, 21
khīraṃ na paggharati, evaṃ dohapatibandhini ¹⁸ *kūṭadhenu*. 762, 22
Rūpa-sadd' ādike paṭicca ¹⁹ uppajjanaka-assādo *rūp' aram-* 762, 28
maṇ' ādiraso. *Pubbe āciṇṇ' ārammaṇan* ti pabbajjato pubbe, 763, 2
anādimati vā saṃsāre paricit' ārammaṇaṃ.

(a) Vbh 193

³ G^m vijahanto
⁴ B^mP pāṭhaseso
⁵ AG^m °passanānappakāre
⁶ ABGG^mM °reke
⁷ ABGG^mM apākaṭattaṃ
For apākaṭ' atthaṃ ?
⁸ B^m vibhāviyamānaṃ
M vibhavisamānaṃ
P viyamānaṃ
⁹ B^m adds kataṃ

¹⁰ BM ne ; G na
¹¹ B^mP ime
¹² B^mP °anupassanappakārā
¹³ B^mP °catukkajjhāna-
¹⁴ B^mP pi
¹⁵ ABGG^mM kattha
¹⁶ G^m °kāraṇa-
¹⁷ ABGG^mM °ādi tass' eva
¹⁸ ABGG^m °baddhani ; M °baddhini
¹⁹ ABGG^mM paṭi

763. 6, 9 *Nibandheyyāti* ²⁰ bandheyya. ²¹ *Satiyā* ²² ti samma-d-eva kammaṭṭhānassa sallakkhaṇavasena pavattāya satiyā.
763. 9 *Ārammaṇe* ti kammaṭṭhān' ārammaṇe. *Daḷhan* ti thiraṃ, yathā satokāriṣṣa upacār' appanābhedo samādhi ijjhati, tathā thāmagataṃ katvā ti attho.
763. 14 *Visesādhigama-diṭṭhadhammasukhavihāra-padaṭṭhānan* ti sabbesaṃ Buddhānaṃ, ekaccānaṃ paccekabuddhānaṃ, buddhasāvakaṇāṃ ca visesādhigamassa aññena kammaṭṭhānena adhigatavisesānaṃ diṭṭhadhammasukhavihārassa ²³ padaṭṭhānabhūtaṃ. *Vatthuvijjācariyo viya Bhagavā* yogīnaṃ anurūpa-nivāsaṭṭhān' upadisanato. ²⁴
763. 22 ²⁵ *Bhikkhu dīpisadiso* araṇṇe ekako viharitvā paṭipakkhanimmathanena ²⁶ icchit' atthasāadhanato. ²⁷
763. 31 *Phalam uttaman* ti sāmāññaphalaṃ sandhāya vadati.
764. 8 *Parakkama-java-yoggabhūmin* ti bhāvan' ussāhajavassa yoggakarabhūmibhūtaṃ. Addhānavasena pavattānaṃ assāsapassāsānaṃ vasena dīghaṃ vā assasanto, ittaravasena pavattānaṃ assāsapassāsānaṃ vasena rassaṃ vā assasanto ti yojanā. *Evam sikkhato* ti assāsapassāsānaṃ dīgharassatāpajānana-sabbakāyapaṭisaṃvedanā-olārik' olārikapaṭippasambhanavasena ²⁸ bhāvanaṃ sikkhato, tathābhūto ca ²⁹ hutvā visesā ³⁰ va ³⁰ sikkhā pavattayato. *Assāsapassāsanimitte* ³¹ ti assāsapassāsa-sannissayena ³² upaṭṭhitapaṭibhāganimitte. ³³ *Assāsapassāse parigaṇhati* ³⁴ rūpamukhena vipassanaṃ abhinivisanto, yo assāsapassāsakammiko ti vutto.
764. 22 *Jhān' aṅgāni parigaṇhati* ³⁴ arūpamukhena vipassanaṃ abhinivisanto.
764. 23 *Vatthu nāma karajakāyo* cittacetasikānaṃ pavattiṭṭhānabhāvato. *Añño satto vā puggalo vā n' atthīti* visuddhadiṭṭhi: Ta-y-idam dhammamattaṃ na ahetukaṃ, nāpi issar' ādivi-samahetukaṃ, atha kho ³⁵ avijjādih' eva sahetukan ³⁵ ti addhattaye pi kaṅkhāvitaraneṇa *vitinṇakaṅkho*.
764. 24
764. 26
764. 31
765. 1

²⁰ G^m nidhajjheyyāti²¹ ABGG^mM omit²² ABGG^mM yā only²³ ABGG^m °dhammesu sukha-²⁴ BGM °nivāsaṇaṭṭhān'-G^m °nivesanaṭṭhān'-²⁵ ABGG^mM add dīghavā²⁶ B^mP °nimmathanavasena²⁷ ABGG^mM °atthasāto²⁸ B^m °vedana-GG^mM °paṭippassambhina-²⁹ B^mP vā³⁰ B^mP tisso³¹ ABGG^mM °nimitto³² BG °passāsaṃ dīghavā tissa yo na(?)³³ ABGG^mM utṭhita-³⁴ B^m °gaṇhāti³⁵⁻³⁶ B^mP avijjādihetukan

“ Yaṃ kiñci rūpan ” ti (b)

ādinā nayena kalāpasammasanavasena *tilakkhaṇaṃ āro-* 765, 1
petvā. Udayabbayānupassanādivasena vipassanaṃ vad- 765, 2
dhento. Anukkamena maggaṭṭipātiyā. 765, 2

Parassa vā assāsapassāsakāye ti idaṃ sammasanavāra- 765, 14
 vassenāyaṃ pavattā ti katvā vuttaṃ, samathavasena pana
 assāsapassāsakāye appanānimitt’ uppatti³⁶ eva n’ atthi.
Aṭṭhapetvā ti antar’ antarā³⁷ na ṭhapetvā. *Aparāparaṃ* 765, 16, 17
sañcaraṇakālo ti ajjhatta-bahiddhādharmesu³⁸ niranta-
 raṃ³⁹ bhāvanāya pavattanakālo⁴⁰ *kathito. Ekasmim*⁴¹ *kāle* 765, 17
pana idaṃ ubhayaṃ na labbhatīti ajjhattaṃ bahiddhā
 ti pana⁴² vuttaṃ idaṃ dhammadvayaṃ⁴³ ghaṭitaṃ ekas-
 miṃ kāle ekato ārammaṇabhāvena na labbhati, ekajjhaṃ
 ālambitaṃ⁴⁴ na sakkā ti attho. Samudeti etasmā ti samu-
 dayo, so eva kāraṇ’ aṭṭhena dhammo ti samudayadhammo.
 Assāsapassāsānaṃ uppattihetu karajakāy’ ādi, tassa anu-
 passanasīlo *S a m u d a y a d h a m m ā n u p a s s ī*,⁴⁵ taṃ 765, 18
 pana samudayadhammaṃ upamāya dassento *yathā nāmāti* 765, 19
 ādim āha. Tattha *bhastan* ti ruttim.⁴⁶ *Gaggaraṇālīti* ukkā- 765, 19
 panāli. *Te* ti karajakāy’ ādike.⁴⁷ Yathā assāsapassāsakāyo 765, 23
 karajakay’ ādisambandhī taṃ-nimittatāya,⁴⁸ evaṃ kara-
 jakāy’ ādayo pi assāsapassāsakāyasambandhino taṃ-nimit-
 tabhāvenāti *s a m u d a y a d h a m m ā k ā y a s m i n* ti
 vattabbataṃ labhantīti vuttaṃ *samudaya . . . pe . . .* 765, 22
*vuccatīti. Pakativācī*⁴⁹ dhamma-saddo jātidhammānaṃ ti
 ādisu viyāti kāyassa paccayasamavāye uppajjanapakati-
 tānupassī⁵⁰ vā samudayadhammānupassīti vutto. Ten’
 āha *karajakāyañ cāti* ādi. Evañ ca katvā *k ā y a s m i n* 765, 21
 ti bhumma vacanaṃ suṭṭhutam yujjati. *V a y a d h a m -* 765, 24
m ā n u p a s s ī ti ettha ahetukatte pi vināsassa yesaṃ

(b) S III 80

³⁶ AGG^m °nimittappavatti
³⁷ M anantar’-
³⁸ B^mP add^o pi
³⁹ B^mP add vā
⁴⁰ M^o adds ti
⁴¹ ABGG^mM eka
⁴² B^mP ca instead
⁴³ B^mP °dvaya

⁴⁴ G^m āhiṇḍitum
⁴⁵ AG^m samudayavayadhammānu-
⁴⁶ ABGG^mM tim only
⁴⁷ ABG °kāye; G^m °kāyo
⁴⁸ ABGG^mM °nimittakatāya
⁴⁹ B^mP add vā
⁵⁰ B^mP uppajjanakapakati-
 kāyānupassī

765. 25 hetudhammānaṃ abhāve yaṃ na hoti, tad abhāvo tassa abhāvassa hetu viya voharīyatīti upacārato karajakāy' ādi-abhāvo assāsapassāsakāyassa ⁵¹ vayakāraṇaṃ ⁵² vutto. Ten' āha *yathā bhastāyāti* ⁵³ ādi. Ayan tāv' ettha paṭhamavikap-pavasena atthavibhāvanā. Dutiyavikappavasena upacārena vinā ⁵⁴ yeva attho veditabbo. Ajjhatta-bahiddhānupassanā viya bhinnavatthuvīsayatāya samudaya-vaya-dhammānupassanā pi ekakāle na labbhatīti āha *kālena samudayaṃ kālena vayaṃ anupassanto* ti.
765. 32 *Atthi kāyo* ti ettha ⁵⁵ eva-saddo luttaniddiṭṭho ti
765. 32 dassento *kāyo va atthīti* vatvā avadhāraṇena nivattitaṃ
765. 32 dassento *na satto* ti ādim āha. Tass' attho — Yo rūp' ādisu sattavisattatāya, paresaṇ ca sañjāpan' atṭhena, ⁵⁶ satta-guṇayogato ⁵⁷ vā satto ti loke ⁵⁸ parikappito. Tassa tassa ⁵⁹ sattanikāyassa pūraṇato ⁶⁰ cavan' uppajjanadhammatāya galanato ca *puggalo* ti, thīyati saṃhaññati ettha gabbho ti
765. 33 *itthīti*, puri ⁶¹ pure ⁶¹ bhāve seti pavattatīti *puriso* ti,
765. 33 āhito ahaṃ māno etthāti *attā* ti, attano santakabhāvena
765. 33 *attaniyan* ti, paro na hotīti katvā *ahan* ti, mama santakan ⁶²
765. 34 ti katvā *mamāti*, vuttappakāravanimutto añño ⁶³ ti katvā
765. 34 *kocīti*, tassa santakabhāvena *kassacīti* parikappetabbo ⁶⁴
765. 32 koci n' atthi, kevalaṃ *kāyo eva atthīti*. Dasahi pi padehi att'
765. 34 attaniyasuññatam eva kāyassa vibhāveti. *Evan* ti kāyo va
766. 4 atthīti ādinā vuttappakārena. *Ñāṇapamāṇ' atthāyāti* ⁶⁵
766. 4 *kāyānupassanāñāṇaṃ paraṃ pamāṇaṃ pāpan' atthāya. Satipamāṇ' atthāyāti* kāyapariggāhikaṃ satim ⁶⁶ pavatta-
766. 4 nasatim ⁶⁷ paraṃ pamāṇaṃ pāpan' atthāya. Imassa hi vuttanayena aparāpar' uppattivāsena paccupaṭṭhitā sati bhiyyosomattāyo tattha ñāṇassa satiyā ca paribrūhanāya hoti. Ten' āha *Satisampajāññānaṃ buddh' atthāyāti*. ⁶⁸

⁵¹ ABGM °passāsā kāyassa
G^m °passāsā va kāyassa

⁵² BGM °karaṇaṃ

⁵³ P sattassāti

⁵⁴ ABGM add sa

⁵⁵ B^mP omit

⁵⁶ B^m sajjāpan'-

⁵⁷ B^m satvagūṇa-

⁵⁸ B^m parehi

⁵⁹ B^mP once only

⁶⁰ B^mP add ca

⁶¹ AGG^mM puri puro; B paripūro

⁶² ABGG^mM santikan

⁶³ ABGG^mM aññe

⁶⁴ B^mP vikappe-

⁶⁵ ABGG^mM °pamāṇāyāti

⁶⁶ ABGG^mM omit

⁶⁷ ABGG^m paṭipavattaṃ sati
M paṭipavattaṃ asati

⁶⁸ ABGG^mM bujjhattāyāti
P buddhattāyāti

DA vuddh'-

Imissā bhāvanāya taṇhā-diṭṭhi-gāhānaṃ ⁶⁹ ujupaṭipakkhat-
tā vuttaṃ taṇhā . . . pe . . . viharatīti. Tathābhūto ca loke 766, 6
kiñci pi ahan ti vā mahan ti vā gahetabbam na passati,
kuto gahaṇan ⁷⁰ ti āha *Na ca kiñci* ti ādi. 766, 7

Evam pi ti ettha pi-saddo hetthā niddiṭṭhassa tādi- 766, 9
sassa madhurassa ⁷¹ abhāvato avuttasamuccay' attho ti
dassento *upari attham upādāyāti* āha, yathā 766, 9

“Antamaso tiracchānagatāya pi, ayam pi pārājiko
hoti” ti.^(c)

Evan ti pana niddiṭṭh' ākārassa paccāmasanaṃ nigamana-
vasena katan ti āha *Iminā pana . . . pe . . . dassetīti*. Pub- 766, 10
babhāgasatipatthānassa idha adhippetattā vuttaṃ *sati* 766, 11
dukkhasaccan ti. Sā pana sati yasmim attabhāve, tassa ⁷²
samutthāpikā ⁷³ taṇhā, ⁷⁴ tassāpi samutthāpikā ⁷⁴ eva nāma
hoti tad abhāve abhāvato ti āha *Tassā samutthāpikā* 766, 12
purimatāṇhā ti, yathā: saṅkhārappaccayā ⁷⁵ ti. Taṃ-
viññāṇabīja-taṃ-santatisambhuto ⁷⁶ sabbo pi lokiyo viñ-
ñāṇappabandho: saṅkhārappaccayā viññāṇan tveva ⁷⁷ vuc-
cati suttantanayena. *Appavattīti* appavattinimittam, ⁷⁸ 766, 13
ubhinnaṃ appavattiyā nimittabhūto ti ⁷⁹ attho. Nappa-
vattati etthāti vā *appavatti*.⁸⁰ *Dukkha-parijānana* ti ādi ek' 766, 13
antato catukiccasādhana-vasen' eva ariyamaggassa pavat-
tīti ⁸¹ dassetum vuttaṃ. Avuttasiddho ⁸² hi tassa bhāvanā-
paṭibaddho.⁸³ *Catusaccavaseṇāti* catusaccakammaṭṭhāna- 766, 15
vasena. *Ussakkitvā* ti visuddhiparamparāya āruhitvā bhā- 766, 15
vanam upari netvā ti attho. *Niyyānamukhan* ti vaṭṭaduk- 766, 17
khato nissaraṇūpāyo.

3. *Iriyāpathavaseṇāti* iriyanaṃ ⁸⁴ iriyā, kiriyā, idha pana 766, 20

(c) Vin III 22

⁶⁹ G^m °gahaṇam

⁷⁰ ABGG^mM gaṇhan; B^m gaṇheyyā

⁷¹ B^mP atthassa

⁷² AG^m tassāpi

⁷³ ABGG^m °pitā

⁷⁴ M omits

⁷⁵ ABGG^mM hi

⁷⁶ AGG^mM ta-viññāṇabīja-
santisambhūto

B na-viññāṇabīja-
santisambhūto

⁷⁷ ABGG^mM t' eva

⁷⁸ M °vatta-

⁷⁹ AG^m add appatti
BGM add appavatti

⁸⁰ AG^m atthappati
BG attippavatti
M atthippavatti

⁸¹ BG paccattīti

⁸² ABGG^mM avutti-

⁸³ B^mP °paṭivedho

⁸⁴ ABGG^mM iriyānaṃ

- kāyikapayogo veditabbo. Iriyānaṃ patho pavattimaggo ti iriyāpatho, gaman' ādivasena pavattā sarīrāvatthā. Gacchanto vā hi satto kāyena kātabbakiriyaṃ karoti, t̥hito vā nisinno vā nipanno vā ti tesam iriyāpathānaṃ vasena, iriyāpathavibhāgenāti attho.
- 766, 20 *Puna ca paraṃ* ti puna ca aparaṃ,⁸⁵ yathāvutta-
ānāpānakammaṭṭhānato⁸⁶ bhiyyo pi aññaṃ kāyānupassanā
kammaṭṭhānaṃ kathemi, suṇāthāti vā adhippāyo. Gac-
chanto vā ti ādi gaman' ādimattajānanassa,⁸⁷ gaman'
ādigatavisesajānanassa ca sādharmaṇavacanāṃ, tattha gaman'
ādimattajānanāṃ na⁸⁸ idhādhippetam,⁸⁸ gaman' ādigata-
visesajānanāṃ pana adhippetan ti taṃ vibhajitvā dassetuṃ
- 766, 21, 23 *Tattha kāmaṃ* ti ādi vuttaṃ. *Sattūpaladdhin* ti satto atthāti
766, 23 upaladdhiṃ⁸⁹ sattagāhaṃ.⁹⁰ *Na pajahati* na pariccajati:
Ahaṃ gacchāmi, mama gamanan ti gāhasabbhāvato. Tato
766, 23 eva *attasāññaṃ*⁹¹: Atthi attā kārako vediko ti evaṃ
766, 24 pavattaṃ viparītasāññaṃ. *Na ugghāṭeti* nāpaneti appaṭi-
pakkkhabhāvato anubrūhanato⁹² vā. Evam-bhūtaṃ c'
766, 24 assa kuto kammaṭṭhān' ādibhāvo ti āha *kammaṭṭhānaṃ vā*
766, 25 *satipaṭṭhānabhāvanā vā na hotīti*. *Imassa paṇāti* ādi suk-
kapakkho, tassa vuttavipariyāyena attho veditabbo. Tam
766, 27 eva hi atthaṃ vivarituṃ^{92a} *Idaṃ hīti* ādi vuttaṃ. Tattha
766, 27 *ko gacchatīti* sādhanāṃ kiriyaṇ ca avinibbhuttaṃ katvā
gamanakiriyaṃ kattupucchā, sā kattubhāva⁹³-visiṭṭha-
attapaṭikkhepapucchā⁹⁴ dhammamattass' eva gamanadas-
sanato.⁹⁵ *Kassa gamanan* ti tam ev' atthaṃ pariyāy'
766, 27 antarena⁹⁶ vadati, sādhanāṃ kiriyaṇ ca vinibbhuttaṃ
katvā gamanakiriyaṃ akattusambandhībhāvavibhāvanato.
Paṭikkhep' atthaṃ⁹⁷ hi antonītaṃ katvā ubhay' atthaṃ⁹⁸
766, 28 kiṃ-saddo pavatto. *Kiṃ kāraṇā* ti pana paṭikkhittakattu-

⁸⁵ BGM param⁸⁶ ABGG^mM yathāvuttaṃ-⁸⁷ AG^m gaman' āgaman' ādi-
BG gaman' ādi *twice*⁸⁸ B^mP idha nādhippetam⁸⁹ AG^m upalabbha
BG upalabbham; M *omits*⁹⁰ ABGG^m sattā⁹¹ DA sattasāññaṃ⁹² B^mP ananubrū-^{92a} ABGM viparituṃ
G^m viparibhūtaṃ⁹³ A kattu ca bhā(?)G^m kattu vā sā

BGM °bhāvā

⁹⁴ AG^m °paṭipakkhepapucchā

BG °visiṭṭha-attha-

B^mP °paṭikkhep' atthā

M °paṭipakkhe puṭṭhā

⁹⁵ B^m gamanasiddhidassanato⁹⁶ AG^m pariyantaren' eva

BGM pariyāntaren' eva

⁹⁷ AG^mM paṭipakkhep'-⁹⁸ B^mP ubhayattha

kāya gamanakiriyāya aviparītakāraṇapucchā. Idam hi gamanam nāma : Attā manasā saṃyujjati, mano indriyehi, indriyāni atthehīti⁹⁹ evam ādi micchākāraṇavinimuttam;¹⁰⁰ anurūpapaccayahetuko dhammānam¹⁰¹ pavatti-ākāraviseso.¹⁰² Ten' āha *Tatthāti* ādi. *Na koci satto vā puggalo vā gacchati* 766, 29 dhammamattass' eva gamanasiddhito, tabbinimuttassa ca kassaci abhāvato. Idāni dhammamattass' eva gamanasiddhiṃ dassetum *Cittakiriyāvāyodhātuvipphārenāti* ādi vuttam. 767, 1 Tattha cittakiriyā¹⁰³ ca sā, vāyodhātuyā vipphāro vipphan-danañ cāti cittakiriyāvāyodhātuvipphāro, tena. Ettha ca cittakiriyāgahaṇena¹⁰⁴ anindriyabaddha-vāyodhātuvipphāram¹⁰⁵ nivatteti, vāyodhātuvipphāragahaṇena cetanā-vacīviññattibhedam cittakiriyam nivatteti, ubhayena pana kāyaviññattim¹⁰⁶ vibhāveti. *Gacchatīti* vatvā yathā¹⁰⁷ 767, 1 pavattamāne¹⁰⁸ kāye gati-vohāro¹⁰⁹ hoti, tam dassetum *Tasmā* ti ādi vuttam. *Tan* ti gantukāmatāvasena pavat- 767, 1, 2 tam¹¹⁰ cittam.¹¹¹ *Vāyum*¹¹² janetīti vāyodhātu-adhikam 767, 3 rūpakalāpam uppādeti, adhikatā c' ettha sāmattihiyato,¹¹³ na pamāṇato. Gamanacittasamuṭṭhitassa¹¹⁴ sahajātarūpakāyassa santhambhana¹¹⁵-sandhāraṇa¹¹⁶-calanānam pac-cayabhūtena ākāravisesena pavattamānam¹¹⁷ vāyodhātum sandhāy' āha *Vāyo viññattim janetīti*. Adhippāyasaha- 767, 3 bhāvī¹¹⁸ hi vikāro viññatti. Yathāvutta-adhikabhāven' eva ca vāyogahaṇam, na vāyodhātuyā eva janakabhāvato, aññathā viññattiyā upādāyarūpabhāvo¹¹⁹ durupapādo siyā. *Purato abhinīhāro* pure-bhāgena¹²⁰ kāyassa pavattanam, 767, 4 yo abhikkamo ti vuccati.

Es' eva nayo ti atidesanāvasena saṅkhepato vatvā tam 767, 6 attham vivaritam *Tatrāpi* hīti ādi vuttam. *Koṭito paṭṭhāyāti* 767, 6, 8

⁹⁹ B^m attehīti

¹⁰⁰ B^m °vinimutta

P °vimutta

¹⁰¹ BGM dhammāna

¹⁰² BG °visesato

¹⁰³ P °kiriyāya

¹⁰⁴ A °kiriyā ca gahanena
M °kiriyā ca gahaṇena

¹⁰⁵ AG^mM °baddham-

¹⁰⁶ AG^m °tti; BGM °ttīti

¹⁰⁷ BG tathā

¹⁰⁸ BG °māno

¹⁰⁹ BGM ti vohāro

B^mP gacchatīti vohāro

¹¹⁰ B^m pavatta

¹¹¹ ABGG^mMP omit

¹¹² BG vāyu

B^mP and DA vāyam

¹¹³ BGM °yatho

¹¹⁴ AGM °tthita; B^mP °tthitam

¹¹⁵ B^mP thambhana

¹¹⁶ B sādharanam

¹¹⁷ AG^m pavattapamānam

¹¹⁸ A °sabhā pi

BGG^mM °sahabhā pi

¹¹⁹ AG^m add durūpabhāvo

¹²⁰ B^mP puratobhāgena

GM puro-

- 767, 9 heṭṭhimakoṭito paṭṭhāya pādatalato paṭṭhāya. *Ussitabhāvo* ti ubbiddhabhāvo.
- 767, 16 *Evam pajānato* ti evaṃ cittakiriya-vāyodhātuvipphāren' eva gaman' ādi hotīti pajānato. Tassā ¹²¹ eva ¹²² pajānanāya nicchayagahan' atthaṃ ¹²³ *evam hoti*.¹²⁴ Vicāraṇā vuccati loke yathābhūtaṃ ajānantehi micchābhinivesavasena lokavohāravasena vā *Atthi paṇāti* vā ¹²⁵ attano evaṃ vīmaṃsanavasena pucchāvacaṇaṃ. *N' atthīti* nicchayavasena sattaṃ paṭikkhepavacaṇaṃ. *Yathā paṇāti* ādi tass' eva atthassa upamāya vibhāvaṇaṃ, taṃ suviññeyyaṃ eva.
- 767, 28 *Nāvā mālutavegenāti* yathā acetanā nāvā vātavegena des' antaraṃ *yāti*, yathā ca acetanaṃ ¹²⁶ *tejanaṃ* kaṇḍo ¹²⁷ *jīyāvegena* des' antaraṃ *yāti*, tathā ¹²⁸ acetano kāyo vāt' āhato yathāvuttavāyunaṃ nīto des' antaraṃ *yātīti* evaṃ upamāsaṃsandanaṃ veditabbaṃ. Sace pana koci evaṃ vadeyya : Yathā nāvā-tejanānaṃ pellanakassa ¹²⁹ purisassa vasena des' antaragamanā, evaṃ kāyassāpīti ; hotu,¹³⁰ evaṃ icchito vāyamattho yathā hi nāvā-tejanānaṃ saṃhatalakkhaṇass' eva purisassa vasena gamanaṃ, na asaṃhatalakkhaṇassa, evaṃ kāyassāpīti. Kā no hāni? Bhiyyo pi dhammamattatā va paṭiṭṭhaṃ labhati, na purisavādo. Ten' āha *Yaṃ* ¹³¹ *taṃ* ¹³¹ *suttavaseṇāti* ādi.
- 768, 1 *Tattha payuttan* ti heṭṭhā vuttanayena gaman' ādikiriya-
- 768, 3 vasena paccayehi payojitaṃ. *Thātīti* tiṭṭhati.
- 768, 4 *Etthāti* ¹³² imasmim loke. *Vinā hetupaccaye* ti gantukāmatācitta-taṃsamutṭhānavāyodhātu-ādihetupaccayehi vinā.
- 768, 5, 6 *Titthe* ti tiṭṭheyya. *Vaje* ti vajeyya, gaccheyya ko nāmāti sambandho. Paṭikkhep' attho c' ettha kiṃ-saddo ti hetupaccayavirahena ṭhāna-gamana-paṭikkhepamukhena sab-
- 768, 8 bāya ¹³³ pi dhammappavattiyā paccayādhīnavuttitā-vibhavanena ¹³⁴ attasuññatā viya aniccadukkhatā pi vibhāvitā ti daṭṭhabbā.¹³⁵
- 768, 13 *Paṇihito* ti yathā yathā ¹³⁶ paccayehi pakārehi

¹²¹ B^mP tassa¹²² B^mP evaṃ¹²³ B^mP °gaman'-¹²⁴ B^mP hotīti¹²⁵ B^mP *omit*¹²⁶ B^mP acetano¹²⁷ ABGG^mM kaḍḍo *or* kacco¹²⁸ ABGG^mM yathā¹²⁹ B^mP pellakassa¹³⁰ ABGG^mM hetu¹³¹ ABGG^mM santam¹³² ABGG^mM ettha tā ti¹³³ ABGG^mM sabbāyam¹³⁴ BGG^mM °vibhavanena¹³⁵ ABGG^mM pi daṭṭhabbo¹³⁶ ABGG^mM *once only*

nihito t̥hapito. *Sabbasaṅgāhikavacanan* ti sabbesaṃ catun- 768, 14
 nam pi iriyāpathānaṃ ekajjhaṃ saṅgaṇhanavacanaṃ,
 pubbe viṣuṃ viṣuṃ ¹³⁶ iriyāpathānaṃ vuttattā idaṃ nesu
 ekajjhaṃ gahetvā vacanaṃ. ¹³⁷ Purimanayo vā iriyāpathap-
 padhāno ¹³⁸ eva ¹³⁹ vutto ti tattha ¹⁴⁰ kāyo appadhāno anuni-
 phādīti; idha kāyaṃ padhānaṃ, itaraṇ ¹⁴¹ ca ¹⁴¹ anuni-
 phādiṃ katvā dassetuṃ dutiyanayo vutto ti, evaṃ p' ettha
 dvinnāṃ nayānaṃ viṣeso veditabbo. *T̥hito* ti pavatto. 768, 15
 Iriyāpathaparigaṇhanam pi iriyāpathavato ¹⁴² kāyass' eva
 parigaṇhanam tassa avatthāvisesabhāvato ti vuttaṃ *iriyā-* 768, 18
pathaparigaṇhanena kāye kāyānupassī viharatīti. Ten' ev'
 ettha rūpakkhandaḥvasen' eva samudaya' ādayo uddhaṭṭa.
 Esa nayo sesavāresu pi. *Ādinā* ti ettha ādi-saddena yathā : 768, 23
 taṇhāsamudayā kammaṣamudayā āhārasamudayā ti nib-
 battilakkhaṇaṃ passanto pi rūpakkhandaḥsa udayaṃ pas-
 satīti ime cattaro ākāra saṅgayhanti. ¹⁴³ Evaṃ avijjāni-
 rodhā rūpanirodho ti ādayo pi pañca ākāra saṅgahitā ti
 daṭṭhabbā. Sesu vuttanayam eva.

4. *Catusampajaññavasena*ti samantato pakārehi pakāṭ- 768, 36
 ṭhaṃ vā savisesaṃ jānātīti sampajāno, sampajānassa bhāvo
 sampajaññaṃ, tathā pavattaṃ ñāṇaṃ; sātthak' ādi ¹⁴⁴
 bhedaḥhinnattā cattāri sampajaññāni samāhaṭṭāni catusam-
 pajaññaṃ, tassa vasena. *A b h i k k a n t e t i ā d i n i S ā m a ñ-* 769, 1
ñ a p h a l e v a ṇ ṇ i t ā n i, na puna vaṇṇetabbāni. Tasmā taṃ-
 saṃvaṇṇanāya Līn' atthappakāsanā pi tattha vihitana-
 yen' eva gahetabbā. *A b h i k k a n t e p a ṭ i k k a n t e*
s a m p a j ā n a k ā r i h o t i t i ādi vacanato abhikkam'
 ādigata ¹⁴⁵-catusampajaññaparigaṇhanena ¹⁴⁶ rūpakāyass'
 ev' ettha samudayadhammānupassitādi adhippeto ti āha
rūpakkhandaḥsa' eva samudayo ca vayo ca nīharitabbo ti. 769, 6
 Rūpadhammānaṃ ¹⁴⁷ yeva hi pavatti-ākāravisesā abhik-
 kam' ādayo ti. Sesu vuttanayam eva.

¹³⁶ ABGG^mM *once only*

¹³⁷ B^mP *add* ti attho

¹³⁸ ABGG^mM °pathappaccayāno
 P paṭṭhāna *for* padhāna
throughout

¹³⁹ B^mP *omit*

¹⁴⁰ ABGG^mM ettha

¹⁴¹ B^mP appadhānaṃ ca
 iriyāpathaṃ

¹⁴² AG^m °pathavasseto

BG °pathavasena

¹⁴³ AG^m °gaṇhanti; BGM °gaṇhati

¹⁴⁴ G^m sātthak'-; B^mP atthavikār'-

¹⁴⁵ ABGG^mM °ādigatā

¹⁴⁶ BGM °pariggahanena

P catusaccasampajañña-

¹⁴⁷ ABGG^m arūpadhamm' ādīnaṃ
 M abhirūpadhamm' ādīnaṃ

769, 16

5. *Paṭikkūlamānasikāravasenāti* ¹⁴⁸ jigucchaniyatāya ¹⁴⁹ paṭikkūlam ¹⁵⁰ eva paṭikkūlam, yo paṭikkūlasabhāvo paṭikkūl' ākāro, tassa manasikaraṇavasena. ¹⁵¹ Antarenāpi ¹⁵² hi bhāvena ¹⁵³ vinā ¹⁵³ saddabhāv' attho ¹⁵⁴ viññāyati yathā paṭassa ¹⁵⁵ sukkan ti ¹⁵⁵ yasmā ¹⁵⁶ Visuddhimagge vuttam, tasmā tattha tam-samvaṇṇanāya ¹⁵⁷ ca vuttanayena I m a m e v a k ā y a n ti ādīnam attho veditabbo. Vatth' ādīhi pasibbak' ākārena ¹⁵⁸ bandhitvā katam āvāpanam ¹⁵⁹ *mutoli*. ¹⁶⁰ Nānākārā ekasmim ṭhāne sammissā ti ettāvatā nānādhaññānam ¹⁶¹ kes' ādīnañ ca upameyatā. ¹⁶² *Vibhūt' ākāro* ¹⁶³ ti paṇṇattim samatikkamitvā kes' ādīnam asubh' ākāraṇa upaṭṭhit' ākāro. ¹⁶⁴ *I ti*-saddassa ākār' attham dassento *evan* ti vatvā tam ākāram sarūpato dassento *kes' ādiparigaṇhanenāti* āha. ¹⁶⁵ Kes' ādisaññitānam hi asucibhāvānam ¹⁶⁶ paramaduggandha-jeguccha-paṭikkūl' ākāraṇa ¹⁶⁷ samudayato anupassanā idha kāyānupassanā ti. Sesam vuttanayam eva.

769, 21

769, 26

769, 27

769, 27

769, 27

770, 5

6. *Dhātumanasikāravasenāti* paṭhavīdhātu-ādikā catasso dhātuyo ārabha pavattabhāvanāmanasikāravasena, catudhātu-vavatthānavasenāti attho. Dhātumanasikāro, dhātukammaṭṭhānam catudhātuvavatthānan ti hi atthato ¹⁶⁸ ekam. ¹⁶⁸ *G o g h ā t a k o* ti jīvik' atthāya gunnam ghātako. *A n t e v ā s i k o* ti kammakaraṇavasena tassa samīpavāsī ¹⁶⁹ tam nissāya jīvanato. ¹⁷⁰ *Vinivijjhivā* ti ekasmim ṭhāne aññamaññam vinivijjhivā. *Mahāpathānam vemajjhatthānasaṅkhāte* ¹⁷¹ ti catunnam mahāpathānam

770, 7

770, 8

770, 8

770, 9

¹⁴⁸ DA paṭikkūla-

¹⁴⁹ AG^m °niyamānāya

¹⁵⁰ ABGG^mM paṭikkūlam

¹⁵¹ AG^m °kāravasena

¹⁵² BG antare pi

¹⁵³ AG^m *omit*

BG vā bhāvena vinā

B^mP bhāvavācīnam

M bhāvāvinam

¹⁵⁴ B^mP saddam bhāv'-

¹⁵⁵ AG^m pavāpavāssa sukkantissa

BG pavāssa sukkantissa

M pavāssa sukkantissa

This whole sentence is highly confused.

¹⁵⁶ ABGG^mM *omit*

¹⁵⁷ B^mP °nāyañ

¹⁵⁸ ABGG^mM pasibb' ākārena

¹⁵⁹ B^mP āvātanam

¹⁶⁰ AG^m mukoli; B^mP putoli
M cūkoli; DA putoli

¹⁶¹ B^mP nānāvāṇṇānam

¹⁶² B^m °meyyatā

¹⁶³ B^mP *and* DA vibhūtakālo

¹⁶⁴ B^m upaṭṭhitakālo

P upaṭṭhitakāyo

¹⁶⁵ B^mP ādim āha

¹⁶⁶ ABGG^mM °bhāgānam

¹⁶⁷ BGM paramadugacchapa-
tikkūl'-

¹⁶⁸ ABGG^mM attho eko

¹⁶⁹ ABGG^mM samīpabāhi

¹⁷⁰ B^m jīvanako

¹⁷¹ ABGG^mM *omit* saṅkhāte

tāya eva ¹⁷² vinivijjhanatṭhānatāya ¹⁷³ vemajjhatṭhānasañkhāte. ¹⁷⁴ Yasmā te cattāro mahāpathā catūhi disāhi āgantvā tattha samohitā viya honti, tasmā taṃ ṭhānaṃ catumahāpathaṃ, tasmim catumahāpathe. Ṭhita-saddo :

“ Ṭhito vā ” ti ^(d)

ādisu ṭhānasañkhāta-iriyāpathasamaṅgitāya ṭhā-saddassa ¹⁷⁵ vā gati-nivatti-atthataya ¹⁷⁶ aññattha ṭhapetvā gamanaṃ sesa-iriyāpathasamaṅgitāya bodhako, idha pana yathā tathā rūpakāyassa pavatti-ākārabodhako adhippeto ti āha *catun-* 770, 11
nam iriyāpathānaṃ yena kenaci ākārena ṭhitattā yathā ṭhitan ti. Tattha ākārenāti ṭhān' ādinā rūpakāyassa pavatti-ākārena. Ṭhān' ādayo hi iriyāpathasañkhātāya kāyikakiriyāya ¹⁷⁷ patho pavattimaggo ti iriyāpatho ¹⁷⁸ ti vuccantīti vutto vāyam attho. *Yathā ṭhitan* ti yathā pavat- 770, 12
taṃ, yathāvuttaṃ ¹⁷⁹ ṭhānaṃ ev' ettha paṇidhānaṃ ti adhippetan ti āha *yathā ṭhitattā ca yathā paṇihitan* ti. 770, 12
Ṭhitan ¹⁸⁰ ti ¹⁸⁰ vā kāyassa ṭhānasañkhāta-iriyāpathasamāyogaparidīpanaṃ, ¹⁸¹ paṇihitan ti tad-añña-iriyāpathasamāyogaparidīpanaṃ. ¹⁸² Ṭhitan ti vā kāyasañkhātānaṃ rūpadhammānaṃ tasmim tasmim khaṇe sakicavasena avaṭṭhānaparidīpanaṃ, paṇihitan ti paccayavasena tehi tehi paccayehi pakārato nihitaṃ paṇihitan ti evaṃ p' ettha attho veditabbo. *Paccavekkhatīti* paṭi ¹⁸³ paṭi ¹⁸³ avekkhati, 770, 14
nāṇacakkhunā vinibhuñjitvā ¹⁸⁴ viṣuṃ viṣuṃ passati.

Idāni vutta-m-ev' attha-bhav' atthavibhāvanavasena ¹⁸⁵ dassetuṃ *Yathā goghātakassāti* ādi vuttaṃ. Tattha *posentas-* 770, 15
sāti ¹⁸⁶ maṃsūpacayaparibrūhanāya kuṇḍaka-bhatta-kappās' aṭṭhi-ādīhi saṃvaḍḍhentassa. *Vadhitam matan* ti 770, 17
hiṃsitaṃ hutvā mataṃ. *Matan* ti ca matamattaṃ, ten' ev' āha *Tāvad evāti. Gāvīti saññā na antaradhāyati* yāni 770, 18

(d) D I 90

¹⁷² M *adds* tāva

¹⁷³ AG^m °vijjhanam ṭhāna-

¹⁷⁴ B^mP vemajjhasañkhāte

¹⁷⁵ ABGG^mM ṭhāna-

¹⁷⁶ A °atthitāya

BGM attatāya

¹⁷⁷ B^mP *omit* kāyika

¹⁷⁸ ABGG^mM °pathā

¹⁷⁹ B^mP °vutta

¹⁸⁰ ABGG^mM *omit*

¹⁸¹ ABGG^mM °sañkhātā-

¹⁸² ABGG^mM °iriyāpathe-

¹⁸³ P paṭi paṭi

¹⁸⁴ B^mP vinibbhujjitvā

¹⁸⁵ B^mP vuttam ev' atthaṃ-

¹⁸⁶ ABGG^mM pesen-

aṅgapaccaṅgāni yathāsanniviṭṭhāni ¹⁸⁷ upādāya gāvīsa-
 maññā matamattāya pi gāviyā tesam taṃ-sannivesassa ¹⁸⁸
 avinaṭṭhattā. Viliyanti bhijjanti vibhajjantīti ¹⁸⁹ bīlā,
 770, 19 bhāgā ¹⁹⁰ i-kārassa i-kāraṃ katvā. *Bīlaso* ti bilam bilam
 770, 19 katvā. *Vibhajitvā* ti aṭṭhisāṅghātato ¹⁹¹ maṃsam vive-
 cetvā, tato vā vivecitam maṃsam bhāgaso katvā. Ten' ev'
 770, 20, 24 āha *maṃsasaññā pavattatīti*. *Pabbajitassāpi* apariggahita-
 770, 26 kammaṭṭhānassa. *Ghanavinibbhogan* ¹⁹² ti santati-samūha-
 770, 27 kiccaghanānaṃ ¹⁹³ vinibbhuñjanaṃ ¹⁹⁴ vivecanaṃ. *Dhātuso*
paccavekkhato ti ghanavinibbhogagahaṇena ¹⁹⁵ dhātum dhā-
 tum paṭhavi-ādiddhātum visum visum katvā paccavek-
 770, 28 khantassa. *Sattasaññā* ti attānudiṭṭhivasena pavattā sat-
 tasaññā ti vadanti, vohāravasena pavattasattasaññāya pi
 tadā antaradhānam yuttam ¹⁹⁶ eva yathāvato ghaṇavinib-
 bhogassa sampādanato. Evaṃ hi sati yathāvutta-opamm'
 atthena ¹⁹⁷ upamey' attho ¹⁹⁸ aññadatthu saṃsandati ¹⁹⁹
 770, 28 sameti. Ten' ev' āha *dhātuvasen' eva cittaṃ santiṭṭhatīti*.
 770, 32 *Dakkho* ti cheko taṃ-taṃ-samaññāya kusalo. Yathājāte ²⁰⁰
 sūnasmim ²⁰¹ naṅguṭṭha-khura-visāṇ' ādivante aṭṭhi-maṃs'
 ādi-avayavasamudāye avibhatte gāvīsamaññā, na vibhatte.
 Vibhatte pana aṭṭhi-maṃs' ādi-avayavasamaññā ti jāna-
 770, 34 nato. ²⁰² *Catumahāpatho viya catu-iriyāpatho* ti gāviyā
 ṭhita-catumahāpatho viya kāyassa pavattimaggabhūto
 catubbidho iriyāpatho. Yasmā Visuddhimagge vitthāritā,
 tasmā tattha taṃsamvaṇṇanāya ²⁰³ ca vuttanayen' eva
 veditabbo. Sesam vuttanayam eva.

7. Sīvathikāpaviddha - uddhumātak' ādi - paṭisaṃyuttā-
 naṃ ²⁰⁴ samādhikathānaṃ ²⁰⁵ tad abhidheyyānañ ca uddhu-
 mātak' ādi-asubhānaṃ sīvathikapabbānīti ²⁰⁶ saṅgītikārehi

¹⁸⁷ ABGG^mM sannividhāni

¹⁸⁸ ABGG^mM satam-

¹⁸⁹ AG^m vibhijjatīti
B^mP vibhujjantīti

¹⁹⁰ ABGG^mM bhaṅgā
B^m adds va-kārassa ba-kāraṃ
P adds ga-kārassa ba-kāraṃ

¹⁹¹ B^mP °saṅghātato

¹⁹² AG^m ghanaghanaka-
BG ghanaghana-

¹⁹³ AG^m °kiccappahānānaṃ
BGM °kiccappanānaṃ

¹⁹⁴ B^mP °bbhujjanaṃ

¹⁹⁵ B^mP °vinibbhogakaraṇena

¹⁹⁶ ABGG^mM sutam

¹⁹⁷ ABGG^mM °vuttam-

¹⁹⁸ B^mP upameyy'-

¹⁹⁹ ABGG^mM ssanāti

²⁰⁰ ABGG^mM °jāto

²⁰¹ AG^m sāyatā

BGM sāsanā

²⁰² B^mP jānanako

²⁰³ B^mP °nāyañ

²⁰⁴ B^mP sīvathikāya apaviddha-

²⁰⁵ B^mP odhiso pavattānaṃ
kathānaṃ

ABGG^mM °kathanaṃ

²⁰⁶ ABGG^mM sīvathikā-

odhitasamaññā.²⁰⁷ Ten' āha sīvathikapabbehi vibhajitun ti. 771, 12
 Maritvā ekâhâtikkantaṃ ekâhamataṃ. Uddhaṃ jīvitapari- 771, 15, 17
 yādānā ti jīvitakkhayato upari maraṇato paraṃ. Samug- 771, 18
 gatenāti samuṭṭhiteṇa.²⁰⁸ Uddhumātattā ti uddhaṃ uddhaṃ
 dhumātattā sūnattā. Setarattehi viparibhinnaṃ vimissi-
 taṃ²⁰⁹ nīlaṃ vinīlaṃ, purimavaṇṇa-vipariṇāmabhūtaṃ vā 771, 21
 nīlaṃ vinīlaṃ. Vinīlaṃ eva vinīlakam ti ka-kārena pada- 771, 21
 vaḍḍhanaṃ āha anatt' antarato, yathā pītakaṃ lohitaṃ
 ti. Paṭikkūlattā ti jigucchaniyattā. Kucchitaṃ vinīlan ti 771, 22
 vinīlakan ti kucchan' attho²¹⁰ vā ayam ka-kāro ti dassetuṃ
 vuttaṃ yathā

“ Pāpako kittisaddo abbhuggacchatī ” ti.^(e)

Paribhinnaṭṭhānehi kāka-kaṅk' ādīhi. Vissandamānapubban 771, 25, 26
 ti vissavantapubbaṃ, taṃ taṃ paggharantapubban ti
 attho. Tathābhāvan ti vissandamānapubbakataṃ.²¹¹ So 771, 28
 bhikkhūti yo passeyya sarīraṃ sīvathikāya
 chaḍḍitaṃ ti vutto, so bhikkhu. Upasaṃharati sadi- 771, 31
 satam. Ayam pi kho ti ādi upasaṃharan' ākāradas- 771, 31
 sanam. Āyūti rūpajīvit' indriyaṃ, arūpajīvit' indriyaṃ pan' 771, 33
 ettha viññāṇagatikam eva. Usmā ti kammajatejo. Evaṃ 771, 33; 772, 2
 pūtika-sabhāvo²¹² yevāti evaṃ ativiya duggandha-jeguccha-
 paṭikkūlasabhāvo²¹³ eva, na āyu-ādīnaṃ avigame viya
 mate²¹⁴ so²¹⁴ ti adhippāyo. Ediso bhavissatīti Evaṃ - 772, 3
 bhāvīti āha evaṃ uddhumātak' ādibhedo bhavissatīti.

8. Luñcitvā luñcitvā ti uppāṭetvā uppāṭetvā. Sesāvasesa- 772, 9, 10
 maṃsalohitayuttan ti sabbaso akhāditattā²¹⁵ sesena appa-
 vasena maṃsalohitena yuttaṃ. Aññena hatth' 772, 12, 13
 aṭṭhikaṇ ti avisesena hatth' aṭṭhikānaṃ vippakiṇṇatā
 coditā²¹⁶ ti anavasesato tesam vippakiṇṇataṃ dassento

(e) A I 126

²⁰⁷ B^mP gahitasamaññā

²⁰⁸ AG^mM add uddhumātattā ti
 pavattānaṃ
 BG add uddhumātattā ti so
 evattānaṃ

²⁰⁹ ABG vimissutaṃ
 G^mM vimissutum

²¹⁰ ABGG^mM ttho only

²¹¹ BG^m °pubbakathaṃ

B^m pubbabhāvaṃ

²¹² ABGG^mM pūtikāyabhāve

DA pūtikabhāvo

²¹³ ABGG^mM °patikkūlabhāvo

²¹⁴ B^mP mattaso

²¹⁵ B^mP add taṃ taṃ

²¹⁶ ABGG^mM cotraditā(?)

B^mP jotitā

- 772, 13, 15 *catusaṭṭhibhedam* pīti ādim āha. ²¹⁷ *Terovassikānī* ti
 772, 15 tirovassam gatāni, matasamvaccharam ²¹⁸ *hontīti* āha *atikkantasaṃvaccharānīti*. Purāṇatāya ghanabhāvavigamena vi-
 772, 16, 17 *abbhokāse* ti ādim āha. *Terovassikān'* evāti samvacchara-
 mattâtikkantāni eva. Khajjamān' ādivasena dutiyasī-
 vathikapabb' ādīnam ²²¹ vavatthāpitattā ²²² vuttam khaj-
 jamānak' ādīnam ²²³ vasena yojanā kātabbā ti.
- 773, 12 II. *Imān' eva dve* ti avadhāraṇena appanākammaṭṭhānam
 tattha niyāmeti ²²⁴ aññapabbesu tad abhāvato. ²²⁴ Yato hi
 eva-kāro tato aññattha niyāmeti, ²²⁵ tena pabbadvayassa
 vipassanākammaṭṭhānatā pi appaṭisiddhā daṭṭhabbā anic-
 catādidassanato. Saṅkhāresu ādīnavavibhāvanāni sīvathi-
 773, 13 kapabbānīti āha *Sīvathikānam ādīnavānupassanāvasena vut-*
tattā ti. Iriyāpathapabb' ādīnam anappanāvahatā ²²⁶ pākāṭā
 773, 13 evāti *sesāni dvādasāpīti* ²²⁷ vuttam. Yaṃ pan' ettha atthato
 avibhattam, tam suviññeyyam eva.
- 773, 19 *Sukham vedanan* ti ettha sukhayatīti *sukhā*. ²²⁸ Sampa-
 yuttadhamme ²²⁹ kāyañ ca laddh' assāde karotīti attho.
 Suṭṭhu vā khādāti, khanati ²³⁰ vā kāyikaṃ cetasikañ c'
 ābādhan ti *sukhā*. Sukaram okāsadānam etissā ti *sukhā* ti
 apare. ²³¹ Vediti ²³² ārammaṇarasam anubhavatīti *vedanā*.
 773, 19, 20 *Vediyamāno* ²³³ ti anubhavamāno. *Kāman* ti ādisu yaṃ
 vattabbam, tam iriyāpathapabbe ²³⁴ vuttanayam ²³⁵ eva. ²³⁵
 773, 29, 32 Sampajānassa vediyanam *sampajānavediyanam*. *Vatthu-*
ārammaṇā ti rūp' ādi-ārammaṇā. Rūp' ādi-ārammaṇā ²³⁶
 h' ettha vedanāya pavattiṭṭhānatāya vatthūti ²³⁷ adhippe-

²¹⁷ ABGG^mM *add* te terāvassa-
 kānīti

²¹⁸ A °vacchara; BGM °vaccha;
 G^m °vaccharato
 B^mP tāni pana samvaccharam
 vītivattāni

²¹⁹ B^mP vicuṇṇatā

²²⁰ ABGG^mM sā

²²¹ ABGG^mM °pacc' ādīna

²²² ABGG^mM tattā *only*

²²³ B^mP °mānatādīnam
 DA khajjamān' ādīnam

²²⁴⁻²²⁴ AG^m aññaparesam
 sutabhāvamato
 BGM aññaparessu tad
 abhāvamato

²²⁵ BGM niyamo ti

²²⁶ B^mP appanā-

²²⁷ AG^m °dasāni pīti

²²⁸ AG^m sukhāya

²²⁹ BG °yuttā-

²³⁰ ABGG^mM khanti

²³¹ AG^m aparo

BGM aparā

²³² B^mP vedayati

²³³ B^mP *and* DA vedaya- *for*
 vediya- *here and below*.

²³⁴ AG^mM °patham pubba

BG °patham pubbā

²³⁵ ABGG^mM vuttā meva

²³⁶ B^mP °nam

²³⁷ ABGG^mM vatthun ti

tan ti. *Assāti bhaveyya. Dhammavinimuttassa aññassa* ²³⁸ 773. 32
 kattu abhāvato dhammass' eva kattubhāvaṃ dassento
vedanā va vediyatīti āha. Vohāramattaṃ ²³⁹ *hotīti* ²³⁹ etena 773.34; 774.1
 sukhaṃ vedanaṃ vediyamāno: sukhaṃ vedanaṃ vedi-
 yāmīti idaṃ vohāramattan ti dasseti.

Nitthunanto ²⁴⁰ ti balavato vedanāvegassa nirodhane ādī- 774. 5
 navam ²⁴¹ disvā ²⁴¹ tassa avasaradānavasena nitthunanto. ²⁴⁰
 Vegasandhāraṇe hi atimahantaṃ dukkhaṃ uppajjati, ²⁴²
 aññam pi vikāraṃ uppādeyya, tena thereo *aparāparaṃ* 774. 5
parivattati. Viriyasamataṃ ²⁴³ *yojetvā* ti adhivāsanaviri- 774. 14
 yassa adhimattattā tassa hāpanavasena samādhinā samara-
 satāpādanena viriyasamataṃ ²⁴⁴ yojetvā. *Saha paṭisam-* 774. 14
bhidāhīti lok' uttarapaṭisambhidāhi saha. Ariyamaggak-
 khaṇe ²⁴⁵ hi paṭisambhidānaṃ asammohavasena samadhi-
 gamo, ²⁴⁶ atthapaṭisambhidāya pana ārammaṇavasena ²⁴⁷ pi.
 Lokiyānam pi vā sati uppattikāle ²⁴⁸ tattha samatthataṃ ²⁴⁹
 sandhāy' āha *saha* ²⁵⁰ *paṭisambhidāhīti.* ²⁵¹ *Samasīsīti* vāra- 774. 14, 15
 samasīsī ²⁵² hutvā ²⁵² (?) paccavekkhaṇavārassa anantara-
 vāre ²⁵³ parinibbāyīti attho.

Yathā ca sukhaṃ evaṃ dukkhaṃ ti yathā: sukhaṃ ko vedi- 774. 16
 yatīti ādinā sampajānavediyanam sandhaya vuttaṃ, evaṃ
 dukkham adukkha-m-asukham ²⁵⁴ pi. Tattha dukkhatīti
 dukkhā, sampayuttadhamme ²⁵⁵ kāyañ ²⁵⁵ ca pīleti bādha-
 tīti ²⁵⁶ attho. Duṭṭhu ²⁵⁷ vā khādati ²⁵⁸ khanati kāyikaṃ
 cetasikañ ca sātān ti dukkhā. ²⁵⁹ Dukkaram ²⁶⁰ okāsadānaṃ
 etissā ti dukkhā ti apare. *Arūpakammaṭṭhānan* ti arūpapa- 774. 19
 riggaḥam, arūpadhammamukhena vipassanābhinivesanan ²⁶¹
 ti attho. *Na pākaṭaṃ hotīti* phassassa cittassa ca avibhūt' 774. 20
 ākāratā. Ten' āha *andhakāraṃ viya khāyatīti.* ²⁶² *Na* 774. 21, 20

²³⁸ B^mP omit

²³⁹ DA omits

²⁴⁰ ABGG^mM nitthananto here and below.

²⁴¹ ABGG^mM ādi vatvā

²⁴² B^mP add ti

²⁴³ ABB^mGG^mM °samathaṃ

²⁴⁴ ABB^mGG^mM °samathaṃ

²⁴⁵ BGM °kkhaṇena

²⁴⁶ B^mP adhigamo

²⁴⁷ B^mP ārammaṇakaraṇavasena

²⁴⁸ AG^m °kālo

²⁴⁹ AG^m samattham taṃ

²⁵⁰ ABGG^mM omit

²⁵¹ ABGG^mM °bhidā pīti

²⁵² ABGG^mM vārasamasīti

paratvā(?)

²⁵³ ABGG^mM antara-

²⁵⁴ B^mP omit

ABGG^mM °asukhānaṃ

²⁵⁵ ABGG^mM °dhammakāya

²⁵⁶ ABGG^mM bādhanatīti

²⁵⁷ B^mP duṭṭhuṃ; G^m suṭṭhu

²⁵⁸ ABGG^m bādhati

²⁵⁹ ABGG^mM omit

²⁶⁰ ABGG^mM dukkharam

²⁶¹ B^mP °nivesan

²⁶² AG^m bhāsatīti

774. 22 *pākaṭaṃ hotīti* ca idaṃ tādise puggale sandhāya vuttaṃ, yesaṃ ²⁶³ ādito vedanā ca ²⁶⁴ hi ²⁶⁵ vibhūtatara hutvā upaṭṭhāti.²⁶⁶ Evaṃ hi yaṃ vuttaṃ *Sakkapañhavaṇṇanādisu*

“ Phasso pākaṭo hoti, viññāṇaṃ pākaṭaṃ hoti ” ti,⁽¹⁾

774. 21 taṃ avirodhitam hoti. Vedanāvasena kathiyamānaṃ kammaṭṭhānaṃ pākaṭaṃ hotīti yojanā. *Vedanānaṃ uppatipākaṭatāyāti* ca idaṃ sukhadukkhavedanānaṃ vasena vuttaṃ. Tāsaṃ hi pavatti olārikā, na itarāya. Tad ubhaya-gaḥanaṃ mukhena vā gaḥetabbattā itarāya pi pavatti viññāṇaṃ pākaṭā evāti *vedanānaṃ* ti avisesagaḥanaṃ daṭṭhabbaṃ. *Sakkapañhe vuttanayen' eva veditabbo*, tasmā tattha vattabbo atthaviseso tassa Līn' atthappakāsanāyaṃ ²⁶⁷ vuttanayen' eva gaḥetabbo.

773. 33 Pubbe: *Vatthum ārammaṇaṃ katvā vedanā va vediyatīti* vedanāya ārammaṇādhīnavuttitāya ca anattatāya ca pajānaṃ vuttaṃ hoti, idāni tassā aniccatādi-pajānaṃ dasento *ayaṃ aparō* ²⁶⁸ *pi pajānaṇapariyāyo* ti ²⁶⁹ āha. Yathā ekasmiṃ khaṇe cittadvayaassa asambhavo ²⁷⁰ ekajjhaṃ ²⁷¹ anekānantarapaccayābhāvato,²⁷² evaṃ vedanādvayaassa vi-
774. 28 siṭṭh' ārammaṇavuttito ²⁷³ cāti āha *sukhavedanākkhaṇe dukkhāya* ²⁷⁴ *vedanāya abhāvato* ti. Nidassanamattañ c' etaṃ tadā upekkhāvedanāya pi abhāvato, tena sukhavedanākkhaṇe bhūtapubbānaṃ ²⁷⁵ itaravedanānaṃ ²⁷⁶ hutvā-abhāva-pajānanena sukhavedanāya pi hutvā-abhāvo ²⁷⁷ ñāto ²⁷⁷ eva ²⁷⁸ hotīti tassā ²⁷⁹ pākaṭabhāvaṃ ²⁸⁰ eva dasento *imissā ca sukhāya vedanāya* ²⁸¹ *ito* ²⁸² *paṭhamam*

(1) DA II 722

²⁶³ B^mP tesam
²⁶⁴ B^mP va
²⁶⁵ B^mP omit
²⁶⁶ ABGG^mM upadhāti
²⁶⁷ B^mP niyaṃ
²⁶⁸ ABGG^mM apare
²⁶⁹ ABGG^mM pīti
²⁷⁰ ABGG^mM asamaṃ
²⁷¹ ABGG^mM ekavajjhaṃ
²⁷² A acatukānantara-
BG anekappaccayā-
B^mP anekantapaccayā-
M anekāntarapaccayā-

²⁷³ ABGG^mM °ārammaṇaputtato
²⁷⁴ DA dukkha
²⁷⁵ A bhūta vedanānaṃ
²⁷⁶ AG^m inam; BGM itanaṃ
²⁷⁷ AG^m °abhāvo kato
B °abhāvā kato
G °ahā byākāto⁴
M °abhābā kato
²⁷⁸ ABGG^mM evaṃ
²⁷⁹ ABGG^mM tasmā
²⁸⁰ AG^m pākaṭā-
²⁸¹ ABGG^mM omit
²⁸² DA adds param

abhāvato ti āha, eten' eva ca ²⁸³ tāsam ²⁸³ pi ²⁸³ vedanā-
nam pākātabhāvo ²⁸⁴ dassito ²⁸⁴ ti daṭṭhabbam. Ten' āha ²⁸⁵
vedanā ²⁸⁵ *nāma aniccā adhuvā vipariṇāmadhammā* ti. 775. 3

Aniccagahaṇena hi vedanānam viddhaṃsanabhāvo ²⁸⁶ das-
sito, viddhaste ²⁸⁷ aniccatāya suviññeyyattā. Adhuvaga-
haṇena pākātabhāvo ²⁸⁸ tassā ²⁸⁹ a-sadā-bhāvanato. ²⁹⁰ Vi-
pariṇāmagahaṇena dukkhabhāvo ²⁹¹ tassa ²⁹¹ aññathatta-
dīpanato, ²⁹² tena sukhā pi vedanā dukkhā, pageva itarā ti
tissannam pi vedanānam dukkhatā dassitā hoti. Iti ²⁹³
“Yad aniccaṃ dukkhaṃ, taṃ ekantato anattā” ti tīsu pi
vedanāsu lakkhaṇattayapajānanā coditā ²⁹⁴ ti daṭṭhabbam.

Ten' āha *iti hi tattha sampajāno hotīti*. ²⁹⁵ Idāni tam at- 775. 3

tham ²⁹⁵ suttena sādhetum *Vuttam pi c' etan* ti ādim āha. 775. 4

Tattha *n' eva tasmim samaye dukkhaṃ vedanaṃ vedetīti* tas- 775. 5

mim sukhavedanāsamaṅgīsamaye n' eva dukkhaṃ vedanaṃ
vedeti, niruddhattā anuppannattā ca yathākkamaṃ atī-
tānāgatānaṃ. Paccuppannāya pana asambhavo vutto eva.

Sakiccakhaṇamattāvaṭṭhānato ²⁹⁶ *aniccā*. Samecca sam- 775. 12

bhuyya ²⁹⁷ paccayehi katattā *saṅkhatā*. Vatth' ārammaṇ' 775. 12

ādipaccayaṃ paṭicca uppannattā *paṭiccasamuppannā*. 775. 12

Khaya-vaya-palujjana-nirujjhana-pakatitāya *khayadhammā* 775. 13

... *pe* ... *nirodhadhammā* ti daṭṭhabbā.

Kilesehi āmasitabbato āmisam nāma, pañca kāmagaṇā ;

ārammaṇakaraṇavasena saha āmisehīti *s' ā m i s a m*. 775. 22

Ten' āha *pañca-kāmagaṇ' āmisa-sannissitā* ²⁹⁸ ti. *Ito* 775.22; 776.4

paran ti Atthi *vedanā* ti evam ādi pāliṃ sandhāy'

āha *kāyānupassanāyaṃ vuttanayam evāti*. 776. 5

²⁸³ AG^mM matasappi (*highly corrupt*)
B maṇatappi; G manatasappi

²⁸⁴ A pādassī
BGG^mM pādadassī

²⁸⁵ ABGG^mM tena bhavena nā

²⁸⁶ AGG^m viddhaṃsabhāvo
BM viddhaṃsābhāvo

²⁸⁷ AG^m viddhaṃsetu
BG viddhaṃste
M viddhasetu

²⁸⁸ ABGG^mM pāgabhāvo

²⁸⁹ B^mP tassa

²⁹⁰ AG^m asabhāvanato
B^mP asadābhāvitādibhāvanato

²⁹¹ ABGG^mM dukkhassa

²⁹² ABGG^m annavatthudīpanato
M aññavattha-

P aññatatta-

²⁹³ ABGG^mM omit

²⁹⁴ BG moditā

B^mP jotitā

²⁹⁵⁻²⁹⁵ AG^m tattha *only*
BGM ttham *only*

²⁹⁶ ABGG^mM khaṇammattā-
padhānato

²⁹⁷ AG^m sayambhūya
BGM sambhūya

²⁹⁸ A °gaṇ' āmissasassatin(?)
BGM °gaṇ' āmissa-sanissitan
G^m °gaṇ' āmissa
satissaghatin(!)

12. Sampayogavasena pavattamānena saha rāgenāti
 776, 12, 13 *sarāgaṃ*. Ten' āha *lobhasahagatan* ti. *Vitarāgan*
 ti ettha kāmam sarāgapadapaṭiyoginā ²⁹⁹ vitarāgapadena
 bhavitabbam, ³⁰⁰ sammasanacārassa pana adhippetattā
 776, 13 *tebhūmakass' eva gahaṇan* ti *lokiyakusalābyākatan* ti vatvā
 776, 13, 15 *Idam paṇāti* ādinā tam eva adhippāyam vivarati. *Sesāni*
 776, 15 *dve dosamūlāni, dve mohamūlānīti cattāri akusalacittāni*.
 Tesam hi rāgena sampayogābhāvato ³⁰¹ n' atth' eva ³⁰²
 sarāgatā tannimittakatāya ³⁰³ pana siyā tam-sahitakāle ³⁰⁴
 so ti n' atth' eva ³⁰² vitarāgatāpīti ³⁰⁵ dukkhavimuttatā ev'
 776, 16 *ettha labbhatīti āha n' eva purimapadam na pacchimapadam*
bhajanīti.³⁰⁶ Yadi evam padesikam pajānanam āpajjatīti?
 N' āpajjati duk' antarapariyāpannattā tesam. Ye pana:
 Paṭipakkhabhāve agayhamāne sampayogābhāvo ev' ettha
 *pamāṇam ekacca-abyākatam ³⁰⁷ viyāti icchanti, tesam
 matena sesākusalacittānam pi dutiyapadasaṅgaho vedi-
 tabbo. Dutiyaduke pi vuttanayen' eva attho veditabbo.
 Akusalamūlesu saha mohen' eva vattatīti samohan ti āha
 776, 19 *vicikicchāsahagatañ c' eva uddhaccasahagatañ cāti*. Yasmā
 c' ettha *: Sah' eva mohenāti samohan ti purimapadāva-
 776, 21 *dhāraṇam* ³⁰⁸ pi labbhati yeva, tasmā vuttam *Yasmā*
paṇāti ādi. Yathā pana atimūḷhatāya paṭipuggalikanayena
 savisesamohavantatāya momūhacittan ti vattabbato vici-
 776, 22 *icchā-uddhaccasahagatadvayam visesato samohan* ti vuc-
 cati, na tathā sesākusalacittānīti *vaṭṭanti yevāti* s' āsaṅkam
 vadati. Sampayogavasena thīnamiddhena anupatitam anu-
 776, 24 *gatan* ti *thīnamiddhānupatitam*, pañcavidham ³⁰⁹ sasaṅkhā-
 776, 24 *rikākusalacittam* ³¹⁰ *saṅkucitacittam* ³¹¹ nāma, ārammaṇe
 saṅkocanavasena ³¹² pavattanato. Paccayavisesavasena
 thāmajātena ³¹³ uddhaccena sahatam pavattasamsaṭ-
 ṭhan ³¹⁴ ti uddhaccasahagatam, aññathā sabbam pi akusala-

²⁹⁹ BGM °yogino

³⁰⁰ ABGG^mM bhāvi-

³⁰¹ ABGG^mM °yoga-

³⁰² BG na tveva

³⁰³ ABGG^mM °nimittam katāya

³⁰⁴ AG^m °sahitattāle

BM °sahitatāle

G °sahitakale

³⁰⁵ ABGG^mM °rāgapāpīti

³⁰⁶ ABGG^mM gacchantīti

* . . . * ABGG^mM repeats

³⁰⁷ B^mP °abyākatānam

³⁰⁸ ABG °dhāraṇā pi

³⁰⁹ B^mP °vidha

³¹⁰ ABGG^mM saṅkhārikā-

³¹¹ ABGG^mM omit

B^mP twice

³¹² B samsevana-

³¹³ ABGG^mM °jāto

³¹⁴ B^mP omit pavatta

cittam uddhaccasahagatam evāti. *Pasaṭacittam* nāma āram- 776, 26
 maṇe savisesam vikkhepavasena visaṭabhāvena pavatta-
 nato. Kilesavikkhambhanasamatthatāya vipulaphala-
 tāya ³¹⁵ dīghasantānatāya ca mahantabhāvaṃ gatam, ³¹⁶
 mahantehi ³¹⁷ vā ulāracchand' ādīhi gatam ³¹⁸ paṭipannan
 ti *m a h a g g a t a m*, tam pana rūpārūpabhūmigatam ³¹⁹ 776, 26
 tato mahantassa loke ³²⁰ abhāvato. Ten' āha *rūpārūpāva-* 776, 26
caran ti. Tassa c' ettha paṭiyogi parittam evāti āha
A m a h a g g a t a n ³²¹ ti *kāmāvacaran* ti. Attānam utta- 776, 26
 ritum samatthehi saha uttarehīti *s a - u t t a r a n* ti. Tap- 776, 27
 paṭikkhepena ³²² *a n u t t a r a m*. Tad ubhayam upādāy' 776, 27
 upādāya veditabban ti āha *s a - u t t a r a n* ti *kāmāva-* 776, 27
caran ti ādi. Paṭipakkhavikkhambhanasamatthena samā-
 dhinā samma-d-eva āhitam *s a m ā h i t a m*. ³²³ Ten' āha 776, 29
yassāti ādi. *Yassāti* yassa cittassa. Yathāvuttena samā- 776, 30
 dhinā na samāhitan ti *a s a m ā h i t a m*. Ten' āha 776, 30
ubhayasamādhivirahitan ³²⁴ ti. Tadaṅgavimuttiyā vimuttam, 776, 31
 kāmāvacarakusalacittam, vikkhambhanavimuttiyā vimut-
 tam mahaggatacittan ti tad ubhayam sandhāy' āha
tadaṅga-vikkhambhana-vimuttīhi vimuttan ti. Yattha tad 776, 31
 ubhayavimutti n' atthi, tam ubhayavimuttirahitan ti
 gayhamāne lok' uttaracitte pi siyā saṅkā ³²⁵ ti tam nivattan'
 attham *Samuccheda . . . p e . . . o k ā s o v a n' atthīti* āha. 776, 33
 Okāśabhāvo ca sammasanacārassa ³²⁶ adhippetattā vedi-
 tabbo. Yam pan' ettha atthato avibhattam tam heṭṭhā
³²⁷ vuttanayattā uttānam eva. ³²⁷

13. Pahātabb' ādidhammavibhāga-dassanavasena ³²⁸ pañ-
 cadhā dhammānupassanā niddiṭṭhā ti ayam attho pālito eva
 viññāyatīti tam attham ulliṅgento *pañcavidhena dhammā-* 777, 13
nupassanam kathetun ti āha. Yadi evam kasmā nīvaran'
 ādivasen' eva niddiṭṭhan ti? Vineyy' ajjhāsayato. ³²⁹

³¹⁵ ABGG^mM °phalakāya

³¹⁶ BGM gata

³¹⁷ ABGG^mM mahante

³¹⁸ ABGG^mM katam

³¹⁹ AG^mM °bhūmikaṃ
BG °bhūmiṃ

³²⁰ ABGG^mM loko

³²¹ ABGG^mM āma bhagavā tan(!!)

³²² B^mP tappatipakkhena

³²³ ABGG^mM omit

³²⁴ ABGG^mM samādhirahitam

³²⁵ AG^m kā; BGM sakā

³²⁶ ABGG^mM sammasahanavārassa

³²⁷⁻³²⁷ ABGG^mM vuttanattaha-
meva

³²⁸ AG^m pahātabbādhībhāga-

BGM pahātabbābhāga-

³²⁹ ABGG^mM viney'-

- Yesam³³⁰ hi vineyyānam³³¹ pahātabbadhammesu sab-
 besu³³² nīvaraṇ' ādivibhāgena³³³ vattabbāni, tesam vasen'
 ettha Bhagavatā paṭhamam nīvaraṇesu dhammānupassanā
 kathitā.³³⁴ Tathā hi kāyānupassanā pi samathapubbaṅ-
 gamā desitā, tato pariññeyyesu khandhesu āyatanesu ca
 bhāvetabbesu bojjaṅgesu pariññeyy' ādivibhāgesu sac-
 cesu³³⁵ ca uttarā³³⁶ desanā, tasmā³³⁷ c' ettha samatha-
 bhāvanā pi yāvad eva vipassan' atthā icchitā. Vipassanā-
 padhānā vipassanābahulā ca satipaṭṭhānadesanā ti tassā
 vipassanābhinivesavibhāgena³³⁸ desitabhāvaṃ³³⁹ vibhā-
 vento³³⁹ *Api cāti* ādim āha. Tattha khandh' āyatana-duk-
 kha-saccavasena missakapariggahakathanam daṭṭhabbam.
*Saññā*³⁴⁰-*saṅkhārakkhandhapariggaham*³⁴¹ *pīti pi*-saddena
 sakalapañc' upādānakkhandha-pariggaham³⁴² sampiṇḍeti
 itaresam tad antogadhattā. Kaṇhasukkadhammānam
 yuganandhatā³⁴³ n' atthīti pajānanakāle abhāvā³⁴⁴ *abhiñ-*
hasamudācāravasenāti vuttam. *Samvijjamānan* ti attano
 santāne upalabbhamānam. *Y a t h ā*³⁴⁵ ti³⁴⁵ yen' ākā-
 rena, so³⁴⁶ pana : *kāmacchandassa uppādo hotīti* vuttattā
 kāmacchandassa kāraṇ' ākāro va, atthato kāraṇam evāti
 āha *yena kāraṇenāti*. *Ca*-saddo vakkhamān' attha-
 samuccay' attho. *Tatthāti y a t h ā c ā ti* ādinā vutta-
 pade. *Subham pīti* kāmacchando pi. So hi attano³⁴⁷
 gahaṇ' ākārena³⁴⁸ *subhan* ti vutto, ten' ākārena³⁴⁹ pavatta-
 nakassa aññassa kāmacchandassa nimittattā *nimittan* ti
 ca.³⁵⁰ Itṭham, itṭh' ākārena vā³⁵¹ gayhamānam rūp' ādi
subh' ārammaṇam.³⁵² Ākaṅkhitassa hitasukhassa pattiya³⁵³
 anupāyabhūto manasikāro *anupāyamanasikāro*. *Tan* ti

330 ABGG^mM sesam331 ABGG^mM vineyyānam332 B^mP paṭhamam *instead*333 AGG^mM ran' ādi-
B^mP nīvaraṇāni vibhāgena334 ABGG^mM kālītā335 ABGG^mM sabbesu336 ABGG^mM *omit*337 ABGG^mM yasmā338 AG^m °nivesanavibhāgena339 ABGG^mM desita bhāvanto340 ABGG^mM *omit*341 AG^m °pariggahaṇam342 ABGG^mM sakalam

... kkhandhā-

343 ABGG^mM °tānam344 AG^m bhāvā345 ABGG^mM *omit*346 ABGG^mM ye347 ABGG^mM *omit*348 AG^m dahan'-BG daharakāreṇa
M dahakāreṇa349 AG^m tena kāraṇena phalam

BGM tena kāreṇa

350 ABGG^mM vā351 ABGG^mM vi352 P ārammaṇam *only*

353 P pavattiyā

ayonisomanasikāro. *Tatthāti* tasmiṃ ³⁵⁴ sabhāva hetubhūte 777, 32
 ārammaṇa hetubhūte ca duvidhe pi ³⁵⁵ subhanimutte. *Āhāro* 777, 35
 ti paccayo, attano phalaṃ āharatīti katvā. *Asubhan* ti 778, 2
 asubhajjhānaṃ uttarapadalopena, tam pana dasasu aviñ-
 ñāṇaka-asubhesu ³⁵⁶ ca kes' ādisu saviññāṇaka-asubhesu ³⁵⁷
 ca pavattam ³⁵⁸ daṭṭhabbam. ³⁵⁸ Kes' ādisu hi saññā
 asubhasaññā ti Girimānandasutte ^(g) vuttā. Ettha ca catub-
 bidhassa ayonisomanasikārassa yonisomanasikārassa ³⁵⁹ ca
 gahaṇaṃ niravasesadassan' atthaṃ katan ti daṭṭhabbam.
 Tesu pana : Asubhe ³⁹⁰ subhan ti, asubhan ³⁹¹ ti manasikāro
 idhādhippeto, tad anukūlattā pana itare pi. ³⁹² Ekādasasu
 asubhesu paṭikkūl' ākārassa ³⁹³ uggaṇhaṇaṃ, ³⁹⁴ yathā ³⁹⁵
 vā ³⁹⁵ tattha uggaṇhanimittam uppajjati, tathā ³⁹⁶ paṭi-
 patti ³⁹⁷ *asubhanimittassa uggaḥo*. Upacār' appanāvahāya 778, 11
 asubhabhāvanāya anuyuñjanaṃ ³⁹⁸ asubhabhāvanānuyogo.
 Bhojane mattaññuno mit' āhārassa thīnamiddhābhibha-
 vābhāvā otāram alabhamāno kāmacchando pahīyatīti va-
 danti. Ayam eva ca attho Niddese pi vuccati. Yo pana
 bhojanassa paṭikkūlataṃ, tabbipariṇāmassa tad āhārassa, ³⁹⁹
 tassa ca udariyabhūtassa ⁴⁰⁰ ativiya jegucchatam, kāyassa
 ca āhāratthitikatam ⁴⁰¹ samma-d-eva jānāti, so sabbaso
 bhojane pamāṇassa jānanena *bhojane mattaññū* nāma. 778, 12
 Tādisassa hi kāmacchando pahīyat' eva.

Asubhakammika-Tissatthero dant' aṭṭhidassāvī. *Pahī-* 778, 22, 26
nassāti ⁴⁰² vikkhambhanavasena pahīnassa. Ito paresu pi
 evarūpesu thānesu es' eva nayo. Abhidhammapariyāyena
 sabbo lobho kāmacchandanivaraṇaṃ ti āha *arahattamag-* 778, 27
genāti. ⁴⁰³ *Paṭigham* hi ⁴⁰⁴ purim' uppannattā ⁴⁰⁵ *paṭighani-* 778, 27

(g) A V 108

³⁵⁴ ABGG^mM omit

³⁵⁵ B^mP omit

³⁵⁶ BG viññāṇaka-

³⁵⁷ AG^mM viññāṇaka- ; BG omit

³⁵⁸ AG^mM asubhasaññā *instead*
 BG āha saññā *instead*

³⁵⁹ ABGG^mM omit

³⁹⁰ B^mP asubhesu

³⁹¹ B^msubhe asubhan

³⁹² B^mP add ti

³⁹³ ABGG^mM paṭikkūlakāraṇassa

³⁹⁴ ABGG^mM uggaṇhaṇaṃ

³⁹⁵ AM sathāvi

BGG^m saphāvi

³⁹⁶ BG tato

³⁹⁷ ABGG^mM pi vipatti

³⁹⁸ B^mP °yuñjanā

³⁹⁹ B^mP ādhārassa

⁴⁰⁰ B^mP upanissayabhūtassa

⁴⁰¹ B^mP °kattam

⁴⁰² DA pahīna

⁴⁰³ ABGG^mM °maggānaṃ

⁴⁰⁴ B^mP pi

⁴⁰⁵ B^mP °uppannam

779. 3. 5 *mittam*, parato uppajjanakassa paṭighassa kāraṇan ti
 779. 5 katvā. Mejjati siniyhatīti ⁴⁰⁶ mitto, ⁴⁰⁷ hitesi puggalo,
 779. 7 tasmim mitte bhavā, mittassa vā esā ti mettā, hitesitā, tassā
 779. 7 *Mettāya. Appanā pi upacāro pīti vaṭṭati* sādhāraṇavacana-
 bhāvato. *Cetovimuttīti* vutte appanā va ⁴⁰⁸ vaṭṭati appanam
 appattāya mettāya ⁴⁰⁹ paṭipakkhato suṭṭhu muccanassa
 abhāvato. *Tan* ti yonisomanasikāraṃ. *Tatthāti* mettāya.
Bahulam pavattayato ti bahulīkāravato.
779. 13 Sattesu mettāyanassa hitūpasamhārassa uppādanam pa-
 vattanam *mettānimittassa uggaho*, paṭham' uppanno mettā-
 manasikāro parato uppajjanakassa kāraṇabhāvato mettā-
 manasikāro va ⁴¹⁰ mettānimittam. ⁴¹¹ Kammam eva sakam ⁴¹¹
 779. 13 etesan ti kammassakā, ⁴¹² sattā, tabbhāvo *kammassakatā*,
 kammadāyadatā. Dosamettāsu yathāvato ⁴¹³ ādīnav'
 779. 14 ānisaṃsānam paṭisaṅkhānam ⁴¹⁴ vīmaṃsā idha *paṭisaṅkhā-*
 779. 14 *nam*. Mettāvihārikalyāṇamittatā ⁴¹⁵ idha *kalyāṇamittatā*.
 779. 15 *Odissaka-anodissakadisāpharaṇānan* ⁴¹⁶ ti atta ⁴¹⁷-atīpiyasa-
 hāya ⁴¹⁸-majjhata-verīvasena odissakatā, sīmāsambhede
 kate; anodissakatā ek' ādi-disāpharaṇavasena disāphara-
 ṇatā ⁴¹⁹ mettāya uggahaṇe veditabbā. Vihār' ajjhāgām'
 ādivasena ⁴²⁰ vā odissakadisāpharaṇam. Vihār' ādi-uddesa-
 rahitam puratthimādisāvasena anodissakadisāpharaṇan ti
 779. 15 evam vā ⁴²¹ dvidhā ⁴²² uggaham ⁴²³ sandhāya ⁴²⁴ *odissaka-*
anodissaka-disāpharaṇānan ti vuttam. Uggaho ti ca yāva
 upacārā daṭṭhabbo. Uggahitāya āsevanā bhāvanā. Tattha
 sabbe sattā, pāṇā, bhūtā, puggalā ⁴²⁵ attabhāvapariyā-
 pannā ⁴²⁶ ti etesaṃ pañcavidhā ⁴²⁷ ek' ekasmim averā

⁴⁰⁶ ABG sītisabhātīti (*graphic corruption*)

G^m sītisabhātīti

M sīnisabhātīti

⁴⁰⁷ AGG^mM cittam

B mittam

⁴⁰⁸ ABGG^mM omit

⁴⁰⁹ B^mP omit

⁴¹⁰ ABGG^mM omit

⁴¹¹⁻⁴¹² AG^m kammam

kammasevakatam

BG kammasevakatam

M kammam sevakatam

⁴¹² BGM °kāya

⁴¹³ B^mP yāthā-

⁴¹⁴ BGM paṭi paṭi-

⁴¹⁵ AG^m °vihārikakalyāṇa-

B^mP °mittavantatā

⁴¹⁶ BGG^mM °pharaṇan

⁴¹⁷ AG^m atthā

⁴¹⁸ A atihippisabhaya

BGM anippisabhaya

G^m atinippisabhaya

⁴¹⁹ B^mP °pharaṇakatā

⁴²⁰ B^mP vihāra-racchā-gām'-
For vihār' ajjhāgār' ādivasena?

⁴²¹ B^m omits

⁴²² ABGG^mM liyā(?)

⁴²³ B^mP °haṇam

⁴²⁴ ABGG^mM sandhāyatanā

⁴²⁵ ABGG^mM puggala

⁴²⁶ ABGG^mM °paṇṇan

⁴²⁷ ABGG^mM °viya

hontu, avyāpajjhā, anīghā, sukhī attānaṃ pariharantūti catudhā pavattito vīsatividhā anodissaka ⁴²⁸-pharaṇā mettā. Sabbā ⁴²⁹ itthiyo, purisā, ariyā, anariyā, devā, manussā, vinipātikā ti sattādhikaraṇavasena ⁴³⁰ pavattā sattavidhā, aṭṭhavīsatividhā vā, dasahi disāhi ⁴³¹ disādhikaraṇavasena ⁴³² pavattā dasavidhā vā, ek' ekāya disāya satt' ādi-itth' ādi-aver' ādibhedena asītādhika ⁴³³-catusatappabhedā ⁴³⁴ ca ⁴³⁵ odhiso ⁴³⁵ pharaṇā veditabbā. ⁴³⁶

Yena ayonisomanasikārena arati-ādikāni uppajjanti so *arati-ādisu ayonisomanasikāro*. Tena nipphādetabbe ⁴³⁷ hi 780, 3
idaṃ bhummaṃ. Es' eva nayo ito paresu pi. *Ukkaṇṭhikā* ⁴³⁸ 780, 4
pantasenāsanesu adhikusaladhammesu ca ummanabhāvo. ⁴³⁹
Kāyavināmanā ⁴⁴⁰ ti karajakāyassa viruppan' ākārena ⁴⁴¹ 780, 5
nāmanā. ⁴⁴² *Līn' ākāro* ⁴⁴³ ti saṅkoc' āpatti. Kusaladham- 780, 7
mapaṭipattiyā ⁴⁴⁴ paṭṭhapanasabhāvatāya ⁴⁴⁵ tappaṭipak-
khānaṃ visosanasabhāvatāya ca ārambhadhātu-ādito ⁴⁴⁶
pavattaviriyaṃ ti āha *paṭham' ārambhaviriyaṃ* ⁴⁴⁷ ti. Yasmā 780, 14
paṭham' ārambhavantassa ⁴⁴⁸ nikkamanatā ⁴⁴⁹ thāmagama-
nañ ca n' atthi, tasmā vuttaṃ *kosajjato nikkhantatāya* ⁴⁵⁰ 780, 15
tato balavataran ti. Yasmā pana aparāpar' uppattiyā laddh'
āsevanam ⁴⁵¹ uparī ⁴⁵² visesaṃ āvahantaṃ ativiya thāma-
gatam ⁴⁵³ eva ⁴⁵³ hoti, tasmā vuttaṃ *param param thānam* 780, 16
akkamanato tato pi balavataran ti.

Atibhojane nimittaggāho ti atibhojane thīnamiddhassa 780, 25

⁴²⁸ AG^mM anekadissa-

⁴²⁹ ABGG^mM saha

⁴³⁰ B^mP sattodhi-

⁴³¹ ABGG^mM omit

⁴³² B^mP disodhi; M disedhi-

⁴³³ AG^mM °dhikaṃ

⁴³⁴ ABGG^mM °bheda

⁴³⁵ ABGG^mM se only

⁴³⁶ ABGG^mM °tabbo

⁴³⁷ AG^m nippīde-

BGM nippitedatābbe

⁴³⁸ B^mP and DA ukkaṇṭhitā

⁴³⁹ B^mP uppajjanabhāvariṇcaṇā

⁴⁴⁰ AG^m yassa vināmanā

BGM ssa vināmanā

P kāyassa vināmanā

⁴⁴¹ AG^m viruppann'-

• B^mP virūpen'-

⁴⁴² B^mP namanā

⁴⁴³ ABGG^mM vindan' ākaro

⁴⁴⁴ M °patti

⁴⁴⁵ ABGG^mM paṭhamapana-
P ṭhapanā-

⁴⁴⁶ ABGG^mM ārabba-

⁴⁴⁷ AG^mM °ārambhan; BG omit

⁴⁴⁸ B^mP °ārambhamattassa
°BG vattassa

⁴⁴⁹ AG^m nakamanatā

BG nakamantā

M nakamatā

Reconstructed reading is given above.

B^mP kossajjavidhamanaṃ
(An arbitrary reconstruction)

⁴⁵⁰ AG^m nikattañcanattāya

BG nikaṃ canattāya

M kañcanattāya

⁴⁵¹ AG^m laddhā yevana

BG laddhā ye ca na

M laddhā ye ca

⁴⁵² B^mP uparūpari

⁴⁵³ AG^m thāmagamatambava

780, 30 nimittaggāho, ettake bhutte taṃ bhojanam thīnamiddhassa
 781, 1 kāraṇam hoti,⁴⁵⁴ ettake na⁴⁵⁴ hotīti thīnamiddhassa kāra-
 781, 1 ṇākāraṇagāho⁴⁵⁵ ti⁴⁵⁶ attho. Byatirekavasena⁴⁵⁷ c' etaṃ
 781, 4 vuttam,⁴⁵⁸ tasmā : Ettake bhutte taṃ bhojanam thīnamid-
 dhassa kāraṇam na hotīti bhojane mattaññutā ca atthato
 dassito ti daṭṭhabbam. Ten' āha *Catupañca . . . pe . . . na*
hotīti. Divā suriy' ālokan ti divāgahitaṃ nimittam suriy'
 ālokan rattiyaṃ *manasikarontassāpīti* evam ettha attho
 veditabbo. Dhut' aṅgānam viriyanissitattā vuttam *dhut'*
aṅganissita-sappāyakathāya pīti.

781, 10 Kukkuccam pi katākatānusocanavasena pavattamānam
 cetaso avūpasam' āvahaṭāya uddhaccena samānalakkhaṇam
 evāti *Avūpasamo nāma avūpasant' ākāro*,⁴⁵⁹ *uddhaccakuk-*
*kuccam ev' etaṃ*⁴⁶⁰ *atthato* ti vuttam.

781, 24 Bahussutassa ganthato atthato⁴⁶¹ ca sutt' ādini vicāren-
 tassa⁴⁶² tabbahulavihārino⁴⁶³ atthaved' ādipaṭilābhasam-
 bhavato⁴⁶⁴ vikkhepo na hotīti, yathāvidhi-paṭipattiyā
 yathānurūpa-patikārapavattiyā ca uddhaccam⁴⁶⁵ katā-
 katānusocanañ ca na hotīti *Bāhusaccena pi . . . pe . . .*
uddhaccakukkuccam pahīyatīti āha. Yad aggena bāhusaccena
 uddhaccakukkuccam pahīyati, tad aggena paripucchakatā-
 vinayapakataññutāhi⁴⁶⁶ pi taṃ pahīyatīti daṭṭhabbam.
 Vuddhasevitā⁴⁶⁷ ca vuddhasīlitaṃ⁴⁶⁸ āvahaṭīti cetaso⁴⁶⁹
 vūpasamakarattā⁴⁷⁰ uddhaccakukkucca - ppahānakārī⁴⁷¹
 vuttā. Vuddhattam pana anapekkhitvā kukkuccavinodakā
 vinayadharā kalyāṇamittā vuttā ti daṭṭhabbā. Vikkhepo
 ca pabbajitānam yebhuyyena kukkucca hetuko hoti.⁴⁷²
 781, 27 *Kappiyākappiya-paripucchābahulassāti* ādinā vinayanayen'
 781, 34 eva paripucchakatādayo niddiṭṭhā. *Pahīne uddhaccakuk-*

⁴⁵⁴⁻⁴⁵⁴ ABGG^mM omit

⁴⁵⁵ ABGG^mM °kāraṇāhan

⁴⁵⁶ B^m hotīti

⁴⁵⁷ AG^mM add nā

BG add na

⁴⁵⁸ ABGG^mM add ca

⁴⁵⁹ ABGG^mM °samato kāro

⁴⁶⁰ ABGG^mM eva taṃ

⁴⁶¹ ABGG^mM omit

⁴⁶² AG^mM vihare-

BG viharantassa

⁴⁶³ ABGG^mM °vibhātino

⁴⁶⁴ A °paṭilābham-

B^mP °sabbhāvato

⁴⁶⁵ B^mP omit

⁴⁶⁶ ABGG^mM °vinayaṭṭhakatañ-

ñutā

⁴⁶⁷ ABGG^mM vutṭhayepitā

⁴⁶⁸ ABGG^mM buddha-

⁴⁶⁹ B^mP ceto

⁴⁷⁰ AG^mM °katattā

BG °kattatā ca

⁴⁷¹ ABGG^mM uddhaccappahāyana-

kāriṃ

⁴⁷²⁻⁴⁷² ABGG^mM omit

kucce ti niddhāraṇe bhummaṃ. *Kukkuccassa* domanassasa- 782, 1
hagatattā *anāgāminaggena āyatim anupphādo* vutto. 782, 1

Tiṭṭhati pavattati etthāti ṭhāniyā, ⁴⁷² vicikicchāya
ṭhāniyā *Vicikicchāṭhāniyā*, ⁴⁷² vicikicchāya kāraṇabhūtā ⁴⁷³ 782, 4
dhammā ; ⁴⁷⁴ tiṭṭhatīti vā ṭhāniyā vicikicchāṭhāniyā ⁴⁷⁵
etissāti *vicikicchāṭhāniyā*, atthato vicikicchā eva. Sā hi
purim' uppannā parato uppajjanakavicikicchāya sabhāga-
hetutāya ⁴⁷⁶ asādhāraṇaṃ ⁴⁷⁷ kāraṇaṃ. *Kusalākusalā* ⁴⁷⁸ ti 782, 12
kosallasambhūt' aṭṭhena ⁴⁷⁹ kusalā, tappaṭipakkhato aku-
salā. Ye akusalā te *sāvajjā*, ⁴⁸⁰ *asevitabbā hīnā* ca ; ye kusalā 782, 12, 13
te *anavajjā sevitabbā* ⁴⁸¹ *paṇitā* ca. Kusalā vā hīnehi chand' 782, 12, 13
ādihi āradhā *hīnā*, paṇitehi *paṇitā*. *Kaṇhā* ti kālakā 782, 13, 14
cittassa apabhassara-bhāvakaraṇā. ⁴⁸² *Sukkā* ti odātā cittassa 782, 14
pabhassarabhāvakaraṇā. ⁴⁸³ Kaṇhābhijātihetuto vā *kaṇhā*. 782, 14
Sukkābhijātihetuto *sukkā*. Te eva *sappaṭibhāgā*. ⁴⁸⁴ Kaṇhā 782, 14
hi ujuvipaccanīkatāya sukkasappaṭibhāgā, tathā sukkā pi
itarehi. Atha vā kaṇhasukkā ca sappaṭibhāgā ca *kaṇhasuk-* 782, 14
kasappaṭibhāgā. Sukhā hi vedanā dukkhāya vedanāya
sappaṭibhāgā, dukkhā ca vedanā sukhāya sappaṭibhāgā ti.

Kāmaṃ bāhusaccaparipucchakatāhi sabbā pi aṭṭhavat-
thukā ⁴⁸⁵ vicikicchā pahīyati, tathā pi ratanattayavicikicchā-
mūlika sesavicikicchā ti katvā āha *Tīṇi ratanāni ārab-* 782, 22
bhāti. Ratanattayaguṇāvabodhe hi

“ Satthari kaṅkhatī ” ti (h)

ādi vicikicchāya asambhavo ti. Vinaye pakataññutā

“ Sikkhāya kaṅkhatī ” ti (h)

vuttāya vicikicchāya pahānaṃ karotīti āha *vinaye ciṇṇava-* 782, 23
sībhāvassāpīti. *Okappaṇiyasaddhāsaṅkhāta - adhimokkhabahu-* 782, 24

(h) Dhs p. 183 § 1004

⁴⁷²⁻⁴⁷³ ABGG^mM omit

⁴⁷³ ABGG^mM kāraṇagahitā

⁴⁷⁴ ABGG^mM sammā

⁴⁷⁵ ABGG^mM omit

⁴⁷⁶ A savahetukāya

BGM sahavahetukāya

G^m ca hetukāya

⁴⁷⁷ B^mP °raṇa

⁴⁷⁸ ABGG^mMP kusalā

⁴⁷⁹ ABGG^mM °bhūtā yena

⁴⁸⁰ BGG^m savajjā ; DA savajjā

⁴⁸¹ AG^m sepitu ; BG sepitucche
M sepitucco

⁴⁸² ABGG^mM apabhassaraṇā

⁴⁸³ AG^mM °kāraṇaṃ

BG °karaṇaṃ

⁴⁸⁴ ABGG^mM sappaṭi-

⁴⁸⁵ ABGG^mM addha- or aṭṭa-

lassāti saddheyyavattthuno anupavisanasaddhāsankhāta-adhimokkkena adhimuccanabahulassa, adhimuccanañ ca adhimokkh' uppādanam evāti datṭhabbam, saddhāya vā ninna-poṇatā ⁴⁸⁶ *adhimutti adhimokkho.*

782, 33, 34 *Samudayavayā* ti samudayavayadhammā.⁴⁸⁷ *Subhanimitta-asubhanimitt' ādisūti* subhanimitt' ādisu asubhanimitt' ādisūti ādi-saddo paccekam yojetabbo. Tattha paṭhamena ādi-saddena paṭighanimitt' ādinam saṅgaho, dutiyena mettā-cetovimutti-ādinam. Sesam ettha ⁴⁸⁸ vattabbam ⁴⁸⁹ vuttanayam eva.

783, 10, 13 14. *Upādānehi ārammaṇakaraṇ' ādivasena* ⁴⁹⁰ *upādātabbā vā khandhā upādānakkhandhā. Iti rūpan* ti ettha iti-saddo idam-saddena samān' attho ti adhippāyen' āha *idam rūpan* ti. Ta-y-idam sarūpato ⁴⁹¹ rūpagahaṇabhāvato ⁴⁹² anavasesapariyādānam ⁴⁹³ hotīti āha *ettakam rūpam, na ito param rūpam atthīti. Iti* ti vā pakār' atthe nipato, *tasmā Iti rūpan* ti iminā bhūt' upādādivasena ⁴⁹⁴ yattako rūpassa pabhedo, tena saddhim rūpam anavasesato pariyādiyitvā dasseti. *Sabhāvato* ti ruppanasabhāvato cakkh' ādi-vañṇ' ādisabhāvato ca. *Vedanādīsū pīti* ettha: Ayam vedanā, ettakā vedanā, na ito param vedanā atthīti sabhāvato vedanam pajānātīti ādinā, sabhāvato ti ca: Anubhavanasabhāvato sāt' ādisabhāvato ti evam ādinā yojetabbam. Sesam vuttanayattā suviññeyyam eva.

784, 3 15. *Chasu ajjhattika-bāhirakesūti* chasu ajjhattikesu chasu bāhirakesūti chasūti padam ⁴⁹⁵ paccekam yojetabbam. Kasmā pan' etāni ubhayāni chaḷesu ⁴⁹⁶ vattāni? Cha-viññāṇakāy' uppattidvār' ārammaṇa-vavattānato.⁴⁹⁷ Cakkhuviññāṇavīthiyā pariyāpannassa hi ⁴⁹⁸ viññāṇakāyassa ⁴⁹⁸ cakkh' āyatanam eva uppattidvāram, rūp' āyatanam eva ca ārammaṇam; tathā itarāni itaresam; chaṭṭhassa pana bhav' aṅga-mana-sankhāto man' āyatan'

⁴⁸⁶ ABGG^mM ninnā-
⁴⁸⁷ ABGG^mM °dhammī
⁴⁸⁸ B^mP *add* yaṃ
⁴⁸⁹ B^mP *add* taṃ
⁴⁹⁰ ABGG^mM °kāraṇ'-
⁴⁹¹ B^mP *omit*
⁴⁹² B^m sarūpaggaḥaṇa-
P arūpaggaḥaṇa-

⁴⁹³ ABGG^mM °sesam-
⁴⁹⁴ ABGG^mM °upādāniyasena
⁴⁹⁵ ABGM panaṃ
G^m pana
⁴⁹⁶ B^mP chaḷe
⁴⁹⁷ ABGG^mM °viññāṇakasuppa-
tidvār'-
⁴⁹⁸ BGM *omit*

ekadeso ⁴⁹⁹ uppattidvāraṃ asādhāraṇaṃ ca dhamm' āyatanam ārammaṇam. Cakkhatīti *cakkhu*, rūpaṃ assādeti 784. 4
vibhāveti cāti attho. Sunātīti *sotaṃ*. Ghāyatīti *ghānaṃ*. 784. 4
⁵⁰⁰ Jīvitam avhayatīti ⁵⁰¹ *jīvā*. Kucchitānaṃ s' āsavadhammānaṃ āyo ⁵⁰² uppattideso ti *kāyo*. Munāti ārammaṇam 784. 4
vijānātīti mano. Rūpayati ⁵⁰³ vaṇṇavikāraṃ āpajjamānaṃ hadayaṅgatabhāvaṃ ⁵⁰⁴ pakāsetīti *rūpaṃ*. Sappati ⁵⁰⁵ attano 784. 5
paccayehi hariyati sotaviññeyyabhāvaṃ gamīyatīti saddo. Gandhayatīti ⁵⁰⁶ attano ⁵⁰⁷ vatthum ⁵⁰⁸ sūcetīti *gandho*. 784. 5
Rasanti taṃ sattā assādentīti *raso*. Phusīyatīti *phoṭṭhabbaṃ*. 784. 5
Attano sabhāvaṃ ⁵⁰⁹ dhārentīti dhammā. Sabbāni pana āyānaṃ tanan' ādi-atthena *ayātanāni*.⁽¹⁾ Ayam ettha 784. 3
saṅkhepo, vitthāro pana Visuddhimaggasaṃvaṇṇanāyaṃ vuttanayena ⁵¹⁰ veditabbo. ⁵¹¹ *C a k k h u ñ c a p a j ā -* 784. 6
n ā t ī ti ettha ⁵¹¹ cakkhu nāma pasādacakkhu, na sasambharacakkhu nāpi dibbacakkhu-ādikan ti āha *cakkhupasādan* 784. 7
ti; yaṃ sandhāya vuttaṃ :

“ Yaṃ cakkhum ⁵¹² catunnaṃ mahābhūtānaṃ upādāya pasādo ” ti. ⁽¹⁾

C a -saddo cakkhulakkhaṇavasenāti.⁵¹³ *Yāthāva - sarasa-* 784. 7
lakkhaṇavasenāti ⁵¹⁴ aviparītassa attano ⁵¹⁵ rasassa c' eva
lakkhaṇassa ca vasena rūpesu āviñjanakiccassa ⁵¹⁶ c' eva
rūpābhighātārahabhūta - ppasādalakkhaṇassa ⁵¹⁷ daṭṭhukāmatānidāna - kammamuṭṭhānabhūta - ppasādalakkhaṇassa
vā ⁵¹⁸ vasenāti ⁵¹⁹ attho. Atha vā *yāthāva-sarasa-lakkhaṇa-* 784. 7
vasenāti ⁵²⁰ yāthāva-sarasena ⁵²⁰ c' eva lakkhaṇavasena ca,

(1) Cp VbhA 45

(1) Dhs 597

⁴⁹⁹ ABGG^mM °ekadoso

⁵⁰⁰ B^mP add jīvitanimittatāya raso jīvitam, tam

⁵⁰¹ AG^m cañcavagatīti
BGM avagatīti

⁵⁰² ABGG^mM ayo

⁵⁰³ ABGG^mM rūpāyati

⁵⁰⁴ ABGG^mM hadayaṅgabhāvaṃ

⁵⁰⁵ BG passati

⁵⁰⁶ ABGG^mM gandhayatīti

⁵⁰⁷ BGM twice

⁵⁰⁸ ABGG^mM vatthu

⁵⁰⁹ ABGG^mM saṅgahaṃ

⁵¹⁰ B^mP °nāyēva

⁵¹¹⁻⁵¹¹ BG omit

⁵¹² B^mP cakkhu

⁵¹³ B^mP vakkhamān' atthasamuccay' attho

⁵¹⁴ ABGG^mM tathāva-

⁵¹⁵ BG lakkhaṇo *instead*

⁵¹⁶ B^mP aviñchana-

⁵¹⁷ AGG^mM °ghāta-rūpaghātassa ppasādalakkhaṇā

B °ghāta-rūpasātassa ppasādakkhaṇā; B^m adds ca

⁵¹⁸ B^mP ca

⁵¹⁹ ABGG^mM vasena

⁵²⁰ ABGG^mM yathāva-

- 784, 7 yathāva-saraso ti ca aviparītasabhāvo veditabbo. So hi rasīyati aviruddhapaṭivedhavasena ⁵²¹ assādiyati ramīyatīti raso ti vuccati, tasmā salakkhaṇavasenāti vuttaṃ hoti. *Lakkhaṇavasenāti* anicc' ādi-sāmaññalakkhaṇavasena.
- “ Cakkhuñ ca paṭicca rūpe ca uppajjati cakkhuviññāṇan ”
ti (k)
- 784, 8 ādisu samuditāni ⁵²² yeva rūp' āyatanāni cakkhuviññāṇ' uppattihetu, ⁵²³ na visuṃ visun ti imassa atthassa jotān' atthaṃ ⁵²⁴ rūpe cāti puthuvacanagahaṇaṃ, tāya eva ca desanāgatiyā kāmāṃ idhāpi *Rūpe ca pajānātīti* vuttaṃ, rūpabhāvasāmaññena pana sabbāṃ ekajjhaṃ
- 784, 8 gahetvā *bahiddhā catusamuṭṭhānikarūpañ* cāti ekavacana-
- 784, 9 vasena attho vutto. ⁵²⁵ *Sarasa-lakkhaṇavasenāti* cakkhuviññāṇassa visayabhāvakiccassa ⁵²⁶ c' eva cakkhupaṭi-
- 784, 11 hananalakkhaṇassa ca ⁵²⁷ vasenāti ⁵²⁷ yojetabbāṃ. *Ubha-*
yaṃ paṭiccāti cakkhuṃ ⁵²⁸ upanissappaccayabhūtaṃ, ⁵²⁹ rūpe ārammaṇādhipati ⁵³⁰ ārammaṇūpanissayavasena paccaya-
- 784, 11- bhūte ca paṭicca. Kāmāṃ vāyaṃ ⁵³¹ suttantaṣaṃvaṇṇanā, nippariyāyakathā nāma abhidhammasannissitā evāti abhi-
- 784, -13 dhammanāyena' eva saṃyojanāni dassento *kāmarāga . . .*
pe . . . aviññāsaṃyojanāna ti āha. Tattha kāmesu rāgo, kāmo
- 784, 11 ca so rāgo cāti vā *kāmarāgo*. So eva bandhan' aṭṭhena
- 784, 11 *saṃyojanāṃ*. Ayaṃ yassa saṃvijjati, taṃ puggalaṃ vaṭṭasmim saṃyojati bandhati, iti dukkhena sattaṃ bhav' ādike vā bhav' antar' ādīhi kammanā ⁵³² vā vipākaṃ saṃyojati bandhatīti saṃyojanāṃ. ⁵³³ Evaṃ *paṭighasaṃ-*
- 784, 11 *yojan'* ādīnaṃ pi yathārahaṃ attho vattabbo. *Sarasa-*
784, 14 *lakkhaṇavasenāti* ettha pana sattaṃ vaṭṭato anissajjana-
- saṃkhātassa attano kiccassa c' eva yathāvuttabandhana-
- saṃkhātassa lakkhaṇassa ca vasenāti yojetabbāṃ.

(k) M I I I I

⁵²¹ B^mP aviraddha-
⁵²² ABGG^mM samitāni
⁵²³ ABGG^mM cakkhuñāṇ'-
⁵²⁴ ABGG^mM dotan'-
⁵²⁵ B^mP omit
⁵²⁶ B^mP add vasena
⁵²⁷ B^m vasena cāti

⁵²⁸ ABGG^mM cakkhu
⁵²⁹ B^mP upanissayapaccayavasena
paccayabhūtaṃ
⁵³⁰ ABGG^mM ārammaṇā pati-
⁵³¹ B^mP ayaṃ
⁵³² B^mP kammanā
⁵³³ AG^mM saññojanaṃ

Bhav' assāda ⁵³⁴-diṭṭh' assādanivattan' atthaṃ *kām'* 784. 16
assādagahaṇaṃ. Assādayato ti abhiramantassa. ⁵³⁵ *Abhinan-* 784. 16
dato ti sappītikataṇhāvasena nandantassa. Padadvaye-
nāpi ⁵³⁶ balavato kāmarāgassa paccayabhūtā kāmarāg'
uppatti vuttā. Esa nayo sasesu pi. *Aniṭṭh' ārammaṇe* ⁵³⁷ ti 784. 17
ettha āpāthagate ti vibhattivipariṇāmasena āpāthagatan
ti padaṃ ānetvā sambandhitabbaṃ. *Etam* ⁵³⁸ *ārammaṇan* 784. 19
ti ⁵³⁹ evaṃsukhumam evaṃdubbibhāgaṃ ⁵⁴⁰ ārammaṇam.
Niccaṃ dhuvaṇ ti idaṃ nidassanamattam. ⁵⁴¹ Ucchijjissati 784. 20
vinassissatīti gaṇhato ti evaṃ ādīnam pi saṅgaho icchitabbo.
Paṭhamāya sakkāyadiṭṭhiyā anurodhavasena *satto nu kho* 784. 22
ti itarāya anurodhavasena *sattassa nu kho ti vicikicchato.* 784. 22
Att' attaniy' ādigāhānugatā hi vicikicchā diṭṭhiyā asati
abhāvato. *Bhavaṃ patthentassāti:* Idise ⁵⁴² sampatti- 784. 24
bhava ⁵⁴³ yasmā ⁵⁴⁴ amhākaṃ idaṃ iṭṭhaṃ ⁵⁴⁵ rūp' āram-
maṇam sulabhaṃ ⁵⁴⁶ jātaṃ, tasmā āyatim pi ediso, ito vā
uttarītaro sampattibhavo bhaveyyāti bhavaṃ nikāmentassa.
Evarūpan ⁵⁴⁷ ti evarūpaṃ rūpaṃ. ⁵⁴⁸ Taṃ-sadise hi tab- 784. 25
bohāravasen' eva ⁵⁴⁹ vuttaṃ. Bhavati hi taṃ-sadisesu
tabbohāro, yathā

“ Sā ⁵⁵⁰ eva ⁵⁵⁰ tittirī, tāni eva osadhānī ⁵⁵¹ ” ti. (1)

Ussuyyato ⁵⁵² ti ussuyyaṃ ⁵⁵² issaṃ uppādayato. ⁵⁵³ *Añ-* 784. 28, 29
ñassa ⁵⁵⁴ *maccharāyato* ti aññena asādhāraṇabhāvakaraṇena
macchariyaṃ karoto. Sabbe' eva yathāvuttehi navahi
saṃyojanehi.

Tañ ca kāraṇan ti subhanimitta-paṭighanimitt' ādivi- 784. 34
bhāgaṃ ⁵⁵⁵ iṭṭhāniṭṭh' ādirūp' ārammaṇaṃ c' eva tajjā-

(1) ?

⁵³⁴ ABGG^mM bhavassāti

⁵³⁵ ABGG^mM °ramen-

⁵³⁶ AGM padavāsenāpi

BG padavasenāti

M padavasenāpi

⁵³⁷ ABGG^mM °ārammaṇato

⁵³⁸ ABGG^mM evaṃ

⁵³⁹ B^mP add etāṃ

⁵⁴⁰ ABGG^mM °bhāvaṃ

⁵⁴¹ AG^mM nidassanapamatthaṃ

DG nidassanapamattam

⁵⁴² AG^m Idisesu

⁵⁴³ ABGG^mM sampattiti bhava

⁵⁴⁴ ABGG^mM omit

⁵⁴⁵ ABGG^mM iṭṭhā

⁵⁴⁶ ABGG^mM subha

⁵⁴⁷ ABGG^mM ekaṃ rūpan

⁵⁴⁸ ABGG^mM omit

⁵⁴⁹ B^mP °evaṃ

⁵⁵⁰ ABGG^mM somava

⁵⁵¹ AG^m ssadhātidi

BGM ssadhānī

⁵⁵² B^m usūya-; P usūya-

⁵⁵³ ABGG^mM uppādato

⁵⁵⁴ ABGG^mM ākassa

⁵⁵⁵ ABGG^m sabhāvaṃ

M vibhāvaṃ

yonisomanasikāraṇ cāti tassa tassa saṃyojanassa kāraṇaṃ.
 Avikkhambhitāsamūhata⁵⁵⁶-bhūmiladdh' uppannaṃ,⁵⁵⁷ taṃ
 785, 1 sandhāya *appahīn aṭṭhena uppannassāti* vuttaṃ. Vattamān'
 785, 2 uppannatā samudācāragahaṇen' eva⁵⁵⁸ gahitā. *Yena kāra-*
nenāti yena vipassanā-samathabhāvanāsaṅkhātena kāra-
 ṇena. Taṃ hi tassa tadaṅg' aṭṭhena⁵⁵⁹ c' eva vikkham-
 bhanavasena ca pahāṇakāraṇaṃ. Issāmacchariyānaṃ apā-
 yagamanīyatāya paṭhamamaggavajjhatā vuttā. Yadi evaṃ

“ Tiṇṇaṃ saṃyojanānaṃ parikkhayā sot' āpanno hoti ”
 ti (m)

suttapadaṃ kathan ti? Taṃ suttantapariyāyena vuttaṃ.
 Yathānulomasāsaṇaṃ⁵⁶⁰ hi suttantadesanā.⁵⁶¹ Ayam pana
 abhidhammanayena⁵⁶² saṃvaṇṇanā ti nāyaṃ doso ti.

785, 10 *Olārikassāti* thūlassa, yato abhiñhasamuppatti-pariyuṭ-
 785, 11 ṭhāna-tibbatā⁵⁶³ ca⁵⁶⁴ hoti. *Anusahagatassāti* vuttappa-
 kārābhāvena⁵⁶⁵ aṇubhāvaṃ sukhumabhāvaṃ gatassa. Ud-
 dhaccasaṃyojanassa p' ettha anuppādo vutto yevāti
 daṭṭhabbo yathāvuttasaṃyojanehi avinābhāvato. Ek' aṭ-
 ṭhatāya sot' ādinaṃ sabhāva-sarasa-lakkhaṇavasena pajā-
 nanā⁵⁶⁶ paccayānaṃ⁵⁶⁷ saṃyojanānaṃ⁵⁶⁸ uppād' ādi
 785, 13 pajānanā ca vuttanayen' eva veditabbā ti dassento *es' eva*
nayo ti atidisati.

785, 17 *Attano*⁵⁶⁹ *vā*⁵⁶⁹ *dhammesūti* attano ajjhattik' āyatana-
 dhammesu, attano ubhayadhammesu vā. Imasmiṃ pakkhe
 785, 16 *ajjhattik' āyatanapariggaṇhanenāti* ajjhattik' āyatanapari-
 gaṇhanamukhenāti attho. Evañ⁵⁷⁰ ca⁵⁷⁰ anavasesato sa-
 para-santānesu⁵⁷¹ āyatanānaṃ pariggaho siddho hoti.

(m) A I 231; II 88

⁵⁵⁶ ABGG^mM °hataṃ
⁵⁵⁷ B^mP °uppanna
⁵⁵⁸ ABGG^mM samudavara-
⁵⁵⁹ B^mP tadaṅgavasena
⁵⁶⁰ B^mP °sāsanā
⁵⁶¹ ABGG^mM °desanaṃ
⁵⁶² AG^m ayaṃ dhammadesanā-
 vasena
 BGM ayaṃ dhammavasena
⁵⁶³ BG °pariphuṭṭhāna-
 M °parivutṭhāna-

⁵⁶⁴ BB^m va
⁵⁶⁵ A °ppakāraṃ bhāvenāti
 BGG^mM °kārabhāvena
⁵⁶⁶ ABGG^mM pajānantā
⁵⁶⁷ B^mP tappacca-
⁵⁶⁸ ABGG^mM payoja-
⁵⁶⁹ ABGG^mM anto
⁵⁷⁰ ABGG^mM evā
 M eva
⁵⁷¹ ABGG^mM yaṃ-para-

Parassa vā dhammesūti etthāpi es' eva nayo. *Rūp' āyatanas-* 785, 17, ?
sāti adḍh' ekādasappabhedassa rūpasabhāvassa āyatanassa
rūpakkhandhe vuttanayena nīharitabbā ⁵⁷² ti ānetvā sam-
bandhitabbam. *Sesakkhandhesūti* vedanā-saññā-saṅkhārak- 785, 22
khandhesu. *Vuttanayenāti* iminā atidesena ⁵⁷³ rūpakkhan- 785, 22
dhe āhārasamudayā ti viññāṇakkhandhe nāmarūpasa-
mudayā ti sesakhandhesu phassasamudayā ti imam visesam
vibhāveti, itaram pana sabbattha samānan ti khandha-
pabbe viya āyatanapabbe pi lok' uttaranivattakam ⁵⁷⁴
pāliyam gahitam n' atthāti vuttam *Lok' uttaradhammā na* 785, 22
gahetabban ti sesam vuttanayam eva.

16. *Bujjhanakasattassāti* kilesaniddāya paṭibujjhanaka- 785, 30
sattassa, ⁵⁷⁵ ariyasaccānam vā paṭivijjhanakasattassa. *Añ-* 785, 31
gesūti kāraṇesu, avayavesu vā. Udayabbayañāṇ' uppāt-
tito ⁵⁷⁶ paṭṭhāya sambodhipaṭipadāya tthito nāma hotīti āha
āraddhavipassakato paṭṭhāya yogāvacaro ⁵⁷⁷ sambodhīti. Sut- 785, 33
tantadesanā nāma pariyāyakathā, ayañ ca satipaṭṭhana-
desanā lokiyamaggavasena pavattā ti vuttā *yogāvacaro* ⁵⁷⁷ 785, 33
sambodhīti, aññathā ariyasāvako ti vadeyya.

Satisambojjhaṅgaṭṭhāniyā ti padassa attho vicikicchāṭṭhā- 786, 8
niyā ti ettha vuttanayena veditabbo. *Tan* ti yonisomana- 786, 14
sikāram. *Tatthāti* satiyam, nipphādetabbe c' etam bhum- 786, 14
mam.

Sati ca sampajaññañ ca *satisampajaññaṃ*. Atha vā 786, 17
satippadhānam abhikkant' ādisātthakabhāva ⁵⁷⁸-parigaṇ-
hanaññaṃ *satisampajaññaṃ*. Tam sabbattha satokārī- 786, 17
bhāv' āvahattā satisambojjhaṅgassa uppādāya hoti.
Yathā ⁵⁷⁹ paccanīkadhammappahānam, anurūpadhammase-
vanā ca anuppannānam kusalānam dhammānam uppādāya
hoti, evam satirahitapuggalaparivajjanā, satokārīpugga-
lasevanā, tattha ca yuttappayuttatā satisambojjhaṅgassa
uppādāya hotīti imam attham dasseti ⁵⁸⁰ *satisampajaññaṃ* ⁵⁸¹ 786, 17
ti ādinā. Tissadattatthero ⁵⁸² nāma yo

⁵⁷² BmP °tabbo

⁵⁷³ ABGG^mM °dosena

⁵⁷⁴ Bm °nivattanam

⁵⁷⁵ ABGG^mM °satta

⁵⁷⁶ AG^m udayavyaya-

BmP udayavaya-

⁵⁷⁷ Bm and DA add ti

⁵⁷⁸ ABGG^mM °ādi sā tatthaka-

⁵⁷⁹ ABGG^m patṭhāya *instead*

M patṭhā *instead*

⁵⁸⁰ ABGG^mM assoti

⁵⁸¹ ABGG^mM satisambojjhaṅgan

⁵⁸² ABGG^mM Vissadattacorā(!!)

“ Bodhimande suvaṇṇasalākaṃ gahetvā : Aṭṭhārasasu bhāsāsu katarabhāsāya ⁵⁸³ dhammaṃ kathemī ” ti ⁽ⁿ⁾

- 786, 21 parisam pavāresi. *Abhayatthero* ti Dattābhayattheram āha.
 Dhammānaṃ, dhammesu vā vicayo dhammavicayo, so
 786, 26 eva sambojjhaṅgo, tassa *Dhammavicayasambojjhaṅgassa*.
 786, 27 *Kusalākusalā dhammā* ti ādisu yaṃ vattabaṃ, taṃ heṭṭhā
 786, 27 vuttam ⁵⁸⁴ eva. *Tattha yonisomanasikāro* ⁵⁸⁵ nāma ⁵⁸⁶ kusala'
 ādinaṃ taṃtaṃsabhāva-sarasa-lakkhaṇ' ādikassa yathā-
 vato ⁵⁸⁷ avabujjhanavasena uppanno nāṇasampayuttacitt'
 uppādo. ⁵⁸⁸ So hi aviparīta-manasikāratāya yonisomanasi-
 kāro ti vutto. Tad ābhogātāya āvajjanā pi taggatikā ⁵⁸⁹ eva,
 786, 27, 31 tassa abhiṇhaṃ pavattanaṃ *bahulīkāro*. ⁵⁹⁰ *Bhiyyobhā-*
vāyāti punappunaṃ bhāvāya. ⁵⁹⁰ *Vepullāyāti* vipulabhāvāya.
 786, 31 *Pāripūriyā* ti paribrūhanāya.
 786, 34 *Paripucchakatā* ti pariyogāhetvā pucchakabhāvo. Ācariye
 payirupāsītva pañca pi nikāye saha aṭṭhakathāya pari-
 yogāhetvā yaṃ yaṃ tattha gaṇṭhiṭṭhānabhūtaṃ taṃ taṃ :
 Idaṃ bhante kathaṃ, imassa ko attho ti khandh' āyatan'
 ādi-atthaṃ pucchantassa dhammavicayasambojjhaṅgo up-
 pajjati. Ten' āha *kandhadhātu* ⁵⁹¹ . . . *pe* . . . *bahulatā* ti.
 787, 3 *Vatthūnaṃ visadabhāvakaraṇaṃ* ⁵⁹² ti ettha cittacetasi-
 787, 6 kānaṃ pavattiṭṭhānabhāvato sarīraṃ, tappaṭibaddhāni
 cīvar' ādini ⁵⁹³ ca vatthūnīti adhippetāni, tāni ⁵⁹⁴ yathā
 cittassa sukh' āvahāni honti, tathā karaṇaṃ ⁵⁹⁵ tesam ⁵⁹⁵
 787, 6 visadabhāvakaraṇaṃ. ⁵⁹⁶ Tena ⁵⁹⁷ vuttaṃ *ajjhattikabāhi-*
 787, 8 *rānaṃ* ti ādi. *Ussannadosaṃ* ti vāt' ādi-ussannadosaṃ. *Seda-*
mala-makkhitaṃ ti sedena c' eva jallikāsaṅkhātena sarīrama-
 lena ca makkhitaṃ. Ca-saddena aññaṃ pi sarīrassa ⁵⁹⁸

(n) Vbh A 397

⁵⁸³ ABGG^mM karaṅgāsāya
⁵⁸⁴ B^mP vuttanayam
⁵⁸⁵ B^m °kārabahulīkāro ti
⁵⁸⁶ B^m *omits*
⁵⁸⁷ B^mP yāthā-
⁵⁸⁸ AG^m °yutto cittappasādo
⁵⁸⁹ A kabhaṅgatikāya
 BG nahagatikā
 G^m ta bhagavati kāya
⁵⁹⁰⁻⁵⁹⁰ AG^m bhiyyobhāvā ti
 pannassa sabhāvāya
 BGM bhiyyobhāvā
 nipaṇṇassa sabhāvāya

⁵⁹¹ ABGG^mM mandhātu
⁵⁹² P °kāraṇan
⁵⁹³ B^m cīvarāni
⁵⁹⁴ ABGG^mM *omit*
⁵⁹⁵ ABGG^mM karaṇato sam
 P karaṇaṃ tesam
⁵⁹⁶ ABGG^mM °karaṇato
⁵⁹⁷ ABGG^mM *omit*
⁵⁹⁸ B^mP *add* cittassa ca

pīl' āvaṇaṃ saṅgaṇhati. *Senāsanam vā* ⁵⁹⁰ ti *vā*-saddena ⁵⁹⁹ 787. 10
 patt' ādīnaṃ saṅgaho daṭṭhabbo. *Avisade* sati, visaya- 787. 16
 bhūte vā. Kathaṃ bhāvanam anuyuñjantassa tāni visayo?
 Antar' antarā pavattanakacitt' uppādavasen' eva ⁶⁰⁰ vut-
 taṃ. Te hi citt' uppādā citt' ekaggatāya ⁶⁰¹ aparisuddha-
 bhāvāya saṃvattanti. *Cittacetasikesu* nissay' ādipaccaya- 787. 17
 bhūtesu. *Nāṇam pīti* pi-saddo sampiṇḍan' attho, tena na 787. 17
 kevalaṃ taṃ vatthum yeva, atha kho tasmim' aparisuddhe
 nāṇam pi aparisuddhaṃ hotīti nissayāparisuddhiyā taṃ-
 nissitāparisuddhi ⁶⁰² viya visayassa aparisuddhatāya visa-
 yino aparisuddhiṃ dasseti.

Samabhāvakaraṇaṃ ti kiccato anūnādhikabhāvakaraṇaṃ. 787. 26
 Saddheyyavattusmim' paccayavasena adhimokkhakiccas-
 sa ⁶⁰³ paṭutarabhāvena, ⁶⁰⁴ paññāya avisadatāya, ⁶⁰⁵ viriy'
 ādīnaṃ ca sithilatādīnā saddh' indriyaṃ balavaṃ hoti. Ten'
 āha *itarāni mandānīti*. ⁶⁰⁶ *Tato* ⁶⁰⁷ ti tasmā saddh' indriyassa 787. 27
 balavabhāvato, itaresaṃ ca mandattā. ⁶⁰⁸ Kosajjapakkhe
 patitum adatvā sampayuttadhammānaṃ paggaṇhanaṃ
 anubalappadānaṃ ⁶⁰⁹ paggaṇho, paggaṇho va kiccaṃ *pagga-* 787. 27
hakiccaṃ, kātum na sakkotīti ānetvā sambandhitabbaṃ. 787. 29
 Ārammaṇaṃ upanetvā ⁶¹⁰ ṭhānaṃ, ṭhānaṃ ⁶¹¹ anissaj-
 janaṃ ⁶¹² vā *upaṭṭhānaṃ*. Vikkhepapaṭipakkho, ⁶¹³ yena vā 787. 28
 sampayuttā avikkhittā honti, so *avikkhepo*. Rūpagataṃ 787. 28
 viya cakkunā, yena yathāvato ⁶¹⁴ visayabhāvaṃ passati, taṃ
dassanakiccaṃ. Kātum na sakkoti balavatā saddh' indriyena 787. 29
 abhibhūtattā. Sahajātadhammesu hi indaṭṭhaṃ ⁶¹⁵ kārentā-
 naṃ ⁶¹⁶ saha-pavattamānānaṃ ⁶¹⁷ dhammānaṃ ekarasatā-
 vassen' eva atthasiddhi na ⁶¹⁸ aññathā. ⁶¹⁹ *Tasmā* ti vuttam 787. 29
 ev' atthaṃ kāraṇabhāvena paccāmasati. *Tan* ti saddh' 787. 30

⁵⁹⁹ ABGG^mM ca *for* vā

⁶⁰⁰ B^m °evaṃ

⁶⁰¹ ABGG^mM °ekaggatā ca

⁶⁰² BGM °nissiyāpari-

⁶⁰³ BGM adhipekkha-

⁶⁰⁴ AG^mM paṭutarā-

⁶⁰⁵ ABGG^mM °tānaṃ

⁶⁰⁶ AG^m candādīni

⁶⁰⁷ ABGG^mM lokā

⁶⁰⁸ ABGG^m mantatā

M repeats from ⁶⁰⁶–⁶⁰⁸

⁶⁰⁹ ABGG^mM anuppādanaṃ

⁶¹⁰ B^mP upagantvā

⁶¹¹ B^mP omī

⁶¹² AG^m anissayaajānaṃ

BGM anissajānaṃ

⁶¹³ B^mP °paṭikkhepo

⁶¹⁴ B^mP yāthā-

⁶¹⁵ ABGG^mM nandaṭṭhaṃ

⁶¹⁶ AGG^mM kārento taṃ

B karento taṃ

⁶¹⁷ ABGG^mM saṅgahaṃ pavatta-

⁶¹⁸ ABGG^mM nā

⁶¹⁹ ABGG^m aññaṃ; M añña

787. 30

indriyaṃ. *Dhammasabhāvapaccavekkhanenāti* ⁶²⁰ yassa sad-
dheyassa vatthuno ulāratādiguṇe ⁶²¹ adhimuccanassa ⁶²²
sātisayappavattiyā ⁶²³ saddh' indriyaṃ balavaṃ ⁶²⁴ jātaṃ, ⁶²⁴
tassa paccaya-paccay' uppannatādivibhāgato yathāvato ⁶²⁵
vīmaṃsanena. Evaṃ hi evaṃdhammatānayaena sabhāva-
sarasato pariggayhamāne savipphāro ⁶²⁶ adhimokkho na
hoti: Ayaṃ imesaṃ dhammānaṃ sabhāvo ⁶²⁷ ti ⁶²⁸ pari-
jānanavasena paññābyāpārassa sātisayattā. Dhuriyadham-
mesu ⁶²⁹ hi yathā saddhāya balavabhāve paññāya manda-
bhāvo ⁶³⁰ hoti, evaṃ paññāya balavabhāve saddhāya
mandabhāvo ⁶³¹ hotīti. Tena vuttaṃ *taṃ dhammasabhā-*
vapaccavekkhanaṇena . . . pe . . . hāpetabban ti. Tathā amanasi-
kārenāti yen' ākārena bhāvanam anuyuñjantassa saddh'
indriyaṃ balavaṃ jātaṃ, ten' ākārena bhāvanāya ananu-
yuñjanato ⁶³² ti vuttaṃ hoti. Idha duvidhena ⁶³³ saddh'
indriyassa balavabhāvo attano vā paccayavisesena ⁶³⁴ kicc'
uttariyato, viriy' ādīnaṃ vā mandakiccatāya. Tattha
paṭhamavikappe hāpanavidhi ⁶³⁵ dassito. Dutiyavikappe
pana ⁶³⁶ yathā manasikaroto viriy' ādīnaṃ mandakic-
catāya saddh' indriyaṃ balavaṃ jātaṃ, tathā amanasi-
kārena, viriy' ādīnaṃ paṭukiccabhāv' āvahena manasi-
kārena saddh' indriyaṃ tehi samarasam karontena hāpe-
tabbam. ⁶³⁷ Iminā nayena ses' indriyesu pi hāpanavidhi
veditabbo. *Vakkalitttheravatthūti* so hi āyasmā saddhādhi-
muttatāya katādhikāro Satthu rūpakāyadassanapasuto eva
hutvā viharanto, Satthārā :

787. 30

787. 31

787. 32

“ Kim te Vakkali iminā pūtikāyena diṭṭhena, yo kho
Vakkali dhammaṃ passati, so maṃ passatī ” ti ^(o)

ādinā ovaditvā kammaṭṭhāne niyojito pi taṃ ananuyuñ-

(o) AA I 140

⁶²⁰ ABGG^mM °vekkhato tenāti
⁶²¹ ABGG^mM ulārak' ādiguṇo
⁶²² BG °muccanattā
⁶²³ AG^m tthānissayappava-
⁶²⁴ ABGG^mM balaṃ pajātaṃ
⁶²⁵ B^mP yāthā-
⁶²⁶ BG vipphāro
⁶²⁷ ABGG^mM sabhāgo
⁶²⁸ BG hoti
⁶²⁹ ABGG^mM suriya-

⁶³⁰ ABGG^mM mānābhāvo
⁶³¹ ABGG^mM manā *for* manda *here*
and below.
⁶³² ABGG^mM anuyuñja-
⁶³³ AG^m vidhādhena
⁶³⁴ AG^m °visesānāti
BGM °visesenāti
⁶³⁵ ABGG^mM bhāpanavidhi
⁶³⁶ ABGG^mM *omit*
⁶³⁷ ABGG^mM bhāvetabbam

janto paṇāmito attānaṃ vinipātetuṃ papātaṭṭhānaṃ ⁶³⁸
abhiruhi. Atha naṃ Satthā yathānisinno va obhāsavissaj-
janena ⁶³⁹ attānaṃ dassetvā

“ Pāmojjabahulo bhikkhu pasanno Buddhasāsane
adhigacche padaṃ santaṃ saṅkhārūpasamaṃ sukhaṃ ”
ti (p)

gātham vatvā: Ehi Vakkalīti āha. So tena amaten' eva
abhisitto haṭṭhatuṭṭho hutvā vipassanaṃ paṭṭhapesi. Sad-
dhāya pana balavabhāvato vipassanāvīthiṃ na otarati, taṃ
ñatvā Bhagavā tassa indriyasamattapaṭipādanāya ⁶⁴⁰ kam-
maṭṭhānaṃ sodhetvā adāsi. So Satthārā dinnanaye ṭhatvā
vipassanaṃ ussukkāpetvā maggapaṭipāṭiyā arahattaṃ pā-
puṇi. Tena vuttaṃ *Vakkalittheravattthu c' ettha nidassanan* 787, 32
ti. *Etthāti* saddh' indriyassa adhimattabhāve ses' indriyā- 787, 32
naṃ sakiccākarane. *Itarakiccabhedan* ti upaṭṭhān' ādikicca- 787, 34
visesaṃ. *Passaddh' ādīti* ādi-saddena samādhī-upekkhā- 788, 1
sambojjhaṅgānaṃ saṅgaho daṭṭhabbo. ⁶⁴¹ *Hāpetabban* ti 788, 1
yathā saddh' indriyassa balavabhāvo dhammasabhāvapac-
cavekkhaṇena hāyati, evaṃ viriy' indriyassa adhimattatā
passaddhi-ādi-bhāvanāya hāyati samādhīpakkhiyattā tassā.
Tathā hi samādh' indriyassa adhimattataṃ ⁶⁴² kosajjapā-
tato rakkhantī viriy' ādibhāvanā viya viriy' indriyassa adhi-
mattataṃ uddhaccapātato rakkhantī ek' aṃsato hāpeti.
Tena vuttaṃ *passaddhi-ādibhāvanāya hāpetabban* ti. *Soṇat-* 788, 1
therassa vatthūti Sukumāra-Soṇattherassa vatthu. So hi
āyasmā Satthu santike kammaṭṭhānaṃ gahetvā sītavane
viharanto: Mama sarīraṃ sukhumālaṃ, na ca sakkā sukhen'
eva sukhaṃ adhigantum, kilametvā pi samaṇadhammo
kātabbo ti ṭhānacaṅkamam eva adhiṭṭhāya padhānaṃ anu-
yuñjanto pādatalesu phoṭesu uṭṭhitesu pi vedanaṃ ajjhu-
pekkhitvā daḷhaṃ viriyaṃ karonto accāraddhaviriyatāya ⁶⁴³
visesaṃ nibbattetuṃ nāsakkhi. Satthā tattha gantvā Viñū-

(p) Dh 381

⁶³⁸ AG^m pahakatṭhānaṃ
BGM pabbakatṭhānaṃ

⁶³⁹ B^mP obhāsaṃ-

⁶⁴⁰ AG^m indriyasampannapaṭi-
pādāya

⁶⁴¹ ABGG^mM *omit*

⁶⁴² AG^m adhivattaṃ
BGM °mattaṃ

⁶⁴³ ABGG^mM āraddha-

- 788, 1, 2 pamovādena ovaditvā viriyasamatāyojanavidhiṃ dassento kammaṭṭhānaṃ sodhetvā Gijjhakūṭaṃ gato. Thero pi Satthārā dinnanayena viriyasamataṃ ⁶⁴⁴ yojetvā bhāvento vipassanaṃ ussukkāpetvā arahatte patiṭṭhāsi. Tena vuttaṃ *Soṇattherassa vatthu dassetabban* ⁶⁴⁵ ti. *Sesesu pīti* sati-samādhi-paññ' indriyesu pi.
- 788, 5 *Samatan* ⁶⁴⁶ ti saddhāpaññānaṃ aññamaññaṃ anūnādhikabhāvaṃ, tathā samādhiviriyaṇaṃ. Yathā hi saddhāpaññānaṃ viṣuṃ viṣuṃ dhuriyadhammabhūtānaṃ ⁶⁴⁷ kiccato aññamaññaṃ nātivattanaṃ visesato icchitabbaṃ, yato nesaṃ samadhuratāya ⁶⁴⁸ appanā ⁶⁴⁹ sampajjati, evaṃ samādhiviriyaṇaṃ kosajj' uddhaccapakkhikānaṃ samarasatāya sati aññamaññ' upatthambhanato sampayuttadhammānaṃ antadvayapātābhāvena ⁶⁵⁰ samma-d-eva appanā ijjhati. ⁶⁵¹ *Balavasaddho* ti ādi byatirekamukhena vuttass' eva atthassa samatthanaṃ. Tass' attho — Yo balavatiyā saddhāya samannāgato avisadaññaṇo, so mudhappasanno ⁶⁵² hoti, na aveccappasanno. ⁶⁵³ Tathā hi *avatthusmiṃ pasīdati* seyyathāpi titthiyasāvaka. *Kerāṭikapakkhan* ti sāṭheyyapakkhaṃ *bhajati*. Saddhāhīnāya paññāya atidhāvanto: Deyyavatthupariccāgena vinā citt' uppādamattena dānamayaṃ puññaṃ hotīti ādīni parikappeti hetupatirūpakehi vañcito, evaṃbhūto sukka-takka-viluttacitto ⁶⁵⁴ paṇḍitānaṃ vacanaṃ n' ādiyati, saññattim na gacchati. Ten' āha *bhesajjasamuṭṭhito viya rogo atekiccho hotīti*. Yathā c' ettha saddhāpaññānaṃ aññamaññaṃ visamabhāvo na atth' āvaho, anatt' āvaho ⁶⁵⁵ va, evaṃ, samādhiviriyaṇaṃ aññamaññaṃ visamabhāvo na atth' āvaho, anatt' āvaho va; tathā ⁶⁵⁶ na avikkhep' āvaho, vikkhep' āvaho vāti. *Kosajjaṃ abhibhavati* tena appanaṃ na pāpuṇātīti adhippāyo. *Uddhaccaṃ abhibhavatīti* etthāpi es' eva nayo. *Tad ubhayan* ti saddhāpaññādvayaṃ samādhiviriyaadvayañ ca. *Samam* ⁶⁵⁷ *kātabban* ⁶⁵⁷ ti samarasam kātab-
- 788, 5
- 788, 6
- 788, 7
- 788, 7
- 788, 11
- 788, 13
- 788, 15
- 788, 16

⁶⁴⁴ ABGG^m °samathaṃ⁶⁴⁵ So all MSS; DA sotabbaṃ⁶⁴⁶ ABGG^mM samaṃ⁶⁴⁷ ABGG^mM dhuraya-⁶⁴⁸ ABGG^mM madhura-⁶⁴⁹ ABGG^mM °nāya⁶⁵⁰ AG^m °pātubhāvena

BGM °pātabhāvena

⁶⁵¹ BG icchati⁶⁵² ABGG^mM buddhappasanno⁶⁵³ ABGG^mM avasesappasanno⁶⁵⁴ ABGG^mM °takkariluttacitto⁶⁵⁵ ABGG^mM omit⁶⁵⁶ ABGG^mM yasmā⁶⁵⁷ ABGG^mM samaññātabban

ban ti. *Samādhikammikassāti* samathakammaṭṭhānikassa. 788, 17
Evan ti evaṃ⁶⁵⁸ sante,⁶⁵⁸ saddhāya⁶⁵⁹ thokaṃ balavabhāve 788, 18
 satīti attho. *Saddahanto* ti: Paṭhavī paṭhavī ti mana- 788, 18
 sikaraṇamattena kathaṃ jhān' uppattīti acintetvā: Addhā
 Sammāsambuddhena vuttavidhi ijjhissatīti saddahanto sad-
 dhaṃ janento. *Okappento*⁶⁶⁰ ti ārammaṇaṃ anupavisitvā 788, 18
 viya adhimuccanavasena avakappento pakkhandanto.
 Ekaggatā balavatī vaṭṭati samādhippadhānattā jhānassa.
Ubhinna ti samādhipaññānaṃ. Samādhikammikassa sa- 788, 22
 mādhipino adhimattatāya paññāya adhimattatā pi icchitabbā
 ti āha *samatāya pīti*, samabhāvenāpīti attho. *Appanā* ti 788, 22
 lokiya' appanā. Tathā hi *hoti yevāti* sāsaṅkaṃ⁶⁶¹ vadati. 788, 23
 Lok' uttar' appanā pana tesam samabhāven' eva icchitā.
 Yathāha

“ Samathavipassanaṃ yuganaddhaṃ⁶⁶² bhāveti ” ti.^(q)

Yadi⁶⁶³ visesato saddhāpaññānaṃ samādhiviriyaṇaṃ⁶⁶⁴
 ca samatā va⁶⁶⁴ icchitā, kathaṃ satīti āha *Sati pana sab-* 788, 23
batha balavatī vaṭṭatīti. *Sabbatthāti* līn' uddhaccapakkhi- 788, 23
 kesu⁶⁶⁵ pañcasu indriyesu. Uddhaccapakkhik' ekadese⁶⁶⁶
 gaṇhanto⁶⁶⁷ *saddhāviriyaṇapaññānaṃ* ti āha. Aññathā pīti 788, 24
 ca gahetabbā siyā. Tathā hi *kosajjapakkhikena samādhinā* 788, 25
 icceva⁶⁶⁸ vuttaṃ, na passaddhi-samādhī-upekkhāhīti.⁶⁶⁹
Sā ti sati. Sabbesu rājakammesu niyutto *sabbakammiko*. 788, 26, 27
Tenāti tena sabbattha⁶⁷⁰ icchitabbattena⁶⁷¹ kāraṇena. 788, 28
Āha atṭhakathāya.⁶⁷² Sabbattha niyuttā *sabbatthikā* sab- 788, 28
 battha līne uddhate ca citte icchitabbattā; sabbe vā līne
 uddhate ca citte bhāvetabbā bojjaṅgā atthikā etāyāti
sabbatthikā. *Cittan* ti kusalaṃ cittaṃ. Tassa hi sati paṭi- 788, 28, 29

(q) A II 157

⁶⁵⁸ AG^m evan te; BGM eviyante

⁶⁵⁹ ABGG^mM satthāya

⁶⁶⁰ DA okampento

⁶⁶¹ ABGG^mM sāsaṅkaṃ

⁶⁶² AB^mP °andhaṃ

⁶⁶³ ABGG^mM yadidaṃ

⁶⁶⁴⁻⁶⁶⁴ ABGG^mM °viriyaṇapaññānaṃ
sattā

⁶⁶⁵ ABGG^mM °uddhaccamattesu
P °pakkhesu

⁶⁶⁶ B °pakkhikadese

M °patipakkedese

⁶⁶⁷ P paggaṇha-

⁶⁶⁸ AG^mM nacceva

BG nañ ceva

⁶⁶⁹ ABGG^mM °upekkhatīti

⁶⁷⁰ ABGG^mM yattha

⁶⁷¹ B^mP °tabb' atṭhena

⁶⁷² B^mP °yaṃ

- 788, 30 saraṇaṃ parāyaṇaṃ appattassa pattiyaṃ anadhigatassa
 788, 32 adhigamāya. Ten' āha *Ārakkhapaccupaṭṭhānā* ti ādi.
Khandh' ādibhede anogāḷhapaññānaṃ ti pariyattibāhu-
 saccavasena pi khandh' āyatan' ādisu appatiṭṭhitabud-
 dhīnaṃ.⁶⁷³ Bahussutasevanā hi sutamayañāṇ' āvahā.⁶⁷⁴
 788, 34 Taruṇavipassanāsamaṅgī⁶⁷⁵-bhāvanāmayañāṇe⁶⁷⁶ ṭhitattā
 ek' aṃsato paññavā⁶⁷⁷ eva nāma hotīti āha *samaḷpaññāsa*⁶⁷⁸
 . . . *pe* . . . *puggalasevanā* ti. Neyyadhammassa gambhī-
 789, 2 rabhāvavasena tapparicchedakañāṇassa gambhīrabhāvaga-
 haṇaṃ⁶⁷⁹ ti āha *gambhīresu khandh' ādisu pavattāya gambhī-*
 789, 2 *raḷpaññāyāti*.⁷⁸⁰ Taṃ hi ñeyyaṃ tādīsāya paññāya caritab-
 789, 3 bato *gambhīrañāṇacariyaṃ*, tassā⁷⁸¹ vā paññāya tattha
 pabhedato⁷⁸² pavatti *gambhīrañāṇacariyā*, tassā pacca-
 789, 3 vekkhanā ti āha *gambhīraḷpaññāya pabhedapaccavekkhanā* ti.
 Yathā sativepullappatto nāma arahā eva, evaṃ paññā-
 789, 6 vepullappatto ti pi so evāti āha *arahattamaggena bhāvanā-*
pāripūrī hotīti. Viriy' ādisu pi es' eva nayo.

“⁷⁸³ Tattaṃ ayokhīlaṃ hatthe gamenti ” ti (r)

- 789, 21, 24 ādinā vutta⁷⁸³-pañcavidhabandhanakammakāraṇā⁷⁸⁴ niraye
 nibbattasattassa yebhuyyena sabbapaṭṭhamam⁷⁸⁵ karontīti
 Devadūtasutt' ādisu⁷⁸⁶ tassa⁷⁸⁷ ādito vuttattā⁷⁸⁸ ca āha
 789, 25 *pañcavidhabandhanakammakāraṇato paṭṭhāyāti*. *Sakaḷavahan'*
ādikāle ti ādi-saddena tad aññā⁷⁸⁹ manussehi tiracchānehi
 ca vibādhiyamānakālaṃ⁷⁹⁰ saṅgaṇhāti.⁷⁹¹ *Ekam Buddh'*
antaran ti idaṃ aparāparam petesu eva uppajjanakasatta-
 vasena vuttaṃ, ekaccānaṃ⁷⁹² vā petānaṃ ekaccatirac-

(r) M III 183

⁶⁷³ BG °tthitamutṭhīnaṃ
 M °tthitamuddīnaṃ
⁶⁷⁴ ABGG^mM suttamayaṃ ñāṇ'
⁶⁷⁵ A °vipassanāsamaḷhi
 B^m *adds* pi
⁶⁷⁶ ABGG^mM °mayaṃ ñāṇe
 P vibhāvanā-
⁶⁷⁷ ABGG^mM paññe vā
⁶⁷⁸ BG *omit*; M °paññāssa
⁶⁷⁹ AG^m °gaṇhan
⁷⁸⁰ ABGG^mM gambhīraṃ ñeyyāti
⁷⁸¹ M tasmā
⁷⁸² ABGG^mM h' eso
⁷⁸³⁻⁷⁸⁹ ABGG^mM *omit*

⁷⁸⁴ AGG^mM kāraṇaṃ
⁷⁸⁵ ABGG^m paccayaḷṭṭhamam
 M paccapaṭṭhamam
⁷⁸⁶ G^m °ādi
⁷⁸⁷ ABGM sattassa
 G^m suttaṃ
⁷⁸⁸ ABGG^m vuttatā
 M vuttānaṃ
⁷⁸⁹ B^mP aññā
⁷⁹⁰ ABGG^mM vibādhitabbam
 kālaṃ
⁷⁹¹ AG^m °gaṇhanti
⁷⁹² AG^m evaṃ kiccānaṃ
 BGM evaṃ kaccānaṃ

chānānaṃ viya tathā dīgh' āyukatā pi siyā ti tathā vuttaṃ. Tathā hi: Kālo nāgarājā catunnaṃ Buddhānaṃ sammukhībhāvaṃ labhitvā t̥hito Metteyyassa pi Bhagavato sammukhībhāvaṃ labhissatīti vadanti, yaṃ ⁷⁹³ tassa kapp' āyukatā vuttā. *Ānisaṃsadassāvino* ti: Viriy' āyatto eva sabbo lok' ^{790, 1} uttaro lokiyo ca visesādhigamo ti evaṃ viriye ānisaṃsadasanasīlassa. *Gamanavīthin* sapubbabhāgaṃ nibbānagāmi- ^{790, 3} niṃ paṭipadaṃ, saha vipassanāya ariyamaggapaṭipāṭiṃ, ⁷⁹⁴ sattavisuddhiparamparaṃ ⁷⁹⁵ vā. Sā hi bhikkhuno vaṭṭa-
niyyānāya gantabbā ⁷⁹⁶ paṭipajjitabbā ⁷⁹⁷ paṭipadā ti katvā *gamanavīthi* nāma. *Kāyadalhībahu*lo ti yathā tathā kāyassa ^{790, 3, 8} dalhīkammaapasuto. *Piṇḍan* ti raṭṭhapīṇaṃ. Paccayadā- ^{790, 12} yakānaṃ attani kārassa attano sammāpaṭipattiyā mahap-
phalabhāvassa karaṇena piṇḍassa bhikkhāya paṭipūjanā ⁷⁹⁸ piṇḍāpacāyanaṃ. ⁷⁹⁹

Nīharanto ti patta-tthavikato nīharanto. *Taṃ saddaṃ* ^{790, 26} *sutvā* ti taṃ upāsikāya vacanaṃ attano vasaṇapaṇṇasālad-
vāre t̥hito va pañcābhiññatāya ⁸⁰⁰ dibbasotena sutvā. Manussasampatti dibbasampatti nibbānasampattīti imā
Tisso sampattiyo. *Dātuṃ sakkhissasīti*: Tayi katena ^{790, 31, 32} dānamayena veyyāvaccamayena ca puññakammena khetta-
visesabhāvūpagamena ⁸⁰¹ aparāparaṃ devamanussasampat-
tiyo, ante nibbānasampattiñ ca dātuṃ sakkhissasīti ⁸⁰² thero
attānaṃ pucchati. *Sitaṃ karonto vāti*: ⁸⁰³ Akicchen' eva ^{791, 8} mayā vaṭṭadukkhaṃ samatikantān ti paccavekkhanā-
vasāne sañjātapāmujjavasena ⁸⁰⁴ sitaṃ karonto eva. ⁸⁰⁵

*Vip̐paṭipanna*n ti jātiddhamma-kuladhamm' ādilaṅgha- ^{791, 33} nena ⁸⁰⁶ asammāpaṭipannaṃ. *Evaṃ* ti yathā asammā- ^{792, 2} paṭipanno putto tāya eva asammāpaṭipattiyā kulasantā-
nato ⁸⁰⁷ bāhiro hutvā pitu santikā dāyajjassa na ⁸⁰⁸ bhāgī,
evaṃ. *Kusīto pi* ten' eva kusītabhāvena asammāpaṭipan- ^{792, 2}

⁷⁹³ ABGG^mM sa

⁷⁹⁴ B^mP °paṭipāṭi

⁷⁹⁵ B^mP °parāmparā

⁷⁹⁶ ABGG^mM °tabbo

⁷⁹⁷ B^mP omit

⁷⁹⁸ •ABGG^mM pati-

⁷⁹⁹ AG^m piṇḍāya paccānaṃ

BGM piṇḍāya pacānaṃ

⁸⁰⁰ AG^m °bhiññā-; BG paññābhi-

⁸⁰¹ B^mP °gamanena

⁸⁰² ABGG^mM sakkhissatīti

⁸⁰³ ABGG^mM ti

⁸⁰⁴ B^mP °pāmojja-

⁸⁰⁵ ABGG^mMP evaṃ

⁸⁰⁶ ABGG^mM °kusaladhamm'-

⁸⁰⁷ AG^mM kusalanānato

BG kusalattā tato

⁸⁰⁸ ABGG^mM nā

no ⁸⁰⁹ sa Satthu santikā laddhabba-ariyadhanadāyajjassa
 792, 3 na bhāgī. *Āraddhaviriyo va labhati* sammāpaṭipajjanato.
 Uppajjati viriyasambojjhaṅgo ti yojanā, evaṃ sabbattha.
 792, 4 *Mahā* ti sīl' ādīhi guṇehi mahanto vipulo anaññasādhāraṇo.
 Tam pan' assa guṇamahattam dasasahassīlokadhātukam-
 792, 5 panena loka pākaṭan ti dassento *Satthuno hīti* ādim āha.
 Yasmā Satthu sāsane pabbajitassa pabbajjūpagamena
 Sakyaputtiyabhāvo ⁸¹⁰ sañjāyati, ⁸¹¹ tasmā Buddhaputta-
 792, 11 bhāvaṃ dassento *Asambhinnāyāti* ādim āha. Alasānaṃ ⁸¹²
 bhāvanāya nāmamattam pi ajānantānaṃ kāyadalhībahu-
 792, 21 lanam ⁸¹³ yāvad attham bhuñjitvā seyyasukh' ādi-anuyuñ-
 janakānaṃ ⁸¹⁴ puggalānaṃ dūrato vajjanā *kusītapuggala-*
parivajjanā.

“ Divasaṃ ⁸¹⁵ caṅkamaṇa ⁸¹⁵ nisajjāyā ” ti (s)

ādinā bhāvanārambhavasena ⁸¹⁶ āraddhaviriyānaṃ dalha-
 792, 22 parakkamānaṃ kālena kālaṃ upasaṅkamanā *āraddhaviriya-*
 792, 20 *puggalasevanā*. Ten' āha *Kucchiṃ pūretvā* ti ādi. Visud-
 dhimagge pana jātimahattapaccavekkhanā sabrahmacārīma-
 hattapaccavekkhanā ti idaṃ dvayaṃ na gahitaṃ, thīna-
 middhavinodanātaṃ sammappadhānapaccavekkhanā ⁸¹⁷ ti
 idaṃ dvayaṃ gahitaṃ. Tattha ānisaṃsadassāvitāya eva
 sammappadhānapaccavekkhanā gahitā lokiya-lok' uttara-
 visesādhigamassa ⁸¹⁸ viriy' āyattatādassanabhāvato. ⁸¹⁹ Thī-
 namiddhavinodanaṃ tad adhimuttatāya eva gahitaṃ hoti,
 viriy' uppādane yuttapayuttassa thīnamiddhavinodanaṃ
 atthasiddham eva. Tattha thīnamiddhavinodana-kusīta-
 puggalaparivajjana - āraddhaviriyapuggalasevana - tadadhi-
 muttatā - paṭipakkhavidhamana - paccayūpasamhāravasena
 apāyabhaya-paccavekkhan' ādayo samuttejanāvasena ⁸²⁰
 viriyasambojjhaṅgassa uppādakā daṭṭhabbā.

(s) M III 3

⁸⁰⁹ BGM na sammā-

⁸¹⁰ B^m Sakyaputtassa bhāvo
P Sakkassa puttassa bhāvo

⁸¹¹ B^mP sampajāyati

⁸¹² ABGG^mM alabhānaṃ

⁸¹³ AGG^mM kāyadassibahu-
B kāyadaddhībahu-

⁸¹⁴ B^mP *add* tiracchāḷagatikānaṃ

⁸¹⁵ ABGG^mM sasaṅkhaṇṇa kemena

⁸¹⁶ B^mP °raddhavasena

⁸¹⁷ B^mP °vekkhanatā

⁸¹⁸ GP °gamanassa

⁸¹⁹ ABGG^mM °āsattatā-

⁸²⁰ B^mP °ttejana-

Purim' uppannā pīti parato uppajjanakapītiyā visesakā-
raṇa-sabhāga hetubhāvato ⁸²¹ *pīti yeva pītisambojjhaṅga-* 792, 31
ṭhāniyā dhammā ti vuttā, tassa pana bahuso pavattiyā ⁸²²
puthuttam upādāya bahuvacananiddeso. Yathā sā uppaj-
jati, evaṃ paṭipatti *Tassā uppādakamanasikāro.* 792, 32

Buddhānussatīti ādisu vattabbam Visuddhimagge vutta- 792, 34
nayan' eva veditabbam.

Buddhānussatiyā upacārasamādhiniṭṭhattā vuttam *yāva* 793, 4
upacārā ti. *Sakalasarīram* ⁸²³ *pharamāno* ⁸²³ ti ⁸²³ pītisa- 793, 4
muṭṭhānehi paṇītarūpehi sakalasarīram pharamāno. Dham-
maguṇe anussarantassāpi yāva upacārā sakalasarīram
pharamāno pītisambojjhaṅgo uppajjatīti yojanā ; ⁸²⁴ evaṃ
sesa-anussarantisu. Pasādanīyasuttantapaccavekkhanāya ⁸²⁵
ca yojetabbam, tassā pi vimutt' āyatanabhāvena tagga-
tikattā. Saṅkhārānam sappadesavūpasame ⁸²⁶ pi ⁸²⁷ nip-
padesavūpasame ⁸²⁷ viya tathā ⁸²⁸ paññāya ⁸²⁹ pavattito
bhāvanāmanasikāro ⁸³⁰ kilesavikkhambhanasamattho hutvā
upacārasamādhim ⁸³¹ āvahanto tathārūpa-pītisomanassasa-
mannāgamato ⁸³² pītisambojjhaṅgassa uppādāya hotīti āha
samāpattiyā ⁸³³ . . . *pe* . . . *paccavekkhantassāpīti.* Tattha 793, 13
vikkhambitā kilesā ti pāṭho. Te hi *na samudācaranti.* *Iti-* 793, 14, 15
saddo kāraṇ' attho, yasmā na samudāharanti, ⁸³⁴ tasmā tam
tesam asamudācāram paccavekkhantassāti yojanā. Na hi
kilese paccavekkhantassa bojjhaṅg' uppatti yuttā. Pasā-
danīyesu ṭhānesu pasādasinehābhāvena ⁸³⁵ dhūsarahadaya-
tāya ⁸³⁶ lūkhatā, sā tattha ādaragāravākaraṇena viññāyatīti
āha *asakkaccakiriyāya saṃsūcitalūkhabhāvenāti.* ⁸³⁷ 793, 16

Kāyacittadaratha-vūpasamalakkhaṇā passaddhi yeva
yathāvuttabodhi - āṅgabhūtā ; ⁸³⁸ passaddhisambojjhaṅgo,
tassa *passaddhisambojjhaṅgassa* evaṃ uppādo hotīti yojanā. 793, 24

Paṇītabhojanasevanatā ti paṇīta-sappāya-bhojanaseva- 793, 31

⁸²¹ ABGG^mM °kāraṇam sabhāva-
hetu-

⁸²² ABGG^mM °yam

⁸²³ ABGG^mM °mit

⁸²⁴ ABGG^mM omit

⁸²⁵ B^mP °yañ

⁸²⁶ ABGG^m °samo

⁸²⁷ ABGG^mM omit

⁸²⁸ P yathā

⁸²⁹ ABGG^mM saññāya

⁸³⁰ ABGG^mM bhāvena-

⁸³¹ ABGG^mM °dhi

⁸³² B^mP °gato

⁸³³ M samādhipattiyā

⁸³⁴ ABGG^mM samudāsañcaranti

⁸³⁵ AG^m pasādatisinehābhāvanesu

⁸³⁶ B^mP thusasamahadaya-tā

⁸³⁷ AB^mG^mMP °bhāe ti

⁸³⁸ B^m °bhūto

793. 31

natā. *Utu-iriyāpatha-sukhagahaṇena sappāya-utu-iriyāpa-*
thagahaṇaṃ daṭṭhabbaṃ. Taṃ hi tividham pi sappāyaṃ
 seviyamānaṃ kāyassa kallaṭāpādanavasena ⁸³⁹ cittassa kal-
 lataṃ āvahantaṃ duvidhāya pi passaddhiyā kāraṇaṃ hoti.
 Ahetukaṃ sattesu ⁸⁴⁰ labbhamānaṃ sukhadukkhaṃ ti ayam
 eko anto ; issar' ādivisamahetukan ti pana ayam dutiyo.
 Ete ubho ante anupagamma yathāsakaṃ kammanā ⁸⁴¹
 hotīti ayam majjhimā paṭipatti. Majjhatto payogo yassa so
 majjhataṭṭapayogo, taṃsabhāvo ⁸⁴² *majjhataṭṭapayogatā.* Ayam
 hi ⁸⁴³ pahāya s' āraddhakāyatāṃ passaddhakāyatāya ⁸⁴³
 kāraṇaṃ hontī passaddhidvayaṃ ⁸⁴⁴ āvahati, eten' eva s'
 āraddhakāyapuggalaparivajjana - passaddhakāyapuggalase-
 vanānaṃ tad āvahanatā saṃvaṇṇitā ti daṭṭhabbaṃ.

793. 32

794. 14

Yathāsamāhit' ākārasallakkaṇavasena gayhamāno pu-
 rim' uppanno samatho ⁸⁴⁵ eva *samathanimittam.* Nānāram-
 maṇe ⁸⁴⁶ paribbhamanena ⁸⁴⁷ vividham aggaṃ etassāti
 byaggo, ⁸⁴⁸ vikkhepo. Tathā hi so anavaṭṭhānaro, bhanta-
 tāpaccupaṭṭhāno ⁸⁴⁹ ti ⁸⁵⁰ ca vutto, ekaggatābhāvato byag-
 gapaṭipakkho ti *abyaggo*, samādhī. So eva nimittan ti pubbe
 viya vattabbaṃ. Ten' āha *avikkhep' aṭṭhena ca abyaggani-*
mittan ti.

794. 15

794. 20

794. 28

794. 29

794. 30

794. 31

Vatthuvisadakiriyā indriyasamattapaṭipādanā ca pañ-
 ñāvahā vuttā, samādhān' āvahā pi tā hontī, samādhān'
 āvahaḥbhāven' eva ⁸⁵¹ paññāvahaḥbhāvato ti vuttaṃ *vatthu-*
visada . . . pe . . . veditabbā ti. Karaṇabhāvanākosallānaṃ
 avinābhāvato rakkhaṇakosallassa ⁸⁵² ca taṃmūlakattā *Nimit-*
takusalatā nāma kasiṇanimittassa uggahaṇakusalatā icceva
 vuttaṃ. *Kasiṇanimittassāti* ca nidassanamattaṃ daṭṭhab-
 baṃ. Asubhanimitt' ādikassāpi ⁸⁵³ hi yassa kassaci jhān'
 uppattinimittassa uggahaṇakosallaṃ ⁸⁵⁴ nimittakusalatā ⁸⁵⁵
 evāti *Atisithilaviriyatādīhīti* ādi-saddena paññāpayogaman-

⁸³⁹ ABGG^mM °pādāna-⁸⁴⁰ ABGG^mM suttesu⁸⁴¹ B^mP kammunā⁸⁴² ABGG^mM °sabhāgoB^mP tassa bhāvo⁸⁴³⁻⁸⁴³ P pahāya sāraddhakāyatāya
taṃ passaddhakāyatā⁸⁴⁴ BGM passadvayaṃ⁸⁴⁵ ABGG^mM samayo⁸⁴⁶ AG^m °ṇena⁸⁴⁷ BG °mante⁸⁴⁸ AG^m vyaggo⁸⁴⁹ AG^m °paccutṭhāno⁸⁵⁰ B^mP omit⁸⁵¹ AG^m samādhivahaḥbhāve va
BGM samādhivahaḥbhāve va⁸⁵² ABGG^mM rakkhaṇā-⁸⁵³ B^mP °nimittassāpi⁸⁵⁴ ABGG^mM uggahaṇa-⁸⁵⁵ AG^m °kusalā

datam pamodavekallaṇ ca saṅgaṇhāti. *Tassa* ⁸⁵⁶ *paggaṇha-* 794. 33
nan ti tassa līnassa cittassa dhammavicayasambojjhaṅg'
 ādisamuṭṭhāpanena lay' āpattito ⁸⁵⁷ samuddharaṇam. Vut-
 tam h' etaṃ Bhagavatā :

“ Yasmiṇ ca kho bhikkhave samaye līnam cittam hoti,
 kālo tasmim samaye dhammavicayasambojjhaṅgassa
 bhāvanāya, kālo viriyasambojjhaṅgassa bhāvanāya, kālo
 pītisambojjhaṅgassa bhāvanāya. Tam kissa hetu ? Līnam
 bhikkhave cittam, tam etehi dhammehi susamuṭṭhāpayam
 hoti. Seyyathāpi bhikkhave puriso parittam aggim
 ujjāletukāmo ⁸⁵⁸ assa, so tattha sukkhāni c' eva tiṇāni
 pakkehiyeyya, sukkhāni gomayāni pakkehiyeyya, sukkhāni
 kaṭṭhāni pakkehiyeyya, mukhavātāṇ ca dadeyya, na ca
 paṃsukena okireyya, bhabbo nu kho so bhikkhave ⁸⁵⁹
 puriso parittam aggim ujjāletum ⁸⁶⁰ ti ? Evam bhante ”
 ti.^(t)

Ettha ca yathāsakam āhāravasena dhammavicayasam-
 bojjhaṅg' ādīnam bhāvanāsamuṭṭhāpanā ti veditabbā, sā
 anantaram vibhāvitā eva. *Āraddhaviriyatādīhīti* ⁸⁶¹ *ādi-* 794. 34
 saddena paññāpayogabalavatam pamod' ubbilāvanaṇ ⁸⁶²
 ca saṅgaṇhāti. *Tassa niggaṇhanan* ⁸⁶³ ti tassa uddhatassa 795. 2
 cittassa samādhisambojjhaṅg' ādīnam ⁸⁶⁹ samuṭṭhāpanena
 uddhacc' āpattito ⁸⁷⁰ nisedhanam. Vuttam pi c' etaṃ
 Bhagavatā :

“ Yasmiṇ ca kho bhikkhave samaye uddhatam cittam
 hoti, kālo tasmim samaye passaddhisambojjhaṅgassa
 bhāvanāya, kālo samādhisambojjhaṅgassa bhāvanāya,
 kālo upekkhāsambojjhaṅgassa bhāvanāya. Tam kissa
 hetu ? Uddhatam bhikkhave cittam tam etehi dhammehi
 suvūpasamayam ⁸⁷¹ hoti. Seyyathāpi bhikkhave puriso
 mahantam aggikkhandham nibbāpetukāmo assa, so tattha

(t) S V 113

⁸⁵⁶ ABGG^mM tassā

⁸⁵⁷ BG °āpēntito

⁸⁵⁸ AG^m ujjālena kātukāmo

B^m ujjālitu-

⁸⁵⁹ B^m omits

⁸⁶⁰ B^mP ujjālitun

⁸⁶¹ P accāraddha-

⁸⁶² AG^mM ubbillāpamaṃ

BG ubbillāpamā

P uppilāvanaṇ

⁸⁶³ M niggaṇhanan

⁸⁶⁹ B^mP °ādi

⁸⁷⁰ B^mP uddhat'-

⁸⁷¹ P °samatham

allāni c' eva tiṇāni . . . pe . . . paṇsukena ca okireyya, bhabbo nu kho so bhikkhave ⁸⁷² puriso mahantaṃ aggikhandhaṃ nibbāpetun ti? Evaṃ bhante " ti ^(u)

795. 3 Etthāpi yathāsakaṃ āhāravasena passaddhisambojjhaṅg' ādīnaṃ bhāvanāsamūṭṭhāpanā ti veditabbā, tattha passaddhisambojjhaṅgassa bhāvanā vuttā eva. Samādhisambojjhaṅgassa vuccamānā ⁸⁷³ itarassa ⁸⁷³ anantaraṃ vakkhati. *Paññāpayogamandatāyāti* paññābyāpārassa appakabhāvena. ⁸⁷⁴ Yathā hi dānaṃ alobhappadhānaṃ, sīlaṃ adosappadhānaṃ, evaṃ bhāvanā amohappadhānā. Tattha yadā paññā na balavatī hoti, tadā bhāvanā pubbenāparaṃ viśes' āvahā ⁸⁷⁵ na ⁸⁷⁵ hoti, ⁸⁷⁶ anabhisaṅkhato viya āhāro purisassa yogino cittassa abhiruciṃ na janeti, tena taṃ nirassādaṃ hoti; tathā bhāvanāya samma-d-eva avithipaṭipattiyā upasamasukhaṃ na vindati, tenāpi cittaṃ nirassādaṃ hoti.
795. 3 Tena vuttaṃ *paññāpayoga* . . . *pe* . . . *nirassādaṃ hotīti*. Tassa saṃveg' uppādanaṃ pasād' uppādanañ ca tikicchanaṃ ⁸⁷⁷ ti taṃ dassento *Aṭṭha* ⁸⁷⁸ *saṃvegavatthūnīti* ādim āha. Tattha jāti-jarā-byādhi-maraṇāni yathārahaṃ sugatiyaṃ duggatiyañ ca hontīti tad aññaṃ eva pañcavidha-bandhan' ādi ⁸⁷⁹-khuppiṇās' ādi-aññaṃaññavibādhan' ādi-hetukaṃ ⁸⁸⁰ apāyadukkhaṃ daṭṭhabbaṃ. Ta-y-idaṃ sabbaṃ tesāṃ tesāṃ sattānaṃ paccuppannabhavanissitaṃ ⁸⁸¹ gahitaṃ ti atīte anāgate ca kāle vaṭṭamūlakadukkhaṇi viṣuṃ gahitāni. Ye pana sattā āhārūpajīvino, tattha ca utthānaphalūpajīvino, tesāṃ aññehi asādhāraṇaṃ jīvikādukkhaṃ aṭṭhamāṃ saṃvegavatthum ⁸⁸² gahitaṃ ti daṭṭhabbaṃ.
795. 10 *Ayaṃ vuccati samaye sampahaṃsanā* ti ayaṃ bhāvanācittassa sampahaṃsitabbasamaye vuttanayena saṃvejana-vasena ⁸⁸³ c' eva pasād' uppādanavasena ca samma-d-eva pahaṃsanā saṃvejanapubbaka-pasād' uppādanena ⁸⁸³ to-

(u) S V 114

⁸⁷² B^m omits

⁸⁷³ B^mP omit

⁸⁷⁴ B^mP appabhāvena

⁸⁷⁵ AG^m viśesabhāvanā

⁸⁷⁶ ABGG^mM honti

⁸⁷⁷ AG^m vicikicchanaṃ

BG nicikicchanaṃ

M mikicchanaṃ

⁸⁷⁸ BGM daṭṭhabba

⁸⁷⁹ ABGG^m pañcivibandhan'-

⁸⁸⁰ B^mP aññaṃaññaṃ "

⁸⁸¹ ABGG^mM °bhāva-

⁸⁸² B^mP °vatthu

⁸⁸³ B^mP saṃvegajanana-

sanā ti attho. *Sammāpaṭipattiṃ āgammāti* līn' uddhacca- 795, 12
 virahena ⁸⁸⁴ samathavīthipaṭipattiyā ⁸⁸⁵ ca sammā avisa-
 maṃ ⁸⁸⁶ samma-d-eva bhāvanāpaṭipattiṃ āgama. *Alīnan* 795, 12
 ti ādīsu kosajjapakkhiyānaṃ ⁸⁸⁷ dhammānaṃ anadhimat-
 tatāya *alīnaṃ* ; uddhaccapakkhiyānaṃ ⁸⁸⁷ anadhimattatāya 795, 12
anuddhatam ; paññāpayogasampattiyā upasamasukhādhi- 795, 12
 gamena ca *anirassādaṃ* ; tato eva ārammaṇe *sammappavat-* 795, 12, 13
taṃ ⁸⁸⁸ *samathavīthipaṭipannaṃ*. Tattha alīnatāya paggahe,
 anuddhatatāya ⁸⁸⁹ niggāhe, * anirassādatāya sampahaṃsane
 na byāpāraṃ āpajjati. Alīnānuddhatatā hi ārammaṇe
 samappavattam, ⁸⁹⁰ anirassādatāya samathavīthipaṭipan-
 naṃ, samappavattiyā vā *alīnaṃ anuddhatam*. Samathavīthi- 795, 12
 paṭipattiyā * *anirassādan* ti daṭṭhabbaṃ. *Ayaṃ vuccati* 795, 12, 16
samaye ajjhupekkhanatā ti ayaṃ ajjhupekkhitabbasamaye
 bhāvanācittassa paggaha-niggaha-sampahaṃsanesu abyā-
 vaṭatāsaṅkhātāṃ ⁸⁹¹ paṭipakkhaṃ abhibhuyya ajjhupek-
 khaṇā ⁸⁹² vuccati. Paṭipakkhavikkhambhanato vipassanāya
 adhiṭṭhānabhāvūpagamanato ca upacārajjhānaṃ pi samā-
 dhānaṃ ⁸⁹³ pi ⁸⁹⁴ kiccaṇipphattiyā puggalassa samāhita-
 bhāvasādhanaṃ evāti tattha samadhurabhāven' āha ⁸⁹⁵ 795, 17
upacāraṃ vā appanaṃ vā ti.

Upekkhā ⁸⁹⁶ *va* ⁸⁹⁶ *upekkhāsambojjhaṅgaṭṭhāniyā dhammā* 795, 30
 ti ettha yaṃ vattabbaṃ taṃ heṭṭhā vuttanayānusārena
 veditabbaṃ. Anurodha-virodha-vippahānavasena majjhat-
 tabhāvo upekkhāsambojjhaṅgassa kāraṇaṃ, tasmīṃ sati
 sijjhanato, asati ca asijjhanato. So ca majjhattabhāvo
 visayavasena duvidho ti āha *sattamajjhattatā saṅkhāramaj-* 795, 33
jhattatā ti. Tad ubhaye ca virujjhanaṃ ⁸⁹⁷ passaddhi-
 sambojjhaṅgabhāvanāya eva dūrikatan ti anirujjhanass'
 eva ⁸⁹⁸ pahānavidhiṃ dassetuṃ *sattamajjhattatā* ti ādi vut- 795, 33
 taṃ. Ten' āha *sattasaṅkhāra-kelāyanapuggala-parivajjanatā* 796, 1
 ti. Upekkhāya hi visesato rāgo paṭipakkho. Tathā c' āha

⁸⁸⁴ AG^m °viriyena

P °virayena

⁸⁸⁵ P samathapīti-

⁸⁸⁶ P avisadaṃ

⁸⁸⁷ B^mP °pakkhikānaṃ

⁸⁸⁸ ABGG^mM sampavattam

B^mP samappa-

⁸⁸⁹ ABGG^mM anuddhattāya

* . . . * ABGG^mM omit

⁸⁹⁰ P °ppavatti

⁸⁹¹ ABGG^mM byāvaṭatā-

⁸⁹² B^mP pekkhanā

⁸⁹³ BG samādānaṃ ; B^mP °dhāna

⁸⁹⁴ B^mP omit

⁸⁹⁵ ABGG^m °bhāvena hi

⁸⁹⁶ B^mP omit

⁸⁹⁷ BG viruddhanaṃ

⁸⁹⁸ B^mP anuru-

“ Rāgabahulassa upekkhā visuddhimaggo ” ti.^(v)

- 796, 3 *Dvīh' ākārehīti* kammassakatāpaccavekkhanam, attasuñ-
 796, 8 ñatāpaccavekkhanan ti imehi dvīhi kāraṇehi. *Dvīh' evāti*
 avadhāraṇam saṅkhāsamānatādassan' attham.⁸⁹⁹ Saṅkhā⁹⁰⁰
 ettha samānā, na⁹⁰¹ saṅkheyyam sabbathā samānan ti.
 796, 13 *Assāmikabhāvo* anattaniyatā.⁹⁰² Sati hi attani⁹⁰³ tassa⁹⁰³
 kiñcanabhāvena⁹⁰⁴ cīvaram, ⁹⁰⁵ aññam vā kiñci⁹⁰⁵ attani-
 yam nāma siyā, so pana koci n' atth' evāti adhippāyo.
 796, 13 *Anaddhaniyan*⁹⁰⁶ ti na addhānakkhamam na ciraṭṭhāyi,
 796, 14 ittaram aniccan ti attho. *Tāvakālikan*⁹⁰⁷ ti tass' eva
 vevacanam.
 796, 19 *Mamāyatīti* mamattam karoti, mamāti taṇhāya parig-
 796, ? gayha tiṭṭhati. ⁹⁰⁸ *Dhanāyanto* ti dhanam⁹⁰⁸ dappam⁹⁰⁹
 karonto.⁹¹⁰
 Ayam Satipaṭṭhānadesanā pubbabhāgamaggavasena de-
 797, 8 sitā ti pubbabhāgiyabojjhaṅge sandhāy' āha *bojjhaṅgaparig-*
gāhikā sati dukkhasaccan ti. Sesam vuttanayattā suviññey-
 yam eva.
 797, 15 17. *Yathāsabhāvato* ti aviparītasabhāvato. Bādhanalak-
 khaṇato¹ yo yo vā sabhāvo,² tato, ruppan' ādi kakkhal'
 797, 16 ādisabhāvato ti attho. *Janikam samuṭṭhāpikan* ti pavattalak-
 khaṇassa dukkhassa janikam nimittalakkaṇassa³ samuṭ-
 797, 17 ṭhāpikam. *Purimataṇhan* ti yathāpariggahitassa dukkhassa
 nibbattito puretaram siddham taṇham. Siddhe hi kāraṇe⁴
 tassa phal' uppatti. Ayam dukkhasamudayo ti pajānātīti
 797, 18 yojanā. *Ayam dukkhanirodho* ti etthāpi es' eva nayo.
 797, 18 *Ubhinnaṃ appavattīti*⁵ dukkhassa dukkhasamudayassa⁵
 cāti dvinnam appavattinimittam, tad ubhayam nappa-
 vatti⁶ etāyāti appavatti,⁷ asaṅkhatā dhātu. Dukkham

(v) VSM I 321

⁸⁹⁹ B^mP saṅkhyā-

⁹⁰⁰ B^mP saṅkhyā

⁹⁰¹ ABGG^mM nam

⁹⁰² ABGG^mM anattāniyatā

⁹⁰³ G attaniyatassa

⁹⁰⁴ ABGG^mM kiccana-

⁹⁰⁵⁻⁹⁰⁶ ABGG^mM aññathā ti kiṃ

⁹⁰⁶ ABGG^mM anaddh' attaniyan

⁹⁰⁷ ABGG^mM °kāṃikan

⁹⁰⁸ B^m mamāyantā ti mānam
 P dhanāyantā ti dhanam

⁹⁰⁹ ABGG^mM dravyam

⁹¹⁰ B^mP karontā

¹ AG^mM bādhaka-

B^m bādhanakkhaṇato

² B^mP add yathāsābhāvo

³ BGG^mM nimittā-

⁴ ABGG^m kāraṇehi

⁵⁻⁶ B^mP dukkham samudayo

⁶ BGM nappavattati

B^mP na pavatti

⁷ BGM °vattatīti

dukkhasaccam parijānāti pariññābhisamayavasena parichindatīti dukkhaparijānāno ariyamaggo, tam *dukkhaparijānanam*. Sesapadadvaye pi iminā nayena attho veditabbo. 797. 18

18. *Evam vuttā* ti evam uddesavasena vuttā. *Sabbasatta-* 797. 25. 27
*pariyādānavacanam*⁸ byāpan' icchāvasena āmeḍḍitanid-
 desavacanabhāvato.⁹ *Sattānikāye* ti sattānam nikāye, sat- 797. 28
 taghaṭṭe¹⁰ sattasamūhe¹¹ ti attho. Devamanuss' ādibhe-
 dāsu hi gatisu bhummadev' ādi-khattiy' ādi-hatthiādi-khup-
 pipāsik' adi-taṃtaṃjātivisiṭṭho sattasamūho sattānikāyo.
 Nippariyāyato khandhānam¹² paṭhamābhinibbatti jātīti
 katvā *jananam* jātīti vatvā svāyam uppādavikāro aparinip- 797. 29
 phanno yesu khandesu icchitabbo, te ten' eva saddhim
 dassetuṃ *savikārānan* ti ādi vuttam. *Savikārānan* ti uppā- 797. 29
 dasaṅkhātena vikārena savikārānam. Jāti-ādīni hi tīni
 lakkhaṇāni dhammānam vikāravisesā ti. *Upasaggaman-* 797. 31
*ḍitam*¹³ *vevacanan* ti iminā kevalam upasaggena padavaḍ-
 ḍhanam katan ti dasseti. *Anupavittḥ*¹⁴ ākārenāti aṇḍakosaṃ 797. 31
 vatthikosaṇ ca ogāhan' ākārena. *Nibbattisaṅkhātenāti*¹⁵ 797. 32
 āyatanānam pāripūrisaṃsiddhisāṅkhātena. Atha vā *jana-* 797. 29
nam jātīti aparipuṇṇ' āyatanam.¹⁶ ¹⁶ *Sañjātīti* sampuṇṇ' 797. 30
 āyatanam.¹⁶ Sampuṇṇā hi jāti sañjāti. *Okkaman' atthēna* 797. 32
*okkantīti*¹⁷ aṇḍaja-jalābujavasena jāti. Te hi aṇḍakosaṃ
 vatthikosaṇ ca okkamantā pavisantā viya paṭisandhim
 gaṇhanti. *Abhinibbattan' atthēna abhinibbattīti* saṃsedaja- 797. 32
 opapātikavasena. Te hi pākaṭā eva hutvā nibbattanti.
¹⁸ Abhivyattā hi nibbatti *abhinibbatti*.¹⁸ *Jananam* jātīti 797. 33. 29
 ādi khandhavasena¹⁹ yonivasena ca dvīhi dvīhi padehi
 sabbe²⁰ satte pariyādiyitvā jātiṃ dassetuṃ vuttam.
 Tesam tesam sattānam ... pe ... abhinib-
 battīti sattavasena vuttattā *sammutikathā*. *P ā t u -* 797.33; 798.1
b h ā v o t i ettha iti-saddo ādi-attho pakār' attho vā, tena

⁸ B^mP °sattānam pari-
 DA °sattānikāyapariyādāna-
⁹ BG °vacanato
 B^mP āmeḍḍitaniddesabhāvato
¹⁰ ABGG^mM °ghaṭṭāya
¹¹ ABGG^mM °samūho
¹² BG khandh' ādīnam
¹³ B^m and DA °maḍḍita
¹⁴ ABGG^mM nippatti-

¹⁵ B^mP add jātim āha
¹⁶⁻¹⁸ ABGG^mM omit
¹⁷ M okkamantīti
¹⁸⁻¹⁹ ABGM abhivyattābhijāti
 abhijāti
 G^m abhivyattābhijāti only
 P omits abhinibbatti
¹⁹ B^mP āyatanavasena
²⁰ B^mP sabba

- 798, 1 ā y a t a n ā n a m p a ṭ i l ā b h o ti imassa padassa
 798, 2 saṅgaho daṭṭhabbo. Ayam pi hi *param' atthakathā* ti.
 798, 3 *Ekavokārabhav' ādisūti* ²¹ eka-catu-pañcavokārabhavesu.²²
 798, 4 *Tasmin* ²³ ti ²³ tasmim̐ khandhānaṃ pātubhāve *sati*.
 798, 5 *Ā y a t a n ā n a m p a ṭ i l ā b h o ti* eka-catu-vokārabha-
 798, 5 vesu dvinnam̐ dvinnam̐ āyatanānaṃ vasena, sese ²⁴ rūpadhā-
 798, 4 tuyam̐ paṭisandhikkhaṇe uppajjamānānaṃ pañcannaṃ, kā-
 798, 5 madhātuyam̐ vikalāvikal' indriyānaṃ vasena sattannaṃ,
 798, 4 navānaṃ,²⁵ dasannaṃ ekādasannaṃ ca āyatanānaṃ vasena
 798, 5 saṅgaho daṭṭhabbo. *Pātubhavantān' eva*, na kutoci āgatāni.²⁶
 798, 5 *Paṭiladdhāni nāma honti* sattasantāne ²⁷ tattha ²⁷ samvijja-
 798, 4 mānattā. *Ā y a t a n ā n a m p a ṭ i l ā b h o ti* vā āyata-
 798, 7 nānaṃ attalābho veditabbo.
 798, 7 *Sabhāvaniddeso* ti sarūpaniddeso. Sarūpaṃ h' etaṃ
 798, 7 jīṇṇatāya,²⁸ yadidaṃ ²⁸ jarā ti, vayohānīti vā. Jīraṇam̐ eva
 798, 7 *jīraṇatā*,²⁹ jīrantassa vā ākāro tā-saddena vutto ti āha
 798, 7, 11 *ākārabhāvaniddeso* ti. *Khaṇḍitadantā khaṇḍitā nāma* uttara-
 798, 12 padalopena. Yassa vikārassa vasena satto khaṇḍito ti vuc-
 798, 14 cati, taṃ *k h a ṇ ḍ i c c a m̐*. Tathā palitāni assa santīti
 798, 15, 28 palito ti vuccati, taṃ *p ā l i c c a m̐*. Valivantatāyā ³⁰ vā
 798, 32 valittaco ³¹ assāti vā *valittaco*. *Phalūpacārenāti* phalavo-
 798, 33 hārena. Cavanam̐ eva *c a v a n a t ā*, cavantassa vā ākāro
 798, 33 tā-saddena vutto. *Khandhā bhijjantīti* ekabhavapariyā-
 798, 33 pannassa khandhasantānassa pariyosānabhūtā khandhā bhij-
 798, 34, 35 janti, ten' eva bhedenā nirodhanam̐ *adassanam̐ gacchanti*,
 798, 35 *tasmā bhedo antaradhānaṃ* maraṇam̐. *Maccumaraṇan* ti
 798, 35 maccusaṅkhātam̐ ekabhavapariyāpannajīvit' indriy' upac-
 798, 35 chedabhūtam̐ maraṇam̐. Ten' āha *na khaṇīkamaraṇan* ti.
 798, 35 Maccu maraṇan ti samāsaṃ akatvā ³² yo maccūti vuccati
 798, 35 bhedo, yañ ca maraṇam̐ pāṇacāgo idaṃ vuccati maraṇan ti
 798, 35 visum̐ sambandho na na ³³ yujjati. *Kālakiriyā* ti maraṇakālo,
 798, 35 anatikkamaniyyattā visesena kālo ti vutto,³⁴ tassa kiriyā.

²¹ GM °bhāv'-²² AGG^mM °bhāvesu²³ B^mP *omit*²⁴ B^mP sesesu²⁵ B^mP navannaṃ²⁶ ABGG^mM āhatāni²⁷ B^mP °tānassa tassa; M *adds* na²⁸ ABGG^mM jīṇṇatā yadi taṃ²⁹ AG^m °tāya³⁰ B^mP valittacatāya³¹ B^mP vali taco³² BG katvā (B *corrects* akatvā to katvā)³³ G^m *omits*

M nu

³⁴ B^mP *add* ti

Atthato cutikkhandhānaṃ bhedappatti yeva. Kālassa vā antakassa kiriyā ti yā ³⁵ loke vuccati, sā cuti, maraṇan ti attho. *Ayaṃ sabbā pi sammutikathā* ti ³⁶ yaṃ t e s a ṃ 798, 36
 s a t t ā n a n ti ādinā sattavasena vuttattā. *Ayaṃ param'* 798, 37
atthakathā param' atthato labbhamānānaṃ ruppan' ādisa-
 bhāvānaṃ dhammānaṃ vinassanajotanābhāvato.³⁷ Attā
 ti bhavati ettha cittan ti *attabhāvo*, khandhasamūho, tassa. 799, 2
Nikkhepo nikkhipanaṃ nipatanaṃ vināso ti attho. Aṭṭha- 799, 2
 kathāyaṃ pana *maranaṃ pattassāti* ādinā vikkhepahetu- 799, 3
 tāya ³⁸ patanaṃ ³⁹ nikkhepo ti phalūpacārena vuttan ti
 dasseti. K h a n d h ā n a ṃ b h e d o ti pabandhavasena
 pavattamānassa dhammasamūhassa vināsajotanā ⁴⁰ ti eka-
 desato param' atthakathā. J i v i t' i n d r i y a s s a
 u p a c c h e d o ti pan' ettha na koci vohāraleso pīti āha
Jīvit' indriyassa upacchedo pana sabb' ākārato param' atthato ⁴¹ 799, 4
maranaṃ ti. Evaṃ sante pi yassa khandhabhedassa pavat-
 tattā *Tisso mato, Phusso mato* ti vohāro hoti, so bhedo 799, 7
 khandhappabandhassa anupacchinnatāya sammutimaraṇan
 ti vattabbataṃ arahatīti āha *etad eva sammutimaraṇan ti pi* 799, 6
vuccatīti. Ten' āha *Jīvit' indriy' upacchedam eva hīti* ādi. 799, 6
 Sabbaso pabandhasamucchedo hi samucchedamaraṇan ti.
V y a s a n e n ā ti anathena. 799, 9

“ Dhammapaṭṭisambhidā ” ti (a)

ādisu viya dhamma-saddo hetupariyāyo ti āha *dukkhakā-* 799, 10
raṇenāti. Socanan ti lakkhitaḥabbatāya *socanalakkhaṇo*. Soci- 799, 13
 tassa socanakassa puggalassa cittassa vā bhāvo *socitabhāvo*. 799, 14
Abbhantare ⁴² ti attabhāvassa anto. Attano lūkhasabhāva- 799, 14
 tāya sosento. Thāmagamanena samantato sosanavasena
parisosento. *Ādissa ādissa devanti paridevanti* ⁴³ *etenāti* 799, 14, 16
ā d e v o ti ādevana-saddaṃ katvā assumocan' ādivi-
 kāraṃ āpajjantānaṃ tabbikār' āpattiyā so saddo kāraṇa-

(a) Vbh 293

³⁵ ABGG^mM *omit*

³⁶ B^m va •

P *omits*

³⁷ AG^m vināya vodanā vicodanā
bhāvanato

BGM vināya codanā bhāvato

³⁸ B^mP nikkhepa-

³⁹ ABGG^mM taṃ

M tanam

⁴⁰ AGG^mM vināsacodanā

B vināsavodanā

⁴¹ ABGG^mM °attha

⁴² ABGG^mM °taran

⁴³ ABGG^mMP *omit*

799, 17, 18 bhāvena vutto. *Taṃ taṃ vaṇṇan* ti taṃ taṃ guṇaṃ. *Tass'*
 799, 18 *evāti ādevaparidevass' eva. Bhāvaniddeso* ti ādevitattaṃ
 paridevitattan ti sabhāvaniddeso.⁴⁴ Nissayabhūto kāyo
 799, 18, 19 etassa atthīti *kāyikaṃ*. Ten' āha *kāyappasādavatthukan*
 ti. Dukkaraṃ khamanaṃ etassāti dukkhamanaṃ, so eva
 799, 19 attho sabhāvo ti *dukkhaman' attho*, tena. Sāta-vidhuratāya ⁴⁵
 799, 21, 22 *a s ā t a ṃ*. Cetasi bhavan ti *c e t a s i k a ṃ*, taṃ pana
 799, 22 yasmā cittaena samaṃ pakārehi yuttaṃ, tasmā āha *citta-*
sampayuttan ti.

Sabbavisayapaṭipattinivāraṇavasena samantato sīdanaṃ
 799, 24 *samsīdanaṃ*. Uṭṭhātum ⁴⁶ pi asakkuṇeyyatākaraṇavasena
 799, 24 atibalavaṃ, virūpaṃ vā sīdanaṃ *visīdanaṃ*. *Cittakilama-*
 799, 25 *tho* ti visīdan' ākārena cittassa parikhedo. *U p ā y ā s o*,
 sayam na dukkho dosattā saṅkhārakkhandhapariyāpan-
 nadhamm' antarattā vā. Ye pana domanassam eva upāyāso
 ti vadeyyuṃ, te

“ Upāyāso tihi khandhehi ek' āyatanena ekāya dhātuyā
 sampayutto, ekena khandhena eken' āyatanena ekāya
 dhātuyā kehici sampayutto ” ti ^(b)

imāya pāliyā paṭikkhipitabbā. Upa-saddo bhus' attho ti āha
 799, 24 *balavataṃ* ⁴⁷ *āyāso upāyāso* ti. Dhammamattatādīpano
 799, 26 *bhāvaniddeso* dhammato aññassa kattu-abhāvajotano.⁴⁸ Asati
 ca kattari tena kattabbassa pariggahetabbassa ca abhāvo
 799, 25 evāti āha *att' attaniyābhāvadīpaka-bhāvaniddeso* ⁴⁹ ti.
 799, 26 *J ā t i d h a m m ā n a n* ti ettha dhamma-saddo pakati-
 799, 26 pariyāyo ti āha *jātisabhāvanān* ti, jāyanapakatikānan ⁵⁰ ti
 vuttaṃ hoti. Maggabhāvanāya maggabhāvan' icchāhetu-
 799, 28 katā icchitabbā ti tādisaṃ icchaṃ ⁵¹ nivattento ⁵¹ *vinā*
 799, 27 *maggabhāvanan* ti āha. Aparo nayo — *N a k h o p a n'*
e t a n ti yaṃ etaṃ: Aho vata mayaṃ na jātidhammā
 assāma, na ⁵² ca vata no jāti āgaccheyyāti evaṃ pahīnasa-

(b) Dhātukathā 69

⁴⁴ B^m bhāva-
⁴⁵ ABGG^m °vidūratāya
⁴⁶ BG utthahitum
⁴⁷ ABGG^mM balava
⁴⁸ AG^m °jānato
⁴⁹ B^mP and DA °dīpakā
 bhāvaniddesā

⁵⁰ ABGG^m āyatanapākatī-
 M āyanapakati-
⁵¹ ABGG^m icchati vattento
 M icchati vattento
⁵² G^mM nañ

mudayesu ariyesu vijjamānaṃ ajātidhammattaṃ, parinib-
butesu ca vijjamānaṃ jātiyā anāgamaṃ icchitaṃ, taṃ
icchantassāpi maggabhāvanāya vinā appattabbato, anic-
chantassāpi bhāvanāya pattabbato ⁵³ na icchāya ⁵⁴ pattab-
baṃ ⁵⁵ nāma hotīti evaṃ p' ettha attho daṭṭhabbo. Vak-
khamān' atthasampinḍan' attho *pi*-saddo ti āha *upari* 799, 30
sesāni upādāya pi-kāro ti. *Y a n* ti hetu-atthe karaṇe 799, 30
paccattavacanan ti āha *yena pi dhammenāti*. Hetu-attho hi 799, 30
ayaṃ dhamma-saddo, alabbhaneyyabhāvo ettha hetu vedi-
tabbo. *Tan* ti vā icchitassa vatthuno alabbhanaṃ, ⁵⁶ evaṃ 799, 31
ettha *y a m p i* ti *yena p i* ti vibhattivipallāsena attho 799, 30
vutto. *Yadā* pana *y a m* -saddo *i c c h a n* ti etaṃ ⁵⁷ 799, 30
apekkhati, tadā alābhavisiṭṭhā icchā vuttā hoti. *Yadā* pana
na labbhatīti etaṃ apekkhati, tadā icchāvisiṭṭho alābho 799, 31
vutto hoti, so pana atthato ⁵⁸ añño dhammo n' atthīti, tathā
pi alabbhaneyyavatthugatā icchā va vuttā hoti. *Sabbat-* 799, 32
thāti j a r ā d h a m m ā n a n ti ādinā āgatesu sabbavā-
resu. ⁵⁹

19. *Punabbhavakaraṇaṃ punobhavo* ⁶⁰ uttarapadalopaṃ 799, 35
katvā mano-saddassa ⁶¹ viya purimapadassa o-kār' antatā
daṭṭhabbā. Atha vā sīl' atṭhena ⁶² ika-saddena gamit'
atthattā kiriyāvācakassa saddassa adassanaṃ daṭṭhabbaṃ,
yathā: Apūpabhakkhanasīlo ⁶³ apūpiko ⁶³ ti. Sammo-
havinodaniyaṃ pana

“ Punabbhavaṃ deti, punabbhavāya saṃvattati, ⁶⁴ pu-
nappunaṃ ⁶⁵ bhava nibbattetīti ⁶⁶ ponobhavikā ” ti (c)
attho vutto. So

“ Taddhitā ” iti (d)

bahuvacananiddesato, vicittattā vā taddhitavuttiyā, ⁶⁷ abhi-

(c) VbhA 110

(d) Pāṇinī

⁵³ AG^m paccattato
GM patraccato

⁵⁴ AG^m nicchāya
BM necchēya
G necchāya

⁵⁵ AG^m paccattaṃ

⁵⁶ M alabbhamānaṃ

⁵⁷ A evaṃ taṃ

⁵⁸ ABG attano

G^m attatthato

⁵⁹ AG^m °gāresu

BGM °haresu

⁶⁰ ABGG^mM punabbhavo

⁶¹ AG^m manokammasaddassa

⁶² B^mP sīlan'-

⁶³ B^mP asūpa for apūpa

⁶⁴ ABGG^mM °vattanti

⁶⁵ ABGG^mM °ppuna

⁶⁶ ABGG^mM add ca

⁶⁷ BGG^mM °vuddhiyā

dhānalakkhaṇattā vā taddhitānaṃ tesu pi atthesu pono-
bhavika-saddasiddhi sambhaveyyāti katvā vutto. Tattha
kammanā ⁶⁸ saha-jātā punabbhavaṃ deti, asaha-jātā ⁶⁹ sahā-
yabhūtā punabbhavāya saṃvattanti, duvidhā pi punap-
punam bhava nibbattetīti daṭṭhabbā. Nandan' atṭhena ⁷⁰
799. 37 rajan' atṭhena ⁷¹ ca *nandīrāgo*, yo ca nandīrāgo, yā ca
taṇhāyan' atṭhena taṇhā ubhayam etaṃ ek' atṭham, ⁷²
799. 38 byañjanam eva nānan ti taṇhā *nandīrāgena saddhim atthato*
ekattam eva gatā ti vuttā. Tabbhāv' attho h' ettha saha-
saddo

“ Sanidassanā dhammā ” ti (e)

799. 37 ādisu viya. Tasmā *nandīrāga¹sahagatā* ti nandīrāgabhāvaṃ
gatā sabbāsu pi avatthāsu nandīrāgabhāvassa ⁷³ apaccak-
khāya vattanato ⁷⁴ ti attho.
800. 7 Rāgasambandhena *uppannassāti* vuttaṃ. Rūpārūpabha-
varāgassa viṣuṃ vuccamānattā kāmabhava eva bhavapat-
than' uppatti vuttā ti veditabbā. Tasmim tasmim ⁷⁵ pi-
800. 11 yarūpe paṭham' uppattivaseṇa *u p p a j j a t i* ti vuttaṃ,
800. 12 punappunapavattivaseṇa ⁷⁶ *nivisatīti*. Pariyuṭṭhānānusa-
800. 15 yavasena vā uppatti-nivesā yojetabbā. *Sampattiyan* ti
800. 16 manussasobhagge, devatte ca. *Attano cakkhun* ti savat-
thukaṃ cakkhuṃ vadati, sapasādaṃ ⁷⁷ vā maṃsapiṇḍaṃ.
800. 16 *Vip̐pasannapañcapasādan* ⁷⁸ ti parisuddha - suppasanna-
800. 18 nīla-pīta-lohita-kaṇha-odātavaṇṇavantaṃ *Rajatapanālikam*
800. 19 *viya* chiddaṃ abbhantare odātattā. *Pāmaṅgasuttaṃ* ⁷⁹ *viya*
800. 19 palambakaṇṇavaṭṭaṃ. ⁸⁰ Tuṅgā uccā dīghā nāsikā *Tuṅga-*
800. 19, 20 *nāsā*, evaṃ *laddhavohāraṃ* attano ⁸¹ *ghānaṃ*. Laddha-
vohārā ti vā pāṭho, tasmim sati tuṅgā nāsikā yesaṃ te
tuṅganāsā, evaṃ laddhavohārā sattā attano ghānan ti

(e) Dhs p. 3

⁶⁸ B^mP kammunā
⁶⁹ B^m *adds* kamma
⁷⁰ ABGG^m na nānatṭhena
M nānatṭhena
⁷¹ B^mP rañjan'-
⁷² B^mP °attham
⁷³ BG °rāgassa
⁷⁴ AM vatthanato
G^m vattito

⁷⁵ ABGG^mM *once only*
⁷⁶ B^mP °ppunam-
⁷⁷ ABGG^mM sapadānam
⁷⁸ B^m and DA vip̐pasannaṃ
pañcapasādan
⁷⁹ ABGG^mM °suttakam
⁸⁰ B^mP ālambakaṇṇabaddham
⁸¹ ABGG^mM *twice*

yojanā kātabbā. *Jivhaṃ . . . pe . . . maññanti* vaṇṇasaṇṭhā- 800, 21
 nato kiccato ca. *Kāyaṃ . . . pe . . . maññanti* āroha- 800, 22
 pariṇāhasampattiyā. *Manam . . . pe . . . maññanti* atīt' 800, 23
 ādi-atthacintanasamattham.⁸² *Attanā*⁸³ *paṭiladdhāni* ajjhat- 800, 26
 tañ ca sarīragandh' ādīni bahiddhā ca vilepanagandh'
 ādīni. *Uppajjamānā uppajjatīti yadā uppaj-* 800, 32
jamānā hoti, tadā ettha uppajjatīti sāmāññena gahitā uppā-
 dakiriyā lakkhaṇabhāvena vuttā, visayavisiṭṭhā ca⁸⁴ lak-
 khitabbabhāvena.⁸⁵ Na hi sāmāññavisesehi nānattavo-
 hāro na hotīti. *Uppajjamānā ti vā* anicchito 800, 32
 uppādo hetubhāvena vutto, *uppajjatīti* nicchito 800, 32
 phalabhāvena, yadi uppajjamānā hoti ettha uppajjatīti.

20. *Sabbāni nibbānavevacanān' evāti* vatvā tam attham 800, 35
 pākāṭataram kātum *nibbānam hīti* ādi āraddham. Tattha 800, 36
āgammāti nimittam katvā. Nibbānahetuko hi taṇhāya 800, 36
 asesavirāganirodho.⁸⁶ *Khayagamanavasena virajjati.* Appa- 800, 36
 vattigamanavasena *nirujjhati.* Anapekkhatāya cajanava- 800, 36
 sena,⁸⁷ anavasesahānivasena⁸⁸ vā *cajīyati.* Puna yathā 800, 38
 nappavattati, tathā dūram⁸⁹ khipanavasena *paṭinissajjīyati.* 800, 38
 Bandhanabhūtāya mocanavasena⁹⁰ *muccati.*⁹¹ Asaṅkilesa- 800, 38
 vasena *na*⁹² *allīyati.* Kasmā pan' etam nibbānam ekabhā- 801, 1
 vasamānam⁹³ nānānāmehi vuccatīti? Paṭipakkhanāna-
 tāyāti dassento *Ekam eva hīti* ādim āha. Saṅkhatadham- 801, 2
 mavidhurasabhāvattā nibbānassa nāmāni⁹⁴ pi guṇanemit-
 tikattā saṅkhatadhammavidhurān' eva hontīti vuttam
sabbasaṅkhatānam nāmapaṭipakkhavasenāti. Asesam viraj- 801, 2
 jati taṇhā etthāti *asesavirāgo.* Esa nayo sesesu pi. Ayam 801, 4
 pana viseso — N' atthi etassa uppādo, na vā etasmim adhi-
 gate puggalassa uppādo ti *anuppādo,* asaṅkhatadhammo. 801, 5
Appavattan ti ādisu pi iminā nayena attho veditabbo. 801, 6
 Āyūhanam samudayo, tappaṭipakkhavasena *anāyūhanam.* 801, 6
 Taṇhā, appahīne⁹⁵ sati yattha uppajjati, pahāne pana sati

⁸² ABGG^mM °atthavicintana-

⁸³ ABGG^mM attano

⁸⁴ ABGG^mM a

⁸⁵ ABGG^mM likkhi-

⁸⁶ ABGG^mM avasesa-

⁸⁷ ABGG^mM ca only

⁸⁸ B^mP omit anavasesa

⁸⁹ B^m dūra

⁹⁰ ABGG^mM modhāna-

⁹¹ AG^m na muccati

BGM vuccati

DA vimuccati

⁹² ABGG^mM omit

⁹³ B^mP ekam eva samānam

⁹⁴ AG^m nāmā ti tā

BG nāmāni tāni

M nāmā nāni

⁹⁵ ABGG^mM °hīnā

801, 10

801, 13

tattha tatth' ev' assā abhāvo sudassito ⁹⁶ ti āha *tatth' eva abhāvaṃ dassetun* ti. *Apaññattin* ⁹⁷ ti apaññāyamānaṃ, ⁹⁸ "Titto ⁹⁹ alābu atthi" ti vohārābhāvo ¹⁰⁰ vā. Titta-alābuvalliyā appavattim ¹⁰¹ icchanto puriso viya ariyamaggo, tassa tassā appavattininnacittassa mūlacchedanaṃ viya maggassa nibbān' ārammaṇassa taṇhāya ¹⁰² pahānaṃ, ¹⁰² tad appavatti viya taṇhāya appavattibhūtaṃ nibbānaṃ daṭṭhabbaṃ. Duttiya-upamāyaṃ dakkhiṇadvāraṃ viya nibbānaṃ, coraghātakā viya maggo. Dakkhiṇadvāre ghātītā pi corā pacchā "aṭaviyaṃ corā ghātītā" ti vuccanti, evaṃ nibbānaṃ āgama niruddhā pi taṇhā cakkh' ādisu niruddhā ti vuccati, tattha kiccakaraṇabhāvato ¹⁰³ ti daṭṭhabbaṃ. Purimā vā upamā maggena ¹⁰⁴ niruddhāya ¹⁰⁵ "piyarūpasātarūpesu niruddhā" ti vattabbatādassan' atthaṃ vuttā; ¹⁰⁶ pacchimā nibbānaṃ āgama niruddhāya "piyarūpasātarūpesu niruddhā" ti vattabbatādassan' atthaṃ vuttā ti ayaṃ etāsaṃ viseso.

801, 27

21. *Aññamaggapaṭikkhepan' atthan* ti titthiyehi parikapitassa maggassa dukkhanirodhagāminipaṭipadābhāvapaṭikkhepan' atthaṃ, aññassa vā maggabhāvapaṭikkhepo ¹⁰⁷ aññamaggapaṭikkhepo, tad atthaṃ. *Ayan* ti pana attano, tesu ca bhikkhūsu ekaccānaṃ paccakkhabhāvato āsannapaccakkhavacanaṃ. *Ārakattā* ti niruttinayena ariyasaddasiddhim āha. *Ariyabhāvakarattā* ti ariyakaraṇa ariyo ti uttarapadalopena; puggalassa ariyabhāvakarattā ariyaṃ karotīti vā ariyo; ariyaphalapaṭilābhakarattā ¹⁰⁸ vā ariyaṃ phalaṃ ¹⁰⁹ labhāpeti ¹¹⁰ janetīti ariyo. Purimena c' ettha attano ¹¹¹ kiccavasena, pacchimena phalavasena ariyanāmalābho ¹¹² vutto ti daṭṭhabbo. Catusaccapaṭivedh' āvahaṃ ¹¹³ kammaṭṭhānaṃ

⁹⁶ ABGG^mM sudassīyo⁹⁷ ABGG^mM appaññattan⁹⁸ ABGG^mM appaññāyaṇaṃ
B^m appaññāpanaṃ⁹⁹ ABGG^m tittho
B^mP titta¹⁰⁰ ABGG^mM vohāro bhāvaṃ¹⁰¹ ABGG^mM °vattiyaṃ¹⁰² AG^m kaṇhappahānaṃ
BGM kaṇhāppahānaṃ¹⁰³ B^m °karaṇābhāvato¹⁰⁴ ABGG^mM magge¹⁰⁵ ABGG^mM °yaṃ¹⁰⁶ ABGG^mM vuttaṃ¹⁰⁷ ABGG^mM add sā¹⁰⁸ ABGG^mM °paṭilūbhattā¹⁰⁹ ABGG^mM omit¹¹⁰ A lābho setiBGG^mM lābhā seti¹¹¹ ABGG^m atthato¹¹² BG °nāmaladdho hoti¹¹³ ABGG^mM °paṭibodh'-

catusaccakammaṭṭhānaṃ, catusaccaṃ vā uddissa pavattaṃ 801, 29
 bhāvanākammaṃ ¹¹⁴ yogino ¹¹⁵ sukhavisesānaṃ ṭhānabhū-
 tan ti *catusaccakammaṭṭhānaṃ*. *Purimāni dve saccāni* ¹¹⁶ 801, 29, 30
vattaṃ pavatti-pavattihetu-bhāvato. ¹¹⁷ *Pacchimāni vivattaṃ* 801, 30
 nivatti-tadadhigamūpāya-bhāvato. ¹¹⁸ *Vatte kammaṭṭhānā-* 801, 31
bhiniveso sarūpato pariggahasabbhāvato. ¹¹⁹ *Vivatte n' atthi* 801, 32
 avisayattā, visayatte ¹²⁰ ca ¹²⁰ payojanābhāvato. Purimāni
 dve saccāni *uggaṇhitvā* ti sambandho. Kammaṭṭhānapāḷiyā 801, 35
 hi tad atthasallakkhaṇena ¹²¹ vāc' uggatakaraṇaṃ uggaho.
 Ten' āha *vācāya punappunaṃ parivattento* ti. *I t t h a ṃ* 801, 35, 38
k a n t a n ti nirodhamaggesu ninnabhāvaṃ dasseti, na
 abhinandanam, tanninnabhāvo yeva ca tattha kamma-
 karaṇaṃ daṭṭhabbaṃ. *Ekaṇṇāṇen'* ¹²² evāti ¹²² ekaṇṇāṇen' 802, 1
 eva paṭivijjhanena. *Paṭivedho* paṭighātābhāvena ¹²³ visaye ¹²⁴ 802, 1
 nissaṅgacārasaṅkhātāṃ ¹²⁵ nibbijjhanam. *Abhisamayo* avi- 802, 2
 rajjhitvā ¹²⁶ visayassa adhigamasāṅkhāto avabodho.

“ Idam dukkhaṃ, ettakaṃ dukkhaṃ, na ito bhiyyo ”
 ti (1)

paricchinditvā jānanam eva vuttanayena paṭivedho ti
pariññāpaṭivedho, tena. Idañ ca yathā tasmim ñāṇe pavatte 802, 2
 pacchā dukkhassa sarūp' ādiparicchede ¹²⁷ sammoho na
 hoti, tathā pavattim gahetvā vuttaṃ, na pana maggañā-
 ṇassa: Idam dukkhaṃ ti ādinā pavattanato. Pahīnassa
 puna appahātabbatāya pakatṭhaṃ ¹²⁸ hānañ cajanaṃ
 samucchindanam pahānam, pahānam ¹²⁹ eva vuttanayena
 paṭivedho ti *pahānapaṭivedho*, tena. Ayam pi yasmim kilese 802, 3
 appahīyamāne ¹³⁰ maggabhāvanāya na bhavitabbaṃ, asati

(1) DA I 224

¹¹⁴ AG^m °kammanā

BGM °kamma

¹¹⁵ ABGG^mM yoginā

¹¹⁶ ABGG^mM sabbāni

¹¹⁷ AG^m pavattanti-pattihetu-
B^mP pavatti *once only*

¹¹⁸ AG^m nivattati-tam-adhiga-
BG nivattitam-tadadhi-

¹¹⁹ ABGG^mM paṭiggaha-

¹²⁰ AG^mM vissatte va

BG vissatthe va

¹²¹ B °sallakkhepen' eva

G °sallakkhepenena

¹²² ABGG^mM ekapari-

¹²³ BG °bhāvo na

¹²⁴ BG visayo

¹²⁵ ABGG^mM nissaṅgavār'

ambusaṅkhātāṃ

M nissahacār' ambusaṅkhātāṃ

¹²⁶ A abhivirujjhitvā

BG^mM avirujjhi-

G abhirujjhi-

¹²⁷ ABGG^mM rūp' ādiparicchedo

¹²⁸ ABGG^mM pakatṭha

¹²⁹ B^mP *omit*

¹³⁰ ABGG^m °māno

802, 4

ca maggabhāvanāya yo uppajjeyya, tassa kilesassa paṭi-
ghātaṃ¹³¹ karontassa anuppattidhammataṃ¹³² āpādentassa
ñāṇassa tathāpavattiyā¹³³ paṭighātābhāvena nissaṅgacāraṃ
upādāya evaṃ vutto. Sacchikiriya, paccakkhakarāṇaṃ¹³⁴
anussav' ākāraparivitakk' ādike muñcitvā sarūpato āram-
maṇakarāṇaṃ: Idaṃ tan ti yathāsabhāvato gahaṇaṃ, sā
eva vuttanayena¹³⁵ paṭivedho ti *sacchikiriyaṇapaṭivedho*, tena.
Ayaṃ pana¹³⁶ yassa¹³⁶ āvaraṇassa asamucchindanato
ñāṇaṃ nirodhaṃ ālambitum¹³⁷ na sakkoti, tassa samuc-
chindanato taṃ sarūpato vibhāventaṃ¹³⁸ eva¹³⁸ pavatta-
tīti¹³⁹ evaṃ vutto. Bhāvanā uppādanā vaḍḍhanā ca.
Tattha paṭhamamagge uppādan' aṭṭhena, dutiy' ādisu
vaḍḍhan' aṭṭhena, ubhayatthāpi vā ubhayathā¹⁴⁰ pi
veditabbam. Paṭhamamagge pi hi yathārahaṃ vuṭṭhāna-
gāminiyam pavattanaṃ¹⁴¹ parijānaṃ ādiṃ vaḍḍhento
pavatto ti vaḍḍhan' aṭṭhena bhāvanā sakkā viññātum.
Dutiy' ādisu pi appahīnakilesappahānato puggal' antara-
bhāvasādhanaṃ¹⁴² ca uppādan' aṭṭhena bhāvanā sakkā
viññātum, sā eva vuttanayena paṭivedho ti *bhāvanāpaṭi-
vedho*, tena. Ayaṃ pi hi yathā ñāṇe pavatte pacchā
maggadhammānaṃ sarūpaparicchede¹⁴³ sammoho na hoti,
tathā pavattim¹⁴⁴ eva gahetvā vutto. Tiṭṭhantu tāva
yathādhigatā maggadhammā, yathāpavattesu phaladham-
mesu pi ayaṃ yathādhigatasaccadhammesu¹⁴⁵ viya viga-
tasammoho va hoti. Ten' āha

802, 4

“ Diṭṭhadhammo pattadhammo viditadhammo pariyo-
gāḥhadhammo ” ti.^(g)

Yato c' assa¹⁴⁶ dhammatāsañcoditā¹⁴⁷ yathādhigatasac-
cadhammāvalambiniyo¹⁴⁸ maggaviṭhito parato maggapha-

(g) D I 110; M I 380, 501

¹³¹ ABGG^mM padappātaṃ

¹³² ABGG^mM °dhammānaṃ

¹³³ B^mP °tṭiyaṃ

¹³⁴ AG^m paccavekkha-

¹³⁵ BG °nayaṇ' eva

¹³⁶ B^mP pan' assa

¹³⁷ ABGG^mM alakkhitaṃ

¹³⁸ AG^m vibhāvena tamena

BGM vibhāvena tam eva

¹³⁹ AG^m vavattatīti; BGM vatta-

¹⁴⁰ BG ubhayatā

¹⁴¹ B^mP pavattaṃ

¹⁴² A °sodhanaṃ

¹⁴³ ABGG^mM °ccheda

¹⁴⁴ ABGG^mM pavatti c' ,

¹⁴⁵ ABGG^mM °sabbadhammesu

¹⁴⁶ B^mP sac'-

¹⁴⁷ BG °samoditā

¹⁴⁸ ABGG^mM sabba for sacca

lapahīnāvasiṭṭha ¹⁴⁹-kilesanibbānānaṃ ¹⁵⁰ paccavekkhanā pavattanti, dukkhasaccadhammā pi ¹⁵¹ sakkāyadiṭṭhi-ādayo. Ayañ ca atthavaṇṇanā *pariññābhisamayenā*ti ¹⁵² ādisu pi ^{802, 5} vibhāvetabbā. *Ekābhisamayena abhisamelīti* etth' āha ^{802, 2} Vitaṇḍavādī ¹⁵³

“ Ariyamaggañānaṃ catusu saccesu nānābhisamaya-vasena kiccakaraṇaṃ ” ti, ^(h)

so abhidhamme Odhisokathāya ^{154 (i)} saññāpetabbo. Idāni tam eva ekābhisamayam vitthāravasena vibhāvetum *Evam* ^{802, 6} *assāti* ādi vuttam. *Pubbabhāge . . . pe . . . paṭivedho hotīti* ^{802, 6} kasmā vuttam? Nanu paṭivedho ¹⁵⁵ pubbabhāgiyo na hotīti? Saccam ¹⁵⁶ etaṃ nippariyāyato, idha pana uggah' ādivasena pavatto avabodho ¹⁵⁷ pariyāyato tathā vutto. Paṭivedhanimittattā vā uggah' ādivasena pavattam dukkh' ādisu pubbabhāge ñānaṃ ¹⁵⁸ paṭivedho ti vuttam, na paṭivijjhanasabhāvaṃ. *Kiccato* ti pubbabhāgehi dukkh' ^{802, 9} ādiñānehi kātābbakiccassa idha nipphattito imass' eva vā ñānaassa dukkh' ādipakāsanakiccato, pariññādito ti attho. *Ārammaṇapaṭivedho* ti sacchikiriyāpaṭivedham āha. *Sā* ti ^{802, 9} paccavekkhanā. *Idhāti* imasmim ṭhāne. Uggah' ādisu ^{802, 11} vuccamānesu *na vuttā* anavasaraṭṭā. Adhigame hi sati ^{802, 11} tassā ¹⁵⁹ siyā avasaro. ¹⁶⁰ Tam yeva hi anavasaram das-setum *Imassa cāti* ādi vuttam. *Pubbe pariggahato* ti kam- ^{802, 11, 12} matṭhānapariggahato pubbe. Uggah' ādivasena saccānaṃ ¹⁶¹ pariggaṇhanam ¹⁶² hi pariggaho. Tathā tāni pariggaṇha-nato ¹⁶³ manasikāradalhatāya ¹⁶⁴ pubbabhāgiya-dukkhapa-riññādayo ¹⁶⁵ honti yevāti āha *pariggahato paṭṭhāya hotīti*. ^{802, 14} *Aparabhāge* ti maggakkhaṇe. *Duddasattā* ti attano pavattik- ^{802, 15, 16}

(h) ? (i) ?

¹⁴⁹ AG^m °phalam pahīnāya vasiṭṭha

¹⁵⁰ AG^m °nibbānā nānā BGM °nibbānā na

¹⁵¹ AG^m ni BGM hi

¹⁵² BGM parinābhi-

¹⁵³ ABGG^mM vidaṇḍavādiṃ

¹⁵⁴ AG^m dhamasādhiso- BM odiso-

¹⁵⁵ AG^m pari-

¹⁵⁶ ABGG^mM sabbam

¹⁵⁷ BG avatto

¹⁵⁸ BGM ñāna

¹⁵⁹ BGM sattā

¹⁶⁰ ABGG^mM °sara

¹⁶¹ ABGG^mM sabbānaṃ

¹⁶² AG^m °ggahaṇam

¹⁶³ ABGG^mM °ggaṇhato

¹⁶⁴ BG °dalhi-

¹⁶⁵ B^mP °bhāgiyā-

	khaṇavasena pākaṭāni pi pakatiñāṇena sabhāva-sārato ¹⁶⁶
	daṭṭhum asakkuṇeyyattā. Gambhīren' eva ca bhāvanā-
802, 16	ñāṇena tatthāpi ¹⁶⁷ matthakappattena ariyamaggañāṇen'
802, 20	eva ¹⁶⁸ yathāvato ¹⁶⁹ passitabbattā <i>gambhīrāni</i> . Ten' āha
	<i>lakkhaṇapaṭivedhato pana ubhayam pi gambhīran</i> ti. Itarāni ¹⁷⁰
	asaṅkiliṭṭha-asaṅkilesikatāya accantasukhumattā ¹⁷¹ anup-
	pavattatāya ¹⁷² anuppannapubbatāya ca pavattivāsena apā-
802, 21, 22	kaṭattā ca paramagambhīrattā, tathā-gambhīrañāṇen' eva ¹⁷³
	passitabbatāya pakatiñāṇena daṭṭhum na sakkuṇeyyānīti
	duddasāni. Ten' āha <i>itaresaṃ paṇāti</i> ādi. <i>Payogo</i> ti kiriyā,
802, 22	vāyāmo vā. Tassa mahantatarassa icchitabbataṃ ¹⁷⁴ duk-
802, 28	karataraṇ ca upamāhi dasseti ¹⁷⁵ <i>bhavaggagahaṇ' atthan</i> ti
802, 28	ādinā. <i>Paṭivedhakkaṇe</i> ti ariyamaggassa ¹⁷⁶ catusaccasam-
	paṭivedhakkaṇe. <i>Ekam eva taṃ ñāṇan</i> ti dukkh' ādisu
802, 29, 31	pariññādikicca-sādhana vasena ¹⁷⁷ ekam ev' etaṃ ¹⁷⁸ mag-
	gañāṇaṃ <i>hoti</i> . <i>Imesu tīsu thānesūti</i> imesu viramitabbatā-
802, 31	vasena jotitesu tīsu kāma-byāpāda-vihimsā-vitakkavat-
802, 32	thusu. Viṣuṃ viṣuṃ <i>uppannassa</i> tividha- <i>akusalasaṅkaṃ-</i>
	<i>passa</i> . <i>Padapacchedato</i> ¹⁷⁹ ti ettha ¹⁸⁰ gatamaggo padan ti
	vuccati, yena ca upāyena kāraṇena ca kāmavitakko up-
	pajjati, so tassa gatamaggo ti tassa pacchedo ¹⁸¹ ghāto ¹⁸²
802, 32	padapacchedo, ¹⁸³ tato padapacchedato. ¹⁸⁴ Anuppattidham-
802, 32	matāpādanam <i>anupattisādhanaṃ</i> , tassa vasena. Magga-
802, 33	kiccasādhanaena <i>magg' aṅgaṃ pūrayamāno eko va</i> tividhakic-
	casādhano ¹⁸⁵ <i>kusalasaṅkappo uppajjati</i> . Tividhākusalasaṅ-
802, 36	kappasamucchedanam eva h' ettha tividhakiccasādhanaṃ
802, 34	daṭṭhabbaṃ. Iminā nayena <i>imesu catusu thānesūti</i> ādisu pi
	attho veditabbo. <i>Musāvādāveramaṇī-ādayo</i> ti ettha yasmā

¹⁶⁶ BG °sarasato
B^mP °rasato
M °sarato

¹⁶⁷ B^m tathā pi

¹⁶⁸ AG^m °magge-

¹⁶⁹ BB^mGP yāthā-

¹⁷⁰ ABGG^mM omit

¹⁷¹ B^m °sukhappattāya

P °sukham pattāya

¹⁷² B^mP anuppattibhavatāya

M anuppavanatāya

¹⁷³ B^mP tathā paramagambhīra-

¹⁷⁴ BGG^m °tabbaṃ taṃ

¹⁷⁵ ABGG^mM dassenāti

¹⁷⁶ B^mP ariyassa maggassa

¹⁷⁷ AG^m °kiccatāsādhana-

¹⁷⁸ B^mP eva taṃ

¹⁷⁹ AG^mM padacchedato

¹⁸⁰ ABGG^mM mata *instead*

¹⁸¹ M padacchedo

¹⁸² AG^m omit

BG ghāṇo

¹⁸³ AG^m omit

BG pacchedo

M padacchedo

¹⁸⁴ AG^m pacchedato

¹⁸⁵ BG tividhakusalasādhano

Sikkhāpadavibhaṅge ⁽¹⁾ viraticetanā sabbe ¹⁸⁶ sampayutta-dhammā ca ¹⁸⁷ sikkhāpadānīti āgatānīti tattha padhānānam ¹⁸⁸ viraticetanānam vasena

“ Viratiyo ¹⁸⁹ pi ¹⁸⁹ honti cetanāyo ¹⁹⁰ pī ” ti ^(k)

Sammohavinodaniyaṃ vuttaṃ. Tasmā keci : Ādi-saddena na kevalaṃ pisunāvācā veramaṇī-ādīnaṃ yeva saṅgaho, *atha kho ¹⁹¹ tādīsānaṃ cetanānaṃ pi saṅgaho* ti vadanti. Taṃ pubbabhāgavasena vuccamānattā yujjeyya, musāvād' ādīhi viramaṇakāle vā viratiyo, ¹⁹² subhāsīt' ādivācābhāsan' ādikāle ¹⁹³ cetanā ¹⁹⁴ yojetabbā maggakkhaṇe pana viratiyo ¹⁹⁵ va ¹⁹⁵ icchitabbā cetanānaṃ amagg' aṅgattā. Ekassa ñāṇassa dukkh' ādiñāṇatā viya ekāya viratiyā musāvād' ādiviratibhāvo viya ca ekāya cetanāya ¹⁹⁶ sammāvācādikic-cattayasādhana - sabhāvābhāvā ¹⁹⁷ sammāvācādhāvasiddhito ¹⁹⁸ taṃsiddhiyaṃ aṅgattayatāsiddhito ca. Bhikkhussa ājīva hetukaṃ ¹⁹⁹ kāyavacīduccaritaṃ ²⁰⁰ nāma ayoniso āhārapariyesanahetukaṃ eva siyā ti āha *khādanīya . . . pe . . .* 803, 6 *duccaritan* ti. Kāyavacīduccaritagahaṇaṃ ca kāyavacīdvāre yeva ājīvappakopo, ²⁰¹ na manodvāre ti dassan' atthaṃ. Ten' āha *imesu yeva sattasu thānesūti. Anuppannānaṃ* ti asamu- 803, 11, 14 *dācāravasena vā* ²⁰² ananubhūt' ārammaṇavasena ²⁰³ vā anuppannānaṃ. Aññathā hi anamatagge saṃsāre anuppannā pāpakā akusalā dhammā nāma na santi. Ten' āha *ekasmim* ²⁰⁴ *bhave* ti ādi. ²⁰⁵ Yasmim bhave ayaṃ imaṃ 803, 14 *viriyaṃ ārabhati, tasmim ekasmim bhave. Janetīti* uppā- 803, 18 *deti. Tādisaṃ chandaṃ kurumāno evaṃ chandaṃ janeti* nāma. *Vāyāmaṃ karotīti* payogaṃ parakkamaṃ karoti. 803, 20

(1) Vbh 285

(k) ≠ Vbh A 145

186 ABGG^mM sabba

187 ABGG^mM va

188 ABGG^mMP patthānānaṃ

189 ABGG^mM virati only

190 ABGM cetanā so

* . . . * BG omit

191 AG^mM add sā

192 ABGG^m virayo ; M viraso

193 AG^m subh' ādivācā-

BGM subhāvivāvābhāsan'-

B^mP add ca

194 B^mP cetanāyo

195 ABGG^mM virayo ca

196 AG^m cetanā viya ; BGM cetanā

197 BGM °vācādicittayasādhanasa-

bhāvā

198 B corrected to °bhāvasiddhito

199 ABGG^mM °hetutaṃ

200 BGM °ccaritā

201 AGG^mM °kope ; B °kopane

202 ABGG^m omit

203 BG omit

204 DA adds vā

205 ABGG^mM add ekasmim

bhave ti

- 803, 20 *Viriyam pavattetīti* kāyikacetasikaviriyam pakārato vat-
teti. Viriyena cittam paggahitam karotīti ten' eva saha-jāta-
viriyena cittam ukkhipanto ²⁰⁶ kosajjapātato nisedhanena
803, 22 paggahitam karoti. *Padhānam* ²⁰⁷ *pavattetīti* padhānam ²⁰⁸
viriyam karoti. Paṭipāṭiyā pan' etāni cattāri padāni
āsevana-bhāvanā ²⁰⁹-bahulīkamma-sātaccakiriyāni ²¹⁰ yoje-
803, 23 tabbāni. *Uppannapubbānan* ti sadisavohārena vuttam.
Bhavati hi taṃsadisesu tabbohāro, yathā

“ Sā ²¹¹ eva tittiri, tāni eva osadhānī ” ti. ⁽¹⁾

- 803, 24, 23 Ten' āha *idāni lādise* ti. *U p p a n n ā n a n* ti vā ²¹² anup-
803, 24 pannā ti avattabbatam āpannānam. *Pahānāyāti* pajahan'
803, 25 atthāya. *A n u p p a n n ā n a m k u s a l ā n a n* ti ettha
kusalā ti uttarimanussadhammā adhippetā, tesañ ca uppādo
nāma adhigamo paṭilābho, tappaṭikkhepena anuppādo
803, 25 appaṭilābho ti āha *appaṭiladdhānam paṭhamajjhān'* ādīnan
ti. *Ṭ h i t i y ā v i r i y a m ā r a b h a t t i* vutte na
khaṇaṭhiti adhippetā, tad attham viriy' ārambhena payo-
janābhāvato. Atha kho pabandhaṭhiti adhippetā ti āha
803, 27 *punappunam* ²¹³ *uppattipabandhavasena* ²¹⁴ *ṭhitattan* ²¹⁵ ti.
Sammussanam paṭipakkhadhammavasena adassanūpaga-
manan ²¹⁶ ti tappaṭikkhepena asammussanam asammoso
803, 28 ti āha *A s a m m o s ā y ā t i a v i n ā s a n'* atthan ti. *B h i y -*
y o b h ā v o punappuna bhāvanam, so pana ²¹⁷ uparūpari
803, 29 uppattīti āha *uparibhāvāyāti*. Vepullam abhiñhappavattiyā
803, 29 paguṇabalavabhāv' āpattīti vuttam *V e p u l l ā y ā t i*
803, 30 *vipulabhāvāyāti*, mahantabhāvāyāti attho. *Bhāvanāya pari-*
pūran' atthan ti jhān' ādibhāvanāparibrūhan' attham.
803, 33 *Catusu ṭhānesūti* anuppannākusalānuppādan' ādisu catusu
803, 36 ṭhānesu. ²¹⁸ *Kiccasādhana vasenāti* catubbidhassa pi ²¹⁹ kic-

(1) ?

²⁰⁶ B^mP ukkhipento
²⁰⁷ B^m and DA padahanam
²⁰⁸ ABGG^mM padhāna
²⁰⁹ ABGG^mM °bhāvana-
²¹⁰ B^mP °kiriyāhi
²¹¹ ABGG^mM so
²¹² B^mP omit
²¹³ ABGG^mM °ppuna

²¹⁴ AG^m uppattitippabandhañ ca
sena
BG uppattiti tappabandha-
M uppattiti tappabandhana-
²¹⁵ AB^mG^mMP ṭhit' atthan
²¹⁶ B^mP adassanam upagama-
²¹⁷ ABGG^mM puna
²¹⁸ ABGG^mM omit
²¹⁹ ABGG^mM hi

cassa ekajjhaṃ ²²⁰ nipphādanavasena. *Jhānāni pubbabhāge* 803, 38
pi maggakkhaṇe pi nānā ti yadi pi samādhi-upakārahehi
 abhiniropanānumajjana-sampiyāyana-brūhana-santa-sukha-
 sabhāvehi vitakk' ādīhi sampayogabhedato bhāvanātisayap-
 pavattānaṃ ²²¹ catunnaṃ jhānānaṃ vasena sammāsamādhi
 vibhatto, tathā hi ²²² vāyāmo viya anuppannākusalānup-
 pādan' ādicatuvāyāmakiccaṃ, sati viya ca asubhāsukhānat-
 tesu kāy' ādisu subh' ādisaññāppahāna-catusatikiccaṃ, eko
 samādhi catujhānakiccaṃ ²²³ na sādhetīti pubbabhāge pi ²²⁴
 paṭhamajjhānasamādhi ²²⁵ eva maggakkhaṇe pi, ²²⁴ tathā
 pubbabhāge pi catutthajjhānasamādhi eva maggakkhaṇe
 pīti attho. *Nānāmaggavaseṇāti* paṭham' ādinānāmagga- 804, 2
 vasena ²²⁶ jhānāni ²²⁷ nānā. *Dutiy' ādayo pi maggā dutiy'* 804, 5
ādīnaṃ jhānānaṃ. *Ayam paṇ' assāti* ettha maggabhāvena 804, 8
 ekattena gahetvā assāti vuttaṃ, assa maggassāti attho.
Ayan ti pana ayaṃ jhānavasena sabbasadisa ²²⁸-sabbāsadis' 804, 8
 ekaccasadisatā ²²⁹ viseso. *Pāḍakajjhānaniyamena* ²³⁰ hotīti 804, 8
 idha pāḍakajjhānaniyamam dhuraṃ katvā vuttaṃ, yathā c'
 ettha, evaṃ Sammohavinodaniyam ^(m) pi. Atthasālini-
 yam ⁽ⁿ⁾ pana vipassanāniyamo vutto sabbapādāvirodhat-
 tā, ²³¹ idha pana sammāsitaajjhāna-puggal' ajjhāsayavāda-
 nivattanato pāḍakajjhānaniyamo ²³² vutto. Vipassanāni-
 yamo pana sādharmaṇattā idhāpi na paṭikkhitto ²³³ ti daṭ-
 ṭhabbo. Aññe ²³⁴ ca ācariyavādā parato vakkhamānā
 vibhajitabbā ti yathāvuttam eva tāva pāḍakajjhānani-
 yamaṃ vibhajanto āha *pāḍakajjhānaniyamena tāvāti.* ²³⁵ 804, 9
Paṭhamajjhāniko hoti yasmā āsannapadese vuṭṭhitasamā- 804, 10

(m) VbhA 118

(n) DhsA

²²⁰ ABGG^mM ekajjhāna
²²¹ AG^m °tisampattānaṃ
 BG °tisayampattānaṃ
 M bhāvanāni sayampattānaṃ
²²² B^mP pi
²²³ ABGG^m catutthajjhāna-
²²⁴ ABGG^mM hi
²²⁵ ABGG^mM twice
²²⁶ B^mP paṭhamamagg' ādi-
²²⁷ ABGG^mM jhānādi
²²⁸ AG^m omit
 BGM sabbam sadisa

²²⁹ AGG^m sabbasadisake
 osabbasadisatā
 B sabbasadisabbake
 osabbasadisatā
 M sabbasadiseka
 osabbasadisatā
²³⁰ ABGG^mM °niyāmena
²³¹ B^mP °virodhato
²³² AG^m °jhānato niyamo
²³³ AG^m paṭipakkhitto
 BGM paṭipakkhito
²³⁴ ABGG^mM aññāñ
²³⁵ ABGG^mM omit

804, 11 pattimaggassa attano sadisabhāvaṃ ²³⁶ karoti bhūmivaṇṇo
 804, 13 viya godhāvaṇṇassa. *Paripunnān' eva hontīti* aṭṭha satta
 804, 15 ca hontīti attho. *Satta honti* sammāsaṅkappassa abhāvato.
 804, 15 *Cha honti* pītisambojjhaṅgassa abhāvato. Magg' aṅgabo-
 804, 15 jhaṅgānaṃ satta-cha-bhāvaṃ ²³⁷ atidisati ²³⁸ *Esa nayo* ti.
 804, 17 *Āruppe catukkapañcakajjhānaṃ . . . pe . . . vuttaṃ* Atthasā-
 liniyan ti adhippāyo. Nanu tattha

“ Arūpe ²³⁹ tikacatukkajjhānaṃ ²⁴⁰ uppajjati ” ti (o)

804, 17 vuttaṃ, na ²⁴¹ catukkapañcakajjhānaṃ ti? Saccam etaṃ,
 yesu pana saṃsayo atthi tesam uppattidassanena, tena
 atthato catukkapañcakajjhānaṃ uppajjati vuttaṃ eva
 hotīti evam āhāti veditabbaṃ. Samudāyañ ca avekkhitvā ²⁴²
tañ ca lok' uttaraṃ na lokiyan ti āha — avayav' ekattaṃ ²⁴³
 liṅgasamudāyassa visesakaṃ hotīti. Catutthajjhānaṃ eva
 hi tattha lokiyaṃ uppajjati, na catukkaṃ ²⁴⁴ pañcakaṃ vā
 804, 18 ti. *Ettha kathan* ti pāḍakajjhānassa abhāvā kathaṃ daṭṭhab-
 804, 20 ban ti attho. *Taṃ-jhānikā* ²⁴⁵ v' assa tattha tayo maggā
uppajjantīti ²⁴⁶ tajjhānika ^{246a}-paṭhamaphal' ādini ^{246b} pā-
 dakam katvā uparimaggabhāvanāyāti adhippāyo. Tika-
 catukkajjhānikaṃ ²⁴⁷ maggaṃ bhāvetvā tattha uppannassa
 arūpacatutthajjhānaṃ, tajjhānikaṃ ²⁴⁸ phalañ ca pāḍakam
 katvā uparimaggabhāvanāya aññe ²⁴⁹ jhānikā pi uppaj-
 jantīti, jhān' aṅg' ādiniyāmikā pubbābhisaṅkhārasamā-
 pattipāḍakam ²⁵⁰ na sammāsittabbā ti, phalassāpi pāḍakatā
 804, 22 daṭṭhabbā. *Keci paṇāti* vā ²⁵¹ Moravāpivāsī-Mahādattat-
 804, 23 theram ²⁵² sandhāy' āha. Puna *kecīti* Tipiṭaka-Cūlābhaya-

(o) DhsA

²³⁶ ABGG^mM sadisaṃ-

²³⁷ AG^m sattapabhāvaṃ
P sattasabhāvaṃ

²³⁸ P °dissati

²³⁹ ABGG^mM āruppe

²⁴⁰ AG^m ti-catutthajjhānaṃ
B ti-catutthakajjhānaṃ
GM ti-catutthakkajjhānaṃ

²⁴¹ ABGG^mM omit

²⁴² ABGG^mM avikkhi-

²⁴³ ABGG^mM °ekataṃ

²⁴⁴ ABGG^mM catukka

²⁴⁵ P tajjhā-

²⁴⁶ B^mP omit ti

^{246a} ABGG^mM jhān' aṅg' ādinika
B^m °nikaṃ

^{246b} AG^m pha-pathamaphal' ādi
BGM °ādi

B^m °ādiṃ

²⁴⁷ BGP °nika
B^m adds pana

²⁴⁸ ABGG^mM taṃ-jhānika

²⁴⁹ B^mP añña

²⁵⁰ G °pāḍanaṃ

²⁵¹ B^mP omit

²⁵² B^mP °vāpī-Mahā-

theraṃ.²⁵³ *Tatīyavāre *kecīti*: Pāḍakajjhānam eva niya- 804, 24
metīti evaṃ vāḍinaṃ Tipiṭaka-Cūlanāgattheraṇ* c' eva
anantaraṃ²⁵⁴ vutte dve ca there ṭhapetvā itare there
sandhāya vadati.

Sasantatipariyāpannānaṃ²⁵⁵ dukkhasamudayānaṃ appa-
vattibhāvena²⁵⁶ pariggayhamāno nirodho pi sasantatipari-
yāpanno viya hotīti katvā vuttaṃ *attano vā cattāri saccānīti*. 804, 29
Parassa vā ti etthāpi es' eva nayo. Ten' āha Bhagavā 804, 30

“Imasmiṃ yeva byāmamatte kaḷebare²⁵⁷ saññimhi
samanake lokaṇ ca paññapemi,²⁵⁸ lokasamudayaṇ ca
paññapemi, lokanirodhaṇ ca paññapemi,²⁵⁹ lokanirodha-
gāminipaṭipadaṇ²⁵⁹ ca²⁵⁹ paññapemi ” ti.^(p)

Kathaṃ pana ādikammiko nirodhamaggasaccāni pari-
gaṇhatīti? Anussav' ādisiddham ākāraṃ parigaṇhati.²⁶⁰
Evaṇ ca katvā lok' uttarabojjhaṅge uddissāpi pariggaho na
virujjhati. *Yathā-sambhavato*²⁶¹ ti sambhavānurūpam; 804, 32
ṭhapetvā nirodhasaccaṃ sesasaccavasena samudayavayā
ti²⁶² veditabbā ti attho.

“Aṭṭhikaṇkhalikaṃ²⁶³ samaṃsan ” ti ^(q)

ādikā satta sīvathikā aṭṭhikakammaṭṭhānatāya itarāsaṃ²⁶⁴
uddhumātak' ādinaṃ²⁶⁵ sabhāven' evāti navannaṃ sīva-
thikānaṃ appanākammaṭṭhānatā vuttā. *Dve yevāti ānā-* 805, 12
pānaṃ dvattiṃs' ākāro ti imāni dve yeva.

Abhiniveso ti vipassanābhiniveso, so pana sammasanīya- 805, 14
dhammapariggaho.²⁶⁶ Iriyāpathā ālokit' ādayo ca rūpa-
dhammānaṃ avatthāvisesatāya²⁶⁷ na sammasanūpagā viñ-
ñatti-ādayo viya. Nīvaraṇabojjhaṅgā²⁶⁸ ādito na parig-

^(p) S I 62; A II 48, 50 ^(q) D II 296

²⁵³ AG^m °tthero
BGM °ttherā

* . . . * ABGG^mM omit

²⁵⁴ AG^m anantara
BGM °tare

²⁵⁵ ABGG^mM santati-

²⁵⁶ BG appativatti-

²⁵⁷ B^mP kaḷevare

²⁵⁸ B^mP paññāpemi *here and below*.

²⁵⁹ ABGG^mM omit

²⁶⁰ B^mP parigaṇhātīti

²⁶¹ *So all MSS.*

DA yathā-sabhāvato

²⁶² ABGG^mM omit

²⁶³ *So all MSS.*

D aṭṭhisāṅkha-

²⁶⁴ ABGG^mM itarāsu

²⁶⁵ ABGG^mM uddharamāt' ādīni

²⁶⁶ B sampasādanīyadhamma-

GM sampasaniya-

²⁶⁷ B^mP °visesamattatāya

²⁶⁸ M nīvaraṇe-

805, 15

gaḥetabbā ti vuttaṃ *Iriyāpatha* . . . *pe* . . . *na jāyatīti*. Kes' ādi-apadesena tad upādānadhammā²⁶⁹ viya iriyāpath' ādi-apadesena²⁷⁰ avatthā rūpadhammā pariggayhanti,²⁷¹ nīvaraṇ' ādimukhena²⁷² ²⁷³ ca taṃ-sampayuttā taṃ-nissayadhammā²⁷³ ti adhippāyena Mahāsivatthero²⁷⁴ iriyāpath' ādisu pi *abhiniveso jāyatīti* avoca. *Atthi nu kho me* ti ādi pana sabhāvato²⁷⁵ iriyāpath' ādinam ādikammikassa anicchitabhāvadassanam.²⁷⁶ Apariññāpubbikā²⁷⁷ hi pariññā ti.

805, 17

805, 22

805, 22

805, 26

805, 26

806, 4

22. Kāmaṃ Idha bhikkhave bhikkhū ti ādinā uddesaniddesesu tattha tattha bhikkhugahaṇaṃ kataṃ paṭipattiyā²⁷⁸ bhikkhubhāvadassan' atthaṃ desanā pana sabbasādhāraṇā ti dassetuṃ *Yo hi koci bhikkhave icceva vuttaṃ, na bhikkhu yevāti*²⁷⁹ dassento *yo hi koci bhikkhu vā* ti ādim āha. Dassanamaggena ñāṇamariyādaṃ²⁸⁰ anatikkamitvā jānanti²⁸¹ sikhāppattā²⁸² aggamaggapaññā²⁸³ *A ñ ñ ā*²⁸⁴ nāma, tassa phalabhāvato aggaphalam pīti āha *A ñ ñ ā ti arahattan* ti. Appatare pi kāle sāsanassa niyyānikabhāvaṃ dassento ti yojanā. *Niyyātento* ti nigamento.

Mahāsatipaṭṭhānasuttavaṇṇanāya

Līn' a t t h a p p a k ā s a n ā.

²⁶⁹ BGM upādāna-

²⁷⁰ A °aparaṃ dasana
BGG^mM °aparadesena

²⁷¹ ABGG^m °ntīti

²⁷² ABGG^m var' ādi-
M nīvar' ādi-

²⁷³⁻²⁷³ ABG^mM etaṃ sampayutta-
taṃ nissayadhammā
G etaṃ sampayuttaṃ nis-
sayadhammā

²⁷⁴ B^mP add ca

²⁷⁵ ABGG^mM bhāvābhāvato

²⁷⁶ AG^m anicchanabhāva-
BM anicchakabhāva-
G anicchata-

²⁷⁷ AG^m pariññāpuññabbikā

²⁷⁸ B^mP taṃ-paṭi-

²⁷⁹ ABGG^mM ti only

²⁸⁰ B^mP ñāta-

²⁸¹ ABGG^mM jānanti

²⁸² BGG^mM susikkhāppatto

²⁸³ ABGG^mM aggapaññaṃ

²⁸⁴ AG^mM añña

BG aññaṃ

XXIII

Pāyāsisuttavaṇṇanā

1. Bhagavatā evaṃ gahitanāmattā ti yonajā. Yasmā rājaputtā loke : Kumāro ¹ ti voharīyanti, ayañ ca rañño kittimaputto, ² tasmā āha *rañño . . . pe . . . sañjānimsūti.* 807, 8
Assāti therassa. Puññāni karonto kappasatasahassam 807, 10, 16
devesu ca ³ *manussesu ca uppajjitvā visesam nibbattetum* 807, 17
nāsakkehi indriyānaṃ aparipakkattā.
Tatīyadivase ti pabbataṃ ārūḥhadivasato tatiye divase. 807, 20
Tesaṃ sāvakabodhiyā niyatatāya, ⁴ puññasambhārassa ca 807, 23
sātisayattā vinipātaṃ agantvā *ekam buddh' antaram . . .* 807, 23
pe . . . anubhavantānaṃ. Devatāyāti pubbe sahadhamma- 808, 5
cārinīyā ⁵ *suddh' āvāsadevatāya.*
Kuladārikāya kucchimhi uppanno ti vatvā tam ev' assa 808, 6
uppannabhāvaṃ mūlato paṭṭhāya dassetum *Sā cāti ādi* 808, 7
vuttaṃ. Tattha Sā ti kuladārikā. Ca-saddo byatirek' 808, 7
attho, ⁶ *tena* ⁶ *vuccamānaṃ visesam joteti. Kulagharan* ti 808, 8
patikulagehaṃ. Gabbhanimittan ti gabbhassa saṇṭhitabhā- 808, 10
vanimittam. ⁷ *Sati pi* ⁸ *Visākhāya ca Sāvatthivāsikula-*
pariyāpannatte ⁹ *tassā tattha padhānabhāvadassan' attham*
Visākhañ cāti vuttaṃ, yathā " Brāhmaṇā āgatā Vasiṭṭho ¹⁰ 808, 13
pi āgato " ti.
Devatā ti idhāpi sā eva *Suddh' āvāsadevatā. Pañhe* ti 808, 22
" Bhikkhu bhikkhu ayaṃ vammiko " ti (a)
ādinā āgate pannarasapañhe.¹¹
Se t a b y ā ¹² ti itthilingavasena *tassa nagarassa nāmaṃ.* 808, 26

(a) M I 142

¹ AG^mM kumārū
² ABGG^mM °sutto
³ B^mP c' eva
⁴ AG^m ni sattanīsaṭṭāniya
 BGM nisattāya
⁵ ABGG^mM °dhammā-
⁶ ABGG^mM °atthe pātena

⁷ AG^m °bhāvaviyattaṃ
 BM °bhāvavihanaṃ
 G °bhāvavibhanaṃ
⁸ AG^m hi sati hi ; BG hi ; M omits
⁹ AG^m Sāvatthikāyavāsi-
¹⁰ ABGG^mM Vasiṭṭho
¹¹ ABGG^mM pañharasa-
¹² BG setabbā ; DA setavya *always*

808, 27

U t t a r e n ā ti ena-saddayogena ¹³ Setabyan ti upayo-gavacanam pāliyam vuttam. Atthavacane ¹⁴ pana uttara-saddam apekkhitvā *Setabyato* ti nissakkappayogo kato.

808, 27

808, 28

808, 30

Anabhisitta-rājā ¹⁵ ti khattiyajātiko ¹⁶ abhisekam appatto.

2. *Diṭṭhi yeva diṭṭhigatan* ti gata-saddena padavaḍḍhanam āha, diṭṭhiyā vā gatamattam diṭṭhigatam. Ayāthāvagā-hitāya ¹⁷ gantabbabhāvato ¹⁸ diṭṭhiyā gahanamattam, kevalo micchābhiniveso ti attho. Tam pana diṭṭhigatam tassa ¹⁹ ayonisomanasikār' ādivasena uppajjitvā paṭipak-khasammukhībhāvābhāvato, anurūp' āhāralābhato ca samudācārappattam jātan ti pāliyam u p p a n n a m h o t i ti vuttam.

808, 31

Tam tam kāraṇam apadisitvā ti tato idh' āgacchanakassa, ²⁰ ito tattha gacchanakassa ²¹ ca adissanato ²² tattha tatth' eva sattānam ucchiñjanato ti evam ādi tam tam kāraṇam patirūpakam abhinivisitvā. ²³

808, 33

3. Āpannānadhippet' atthavisaye ²⁴ ayam purā-saddap-payogo ti āha *P u r ā . . . p e . . . s a ñ ñ ā p e t i ti yāva na saññāpetīti*.

808, 36

809, 3

809, 3

809, 4, 5

5. Yathā candimasuriyā ²⁵ ulāravipul' obhāsatāya aññena obhāsenā anabhibhavanīyā, evam ayam pi paññā-obhāse-nāti ²⁶ dassento *Candima . . . p e . . . aññenāti* ādim ²⁷ āha. *Ādīhīti* ādi-saddena: Kittake ²⁸ thāne ²⁹ ete pavattenti, ²⁹ kittakañ ca thānam nesam ābhā pharatīti evam ādi ³⁰ codanam saṅgaṇhāti. *Palivethessatīti* ³¹ ābandhissati, anu-yuñjissatīti attho. *Nibbēthetun* ti ³² vissajjetum. *Tasmā* ti

¹³ AG^m °saddā

¹⁴ B^mP °vacanena

¹⁵ B^m and DA anabhisittaka-

¹⁶ AG^m °jātito; M °jāto ti

¹⁷ AG^m āyāthāhiya-

BGM āyāthāva-

¹⁸ AG^m gandhabba-

B^m gantabbā-; P gandhabbā-

¹⁹ BG omit

²⁰ AG^m idhāti gaccha-

BG °āgantakassa

M °āgacchantakassa

²¹ BG gacchantakassa

²² AG^m ādisanato

B^m apadisanato

P apadissanato

²³ AG^m abhinitvā

BGM abhinivitvā

B^mP apadisitvā

(Reconstructed reading is given above.)

²⁴ ABGG^mM āsannā-

²⁵ ABGG^mM candasuriyā

²⁶ BG °senāpi

²⁷ ABGG^mM omit

²⁸ ABGG^mM cittake

²⁹⁻²⁹ AG^m omit

BGM °vattanti

³⁰ B^mP ādimhi

³¹ P °vedhe- for °veṭhe- here and below.

³² B^mP tam

yasmā yathāvuttam³³ codanam nibbēhetum na sakkoti, tasmā.

Attano anicchitam saṅghātanam³⁴ pakkham paṭijānanto parasmim loke na imasmin ti evam³⁵ āha. Katham³⁶ panāyam³⁶ n' atthikadiṭṭhi: Devā³⁷ ti³⁷ paṭijānātīti tattha kāraṇam dassetum *Bhagavā panāti* ādi 809, 5 vuttam. Devā pi devattabhāven' eva ucchijjanti, manussā pi manussattabhāven' eva ucchijjantīti evam vā assa diṭṭhi, evañ ca katvā devā te, na manussā ti vacanañ ca na virujjhati. Evam *cande* ti³⁸ candavimāne,³⁸ na³⁹ cande 809, 7 vā kathīyante.

6. Ābādho etesaṃ atthīti *Ā b ā d h i k ā*. 809, 14

Dukkham sañjātam etesaṃ ti *D u k k h i t ā*. 809, 16

Saddhāya ayitabbā⁴⁰ *S a d d h ā y i k ā*, saddhāya 809, 18 pavattiṭṭhānabhūtā. Ten' āha *aham tumhe* ti ādi. 809, 18

Paccayo pattiyāyanam⁴¹ etesu atthīti *P a c c a y i k ā*. 809, 20

7. *Uddassetvā*⁴² ti upecca dassetvā. 809, 22

*Kammakaraṇsattesūti*⁴³ nerayikānam saṅghātanakasat- 809, 26 tesu.⁴⁴

Kammam evāti tehi tehi nerayikehi katakammam eva. 809, 27
*Kammakaraṇam*⁴⁵ *karotīti* āyūhanānurūpam tam tam kāra- 809, 27
ṇam karoti, tathā dukkham uppādetīti attho. *Nirayapālā* 809, 28
ti ettha iti-saddo ādi-attho, tena tattha sabbam Nirayakaṇ-
ḍapāliṃ⁴⁶ saṅgaṇhati.⁴⁷ Evam suddato nirayapālānam
atthibhāvam dassetvā idāni yuttito pi dassetum *Manussa-* 809, 29
loke ti ādi vuttam. Tattha nerayike niraye⁴⁸ pārenti tato
niggantum appadānavasena rakkhantīti nirayapālā. Yam
pan' ettha vattabbam tam⁴⁹ Papañcasūdanīṭikāyam⁴⁹
gahetabbam.

³³ AG^m *add* tejanam

³⁴ ABGG^mM °tinam

³⁵ B^mP ādim

³⁶ ABGG^mM kappanāyam

³⁷ AG^m devā te pīti

BG devā detīti; M devā tīti

³⁸⁻³⁸ A ti candavāyāmāne

B eva māne

G ti ca vā māne

G^m candavāyāmāne

• M ti candavāmāne

³⁹ ABGG^mM *omit*

⁴⁰ ABGG^mM addhitabbā *or*
attitabbā

⁴¹ P pavatti-

⁴² B^mP uddisitvā

⁴³ B^m *and* DA °kāraṇika-

⁴⁴ AG^m yātanāka-; BG yātanaka-
M yātanasattesu

⁴⁵ B^mP *and* DA °kāraṇam

⁴⁶ AG^m nirayapālikhaṇḍapāliyam
BGM °khaṇḍam pāliyam

⁴⁷ ABGG^mM gaṇhati

⁴⁸ ABGG^mM *omit*

⁴⁹ AG^m tappaccayam va
sūdanakāyam

BGM tappaccayā ca
sūdanikāyam

- 809, 32 9. *Nimmajjethāti* ⁵⁰ niravasesato majjetha ⁵¹ sodhetha. Tam pana tassa ⁵² gūthassa ⁵³ tathā sodhanam apanayanam
809, 33 hotīti āha *apanethāti*. *Asucīti* asuddho, so pana
809, 33 yasmā manavaḍḍhanako manoharo na hoti, tasmā āha
809, 34 *amanāpo* ti. Asucisaṅkhātam ⁵⁴ asucibhāgatam ⁵⁵ attano ⁵⁶
809, 34 sabhāgatam ⁵⁷ gato patto ti *Asucisaṅkhāto* ti āha
809, 34 *asucikoṭṭhāsabhūto* ti.
810, 1 *Duggandho* ti duṭṭhagandho ⁵⁸ aniṭṭhagandho, ⁵⁹ so
810, 1 pana na ⁶⁰ yo koci, atha kho pūtigandho ti āha *kunapagandho*
810, 1, 2 ti. *Jigucchitabbayutto* ti hīlitabbayutto. *Paṭikkūlo* ⁶¹
810, 3, 5 ghān' indriyassa paṭikkūlarūpo. ⁶¹
Ubbāhatīti ⁶² uparūpari bādhati. *Manussānam*
gandho . . . pe . . . bādhati ativiya asucisabhāvattā, asucimhi
yeva jātasamvaddhabhāvato, ⁶³ devānañ ca ghānappasā-
dassa tikkhavisadabhāvato.
810, 9 10. *Dūre nibbattā* paranimmitavasavattiādayo.
810, 15, 17 12. *Sundaradhamme* ti sobhanaguṇe. *Sugatisukhan* ti
sugati c' eva tappariyāpannam sukhañ ca.
810, 22 13. Puññakammato eti uppajjatīti *Ayo*, sukham. Tappa-
810, 23 tipakkhato ⁶⁴ *anayo*, dukkham.
810, 27 *Apakkān* ti na siddham na niṭṭhānappattam.
810, 27, 28 *Na pariṭācenti* na niṭṭhānam pāpenti. *Na upac-*
chindanti ⁶⁵ attavinipātassa sāvajjabhāvato.
810, 29 *Āgamenti* ti udikkhanti.
810, 32 *Nibbisān* ti yathā pana tam kammaphalam nibbisanto
810, 32 niyuñjanto, ⁶⁶ *nibbisān* ti vā nibbesam vetanam paṭikañ-
khanto bhatakapuriso ⁶⁷ yathā.
810, 33 14. *Ubbhinditvā* ti upasaggena padavaḍḍhana-
810, 33 mattan ti āha *bhinditvā* ti.
811, 4 15. *Nikkhamantam vā pavisantam vā jīvan* ti idam tassa
ajjhāsayavasena vuttam. So hi: Sattānam supinadas-

⁵⁰ B^m °jjathāti

DA °jjatha

⁵¹ B^mP majjatha⁵² B^mP twice⁵³ AG^m bhūtassa; BG bhūpassa
M bhūphassa⁵⁴ ABGG^mM °saṅkham⁵⁵ AG^mM suci-⁵⁶ AG^m omit⁵⁷ AG^m omitB^mP sabhāvatam⁵⁸ ABGG^mM dukkhagandho⁵⁹ ABGG^mM omit⁶⁰ ABGG^mM omit⁶¹ B^m paṭikūl-⁶² B^mP ubbādhatīti °⁶³ B^mP °vaddhanabhāvato⁶⁴ ABGG^mMP tappatikkhepato⁶⁵ ABGG^mM ucchindanti °⁶⁶ ABGG^mM viniyuñ-⁶⁷ AG^mM bhatakapurisoB^mP bhatapuriso

sanakāle attabhāvato jīvo bahi nikkhamitvā taṃ-taṃ-
ārāmarāmaṇeyyakadassan' ādivasena ito c' ito paribbha-
mitvā puna-d-eva attabhāvaṃ anupavisatīti evaṃ pa-
vattamicchāgāha - vippaladdhacitto.⁶⁸ Ath' assa thero
khuddakāya⁶⁹ āṇiyā vipulaṃ āṇiṃ nīharanto viya jīvasa-
maññāmukhena⁷⁰ ucchedadiṭṭhiṃ nīharitukāmo A pi n u
t ā t u y h a ṃ⁷¹ jīvaṃ passanti pavisaṃtaṃ
vā n i k k h a m a n t a m v ā t i ā h a. Yattha pana tathā-
rūpā⁷² jīvasamaññā,⁷² taṃ dassento *citt' ācāraṃ jīvan ti* 8II, 5
gahetvā āhāti vuttaṃ.

16. *Veṭhetvā* ti vekhadānasaṅkhepena veṭhetvā. 8II, 7

Cavanakāle ti cavanassa cutiyā pattakāle, na cavamāna- 8II, 9
kāle. *Rūpakkhandhamattam evāti* katipayarūpadhamma- 8II, 10
saṅghātamattam eva. Utusamuṭṭhānarūpadhammasamū-
hamattam eva hi tadā labbhati, matta-saddo visesanivatti-
attho,⁷³ tena kammaj' ādi-tisantatirūpavisesaṃ nivatteti.
Appavattā honti appavattikā⁷⁴ honti,⁷⁴ na upalabbhantīti⁷⁵ 8II, 11
attho. Viññāṇe pana so jīvasaññī, tasmā *Viññāṇakkhandho* 8II, 11
gacchatīti āha, tattha anupalabbhanato ti adhippāyo.

17. *Vūpasantatejan* ti vigat' usmaṃ. 8II, 14

18. *Ā m a t o*⁷⁶ ti ettha ā-saddo⁷⁷ āmisasaddo⁷⁸ viya 8II, 15
upaḍḍhapariyāyo⁷⁹ ti āha *addhamato* ti, āmato⁸⁰ ti vā⁸¹ 8II, 15
darena⁸² vā⁸² darathena usmanā⁸³ yuttamaraṇo maranto⁸⁴
ti attho. Mīyamāno⁸⁵ hi avigat' usmo⁸⁶ hoti, na mato viya
vigat' usmo. Ten' āha *maritum āvaddho hotīti.* 8II, 16

⁶⁸ ABGG^mM °vippaladdhācitto
B^mP °vipallattacitto
Cp. Skt vipralabdha = *deceitful*

⁶⁹ ABGG^mM cuddikāya

⁷⁰ AGG^mM jīvasaññāso sukhena
B jīvasaññāyo sukhena

⁷¹ D tumhaṃ

⁷² ABGG^mM °rūp' ādijīvaṃ
samaññā

⁷³ AG^m visesan ti vatti avattho
BG visesan ti vatti avatthā
M visesaṃ nivatti avatthā

⁷⁴ ABGG^mM *omit*

⁷⁵ B^mP °bbhatīti

⁷⁶ A aceto
BGM avato
G^m acato
D and DA amato

⁷⁷ AG^m a-saddo; BGM ava-saddo

⁷⁸ AG^m sāmitassāmisaddo
BG *omit*; M sāmisā-

⁷⁹ BG °yāyato

⁸⁰ AG^m amato
BGM avato

⁸¹ B^m *adds* isaṃ

⁸² B^m *omits*

⁸³ AG^m usmatā
BG upasamanā
M upanā

⁸⁴ A rammaṇatto
BGM maraṇanto
G^m mmaraṇatto

⁸⁵ AG^m kiyamāno
BGM khīyamāno

⁸⁶ AG^mM adhigat'-
BG adhigatūpemo

- 811, 17 Tathā rūpassa odhunanaṃ ⁸⁷ nāma ⁸⁸ orato parivattanam
 811, 17 evāti āha *orato karoṭhāti*. Orato katassa ⁸⁹ pana sampari-
 811, 18 vattanam sandhunanaṃ, taṃ pana parato karaṇan ti āha
 811, 19 *parato karoṭhāti*. Paramukhaṃ katassa ito c' ito parivatta-
 811, 19 nam niddhunanan ⁹⁰ ti āha *aparāparam karoṭhāti*.
 Indriyāni aparibhinnānāti adhippāyena *T a ñ c' ā y a -*
t a n a ṃ n a p a ṭ i s a ṃ v e d e t i ti vuttam.
 811, 21 19. Saṅkhaṃ dhamati, dhamāpetāti vā *S a ṅ k h a -*
d h a m o.
 811, 22 *U p a l ā p e t v ā* ⁹¹ ti uparūpari saddayogavasena
 811, 22 saṅkhaṃ ⁹² lāpetvā, ⁹² saddayuttam ⁹³ katvā ti attho. Taṃ
 811, 23 pana atthato dhamanam evāti āha *dhamitvā* ti.
 21. Āhito aggi etassa atthāti *A g g i k o*, svāssa aggi-
 811, 23 kabhāvo yasmā aggihuttsālā-vedisampādanehi ⁹⁴ c' eva
 811, 24 indhana ⁹⁵-dhūma ⁹⁵-barihisa-sappi-telūpahārehi ⁹⁶ bali-pup-
 pha-paduma ⁹⁷-gandh' ādi-upahārehi ca assa ⁹⁸ payiru-
 811, 23 pāsānāya icchito, tasmā vuttam *aggiparicaraṇako* ti.
 811, 24 *Āyūṃ pāpuṇeyyan* ⁹⁹ ti yathā cirajīvī hoti, evaṃ āyūṃ
 pacchimavayaṃ pāpeyyaṃ.
 811, 26 *Vuddhiṃ gameyyan* ti sarirāvayave guṇāvayave ca
 phātiṃ ¹⁰⁰ pāpeyyaṃ.
 811, 27 *Araṇi yugalan* ti uttarāraṇi adharāraṇi araṇidvayaṃ.
 811, 31 22. *Evan* ti bālo Pāyāsirājañño ti ādippakārena.
 811, 34 *Tayā* ti theram sandhāya vadati. Vutta-sukāraṇa ¹⁰¹-
 makkhanenāti ¹⁰² vutta-yutta-kāraṇassa makkhanasabhā-
 811, 35 vena. ¹⁰³ *Yugaggāhalakkhaṇenāti* samadhuragahaṇalak-
 811, 35 khaṇena. ¹⁰⁴ *P a l ā s e n ā* ti ¹⁰⁵ palāsetāti ¹⁰⁶ palāso parassa
 guṇe uttaritare ḍaṃsitvā viya chaḍḍento attano guṇehi same

⁸⁷ ABGG^mM odhuna⁸⁸ B^mP nām' assa⁸⁹ B^mP kātukāmassa⁹⁰ AG^m nibbutan

BGM nibbutānan

⁹¹ ABGG^mM upatthāyitvā*D and DA upasāsītva with v.l.*
upalāpetvā⁹² B^m sallāpettvā⁹³ AG^m saddam sutvā yuttam

BGM saddam sutvā suttam

⁹⁴ B^m °hutamālā-; P °hutvāmālā-⁹⁵ B^mP idhuma⁹⁶ A °telūpahāraṇehiBGG^mM °telūpaharaṇehi⁹⁷ AB^mG^mMP dhūma⁹⁸ B^mP tassa⁹⁹ B^mP pāpuṇāpeyyan¹⁰⁰ AG^m pātiṃ

BGM pāti

¹⁰¹ B karāṇa

G suttakarāṇa

¹⁰² BGM makkhanto¹⁰³ AG^m sakkhana-

BGM kakkhana-

¹⁰⁴ AG^m samudhuraṇagahaṇa-¹⁰⁵ M and DA palāse-¹⁰⁶ ABGG^m palāsatāti

M palāsatāti

karotīti attho. Samakaraṇaraso hi palāso, tena palāsenā.¹⁰⁷

23. *Haritakapattan*¹⁰⁸ ti haritappavattam,¹⁰⁹ appapat-
tan¹¹⁰ ti attho. Ten' āha *antamaso*¹¹¹ ti ādi. 812, 1

*A p a n a d d h a d h a n u k a l ā p a n*¹¹² ti ettha *kalāpan*
ti tūṇīram¹¹³ āha, tañ ca sannayhanto¹¹⁴ dhanunā vinā na
sannayhatīti¹¹⁵ āha *sannaddhadhanukalāpan* ti. 812, 3

*Ā s i t t o d a k ā n i*¹¹⁶ *v a ṭ u m ā n i* ti gamanamaggā c'
eva tam-tam-udakamaggā ca samma-d-eva devena¹¹⁷
phuṭṭhattā¹¹⁷ taḥam¹¹⁸ taḥam¹¹⁸ paggharita-udakā san-
damāna-udakā. Ten' āha *paripuṇṇasalilā*¹¹⁹ *maggā ca*
kandarā cāti. 812, 4

Y a t h ā k a t e n ā ti¹²⁰ sakāṭesu yathāṭhapitena, yathā :
Amma¹²¹ ito karohīti vutte¹²² ṭhapesīti attho karaṇakiri-
yāya kiriyāsāmaññavācībhāvato.¹²³ Tasmā *yathāropitena*
yathāgahitenāti attho vutto. 812, 9

27. *Parājayagulaṇ* ti yena gulaṇa, yāya salākāya ṭhitāya
parājayo hoti, tam adassanam gamento *gilati*. 812, 22

*Pajohanan*¹²⁴ ti pakārehi juhanakammaṃ, tam pana
balidānavasena kariyatīti āha *balikamman* ti. 812, 23

29. *G ā m a p a t t a n*¹²⁵ ti gāmo eva hutvā āpajji-
tabbam, suññabhāvena anāmasitabbam. Ten' āha *vutṭhita-*
gāmapadeso ti. *Gāmapadan* ti yathā purisassa pādanik-
khittatṭhānam adhigataparicchedam padan ti vuccati, evam
gāmavāsīhi āvasitatṭhānam adhigatanivutthāgāram¹²⁶ gā-
mapadan ti vuttam. Ten' āha *ayam ev' attho* ti. 812, 28

¹⁰⁷ ABGG^mM omit

¹⁰⁸ A haritakavattantan
BG harittavattan
G^mM haritakavattan
P haritavattan
DA haritamattan
D haritavaṇṇan

¹⁰⁹ B^m haritabbapattam
M harihatappavattam
P haritabbavattam

¹¹⁰ ABGG^mM sappagatan

¹¹¹ BG attapaso ; P amhamaso

¹¹² B^mP sannaddha-
DA and D omit dhanu

¹¹³ ABGG^m gunāhīram
M guṇahīram

¹¹⁴ B^mP sannayhato

¹¹⁵ ABGG^mM sayhatīti

¹¹⁶ AG^m asiyyotto-
BGM asitto-

¹¹⁷ ABG devenevattā

G^mM devenevatanā

¹¹⁸ A nabham only ; G^m na only

¹¹⁹ ABGG^mMP a^osalil

¹²⁰ B^mP yathābhatenāti

¹²¹ ABGG^mM amham

¹²² ABGG^mM vutto karohīti

¹²³ ABGG^mM omit kiriyā

¹²⁴ ABGG^mM pajohan

B^m pajjohanan ; P pajuharan

DA pajohatam (probably for
pajohanam)

¹²⁵ ABGG^mM gāmavajjan

DA and D gāmapaddhanam
(probably for °pattanam as Sinh
MSS use @ for both ddha and
tta)

D Sinh ed. gāmapattam with
vv.ll. °pattanam and pattam

¹²⁶ ABGG^mM °nivutth' ākāram

- 812, 30 *S u s a n n a d d h o* ti sukkena gahetvā gamanayogyatā-
vasena suṭṭhu sajjito, taṃ pana susajjanam¹²⁷ suṭṭhu¹²⁸
812, 30 bandhanavasen' evāti¹²⁹ * āha *subaddho* ti.
Ay' ādinam pi lohabhāve sati pi loha-saddo sāsane
812, 34 tambalohe nirūlho ti āha *L o h a n ti tambalohan* ti.
813, 3 30. *A b h i r a d d h o* ti ārādhita-citto, sāsana ārādhī-
813, 4 tacittatā paṣīdanavasenāti āha *abhippasanno* ti.
813, 5 *Pañh' upaṭṭhānānīti* * pañhesu upaṭṭhānāni mayā pucchit'
atthesu tumhākaṃ vissajjanavaseṇa ñāṇ' upaṭṭhānāni.
813, 8 31. *S a ṇ g h ā t a n* ti saṃ-saddo padavaḍḍhanamat-
813, 8 tan¹³⁰ ti āha *ghātan*¹³¹ ti.
813, 10 *Vipākaphalenāti* sadisaphalena. *Mahapphalo*¹³² na hoti
gav' ādipāṇaghātena upakkiliṭṭhabhāvato.
813, 11 *Guṇ' ānisaṃsenāti* udayaphalena.¹³³
813, 12 Na mahājutiko hoti aparisuddhabhāvato. *Anubhāva-*
*jutiyā*¹³⁴ ti paṭipakkhavigamanajanitena pabhāvasaṅ-
khātena¹³⁵ tejena.
813, 13 *Vipākavipphāratāyāti*¹³⁶ vipākaphalassa vipulatāya, pāri-
pūriyā ti attho.
813, 16 *Duṭṭhukhette*¹³⁷ ti ūsar' ādidosehi¹³⁸ dūsitakhette, taṃ
813, 16 pana vappābhāvato asāraṃ hotīti āha *nissārakhette* ti.
813, 17 *D u b b h ū m e* ti kucchitabhūmibhāge, svāssa kucchita-
bhāvo asāratāya vā siyā ninn' unnatādidosa-vasena¹³⁹ vā.
Tattha paṭhamo pakkho paṭhamapadena dassito ti itaraṃ
813, 17 dassento *visamabhūmibhāge* ti āha.
813, 19 Daṇḍābhaghāt' ādinā *chinnabhinnāni*.
813, 20 *P ū t i n i* ti gomayalepadān' ādisukkena¹⁴⁰ asukkhā-
pitattā pūtibhāvaṃ gatāni. Tāni pana yasmā sāravantāni
813, 20 na honti, tasmā vuttaṃ *nissārānīti*.
813, 21 *V ā t' ā t a p a h a t ā n i* ti vātena ca ātapena ca
813, 21 vinaṭṭhabījasāmatthiyāni. Ten' āha *pariyādinnaṭṭhānīti*.

¹²⁷ ABGG^mM susajjitaṃ¹²⁸ ABGG^mM omit¹²⁹ ABGG^mM khandhavasenāti* . . . * ABGG^mM omit¹³⁰ BG pavatṭhanapadavatṭhana-
mattan¹³¹ DA saṅghātaṃ¹³² BG mahati phalo¹³³ B^mP uddaya-¹³⁴ B^mP ānubhāva-¹³⁵ B^mP sabhāva-¹³⁶ AG^m omit

BGM °vippāra-

DA °vitthāra-

¹³⁷ ABGG^mMP duṭṭha-¹³⁸ AG^m usar'-B^mP usabh'-¹³⁹ B^mP ninnatādi-¹⁴⁰ ABGG^mM °ādimukkena

Yam yathājāte ¹⁴¹ vihi-ādigate ¹⁴¹ taṇḍule ¹⁴² añkur'
 uppādanayogyabījasāmatthiyam, tam taṇḍulasāro, ¹⁴³ tassa 813, 23
 ādānam ¹⁴⁴ gahaṇam tathā-uppajjanam ¹⁴⁵ eva. *Etāni* pana 813, 25
 bījāni *na tādīsāni* khaṇḍ' ādidosa vantāya. 813, 25

Dhārāya khette anuppavesanam nāma vassanam ¹⁴⁶ eva,
 tam paṭikkhepavasena dassento āha *na sammā vasseyyāti*. 813, 26

Añkura-mūla-patt' ādīhīti ettha ¹⁴⁷ añkura-kand' ādīhi ¹⁴⁸ 813, 30
uddham vuddhim, mūla-jaṭṭhādīhi ¹⁴⁹ *heṭṭhā virūḷhim*, patta- 813, 30
 pupph' ādīhi *samantato ca vepullan* ti yojanā. 813, 31

Aparūpaghātenāti paresam vibādhanena. *Uppādita-pac-* 813, 35, 36
cayato ¹⁵⁰ ti nibbattitaghāsacchādan' ādideyyadhammato.
 Gav' ādighātenāpi hi tattha paṭiggāhakānam ¹⁵¹ ghāso ¹⁵²
 sambhariyati. ¹⁵³ *Aparūpaghātītāyāti* ¹⁵⁴ idam sīlavantatāya 813, 36
 kāraṇavacanam. *Guṇātirekan* ti guṇātirittam, sīl' ādi-lok' 814, 2
 uttaraguṇehi viṣiṭṭhan ti attho. *Vipulā* ti saddhāsampadā- 814, 3
 divasena ¹⁵⁵ ulārā.

32. Atha khādikehi ¹⁵⁶ sakuṇḍakehi taṇḍulehi siddham ¹⁵⁷
 bhattam uttaṇḍulam eva hotīti āha *uttaṇḍulabhattan* ti. 814, 9

Bilaṅgam ¹⁵⁸ vuccati āranālam ¹⁵⁹ bilaṅgato nibbattanato, 814, 10
 tad eva kañjiyato ¹⁶⁰ jātan ti kañjiyam, tam dutiyam
 etassāti *B i l a ṅ g a d u t i y a m*, tam *kañjiyadutiyan* ti 814, 10
 ca vuttam.

T h e r a k ā n ī ti ¹⁶¹ thaviyāni. ¹⁶² Yasmā thūlatarāni 814, 11
 pi thūlānīti vattabbatam arahati, tasmā *thūlāni cāti* vuttam. 814, 11

Guḷadasānīti suttānam thūlatāya kañjikassa bahalatāya 814, 12
 ca piṇḍitadasāni. Ten' āha *puñja-puñja . . . pe . . . dasānīti*. 814, 12

A n u d d i s a t ī ti ¹⁶³ anu anu katheti. 814, 14

A s a k k a c c a n ti na sakkaccam anādarakāram, tam 814, 16

¹⁴¹ B^mP yathājātavihi-ādigatena

¹⁴² B^mP taṇḍulena

¹⁴³ ABGG^mM °sālo

¹⁴⁴ BGM adānam

¹⁴⁵ AG^m uppannam

BG uppādanam

M uppānam

¹⁴⁶ ABGG^mM vassanām

¹⁴⁷ ABGG^mM °c' ettha

¹⁴⁸ ABGG^mM °kaṇḍ'-

¹⁴⁹ BG mūlabījavādīhi

¹⁵⁰ B^m and DA uppanna-

¹⁵¹ P °ggāhak' ādīnam

¹⁵² AM ghoso

¹⁵³ AG samahariyatīti

B^mP sañkiyati

G^m samaharihayaṭīti

¹⁵⁴ ABGG^mM arūpagghāyāti tāyāti

¹⁵⁵ ABGG^mM °sampas' ādivasena

For °sampasād' ādivasena ?

¹⁵⁶ BG khādakehi ; B^mP kho tehi

¹⁵⁷ BG saddhim

¹⁵⁸ A khilam ; BGG^mM bilam

¹⁵⁹ A āranālam

G^mM āranālam ; P āranālam

¹⁶⁰ AG^m kañjivato

¹⁶¹ B^mP dhorakānīti

¹⁶² B^mP dhoviyāni

¹⁶³ BGM anudisa-

- 814, 16 pana kammaphalasaddhāya abhāvena hotīti āha *saddhāvira-*
hitan ti.
- 814, 18 *Acittikatan* ¹⁶⁴ ti cittikārapaccupaṭṭhāpanavasena ¹⁶⁵ na
cittikataṃ, ten' āha *cittikāravirahitan* ¹⁶⁶ ti ādi. Cittikārara-
hitaṃ ¹⁶⁷ vā acittikataṃ, yathā kathaṃ paresam vimhay'
āvahaṃ hoti, tathā akataṃ. Cittassa ulārapaṇītabhāvo pana
asakkaccavacanen' eva ¹⁶⁸ bādhito. ¹⁶⁹
- 814, 20 *A p a v i d d h a n* ti chaḍḍaniyadhammaṃ viya apavid-
dhaṃ katvā, etena tasmim̐ dāne gāravākaraṇaṃ vadati.
- 814, 21 *Serīsakaṃ nāmāti* Serīsakan ti evaṃ nāmakaṃ. *Tucchan*
ti parijanaparicchedavirahitato ¹⁷⁰ rittaṃ.
- 814, 28 33. *Tass' ānubhāvenāti* tassa dānassa ānubhāvena. *Sirīsa-*
rukkho ¹⁷¹ ti pabhassarakhandha-viṭapa-sākhā-palāsa-sam-
panno manuññadassano ¹⁷² dibbo ¹⁷³ sirīsarukkho. *Atthāsīti*
phalassa kammasarikkhataṃ dassento *vimānadvāre* nib-
battitvā atthāsī. *Pubb' āciṇṇavasenāti* purimajātiyaṃ
tattha nivāsaparicariyassa ¹⁷⁴ vasena. Na kevalaṃ pubb'
āciṇṇavasen' eva, atha kho utusukhavasena ¹⁷⁵ pīti dassento
Tattha kir' assa utusukhaṃ hotīti āha.
- 814, 34 *So* ti Uttaro māṇavo.
- 815, 1 34. Yadi asakkaccaṃ dānaṃ datvā Pāyāsi tattha nib-
batto, Pāyāsissa paricārikā sakkaccaṃ dānaṃ datvā
815, 5, 7 kathaṃ tattha nibbattā ti āha *Pāyāsissa paṇāti*. *Nikanti-*
vasenāti ¹⁷⁶ Pāyāsimhi sāpekkhāvasena, pubbe pi vā tattha
815, 8 nivutthapubbatāya. *Disācārikavimānan* ti ākāsaṭṭhaṃ
hutvā disāsu vicaraṇakavimānaṃ, na rukkha-pabbatasikhar'
815, 8 ādisambandhaṃ. *Vaṭṭani-aṭaviyan* ti Viñjhāṭaviyaṃ. ¹⁷⁷

Pāyāsisuttavaṇṇanāya ¹⁷⁸ Līn' atthappakāsanā.

Niṭṭhitā ca Mahāvagg' atthakathāya
Līn' atthappakāsanā.

¹⁶⁴ ABGG^mM acittakaraṇa
B^mP citti for citti here and
below.

¹⁶⁵ ABGG^mM cittakārapaccupaṭ-
thāna-

¹⁶⁶ ABGG^mM kitti-

¹⁶⁷ ABGG^mM cittiyanarahitaṃ

¹⁶⁸ A asakkaccaṃ anādara-
vacanen'-

B^mP asakkaccadānen' eva

G^m asakkaccaṃ anādara-
kāraṭṭhaṃ vacanen'-

¹⁶⁹ ABGG^mMP bodhito

¹⁷⁰ A °virahito; B^mP °virahato

¹⁷¹ ABGG^mM sirīsa-

¹⁷² AG^m °dassanato

¹⁷³ ABGG^mM nibbo

¹⁷⁴ B^mP °paricayana

¹⁷⁵ B^mP utusukhumavasena

¹⁷⁶ A niyattavasenāti

BGM niyanta-

G^m niyassavasenāti

¹⁷⁷ B^mP vimānaviṭhiyan ti

¹⁷⁸ B^m Pāyāsirājāññasutta-

